

<http://stores.ebay.com/Ancestry-Found>

nia



Merry Christmas  
to Mary F. 1973  
from Virginia



<http://stores.ebay.com/Ancestry-Found> 252

# INTERNET ARCHIVE

Digitized for Microsoft Corporation  
by the Internet Archive in 2007.

From University of California Libraries.

May be used for non-commercial, personal, research,  
or educational purposes, or any fair use.

May not be indexed in a commercial service.

















# **HISTORY**

— OF —

# **DADE COUNTY AND HER PEOPLE**

---

**From the date of the Earliest Settlements  
to the present time**



**Together with Departments devoted to the Preservation of Personal Reminiscences, Biographies of Prominent Persons and Families, Business Growth and Development—a History of the Cities, Towns and Villages of the County, School, Church, Lodge and Club Statistics, with Personal Notes and Observations, Etc., Etc.** ¶ ¶ ¶ ¶ ¶

**FULLY ILLUSTRATED**

**Greenfield, Missouri**



**THE PIONEER HISTORICAL COMPANY,**

**R. A. Ludwick, Manager**

**A. J. Young, Editor-in-Chief**

**November 1, 1917**

Dade Co. Mo. Historical Society  
207 McPherson Street  
Greenfield, Missouri 65661



## Preface

In presenting to the People of Dade County this volume, The Pioneer Historical Company has no apologies to offer. It has labored long and faithful in procuring the data necessary for this work and is under lasting obligations to the generous contributors for their unselfish devotion to the cause.

In writing a History of Dade County and Its People, many difficulties have been encountered. More than three generations of people have lived and died in the county since her history first began, many of them leaving no relatives or friends to tell the story of their struggles, attainments or achievements. Many events of prime importance have passed into the vortex of oblivion, leaving no trace of their happenings and no sponsor for their repetition. Hopes, aspirations and ambitions have perished with the body and gone to the grave unheralded and unsung. Yet, out of this vast maelstrom of human events the writers of this history have been able to gather much of importance and have printed it in order that coming generations may know and appreciate the struggles which the pioneer has made in the interest of civilization.

THE PIONEER HISTORICAL COMPANY,

R. A. Ludwick, Manager.



## CONTRIBUTING EDITORS

To the

### HISTORY OF DADE COUNTY AND HER PEOPLE.

Aaron D. States, Original Editor in Chief, (Died Dec. 5th, 1916.)

A. J. Young, Editor in Chief. (Successor to Aaron D. States.)

Special Contributors and Advisory Committee:—

Hon. Phil S. Griffith, Editor of the Vedette.

Hon. Ben M. Neale, Lawyer.

Capt. Lewis Renfro, Retired Business Man.

Hon. W. R. Bowles, Postmaster and Editor of the Dade County Advocate.

Hon. Mason Talbutt, Lawyer.

Judge Frye, Lockwood Merchant and ex-Judge of County Court.

Hon. Sam McMillen, Postmaster at Lockwood, ex-Representative.

Hon. George Wilson, Banker at Everton.

Hon. Sheridan B. Pyle, Merchant at Dadeville.

Hon. Howard Ragsdale, Lawyer, Ash Grove, ex-Representative.

Captain Joseph W. Carmack, Retired Farmer, Dadeville.

Captain R. J. Shipley, Retired Farmer, Greenfield.

Miss Bessie Frieze, School Teacher, Seybert.

Mrs. Aaron D. States, Supervising Historian, Greenfield.

E. H. Carender, Supt. Public Schools.

### OFFICIAL PHOTOGRAPHER.

W. R. Starr, Greenfield, Mo.



# DADE COUNTY

## Its History and Its People

PROLOGUE: By A. J. Young.

---

### CHAPTER 1.

Western Gate—Way to the Ozarks:—by A. D. States.  
Introduction to Dade County History:—by A. D. States.  
Early Indian History:—by A. D. States.  
Organization of Dade County.  
History of Dade County.

### CHAPTER 2.

First Land Entries.  
Early Settlements, by Howard Ragsdale.  
The Boone Family, by Howard Ragsdale.  
John Crisp.

### CHAPTER 3.

Reminiscences of J. W. Carmack.  
Greenfield and its people in 1867, by Seymour Hoyt.  
Uncle Daniel Wentworth Scott:—  
Early Discovery of Coal in Dade County.  
Samuel J. Weir, Jr.  
The Wheeler Family.



## CHAPTER 4.

Military Affairs:—

Civil War Record, by Raleigh J. Shipley.

The Raid of Kinch West, by J. W. Carmack.

The Confederate Veterans of Dade County, by Lewis Renfro.

Greenfield During the Civil War.

Kincheon West.

## CHAPTER 5.

The Present Court House.

Appearance of Early Newspapers, by A. D. States.

## CHAPTER 6.

Church History:—

Cumberland Presbyterian Pioneers, by W. E. Shaw.

The South Greenfield Camp-Ground, by W. E. Shaw.

History of the Cumberland Presbyterian church,  
Mabel Robinson.

William Ramsey Bennington.

Ebenezer Presbyterian Church, by A. D. States.

Greenfield Christian Church, by A. D. States.

First Presbyterian Church, Lockwood, by J. B. Lindsey.

The Presbyterian Church at Everton, by W. R. Russell.

First Methodist Church, Lockwood, by A. D. States.

Arcola Methodist Church, by A. D. States.

The Cumberland Presbyterian Church, by A. D. States.

The Christian Church at Everton, by W. D. Brown.

First Methodist Episcopal Church at Greenfield, A. D. States.

The Church of Christ at Arcola.

## CHAPTER 7.

History of German Settlement in Dade County, by  
Fred Frye.



The Dade County Farmers' Mutual Fire Insurance Company.

Three Mysterious Murders.

#### CHAPTER 8.

Railroad Matters.

#### CHAPTER 9.

Greenfield G. A. R. Post.

John M. Stemmons Camp, U. C. V.

Odd Fellowship in Greenfield.

History of Garrett Lodge No. 359 A. F. and A. M. at Arcola, Mo.

#### CHAPTER 10

The Telephone in Dade County by A. D. States.

#### CHAPTER 11.

History of the Ladies' Magazine Club of Greenfield.  
The Kensington Club of Greenfield, by Mrs. W. B. McReynolds.

The New Century Club of Greenfield, by Harriet Jopes.

The Magazine Club of Lockwood by Mrs. A. C. Duvall.

The Merry Makers' Club of Lockwood, by Myrtle Workman.

The Wednesday Afternoon Club of Lockwood by Mrs. Lou Grubert.

The All Sew Club of Lockwood by Mrs. W. M. Hoel.

The Country Woman's Club of Dade County.

The Home Makers' Club of Greenfield.

#### CHAPTER 12.

Greenfield, "The Gate City of the Grotto" by A. J. Young.

South Greenfield.

Lockwood.

Everton.



Dadeville.

The Town of Corry.

Arcola.

## CHAPTER 13.

Dade County Bridges by A. D. States.

Dade County Court House.

Dade County Jail.

Dade County Poor Farm.

County Officers, Members of the County Court.

Circuit Court Judges.

County Court Clerks.

Circuit Court Clerks.

Sheriffs of Dade County.

Prosecuting Attorneys of Dade County since 1872.

Collectors of the Revenue.

County Treasurers.

Recorders of Deeds.

Judges of the Probate Court.

Surveyors.

## CHAPTER 14.

Judicial History by A. D. States.

## CHAPTER 15.

General Resources and Statistics of Dade County.

Population Statistics.

Surplus Shipments.

Public School Statistics.

Rate of Taxation.

Assessed Valuation.

## CHAPTER 16.

Purely Pastorial.

A Dade County Autumn by A. D. States.

From An Old Timer.

Of Interest to Stockmen.



# DADE COUNTY

## Its History and Its People

### PROLOGUE

---

For a number of years it has been the desire of the leading citizens of Dade County that a history should be written giving to the world an accurate estimate of the lives and the achievements of this municipality from its earliest existence down to the present time, faithfully recording the struggles and sacrifices of the pioneers together with their reward. A task of this kind requires diligent research, accurate detail and faithful record.

Early in the year 1916 Hon. Aaron D. States, a prominent citizen of the county and a man in every way qualified for this great undertaking entered enthusiastically into the field but was stricken by the grim reaper before the harvest was gathered. Much of the material prepared by him was in a crude form and for a time the enterprise was jeopardized by the untimely death of Mr. States, but his labor was not in vain. After a few months, those having undertaken the financial burden of the enterprise came to me with the material and data gathered by Mr. States and









AARON D. STATES.





A. J. YOUNG.







insisted that I complete the work. It was with reluctance that I did so, and it is only by reason of the very generous efforts of those who have so kindly contributed articles that this work is at all possible.

Much of the history of Dade County slumbers in the tomb of the maker. In many instances only a partial record was preserved and Father Time has gathered to himself in the silence of death not only the history but also the historian.

No spirit of self aggrandizement prompts the effort necessary to the collation of this great work. Proper credit will be given to all those who have contributed to its success.

I realize the fact that of necessity, this history will be incomplete. Many important circumstances will escape the pen of the historian and many events fraught with human interest will be missed. It may be left to the historian of the future to write in greater detail of the facts and circumstances which have contributed to make Dade County the peer among the counties of the Ozark region, but it is to be hoped that when he shall pass along this road he will find here and there a footprint in the immortal sand which will guide him safely to his journey's end.

In presenting this volume to the people of Dade County it is the cherished wish of the editor that they will find in its pages many precious pearls of great price and memories of days which have long since passed into the valley of yesterday, thereby insuring its welcome into every Dade County home.

November 1, 1917.

A. J. YOUNG,  
Editor-in-Chief.



# Chapter 1

## WESTERN GATEWAY TO THE OZARKS.

by

Aaron D. States.

A beautiful stretch of prairie country extends from the Kansas State line eastward. It remains prairie until it reaches the foot hills of the Ozarks at a point near the center line of Dade County where it merges into uplands that are covered with timber, interspersed by running brooks, fed by living springs. The outlines form a beautiful countour of natures arrangement, so much so, that tourists as well as native citizens, find in the picture rare beauty and considerable nature wonderment.

At the point where the level prairie land unites with the upland and the little hills, there is a richness in the scenery. Off to the east and the south as well as north, master hills show their verdant peaks while the rich valleys give evidence of the thrift of the husbandmen. Streams of pure water course these valleys and they are fed by living springs, that are found on both hillside and lowland.

The western gateway has a history that will never be recorded because of the fact in the remote past the pioneer cared but little save for the felling of the forest along the streams, and the breaking of the virgin soil and the building of his cabin. The cabin was always found near some friendly spring. The public highway was then unknown. Neighborhood roads supplied the need of primitive travel and many of this nature of roads are remembered by the elders of the present day—a few of them still exist and to some extent they are used, yet to the public highway, a prominent factor in the up-building of the country much attention is given, the main avenues for public travel. The neighborhood roads began to disappear some twenty years ago taking with them much of the rich pioneer history.



Tradition is faulty at times and, therefore, not altogether dependable. The old roadways that wind here and there, are easily traced by the marks in the woodland and on the hillside, that the wheels of the past have made. These old ruts and marks of primal history tell a tale of the days when the fathers used to go many miles to mill or to their post office or the store that used to furnish their needed supplies.

It would indeed be a difficult matter to learn who first discovered the western gateway to the Ozarks. Tradition says a company of men who were exploring the southeastern part of the Kansas territory in the first of the 30's stole across the line into Missouri territory and traveled as far eastward as the foothills. Another tradition tells us that back in the twenties, there came a few men of a daring spirit out into the wilderness of grasses and trees, among the Indians and all manner of wild animals known to this section and traveled as far westward as the junction of the level upland at a point somewhere near the center of the county and another tradition says some of these men of a more daring nature crossed the line into the wilds of Kansas where there was an abundance of buffalo, deer and other wild game. A search for the names of these men proved futile.

It is evident that this portion of the Ozarks was known to others long before these two supposed companies of men saw this country. One strong evidence of this fact is the old Fort, supposed to have been built by the Spanish many years before. It seems that these Spanish explorers and hunters of mineral wealth, built this fortification in order to protect themselves against Indian attack and to also give them a place to smelt their ores. Until recent years ashes and charred coal could be found at the lower end of the enclosure near the spring, that showed clearly that a vast amount of fuel had been used for some purpose. The banks of this enclosure are about extinct, the ashes and charred coals are all gone, nothing of any consequence yet remaining but the old spring—and it will not talk in the language of the historian. Had the



builders of this old fortification been so thoughtful as to chisel on the stone or brass the year they inhabited this portion of the Ozarks the whole country would extend it's thanks—but alas there is no record. This old fortification is out on Son's Creek about seven miles northwest of Greenfield.

There is but little question but what the upper Limestone and Son's creek country were the first places of resort for the Indian and also for the first white people. The Indians left traces of their habitation in the way of arrows, stone hammers, arrow points and other Indian chattels, that points clearly that they were the first here and of consequence, were the first to enter the Ozarks from the east and north and pass out through the western gateway. Many Indian relics were found in the upper Limestone and the upper Son's Creek country. In the entire western gateway in Dade County is one of special interest to the nature lover, the Sac river hill, the Limestone and Son's Creek and the fertile valleys form a scene that is truly splendid. This gateway north and south and about the center, was settled about the same year. Settlers were attracted to this section by the mild climate, the richness of the soil and the abundance of water supply. They came from Tennessee, Kentucky and a few from Virginia. This was nearly 83 years ago. Here they found nature gardens at every turn and many of these gardens afforded food stuff for their cabin. Flowers were here in abundance in their richest beauty and they are still here. The fire pink, the wild rose, the primitive verbena, the first trumpet vine and the first violet, found their home near this gateway and they have been standing vigil all these years, welcoming the worthy to admission into a country that is becoming one of the richest in the middle west. All manner of nut bearing trees grow along the friendly streams, and they gave succor and aid to the early fathers. They were many wild fruits such as wild grapes almost as large and sweet as the concord of today, luscious persimmons and toothsome blackhaws. In those early days it was no trouble to make the product of both field and garden pay.



There was no drought and there was precious little cultivation needed because of the richness of the soil and the absence of weeds. It is said weeds were not known for a long time after the first settlements were established. Weed seed was brought to this section by the birds and the pressure of high winds. In this particular there is a vast difference, the weed industry seems to be chief where greatest care is not observed.

Spring and Autumn months especially the months of April, May, June and October, are kin to the valleys of Arno throughout the western gateway. Almost any year the plow can be seen going in the field in the months of December and January and many of the early gardens are made the latter days of January and the first of February. Some years nearly all the spring plowing is done in the winter months. Many years the pasture remains clean and profitable the entire year with the exception when there is a coat of sleet on the ground. Cattle and sheep have been known to feed from the pasture fields the entire winter months; the climate as a rule, is mild and healthful, the mercury seldom goes below the zero mark and most winters it remains at least to forty degrees above. Some winters the mercury registers as high as 60 to 70 degrees several days at a period. Most years the early spring crops are planted the latter days of February and the first days in March. Sometimes there is a cold wave period that strikes this country in early winter and remains until the dawning of spring—this is a rare section.

The mild climate enables the stock man to care for his herd with but little extra expense in winter, over the summer months when pasture is at its best. The dairy-men find this country an ideal place to carry on his vocation. This is a real natural dairy country, and the business has been neglected to a great extent. The never failing water and the abundance of the grasses linked with mild climate and the proximity to market, makes this country an ideal country for such culture. There is not much need of expensive dairy barns or sheds, yet, many who are now engaged in the business find it profitable to



protect their herds from storm and sleet though these barns are not put into actual use save a very few months in the year. Many herd owners use well covered sheds with openings for the stock. These sheds prove to be good herd protectors and they are practically inexpensive when compared with the results they obtain; they are the best paying improvements that can be made on any dairy or stock farm, for it is a well known fact that chilly days and damp cold seasons are not very conducive to the growth and development of any nature of stock. Some day Dade County will be one of the banner dairy counties in the middle west.

Over in Barton county, north of Lamar there is a point that is called the Ozark divide. At this point a part of the water runs north into the streams that find their outlet in the Osage river and a part flows south into what is known as Muddy, thence into Spring River. This divide is noticeable to the naked eye and many points in Barton and places in Dade County. The first little hillocks of the Ozark range are to be seen in western Barton County and these little hills and rolling prairie are very prominent until they reach half way across Dade County, then merge into real hills where the upland and the valleys give protection to the soil tiller, where there are many prosperous, happy homes. There are many of these homes at the western gateway; some of them are really ideal country homes. Throughout the Lockwood and Arcola districts there are many of these homes. There are a number of ideal farms in these districts and the number does not diminish as travel is made eastward through the entire county, to the Green County line.

The early fathers seemed to like the wooded district of Dade County better than they did the prairie district. Here is where they built their first cabins, their first church, their first school house and their first village. This was on account of the water supply and the head of timber to build their cabin and otherwise improve their farms. Forty years ago land in the Lockwood district sold as low as two dollars and fifty cents the acre. It



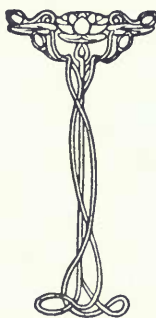
was then a wilderness of grass and remained so until the advent of the Memphis Railroad about the first of the 80's. These same tracts could not be bought now for much less than \$100 the acre, and many of them would demand a much higher price. The building of the Memphis Railroad, up to the time of its building, was the greatest event in the history of the county. Soon after the completion of this railroad the western half of Dade County was a real mecca for the home seeker, resulting in the turning of the wilderness into a veritable garden. Too much credit cannot be given George H. Nettleton and J. E. Lockwood, promoters and builders of this railroad, for the good that has resulted from the building and completion of this splendid highway of steel. It has been the savior of central south Missouri.

Conditions at the western gateway of the Ozarks remain pretty much the same until the Greene County line is reached on the east. The heretofore waste lands are now coming into use, especially the hill lands, which, heretofore, were covered with grasses, thickets and briars. These hill lands are being cleared and the soil is being brought into use in the raising of grasses, thus adding to the material worth of the county in the way of land protection. This section seems to be the home for all the grasses, the clover, blue grass and timothy thrive in almost every section. Blue grass and clover seem to spring simultaneously by the roadside, the newly cleared hillside and in waste places—this is especially true of the clover. This aid of nature assists materially in making the country the ideal country for dairy herds and the raising of young cattle. Pasturage is abundant from early spring until the extreme dry weather which usually comes the latter days of July and the month of August. Then when the early fall season begins the grasses begin to take on new life and long before frost the fields are covered with the rich crop of splendid feed that often lasts throughout the winter months—especially during the open days of the winter.

Hill lands that sold for \$5 the acre a few years ago bring from \$25 to \$30 the acre and many of the upland



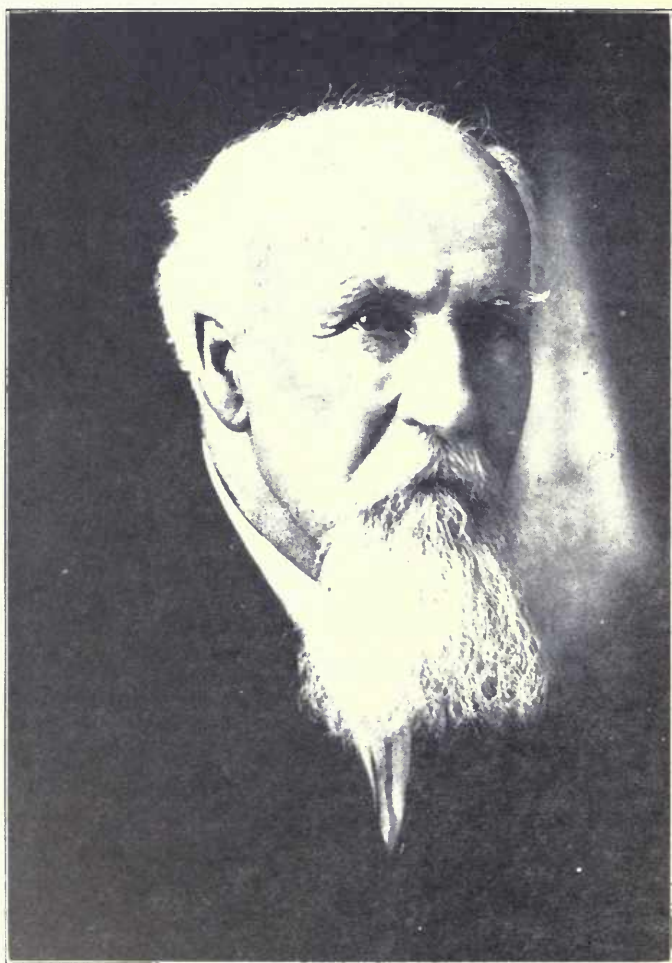
farms demand as high as \$75 the acre. Some of the valley land bring \$125 to \$140 the acre—it might be well to state not many of the valley land farms are changing ownership because of the fact there is no better land in any country in the way of productiveness or in the raising of diversified crops. The farms that contain part valley and part upland are considered the best. These farms are giving the best record. The pioneers thus believed, for many of them entered land that had a touch of real rustic nature as well as plenty of bottom land which they cultivated. This is one great reason Dade County as a whole was slow in converting its hill land into helpmates. It has been lately proven that much of the upland is about as rich as the bottom land along the various streams.











MASON TALBUTT.



# Introduction to Dade County History

## WHY I LIKE MY PART OF THE COUNTRY.

by

**Aaron D. States.**

I live neither in the north or the south, the east or the west—my country is Missouri, the center State. I possess a very small portion of Missouri, yet it is my adopted asylum—it is my country. Why do I like it, listen!"

It is south Missouri where the Ozarks play with the gossamere clouds and the mellow sunbeams, that dance over meadow, woodland and tangled wildwood and play hide-go-seek amid labyrinth and dell. Where the purest crystal water flows in classic rivers and streams and from never ceasing nature wells and springs, that give health and life. Where talkative, babling brooklets quench the thirst of the herds, on its mission to the 'father of waters,' passing through bewitching nature gardens, tickling the rootlets of herb and fern, then spreading into a broader and deeper current to gladden the hearts of the husbandmen. Where the golden sunlight warms the earth the quickest after the snows and the sleets. Where the earth responds to every honest touch of the soil tiller and assures him plenty with some to spare.

Not so very far from thriving cities, near the track-age of the endless steel rail with the master city of the middle west hard by. Near a modern village of schools and churches and where everybody is hailed as brother, and, should I forget to extend the day benediction in passing it would be sufficient cause to create a desire in the afflicted to learn, "What on earth has happened?" In a country where the countryman and the townsman sit in the same pew, attend the same social functions, whose



children attend the same school. Where the modern car is found, both in town and country, where the public highways are being made ideal and where all modern improvements find a people ready to adopt every measure that strengthens industrial worth and broadens the sphere in making life worth while. Where are no strangers and should one come within our gates he is soon a brother. A country where boosters live, live not alone for self but are willing that others shall live. Where mutual interests are considered above par value—a country where the principles of a common brotherhood are practiced, at least in part.

The Ozark range of mountains is distant kin to the Rockies. They extend two hundred miles east and west and average a little over a hundred miles in width. This scope of country, the Switzerland of the middle west is fast becoming the pleasure resort for thousands of pleasure seekers each year. They find all kinds of nature wonderment, little cascades, bewitching grottoes, fruitful fields and gardens with farm and town homes, that are akin to the homes of city streets. Pleasure resorts abound everywhere. Community houses shelter the weary pilgrim, log and cobble stone bungalows with verdant gardens, greet the visitor in all the mountain country. No visitor need to be too far distant to hear the pealing of the high school and college bell, in order to find pleasure and healthful zone. Mountain roads are being made ideal, their gentle slope and graceful windings, through nature's panoramas, gives the visitor a touch of the sublime and the beautiful. The artist, the literatus and the seeker of health, climb the mountain peaks, and with glass, can see into four states. This is the home of "The Shepherd of the Hills."

I am a child of nature, I love my mother. She has fed me and clothed me all these years. She adorns the walls of her home with master paintings, she seeks to soothe sorrow and strengthen hope and faith. After awhile she will clasp me in her bosom and there I will sweetly sleep.



## EARLY INDIAN HISTORY.

by

**Aaron D. States.**

The Indian tribes that once roamed over the territory known in the early history as Barry County, of which a part is now Dade County, left but little trace of their occupancy, save in arrow heads, stone hammers, and a few stones they used to grind their corn.

Thousands of arrow heads have been found in the upper Limestone Country, along the banks of Son's Creek, over on the Sac and in many up land districts. There are but few living who saw the Indians, mostly Osage when they occupied this portion of the country, prior to and after the first white settlers. Tradition, with but little historic record, says that the Cherokees and the Delawares were here about the same time, the Cherokees coming from the Indian Territory in 1835, soon after their arrival from Georgia, and, the Delawares coming into this section soon after their arrival to their new reservation on the lands comprising the country, in Kansas, at the fork of the Kansas Missouri River junctions. This was sometime during the year 1829 and 1830. They strolled over south Missouri in search of game, yet, they never had possessed a reservation here. Their reservation was ceded to them for all time, yet it was not long until they ceded back to the United States their lands—this was in the early fifties. Many of them were loath to leave their homes when asked to join their kin in the Indian Territory. Some are of the opinion, seasoned by facts, that this tribe on its journey to the Indian Territory found plenty of game in Western Missouri and eastern Kansas, and that when they found the life flowing rivers in south Missouri, this country was a sort of Mecca to them for a number of years. Game was plenty, a few buffalo, plenty of deer and bear, and the rivers and streams were well supplied with fish. Early settlers saw ruins of their wigwams and their little fortifications. The Delawares were peaceful people and somewhat industrious. They loved their home



in the reservation and they were loath in giving it up to the white settlers. A few Indian families, descendants from the Delaware tribe, still live in the old reservation beyond the Kaw.

When the last century was young the north part of Missouri suffered from Indian invasion and there were a number of massacres. The Indian history of that part of Missouri, is exceedingly interesting. At that time there were no permanent white settlements in this section of the state—there were a few white explorers, who were in search of gold and other valuable metals. We have record of this class as early as 1814, yet the record fails to state the names of the parties, or their success in the attempt, neither does it reveal and information whatever, concerning the Indian occupancy.

The truth of the whole matter is the fact that the early settler of north Missouri had but little knowledge of what the state possessed or rather territory, south of the Missouri River. Many descendants of these old time settlers of that section are still ignorant of this information, little knowing that a mighty empire lies south of the Missouri River and extends to the Arkansas State line, a part of which, is Dade County. Because of the first settlements being made in central and northern part of Missouri was on account of river transportation though very incomplete, yet it afforded a way for the immigrant and explorer to reach the interior of the then territory, a way of travel that was considered in a measure modern.

A few Indian graves have been found in sections of Dade County but they did not produce much historic interest. Dr. William Harrison, late of Greenfield, now of the city of Tulsa, Okla., in connection with Brother Edwin, used to delight in assembling Indian relics and at one time their collection was considered one of the finest in the country, each relic in this collection was found in Dade County. The collection was sold to — — ————, Kansas City at a good price two years ago. Dr. Brooks at Golden City, Missouri has a splendid Indian relic col-



lection. He has been engaged for a number of years in the assembling of his collection and he prizes it highly. It is a rare collection and some day it will bring him a good price, each relic in this collection was found in western Dade and eastern Barton counties. Mr. Brooks has it on exhibition in the post office lobby at Golden City.

There are other smaller collections. It is conceded that the first occupant of the territory composing Dade County were the Osage Indians, who claimed dominion over all the land, lying between the Missouri and Arkansas Rivers, embracing a greater portion of the states of Missouri and Arkansas. The Iuan Paw Indians also claimed dominion and were original occupants of a portion of this country in Missouri and Arkansas. Tradition says the first Indian occupancy was at the very beginning of the last century. If they inhabited this country at an earlier period they left no historic trace of the event. It was at the time the Indians were being crowded from their happy hunting grounds in the territory of Ohio, Indiana and Kentucky to a more congenial portion where they would not be molested by the whites. At that time St. Louis was a pretty active river village and its principal trade was in fur production and trading with the Indians. Exploration parties explored a portion of the interior part of the Missouri territory. The Indians soon settled in portions of Missouri and it was not long until they had roamed the state and many tribes were delighted in the prairie districts of Kansas.

As early as 1834, we find that a missionary named Joseph Meeker, found his way into Kansas and preached to the Indians. We have no record of Indian mission work in this section of Missouri. The white settlers were slow in making the Ozark country their home. There are no great water ways in the Ozark country that would furnish transportation for the early home-seeker, and it was a very difficult matter for the home-seeker to find any sort of a trail that might give some evidence of partial civilization until the year 1830. It is true that earlier, though but a few years, they found their way to Spring-



field on the east and to the present post on the north, where Kansas City now flourishes. The ox team then afforded about the only means of transportation. The country was pretty well inhabited by Indians and there were but few scattered white settlements. This made it undesirable for the first fathers to start on a journey through a wilderness inhabited by a people who are supposed to be the white man's greatest enemy. Though this belief, founded upon some principles of fact if any new settler experienced trouble with the Indians while en-route through Missouri to his new home in Dade County, it was never recorded and the fact forgotten.

The numerous herds of buffalo attracted the Indians from Missouri into Kansas territory at an early period and occupied the territory sometime after civilization entered that country. A great portion of the early inhabitants of Kansas went to that country from Missouri, as well as from the States or districts farther north. The Indian always loved the buffalo chase, the excitement and its profit appealed to him. There were but few herds of buffalo in Missouri, three quarters of a century ago, except in western Missouri, where prairie country abounds. The Indian always had a liking for rivers and lesser streams, where they could build their wigwams and found their villages. Southern Missouri and especially the southwest portion seemed to be an ideal place for such industry. Primitive Barry county once had many signs of Indian habitation, especially in the wooded and rural districts. The game here was not so large, yet the country appealed to the Red Man for a sort of a home land. At no time in the early history of Dade County does it appear that the Indians gave any great amount of annoyance to the early settlers except their petty thieving and their delight in giving fright to women and children, who always dreaded the autumn months, the time when the Indians would flock here on their way back to the Indian Territory from their hunting trip to northern Missouri. They seldom stole except things to eat, and once in a while they would take a calf or a hog.



## ORGANIZATION OF THE COUNTY.

**FORMATIVE ACT**—Dade County was organized in accordance with an act of the General Assembly of the State of Missouri, approved January 29, 1841, and an act supplemental thereto, approved February 15, 1841. That part of the first act relating to the organization of this county, reads as follows:

“An act to organize counties therein, named, and to define the boundaries thereof.

Section 10. All that territory included within the following described limits, viz: Beginning at the middle of the eastern boundary line of Township 28 of Range 25; thence north on the range line dividing Ranges 24 and 25, to the township line dividing Townships 34 and 35; thence west on Range 29; thence south to the northwest corner of Barry County; thence east to the place of beginning; is hereby created a separate and distinct county, to be called and known by the name of the county of Dade.

Section 11. Josiah McCreary of Barry County; William Coulfield, of Greene County, and Winfrey Owens, of Polk County, are hereby appointed commissioners to select the permanent seat of justice of said county.

Section 12. The circuit and county courts of said county shall be held at the dwelling house of William Penn, in said county, until the permanent seat of justice of said county is established, or the county court shall otherwise direct.

Section 46. The commissioners to select the respective county seats aforesaid, shall meet on the second Monday in April next, at the places for holding courts for the counties, respectively, in which county seats are to be located, for the purpose of entering upon the discharge of their duties.

Section 48. The Governor is hereby authorized and required to appoint and commission in each of said counties three persons as justices of the county court, and one person as sheriff; and the persons appointed and



commissioned as aforesaid shall hold their offices until the next general election, and until their successors are duly elected and qualified.

Section 49. The circuit and county courts, or judge or justices thereof in vacation, shall appoint their respective clerks, who shall hold their offices until the next general election for clerks, and until their successors are duly elected and qualified.

OFFICIAL APPOINTMENTS—The supplemental act provided that the county court of the several counties created by this act should meet on the first Monday of March following its passage, and that they should then, or at a subsequent term to be held in that month, appoint a county assessor, and that the collectors of the revenue of these counties should be allowed until the first day of February, 1842, to collect and pay in the revenues of their respective counties. It also provided that the seat of justice of the county of Dade should be located within four miles of the center of the county, and that the county courts might appoint surveyors to serve until August following, when surveyors should be elected.

In accordance with the foregoing laws, Gov. Thomas Reynolds appointed and commissioned Nelson McDowell, William Penn and David Hunter as justices of the county court, and Asa G. Smith as sheriff of the county. In further compliance with the law, these justices met on the first Monday of March, 1841, at the residence of William Penn (on Pennsylvania Prairie), and then and there organized their court, and appointed Joseph Allen as clerk, and thus completed the organization of Dade County. It was contemplated by the prime movers for the organization of the county that the seat should be located on Pennsylvania Prairie; but the clause in the supplemental act requiring the seat of justice to be located within four miles of the center of the county defeated their project. Soon after the county was organized, the commissioners appointed by the act creating it to select the permanent seat of justice met as directed, and selected the site of the present town of Greenfield, consist-









W. R. BOWLES.





PHIL S. GRIFFITH.







ing, as then selected, of fifty-one acres, and procured title for the same for the county, from the owners, Matthias H. Allison and Mary Ann Allison, his wife, by deed dated April 14, 1841. This tract of land was donated to the county by the grantors, for and in consideration of the location of the county seat thereon, and it consists of the northwest quarter of the northwest of Section 19, Township 31 north, Range 26 west, together with a strip on the north and west sides, sufficient in width to make the whole tract contain fifty-one acres.

After the site for the county seat was selected, the sessions of the courts were held at the residence of Matthias H. Allison, at Greenfield, until June, 1842, and on the 20th day of that month the county court met for the first time in the first court house erected for the county. As soon as the site for the seat of justice was selected, the county court appointed John M. Rankin commissioner of the county seat.

COUNTY BOUNDARY—By reference to the description of Dade County, as given in the act creating it, it will be seen that the county extended nine miles south of its present southern boundary, and ten miles north of its present northern boundary. Thus it included all of Township 29, and the north half of Township 28, now comprised in Lawrence County on the south, and the north two-thirds of Township 33, and the whole of Township 34, now comprised in Cedar County on the north. The east and west boundaries of the county remain on the same lines described in the act of creating it. The county was reduced in size to its present limits by an act entitled, "An act to define the limits of several counties within the State," approved March 28, 1845. The section describing it reads as follows: "Beginning at the southeast corner of Section 24, Township 33, Range 25; thence west to the southwest corner of Section 24, Township 33, Range 29; thence south to the township line dividing Townships 29 and 30; thence east to the range line dividing Ranges 24 and 25; thence north to the beginning." This makes the county consist of Townships 30, 31, 32 and the south one-



third of 33, and of Ranges 25, 26, 27, 28 and the east tier of sections in Range 29, thus making it twenty miles north and south, and twenty-five miles east and west.

**MUNICIPAL TOWNSHIPS**—Immediately upon the organization of the county, it was subdivided into municipal townships, but no record pertaining to their formation has been preserved. In May, 1854, a new township, named North, was formed to comprise all that part of Center Township lying north of a line running from the southwest corner of Section 19, Township 32, Range 27, east, on the section lines to Sac River; and Prairie school house, near the residence of Benjamin Appleby, was the place designated for holding elections in the new township. In February, 1860, another new municipal township was formed in response to a petition signed by Wiley Irby and others to the number of 81. It was named South, and was bounded as follows: Beginning two and one-half miles west of the range line between Ranges 26 and 27, on the township line between Townships 30 and 31; thence running due south to the county line between Dade and Lawrence Counties; thence running due east with said county line to the range line between Ranges 25 to 26; thence north on the range line to the township line between Townships 30 and 31; thence west to the place of beginning. The place for holding elections in the new township was fixed at Finley's mill.

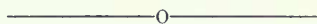
On the 11th of June, 1860, the county court, on petition of John A. Ferguson and fifty others, created a new township as follows: Beginning at the northwest corner of Dade County; thence east to the line between Ranges 27 and 28; thence south seven miles to the southeast corner of Section 25, Township 32, Range 28; thence west with the subdivisional lines to the Barton County line seven miles; thence north to the place of beginning; to be known by the name of Horse Creek. The place for holding elections in the township was fixed at the residence of William Cantrell.

In August, 1882, the municipal township of Washington was formed out of parts of Townships South, Smith



and Center; embracing Sections 3 to 10, inclusive, in Township 30, Range 26; Sections 31 to 34, inclusive, in Township 31, Range 26; Sections 34, 35 and 36, in Township 31, Range 27, and Sections 1, 2, 3, 10 11 and 12, in Township 30, Range 27.

On the 8th of May, 1883, the municipal township of Lockwood was formed, comprising Sections 5, 6, 7 and 8, in Township 30, Range 27; Sections 17 to 20, and 29 to 32, inclusive, in Township 31, Range 27; Sections 1, 2, 11 and 12, in Township 30, Range 28; and Sections 13, 14, 23, 25, 26, 35 and 36, in Township 31, Range 28. Afterward, on the 8th of May, 1888, Sections 5, 6, 7 and 8, in Township 31, Range 27, and Sections 1, 2, 11 and 12, in Township 31, Range 28, were added to Lockwood Municipal Township.



## GENERAL DESCRIPTION, TOPOGRAPHY, ETC.

The County of Dade lies on the western slope of the Ozark Mountain Range, in the southwestern part of Missouri, is the third county north of the Arkansas line and the second east from the Kansas line, and is in latitude 38 degrees north, and longitude 94 degrees west. It occupies portions of Townships 30, 31, 32 and 33 north, and Ranges 25, 26, 27, 28 and 29 west of the fifth principal meridian, and is bounded on the north by Cedar, on the east by Polk and Greene Counties, on the south by Lawrence, and on the west by Jasper and Barton Counties. Its area consists of 500 square miles, or 320,000 acres; being 25 miles in length, east and west, 20 miles in width, north and south.

PHYSICAL AND NATURAL FEATURES—The dividing ridge or summit of the Ozark Range, between the waters which flow northwardly to the Osage River, and thence to the Missouri, and the waters which flow southwardly to the Neosho River, and thence to the Arkansas, runs diagonally across the southwest part of the county. The average elevation of the county above sea level is about one thousand three hundred feet, and the surface



is about equally divided between timber and prairie lands. That part lying in the timber and near the water courses is rolling, and in many places very rough and hilly, while the western portion of the county, more especially, breaks down from the elevated Ozark ridges into the beautiful valleys and broad prairies of the Neosho and Osage basins.

**STREAMS**—Several cold, swift streams course through the country from south to north, which, with their numerous tributaries, furnish an unfailing supply of the best water for use, and water-power inexhaustible. Turnback heads in Lawrence County on the south, and flows into the center of the county, where it is joined by Sac River from the east, and together flow into the Osage. Limestone Creek rises in the southwestern portion of the county, and empties into Turnback near Greenfield, and furnishes power for mills. Other and smaller streams, Son's Creek, Horse Creek, Cedar Creek and Sinking Creek, traverse considerable portions of the county, and are fed by never-failing springs of pure cold water. Along Sac River, Turnback and Son's Creek, the surface of the county is bold and precipitious, with fertile valleys composed of the richest loam lying between the picturesque hills and bluffs. These hills are covered more or less densely with all kinds of oak, hickory, and other valuable timber, and furnish good grazing. Maze Creek, a branch of the Sac River, enters the county from the east, and flows in a northwesterly direction, across the northeastern portion. Muddy Creek, being the only one in the county south of the dividing ridge, enters the county from the south, and flows in a northwesterly direction across the southwestern portion thereof, into Barton County and into the Neosho River. The larger streams of the county, at all times, afford abundant supplies of stock water, and abound in a variety of choice fish. Many portions of the county are well supplied with springs of pure, clear water, and excellent well water may be obtained in almost any part of the county, at a depth of from twelve to twenty



feet, thus assuring an abundant supply of water for all purposes.

**PRAIRIES**—In the northwestern portion of the county, is Crisp's Prairie, some 12 by 3 miles in extent, named after its first settlers, the Crisps. It is a beautiful rolling section of country interspersed with groves, and is in a high state of cultivation. Rock Prairie, in the southeast corner of the county, is another fertile and beautiful region covered with fine farms, and all the evidence of fertility and wealth.

Pennsylvania Prairie, named after Judge William Penn, an early settler, is situated in the southern portion of the county, between Turnback and Limestone Creeks, and above their junction. It is one of the richest and oldest sections of the county, and is especially noted for its fruit growing. After leaving the hills along Turnback Creek and Sac River, going westward, one enters that vast prairie country, stretching from north to south across the entire width of the county, and extending westward to the base of the Rocky Mountains.

The streams that water this grand region flow but a few feet below the general level of the rolling prairie, and are narrowly fringed with trees, and from the eminences one can trace the line of waving trees until the eye loses the outline in the dim distance.

**SOIL**—The prevailing country rock is a sandstone and limestone formation with large areas of flint and chert cropping out in the most broken parts and along the streams. The overlying soil on the uplands in the eastern part of the county consists of a red clay and subsoil covered with a red, or what is termed a "mulatto," loam. For wheat, corn and tobacco raising, it is unsurpassed. The valleys along the streams are alluvial deposits of rich, black loam, from two to six feet in depth, overlying sub-deposits of gravel and limestone, and yield corn averaging from sixty to eighty bushels per acre, according to the season and thoroughness of cultivation. The prairie, or the western part of the county, is composed of a clay subsoil, overlaid with a rich dark soil varying from



one to four feet in depth, resembling the prairie soil of Illinois and Iowa, and grows all kinds of cereals in extra abundance.

**TIMBER**—The entire eastern portion of Dade County with the exception of the prairies and cleared lands, is covered, and in many places densely, with a light growth of timber. The timber on the uplands consists of the oak in its several varieties, hickory, and a few other hardwood varieties, while in the valleys and along the streams it consists of black and white walnut, ash, soft maple, sycamore, elm and a few other kinds, including also oak and hickory. All the timber of the county, though some of it attains a great thickness, has a short and stubby growth. in length it will not compare with that of Eastern States. Along the bluffs of Son's Creek several groves of cedar exist, but the trees are not sufficient size to be of use except for transplanting for ornamental purposes. Much of the timber consists of what is known as "second growth," all of which has grown since the settlement of the county began, and since the Indians ceased their annual burnings over the surface of the country. In some places this "second growth" timber is very fine—is not scrubby, but smooth, and grows rapidly, and is already valuable for fencing purposes. There is yet an abundant supply of wood for fuel, easily maintained at moderate cost. Young timber grows rapidly when planted on the prairie, and there are some fine groves in the western part of the county.

**CLIMATE**—The climate of Dade County is a happy medium between extremes of heat and cold. The winters are mild and short. Snow rarely falls before Christmas, and never exceeds but a few inches in depth, and seldom lies on the ground longer than three or four days at a time. Mercury seldom falls to zero, and is not much of the time below freezing point. This is a "sunny climate," even in winter, and, except when it is raining or storming, the outdoor laborer never has to lose a day's work on account of the weather; and the contour of the country being, as it is, somewhat rolling, and well supplied with



forests, it is never visited with severe storms or cyclones. There are no swamps or stagnant pools of water in the county; consequently it is clear from all malaria, except what is caused in all new countries, by the upturning of the virgin soil. Though the summers are long, the heat is never excessive, being tempered as it is, with the high elevation and the breezes from the west. It is doubtful whether a more healthy country than the Ozark Range can be found anywhere on the continent. Fevers of the typhoid type are rare, and lung and bronchial diseases are comparatively unknown. The water is pure and healthy, and entirely free from alkali or other deleterious substances.

**WILD ANIMALS AND WILD FOWL**—When the first settlers landed here they found the forests inhabited by buffaloes, bears, panthers, wolves, wildcats, catamounts, elk, deer and all the smaller animals common to this latitude. Wild fowls, such as geese, turkeys, ducks and smaller birds, were also natural claimants of the territory. The buffaloes soon fled to the westward and became extinct; the bears refused to flee, but have become extinct. The wolves, the animals of the cat kind, were very numerous. A war of extinction was begun on them by the early settlers, and it has been continued, so that not many of these animals now remain. The deer were so plentiful that they were found in herds or droves. They have been hunted and slain for food, but a few still remain—enough to amuse the hunters. The elk are extinct. The smaller animals, such as foxes, raccoons, rabbits and the like, abound in considerable numbers. Wild turkeys were once so abundant that the early settlers killed all they could consume. Wild geese are very scarce now, but the turkeys and ducks, even yet, abound to some extent. The small birds—the songsters—in great numbers, still make the groves ring with their music.



## Chapter 2

### FIRST LAND ENTRIES.

In order to give a more extended list of the early settlers, there has been compiled from the records a list of the names of those who entered lands in the several congressional townships in the county at or prior to certain dates; care being taken to give only the names of those who became actually settlers, and omitting reference to those already mentioned. The townships and lists are as follows:

TOWNSHIP 30, RANGE 25—The first entries were made in this township in 1844, by James Hembree, Moses Theobald, James Douglas, Lysander S. Dunn and Samuel Harris. Entries 1845 were made by William Dunn, David C. Eastin and M. E. Brown. From 1845 to 1849 entries were made by J. H. Hardin, Samuel Nickel and others.

TOWNSHIP 30, RANGE 26—The first entries in this township were made in 1840, by Thomas Box, C. J. Morris, Samuel Carr, Reuben Carter, E. F. Morris, C. Beckham, Jesse Scott, John Rice, William Mallory, William Snaden, William Williams, Sterling and John Salling, Absalom Renfro, David, A. D. and John Hudspeth, William Snaden, Rich T. Willis, Daniel W. Scott, Jas. M. Snaden, John Gamble, Jesse O. Scott, Jas. Ventioner, John Bowles, A. S. Yokum, and others heretofore mentioned. Others and succeeding early entries were made by Jacob Cox, Alex. Russell and Andrew Gilmore.

TOWNSHIP 30, RANGE 27—First entries in this township were made by Joshua and Alexander Ragsdale, Isaac Preston, Jonathan Parris, Britain Finley, William Merrick, Robert Allison, John B. Parris, Jacob Reed, Andrew Allison, David Moore and William H. King. Soon after entries were made by Jesse Dougherty and others.

TOWNSHIP 30, RANGE 28—The first entry was in 1852, by Robert Bird. Others were made in 1854 by David Crandall and Henry Bird.





BEN M. NEALE.







TOWNSHIP 30, RANGE 29—Only the eastern tier of sections was in Dade county. The first entries were made in 1856, by William Russell and John Thompson.

TOWNSHIP 31, RANGE 25—First entries were made in 1844, by E. B. Miller, Thomas Stockstell and Samuel L. and L. L. Carlock. Subsequent early entries were made by James Leeper, Reuben Carter, Calvin Wheeler, John D. Ragsdale, Daniel M. McGee, Henry H. Pemberton and John M. Tarrant.

TOWNSHIP 31, RANGE 26—Entries in this township date from 1840, made by Joseph R. Davidson, Elijah McMillen, John M. Rankin, Emerson C. Scott, C. L. Bidstrup, Isaac Stockton, James West, Charles Hoover, John and Joseph Salling, and others heretofore named. Soon thereafter entries were made by J. N. Weir, Isam A. Young, Ramson Cates, A. Cowan, John Tarbot, W. R. Rankin and John M. Dicus. Many other entries were made during the forties.

TOWNSHIP 31, RANGE 27—First entries were made in 1840, by Thomas A. Dale, John C. Wetzell, William Fleisher, William Arbagast, Joshua Carman, John Finley, William McMillan, and others mentioned as early settlers.

TOWNSHIP 31, RANGE 28—The first entry in this township was made in 1853, by Joseph Lawrence, and the second in 1854, by Thomas Smith.

TOWNSHIP 31, RANGE 29—The first entry is 1854, by Stephen L. Butterfield.

TOWNSHIP 32, RANGE 25—First entries in 1839 were made by Pierce Asbell, William P. and Thomas Hudson, James G. Berry, John C. Kirby, Jesse M. Finley, Stephen Grey, Tully C. Kirby, Isiah Kirby, Joel Dobbs, James H. Gaunt, H. Rook, D. B. Baker, William and J. P. Edge.

TOWNSHIP 32, RANGE 26—First entries were made in 1840, by James Hobbs, L. T. Dunnaway, Eber E. White, William M. Roark, S. E. Seybert, John F. Johnson, Thomas Fleming and William Johnson.



TOWNSHIP 32, RANGE 27—First entries in 1840, by John Asbell, John W. Thompson, Martin L. Hembree, James Cole and Washington Farmer.

TOWNSHIP 32, RANGE 28—First entries in 1853, by William Farmer, John Acock, Benjamin Hanley, William H. Amos, and Thomas Rhodes.

TOWNSHIP 32, RANGE 29—First entry made in 1853, by D. Dewey; next in 1854, by William and Jacob Sears; the next in 1855, by Isaac Darneel and Washington Farmer.

TOWNSHIP 33, RANGE 25—First entries were made in 1845, by John Lindley, Edwin Pyle, Samuel D. Clark, Galehu Moore and L. T. Dunaway.

TOWNSHIP 33, RANGE 26—Ezekiel M. Campbell, and others already mentioned in 1840.

TOWNSHIP 33, RANGE 27—The first entry was made in 1840, by Isaiah Lynch. Subsequent entries were made in 1850, by John Underwood and Aaron Russell.

TOWNSHIP 33, RANGE 28—First entry made in 1842, by James W. Bass. Later early entries were by Asa D. Lacy and Robert Poindexter.

—o—

## **EARLY SETTLEMENT OF WASHINGTON, SMITH AND LOCKWOOD TOWNSHIPS.**

by

**Howard Ragsdale.**

Probably the first settler in either Smith, Washington or Lockwood Townships, was made by a man by the name of Box, who settled on Turnback Creek prior to 1834. William Landers, whose father settled at the bluff spring just this side of the old Hoyle Mill on Turnback, in 1843, was then twelve years of age, and in his recollections of pioneer days, states that at that time there were but three white families in Dade County. Besides his father's family, and that of Guy Clopton, who



had settled on Sac River at what is now known as "Bill's Ghost House," the Glenn family, near Cory, and the Box family, some five miles further up Turnback from where the Landers family settled, in the spring of 1837, the McMillen family settled on Limestone Creek about a mile and a half below what is now South Greenfield; and at this same time the Penn family settled on what is now Pennsylvania Prairie. In October, 1837, Joshua Ragsdale came to where Penn had settled, and finding that Penn had taken up a great amount of land, decided to move further north, and with Mr. Penn as a guide, discovered what is now called Buffalo Springs, about one and one-half miles west of South Greenfield, and there he settled. About this same time App Renfro, father of Joe Renfro and Lewis Renfro, settled on Honey Creek near Pennsboro. The Sallings family had come in some earlier, the exact day the writer is unable to ascertain, but it was prior to 1837, and the exact location of their homestead is not known, except it was on Limestone. The above families constituted the settlers until about 1841, when the Daughtery family moved in to the settlement. Of this family there were three families, John Daughtery, who settled on what is now the Sam Daughtery farm, about four miles south and west of Greenfield; Jesse Daughtery, who settled about a mile and a half west of South Greenfield; and Frederick Daughtery, who settled near Limestone Creek, near what is called the Limestone School House. About this time, possibly a little later, the McLemore family came. Of this family there were four, John McLemore, who settled on Limestone; Arch McLemore and Wesley McLemore settled on Sac River, north of Greenfield, and Jack McLemore, who settled near Walnut Grove in Greene County. Lewis Spain about this time settled also on Limestone, just above the John McLemore place, and the Preston family also settled in the early forties on the head waters of the west prong of Limestone Creek, in what is now Smith Township and in what is known to this day as the Preston settlement. Of this family there were three of the men that were heads of



families, to-wit: Harrison Preston, Henry Preston and Isaac Preston. In this same period the Moore family, the Snadon family and the Speer family settled on Pennsylvania Prairie. The Cates family also settled near the old Dadeville Spring about the same period. The Bowles family settled upon the head waters of the east prong of Limestone Creek.

According to William Landers, when his father first settled, the country had never been surveyed. He states that he as a boy assisted in making this survey, and that until the country was surveyed, there was no land office and no entries of land could be made, which retarded emigration. When the McMillens and Ragsdales, Penns and Renfros settled, emigration for some time was very slow on that account; but as soon as the land office was established at Springfield, emigration came rapidly, which accounts for such a rush in the early forties. There are some families who were early settlers, who have lost their identity. The Bogart family is but a memory, but they were among the early settlers in those townships. The McNeese family, another pioneer family, has also lost its identity. They also settled in the Limestone country in an early day, but of this family there was but one boy, and after the Civil war, he never returned. Monroe Morris was a pioneer of Smith Township and father of Bud Morris of Lockwood, and of Elvis Morris, Jesse Morris and Bailey Morris. Among those who also joined in the rush to secure homes in the Limestone Country in the early forties was the Davidson family. The elder Davidson was a minister and one of the very first in the county and in the William Lander's recollections, he states that Davidson was the first preacher he remembered, except an Indian convert, who preached some among his people and whites when they settled on Turnback in 1834. Of this family there were four boys, George Davidson, Wesley Davidson, William Davidson and James Davidson. William Davidson now owns the old homestead on Limestone. Practically all the settlers mentioned before settled in Washington and South Townships and a few in Smith



Township. The Matlock family were among the early settlers of Smith Township, settling some two miles southwest of Kingspoint. The Simpson family, relatives of the Matlocks, settled on Horse Creek, some ten miles northwest of Lockwood, and William Wagner also settled in this same point of timber at the same time. This was in the early forties.

The Simpson family were noted for being great hunters. At that time western Dade County was infested with a multitude of wolves. They were a menace to the settlers' stock and became so bold that steps had to be taken to combat them. The Simpson boys began the work of extermination. They secured a quantity of poison, and would kill a deer, and after thoroughly poisoning it, would drag it over the prairie, and hundreds of wolves were killed in this way. William Wagner has lived up until only a few years since, the Matlocks have all passed away. Of this family Uncle Luke Matlock was the quaintest character, he wore homespun jeans clothes to the day of his death, which has only been some ten years ago. This family was composed of Uncle Luke and some two or three sisters, none of whom ever married. It is said they clung to homespun clothes and old methods, to even cooking on the fireplace even to this generation. In this same period of the early 40's the Scott family also settled near Pennsboro, and of this family Uncle Bud Scott, a noted pioneer, who just recently died, was a member. The first settler in Lockwood Township was Jack Finley, whose homestead can be seen to this day on the Greenfield and Lockwood public road. Lockwood Township was slow in being settled up, and old-timers being slow to settle on the prairie. Alex Ragsdale and William Cunningham and Jesse Cartwright also settled in this township about the same time. Just prior to the Civil War Judge Wells, formerly a member of the Dade County court, came with a man by the name of Welty, the two coming from Iowa with a large band of sheep, and they took land in what is now Lockwood Township, and about this same time a man by the name of Churchill, settled just west of Kings-



point. He was from the same neighborhood of Wells and Welty. Churchill built what was in that day a fine house on his prairie farm, but Wells and Welty were single men and boarded with Alex Ragsdale. In the election of 1860 over the protest and warning of Alex Ragsdale, these men at Kingspoint voted for Lincoln for president. Ragsdale had lived there since 1837 and knew the danger but despite his protest they voted the night of the election. Ragsdale had secured information to the effect that they would probably be mobbed that night and came home and told them to get away. They loaded up their effects, drove up to Churchill's, assisted him to get a few of his effects together, and by midnight they were headed for the Missouri River. The mob came to Ragsdale's in search of Wells and Welty, and another bunch went to Churchill's, but they had just gotten away under cover of darkness. Welty and Churchill never returned. For years the Churchill homestead stood tenantless on the prairie, finally decayed and went to waste. Ragsdale sold the sheep for Wells and Welty and remitted them the money. After the war Wells came back and settled near south Greenfield, was afterwards elected County Judge of Dade County, and died at his home in Dade County a few years ago a respected citizen, but he never forgot his first vote in Dade County and his hasty flight to save his life from the Missouri pro-slavery men. Jacob Cox was another very early settler of Limestone. He was the father of Sam W. Cox of South Greenfield.

For most part the pioneers depended upon home industry to produce everything in the way of tools that was used. John McLemore was the country blacksmith and made about everything in the way of tools. Joshua Ragsdale was the county tanner, tanning the hides for leather that was used for use in those days. He was also a cooper by trade, and supplied the country side with barrels, tubs, pails, etc. The Speer family were millers and had a mill on the headwaters of Limestone, and supplied flour and meal (mostly meal) to the pioneers. At this place was also a cotton-gin, where the early settlers had



their cotton prepared for use. Aunt Patsy Morris, wife of Arch Morris, one of the early settlers on Limestone, was considered a good doctor and attended to a great deal of sickness of the neighborhood. She was the mother of Dr. Morris, remembered by many of us today as a physician at Greenfield. Among some of her treatments were witch methods which were greatly believed in at that day and time. The Finley family was another very prominent pioneer family, and owing to its numerous members now residents of Dade County reference can be had elsewhere to their history. Suffice to say in this sketch that Jack Finley, as before stated, settled on Son's Creek in Lockwood Township. Another one of the older men settled some three miles southwest of Greenfield, and another, James F. Finley, settled northeast of Greenfield, Thomas Finley at Pilgrim, and Milton, who was a bachelor, settled just east of Greenfield, and one of the girls married Judge Wetzel, father of J. L. Wetzel. The aforesaid people compose the first settlers of southwestern Dade County. For the most part they came from the south, principally from Tennessee, and were industrious, honest and in most part far-seeing, and intensely religious. To many of the later day people it is a mystery why the first settlers chose what is now the most undesirable lands to make their homes, usually at a spring, with glade and rough land about; but it must be remembered that there were two things the pioneer was compelled to have and that was wood and water. The present day of drilling and blasting was unknown. The only method of fencing was by use of rails, there was practically no timber except along the water courses, and strange as this may seem it was impossible to farm on the prairie on account of a certain kind of fly now about extinct (small green fly). It was impossible to use work animals except very early in the morning and late at night, on account of the pests, and aside from all this, there was no market for anything, money was very scarce and what there was, the pioneer market except a little local market to the new settlers, who put into land as fast as he could get it together. The first



had to purchase provisions for the first year, was when the gold fields were opened in California, when there was a great demand for oxen and supplies for the great wagon trains bound overland for the gold fields. Fort Scott, Kansas, then a United States fort, also required provisions, and here the pioneers found a market for their bacon and dried fruits. This trade with Fort Scott was the first real stable market the first settlers had for their products, and in this connection might be related the most tragic events of the early days. McBride and Etter, two prominent early day settlers, had taken a load each of produce to Fort Scott to sell, and after disposing of their produce started home, near Greenfield. They reached what is called "Ruphs" Point on Muddy Creek just over in Barton County, and there camped for the night. "Ruphs" Point is a point of timber where it juts out into the prairies of Barton County. That night both were murdered, including a small son of Etter's, who accompanied them. Their bodies were never recovered, their money was found in an old "polk root" stem, where they had evidently hidden it, themselves, before retiring. Their horses were found grazing on the prairie, the wagons were found hidden in a deep pool in Muddy Creek, entirely submerged, the end of the wagon tongues being tied to grape vines, but no trace of their bodies was ever found. Jesse McBride, William McBride and Robert McBride, well known in Greenfield, being merchants there in bygone years, were sons of this McBride. Mrs. Alexander Lack of Lockwood and Mrs. Dave Burns of Marion Township, were daughters of Etter.

---

—o—

### THE BOONE FAMILY.

by  
Howard Ragsdale.

Nathan Boone first settled in Missouri at the village of St. Charles on the Missouri River in the year 1799, and it is said that he built the first stone house ever built in Missouri. Nathan Boone was the youngest son of Daniel



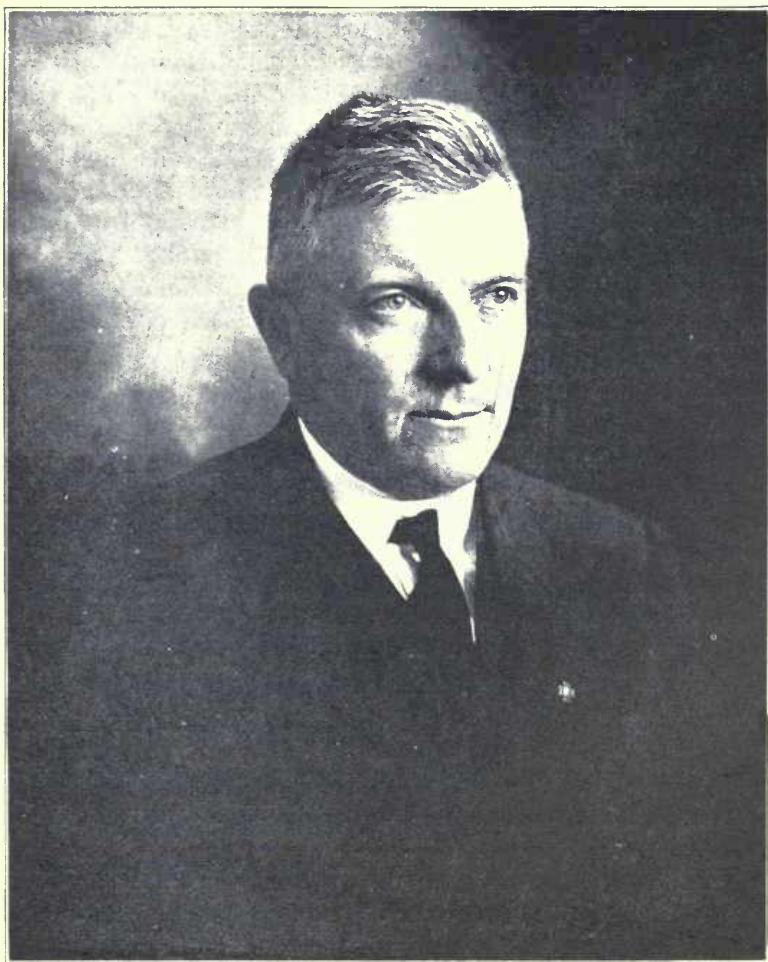






LEWIS RENFRO.





HOWARD RAGSDALE.







Boone, the famous frontiersman of Kentucky. Shortly thereafter, his famous father came to live with his son, Nathan, and there he lived until his death, which occurred in the year 1820. (The writer of this article is indebted for the facts herein set forth to "Aunt Mary" Hosman, who died something like a year ago at the age of 92 years). Aunt Mary was the youngest child of Nathan Boone, and shortly before her death she wrote her own personal recollections of the Boone family, and requested me to put it in shape for her and write it on a typewriter. She stated that she desired to sign this statement with her own name and leave it for her children, so that they might know the true facts concerning her family. As a compensation she gave the writer of this article a copy for himself.

Daniel Boone, when he came to Missouri, came to stay. He felt that he had been badly treated by the Kentuckians. His lands had been taken from him for the reason that some way Daniel Boone could never get it into his head that he had to get a title from the Government. The old frontiersman could not understand this and failed to get his government patents, and lost his lands, and to the day of his death he never returned to Kentucky. According to Aunt Mary, if her father, Nathan Boone, had been living at the time Kentucky came and removed his remains and built that splendid memorial of marble at his tomb, their journey would have been fruitless, for she says Kentucky should never have had the privilege of taking his body back. A few years back when that State had its great homecoming many inducements were offered to Aunt Mary as the only living grand-child of Daniel Boone, to go back as a guest of the State. She refused, doubtless remembering the injustice, as she termed it, of having driven her grandfather almost penniless from its boundaries, when he had given the best part of his life and had done more than any other one man had ever done for that famous State. Aunt Mary Hosman during the last years of her father's life spent a great deal of time with him, and to her he told many things that have never been written, and will never be written about Daniel Boone. It is so un-



fortunate that some competent writer did not spend some time with Aunt Mary and write her history. It would have been a valuable addition not only to the local history of Missouri, but would have thrown much light on events of historic interest.

Daniel Boone was not content while living with his son in St. Charles. The settlement and village was not of his nature, and one day, Aunt Mary says, her father told her that Daniel without a word of parting, took his old rifle and a young negro slave of his son, Nathan's, and disappeared. No one knew where he had gone, days passed and no tidings came. He was at that time over eighty years of age. The neighbors and friends of the family became very much excited and urged Nathan Boone to get up a searching party to try and hunt him up, but Nathan told them it was no use, they could never find him, and that as far as he was concerned he had no fears, because his father was so thoroughly posted in woodcraft, that it would be absolutely impossible to lose himself so long as he stayed in the woods, and that he knew his father would never leave the timber belt. Days passed into weeks, and weeks into months and late in the autumn, as suddenly as he had disappeared, back came Daniel with the negro slave. He told them of his wanderings and claimed that he had been up the Missouri River and thence across the State and to the mouth of the Kaw River, and that he had come back by the way of the wooded water-sheds of the Osage, and he seemed to be as happy and spry as a boy. He told of his discovery of some salt springs on his travels and fully described the whole trip. This was the last hunting trip of Daniel Boone, for he passed away shortly, and was taken by Nathan Boone and friends and buried in the Bryan cemetery in Callaway County, this State.

Nathan Boone was prominent in the early history of the State of Missouri. He was a member of the first Constitutional Convention ever held in Missouri, in 1820. Nathan Boone was also the surveyor who surveyed out the famous Boone Lick Road, the first State Highway in the State of Missouri. It ran from St. Charles, Missouri, to



Old Franklin, Missouri, and was the fore-runner of the Santa Fe Trail and the old Oregon Trail. Nathan Boone surveyed this out in the year 1814, some years before Missouri was admitted to the Union. The State Legislature, in 1913, appropriated three thousand dollars to place "markers" along this now historic trail, and yet, the man who surveyed and laid it out, and gave it to Missouri, lies in an unmarked grave in an old field on the border of Greene and Dade Counties. Not even a rough stone marks the grave, and the careless farmer plows by and the plow-share turns the soil over the grave of this historic man.

Nathan Boone when he came to this country did not come without first having looked the country over. Years before, while in the employ of the Government as a Government surveyor, he had surveyed over this country and had fallen in love with the Ozark Hills, and as he grew old, and had retired from active life, in the year 1837 he brought his family and slaves and settled just two miles north of Ash Grove. Here he engaged in farming, and became very wealthy. At the time of his death he owned some twelve hundred acres of land and many slaves, and other personal property. Aunt Mary says, when she was young and when her father was in the Government service, he was, in addition to being a surveyor, a Captain of a Company of Dragoons and that his trips often took him among the Indians. He also surveyed and made a plat of the Canadian River for the Federal Government. His last years were spent in the quiet of his home. He lived a life of retirement and in 1856 died and was buried on the old homestead. Then followed the Civil War. The Boone family went with the South. Franklin T. Frazier, a son-in-law of Nathaniel Boone, was a State Senator from this district. He voted for secession from the Union and later went with that part of the legislature that went to Neosho, Missouri, to set up another State Capital and pass and act of secession and failed. After the war and the Boone family returned, nothing was left, their slaves had been set free, all personal property gone, and just the land was left. The Boone family had been reared in ease and luxury and knew nothing of work before the



war; their slaves tilled the soil and the income was a matter of course. The result was, the Boone family had hard luck financially and with the exception of Aunt Mary Hosman and Mrs. Franklin T. Frazier lost the fortune that their father had left them. They left again for the South so that today none of the family of Boone remain, who bear the name of Boone. It is true the Hosman family and the Frazier family remain, but the name of Boone has passed away, and Nathan Boone, that great character of early Missouri, who was one of the most prominent men in the making of this state, sleeps in an unmarked and almost unknown grave among the hills of the Ozarks.

---

O

---

### JOHN CRISP.

In the year 1818, Redden Crisp and his son, John, came to Cedar County. From there they went out east of Dadeville to what is now known as Crisp Prairie, and settled. About the year 1820 John Crisp married Malinda English. John Crisp and his wife went to what is now known as the old home place, about one-half mile north-east of the Crisp store. There they raked up the leaves, spread out their blankets and spent the first night. Next day, both helping, they started to build a little log house which served as their home for the next few years. During the year 1849, he went to California to dig gold. Mrs. Crisp with her children was left at home in charge of the farm and a few slaves. One day while he was away, she saw a savage approaching the house. She went in and closed the door. It was fastened with a wooden pin. There was a way of reaching in from the outside and opening the door. This the savage tried to do, but Mrs. Crisp kept striking at his hand with a wooden poker until she broke the Indian's arm. In order to gain revenge, he shot off his gun with one hand into the grass to set fire to the cabin. Only the path around the house saved it until the slaves in the field got there and put the fire out.

John Crisp was very successful in the gold fields. He returned by the way of the Isthmus of Panama and New



Orleans. His gold he brought back in a leather trunk. There were many thieves on the boat, and all the rest he had for twenty-four days and nights, was sitting astride his leather trunk. He had been gone three or four years. Of course he had gone to California along with one of the numerous wagon trains of that day. While in New Orleans he bought more slaves to cultivate his farms.

Mrs. Crisp died soon after his return. They had nine children. Only one of these, Aunt Lettie Baldwin, is left. About the year 1855 he married Millie O'Connor. Ten children were born to them. Five of whom are still living. John Crisp had 1,600 acres of land all in one body. He had entered all of this except the 160-acre homestead. Mrs. Crisp died in 1874. Mr. Crisp, 1876. His sale lasted for three days.

—o—

### **FORTY MILES ON AN OX.**

#### **Experience of John Crisp, Dade County's First Settler.**

The following scrap of history taken from the Springfield Leader and dated at Cane Hill, Mo., may be of interest:

In last week's issue of the Leader I noticed, under the head of "Scraps of History of Southwest Missouri," that John Crisp was the first settler of Dade County and that he had to go forty miles to the nearest justice to get married. I was well acquainted with "Uncle John." His fine farm is just two and one-half miles west of this town. He settled it in 1820. It is one of the finest tracts of land in Southwest Missouri. His wife, a Miss English, lived at that time one mile southwest of this place. He mounted his intended wife on a large ox and took his rifle on his shoulder and walked by the side of the ox to Justice Fulbright's at Springfield, where the justice made them man and wife. After getting married he bought his outfit for housekeeping, consisting of two tin cups, two tin plates and two knives and forks, in Springfield, and his wife carried it home on her ox. The old gentleman has been dead eighteen years. He was an uncle of Hon. John T. Crisp, of Jackson County, Missouri.



## Chapter 3

### REMINISCENCES OF J. W. CARMACK.

Dadeville, Mo., January 20, 1917.

I have been solicited to give a statement of myself, also of some facts to my knowledge of Dade County, Missouri. And in response to the solicitation I submit the following statement for publication in the Dade County History:

May 26, 1838, I was born in Overton County, Tennessee, near Livingston, where my father, John Carmack, resided until April 1st, A. D. 1853, when he embarked for the west with his family of wife and seven children, three boys and four girls, equipped with two yoke of oxen and wagon, one horse and carriage, two cows and two dogs. My mother, grown sister and little brother, three years old, rode in the carriage, the three little sisters rode in the wagon. My father and larger brother walked and drove the cows, the dogs followed. I was mounted upon the rear wheel ox upon a new saddle, with line in hand tied around the horns of the lead ox. This position I held from Tennessee to Dadeville, Missouri, landing June 14, 1853. I was then 16 years old, had been conductor of this train the entire march (conductors are very important). Here we met Col. Thos. Dale, Dr. Samuel Bender, and Reverend N. Fisk, who were Tennesseans. They prevailed upon my father to locate here. We drove two miles west of Dadeville and camped at W. A. McMaster's. Next day my father went to look for a location. My brother, 14 years old, took care of our teams. I hired to James G. Berry to work in harvest. He paid me 35c per day. In a few days my father had bought of David Pyle his homestead claim. Then entered the land in Sections 5 and 8-32-25. Mr. Pyle vacated and we moved in at once, where he remained until his death, December 24, 1856. In this neighborhood, Dr. J. H. Mulky, Peter Gearheart, Burket Jones, J. M. Gaunt, James G. Berry, W. G. Dodson, Alfred Divine and Bird Hembree, had located.



They all had children and no school to send them. The above named parties resolved to have a school. Burket Jones gave a school house site upon his land near a spring. All parties went to work cutting and hauling logs for the building. My father made the boards to cover it with, while others put up the building. Levi Jones and I made rails for 25c per hundred to get money to get nails to put the roof on with and to pay for muslin to make the window lights. The windows were made by cutting a log out of the sides of the house, then stretching cloth over the openings, writing desks were made by boring auger holes in the logs of the building, driving wooden pins in the holes and laying boards on the pins; the seats were made of split poles with wooden legs. The gables of the house were weather boarded up with clab-boards. Door shutter made from side boards of old wagon box and fastened with chain and padlock; no floors in the building, no stove. Being anxious for school the building was proclaimed ready and christened as West Center School House, this being the sixth week in construction from the stump to completion. At this juncture, Mrs. Burket Jones prepared a sumptuous dinner and spread to all participating in the building work. When summoned all parties and their families appeared on the scene of action. The men folks bringing their guns for a deer drive after dinner. After dinner the men with guns and Uncle Burket Jones with dogs marched to a clump of bushes a half-mile from his house. The gun men took stands near by, uncle Burket went to the opposite side of the thicket with the dogs and ran the deer out (about twenty in number). John H. Dill, John M. Gaunt and my brother, Hardin, each shot a deer. Uncle Burket came to the house, hitched his horse to a bobsled and went for the deer, brought them in, unloaded them at his door yard, where they were dressed and divided and the hides sent to the tan yard. Carter S. Pyle was at the feast, here he proposed to teach a three months' subscription school and would take in any kind of stock or produce. This proposition was accepted, and on the following Monday morn-



ing he opened school with 26 scholars (warm weather), no floor in the building, no stove, and in a few weeks had more pupils. His school was a success. When the term was ended and subscriptions paid up, he was the best prepared man for the winter in the neighborhood. He had corn, potatoes, onions, turnips, cabbage, beets, tomatoes, hay, oats, pumpkins, chickens, sheep, hogs, pigs and calves (choice calves worth \$2.50 each).

School district then organized under the law. Levy made to run three months school next year, also for incidental expenses, flooring the house and buying a stove. Mr. Pyle then proposed to teach the next school and wait for his pay until the taxes levied was collected. This proposition was accepted and the school taught. At tax-paying time the taxes were promptly paid by all except J. G. Berry, who was opposed to the organization and levy. He was sued for his school tax, the board obtained judgment and execution against him, then sold a horse under execution for \$3 to pay said tax; then the name of the house was changed from West Center to that of Point Victory. Later a move was made and carried to change the site one-half mile and to build a new school house. In this wrangle two of the board had a fist fight, but proceeded to move the site and build a new school house. Then christened the building as War Eagle. Some years later the name was changed to Jones, which name it now bears, still situated on the Jones land. This district has turned out some very efficient teachers.

---

—0—

---

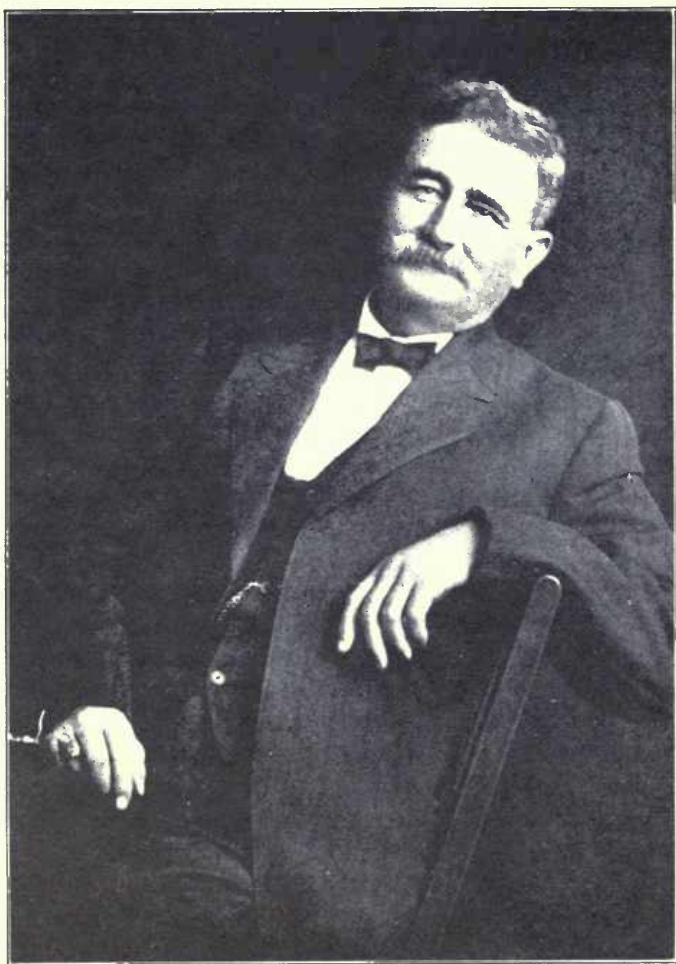
### **FIRST SETTLERS.**

In the first settling of this neighborhood the settlers had to labor under many disadvantages, go through various hardships. We had good land, but covered with wild grass about knee high. When broken out would produce all kinds of grain and vegetables we needed to live on, no money to pay for labor (John Tyler was president of the U. S.) I made 10 feet rails at 25c per hundred to fence a good sized farm, took most of my pay in bacon at 3c per pound for my father's family. My father was unable









SHERIDAN B. PYLE.



to work for some time before his death. After his death I had to look after my mother and family. During my father's life time, we had fenced and broke out 20 acres of land. He had a few sheep, hogs and cows and two yoke of oxen at his death. In the spring following his death, I broke ground with oxen for a crop, Eber E. White let me have a horse to make my crop. My brother, Hardin 17 years old, took our teams and wagon and freighted goods for the merchants at Dadeville and Greenfield from Boonville and Syracuse, Missouri. We raised cotton from which my mother and sisters manufactured our wearing apparel. Mr. Wright Graft had a tan yard that furnished leather for shoes for the neighborhood. The demand for shoes was very urgent. Mr. Sammy Mack, the shoemaker, would take the hides from the tanner before they were blacked and just as they were rubbed out of the tan, oose and dried, would make the shoes. When finished they were about the color of a bull frog. Then the polish was put on by dissolving copperas in water. Pour this upon the bottom of an iron wash kettle then rub with a cloth to polish. This shoemaker also manufactured horn combs for all the neighbors. At that time I was not acquainted generally over the county, but as far as I was concerned the conditions seemed to be about as that of our neighborhood. The west half of Dade County was sparsely settled prior to the war of 1861. Of my father's family of nine that landed in Dade County, Missouri, June 14, 1853, only three are living. My eldest sister, Mrs. Dr. Hamilton, who is 85 years old, living in St. Louis, Missouri. Myself, now near 79 years old, J. G. Carmack, 67 years old now at San Francisco, California. My mother lived to the age of 93 years. She was the last Revolutionary daughter of Dade county, daughter of Paul Chapin of New Jersey, who was a drummer boy in Washington's Army and was a commanding Major in the war of 1812.

My educational experience before leaving the State of Tennessee: I had attended school nine months, could spell, read and write. After establishing our school at Point Victory in Morgan Township, I attended two, three



months terms, where I mastered the old Blue Back Speller, the Fourth Reader, Smith's Grammar and Smiley's Arithmetic. Later on I hired to John M. Gaunt to work for three months at \$10 per month. With this \$30 I went to Professor Rhea who was teaching in Springfield in a little brick school house on St. Louis street near what was called the Dead Sea (a place they made whiskey). This was called a High School. He took me in for three months giving me board and tuition for my \$30. He advanced my studies in addition to reviewing, gave me history, algebra and geography. In studying this geography and with his explanation, found that this earth was not flat as supposed. When the term closed, he gave me a very complimentary grade card, which served me well later on. I got a job of work and got me some more clothes. Alexander Rutledge was then County School Commissioner, I approached him for examination for teacher's certificate to teach in Dade county. He took my examination, granted the certificate, then proffered to help me get a school. In a very short time he wrote me telling me he had a school for me in his neighborhood at a school house near the old Bates Mill on Limestone Creek near Smith Pelt's farm. I went, took and taught the school with success. By this time the Civil War was at hand, so I taught no more until after the close of the war, then taught in the Public Schools in this county for six years. Since that time, I have worked at various avocations, farming merchandising, milling and livery. My home had been in Morgan township since 1853. Cast every vote I have given in Morgan township except one I gave in the field while a soldier in the late war. What I could say of Dade county politics would not be of much interest as all are aware that dishonest politicians, the boodlers and inefficient officers have lowered our financial standing.

J. W. CARMACK.



## ATTACH TO MY STATEMENT MADE OF MY FIRST SETTLING IN DADE COUNTY.

by

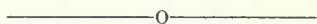
**J. W. Carmack, March 18, 1917**

In the year 1853 my first acquaintance in Dade county the following named persons were most prominent characters: Nelson McDowell, Col. Shields, John T. Coffee, Arch M. Long, Peter Hoyl, Thos. J. Bishop, Andy Hudspeth, John and Bob McGuire, Joseph Lawrence, R. S. Jacobs, Jack Stumbeaugh, John Wetzel, Sam Appleby, J. T. Hembree, S. E. Shaw, Silas Seybert, Judge Travis, Rev. Murphy, E. E. White, Thos. Dale, Chas. Montgomery, Sr., J. M. Clabough, Silas Hobbs, John T. Crisp, Dr. H. Mulkey, Rev. N. Fisk, Dr. S. Bender, J. M. Tarrant, Pierce Aspbell, H. P. McPeak, J. Lindley, M. Craft, L. L. Carlock, H. Edge, J. D. and W. F. Ragsdale, Isiah, J. C. and T. C. Kirby, Daniel McGee, B. Logan, Rev. J. D. Montgomery, Rev. Garrett, L. H. Hembree, Mart Rector, F. M. Compton, Henry, Doc. and J. C. Pemberton, Rufus and W. A. McMasters, J. G. Berry, W. G. Dodson, J. B. Clark, Alex. Patterson, Jesse Potter, Bennett Pyland, B. Maxwell, Rev. Chas. Cox, Peter Gearheart, J. M. Finley, W. N. King, Burkett Jones, Reuben Cantrell, W. B. Landers, Wash Cotner, Alex. Douglas, Dr. S. Bowles, W. K. Latham, M. Allison, J. P. Griggs, Dan Bailey, J. M. Stummons, Sol. Wilson, Jas. Wheeler, James Hoover, W. Y. West, John Stockton, J. McClam, Jordan Grant, L. T. Dunaway, Thos. Stockhill, Col. J. M. Smith, W. and R. Cheek, F. Delosier, Rad Scott, Capt. Pedro, J. H. Stanley, Ed. Hayward, J. C. Woody, J. W. Frieze, A. and W. W. Divine, E. S. Rook, A. Morgan and Samuel M. Wheeler.

The only one living of the entire list is the last name mentioned and he is nearing the century mark in years. Many of my acquaintances at that time who were then young men are still living in Dade county at this date, 1917. One young man at that time of my acquaintance, I will mention viz: Thomas McConnell, a neighbor of mine



who died just after the close of the Civil War, June 14, 1864, when Kinch West's guerrillas burned Melville. When leaving the town, they passed by his house (he in bed sick). They carried him out into the yard with his wife and two children, then set fire to his house burning it to the ground with contents. The neighbors joined in and built him a little house upon the premises where he remained until his death. His family consisted of wife and two little boys. T. A. McConnell, late sheriff of Dade county and J. B. McConnell now occupying the home. His widow, N. C. McConnell, later on remarried to Eldridge Miller. To this union were born C. I. and Clarence Miller. Mr. Miller died and she was again left a widow and as such died after having lived a long and useful life, and was highly respected by all who knew her.



## **GREENFIELD AND ITS PEOPLE IN 1867.**

by

**Seymour Hoyt.**

After a dreary ride over the rocks which lay between this town and Bolivar I landed in Greenfield, April 8, 1867. The "Greenfield House," located on the southwest corner of Main and Garrett Streets, where the neat little cottage occupied by Postmaster Bowles, stands, was the only hotel in the town, and my first stopping place in Dade county. The building was a two-story frame, two rooms long facing Main Street. The upper story was reached by an outside stairway leading up from the porch which extended along the front of the building. The hotel was conducted by John W. Murphy and wife. Across Main Street was the two-story frame residence of the Rev. W. R. Fulton, pastor of the Presbyterian church. D. W. Edwards now owns the residence and has added to and changed its appearance materially. On the next block south and near the Public Square was, and is, the house owned by D. C. Easton, and now the residence of his daughters, Misses Ollie and Frank. Across the street was the residence of



R. S. Jacobs; the broad porch added by its present owner, J. E. Shaw, makes a decided change in its front. On the corner south, fronting the Square was Mr. Jacob's one story frame, where he had his general merchandise store, with John Bell, clerk. The building was about twenty by forty feet with a ware-room on the west about fifteen feet wide. West and near the center of the block was a one-room frame building unoccupied. On the corner where the Dade county bank stands, was the one-story frame where John E. Garrett had a general store. On the lot occupied by Eastin's "Daylight Store" was a low two-story frame, two-rooms long, fronting the Square, with a one-story frame at the northwest corner. Nelson McDowell and Robert McBride, owners. In the lower south room Robert McBride and John W. McDowell had their stock of goods. Mr. McBride lived in the north lower room, and also had two rooms above with the one story frame for a kitchen. In the third room of the second story Judge McDowell had his Real Estate Office. South of this building was a one-story frame, some thirty feet deep. It had not been occupied for some years, and the front had nearly disappeared, what was left had a distinct leaning to the south. Newton H. McClure bought the building straightened the frame and made it into a neat store from which he dispensed a stock of general merchandise. The C. E. Tarr brick now stands in its place. South and on the corner fronting the square was a two-story brick, the south two-thirds owned by Wm. K. Lathim and stocked as a general store. On one side in front was the post office, John J. Lathim, post master. Its furniture consisted of perhaps a dozen boxes for letters, as many, only larger for papers, a cancelling stamp, pens and a bottle of ink. When the tri-weekly mail came in from Bolivar, we were all scooted into the street, while the mail was being distributed. I think it was in the latter part of the year, that the west end of that part of the building from the roof to the second floor dropped out and was not repaired until bought by Jesse W. McBride and rearranged for a drug store on the first floor and a residence



above. The north one-third was owned by Dr. Samuel B. Bowles and on the ground floor, he dispensed drugs. The entire second floor was vacant. On the south side of the square on the corner where Mr. Snead had his drug store was a little one-story frame, some fifteen by twenty feet, where Dr. Samuel Bender had his office. On the lot where Harrison Bros. now sell furniture, there stood a one-story frame about fifteen by twenty-five occupied by J. S. and Wm. H. McBride, twin brothers, as a general store. Jesse W., a younger brother, was their clerk. On the corner where the people now go for their mail was a two-story brick with an attic. The building was about forty-five feet long, fronting the square, two rooms deep with a one-story ell at the southwest corner. A broad hall ran through the center of the main building. The east lower front room was used by all the courts, Circuit, County and Probate and was also the office of Nelson B. McDonnell, county clerk. The rear room was the office of Arch M. Long, clerk of the Circuit Court, and ex-officio Recorder of Deeds. The west lower part of the building was occupied by R. B. (Uncle Dick) Cook and family, also the east rooms on the second floor. The west front room, second floor, was Shafer and Merrills' Law office, and the rear room, the Vedette office, John W. Murphy, owner and editor. Mason Talbutt and John P. Griggs compositors. The attic was used by the McBride Bros. as a store-room. East across the street was a low-story frame, some thirty feet long, fronting west. The lower story just being fitted up by Lewis M. Murphy for a tin and stove shop. The upper story was vacant. North, across the street, on the site of Grether's Hardware Store, Watson had kept up a small one-story frame, where he sold whisky. His license expired July 4th and was not renewed. About where the "Bijou" stands was an old frame of one-story, with a side room on the south which Jesse Cartwrite used as a stable. The main room was not occupied. Next north, in the center of the block stood the fourteen by fourteen foot law office of W. C. McDowell. Next, a one-story frame where John Harrison made and sold harness and saddles.



Next and on the corner, a frame house of four or five rooms, the residence of Jno. H. Howard and family. Across the street, on the corner now occupied by the R. S. Jacobs Bank building, there was a one-story frame about sixteen by forty feet filled with a stock of general merchandise owned by John H. Howard and Company. There was a shed room on the north where Temple E. Bell had a harness and saddle shop. The square was a picture of desolation. In the center a pile of broken brick and plaster, what was left of the courthouse, burned during the war, and around it stood a lot of apparently dead locust trees, used as hitching posts, the ground tramped and cut up between. Not a vista of grass or fence to be seen.

On the northeast corner of Main and Garrett streets was the Presbyterian church of brick, since torn down and replaced by the present structure. A short distance north was the residence of Dr. Bowles, since remodeled by J. L. Wetzel, its present owner. On the west side of the street and a half mile north of the square was the house owned by Matthias H. Allison, then, the residence of Columbus Talbutt and family. It was in this house, the first session of the Circuit Court was held, after Greenfield had been located and established as the county seat of Dade county. The first building south of the square on Main street (after the frame at the southeast corner, before described) was the home of Wm. H. Brasington, the first furniture dealer in the town after the war. This house was a part log and part frame, since remodeled and now owned by Silas Montgomery. Across the street south was the residence of Wm. Griggs, father of J. L. Griggs, now owned by C. W. Montgomery, Judge of Probate. Opposite, on the west side of the street was a one-story frame occupied by Robt. L. Butterworth and family. On the southeast corner of the block where Jos. Rubenstein has built his residence stood a one-story frame occupied by Temple E. Bell and his sisters, Annie and Nannie. South of Wm. Grigg's residence on the east side of the street was a story and a half log house, afterward remodeled and now owned by G. L. Carr. South and on the west side of the street is the



John F. Johnson place, then owned by Nelson McDowell. The east end was of log with oak siding, on the west a one-story frame has been added with a two-room ell on the south. Judge McDowell afterwards added a story to the first two rooms and the building still stands there, but so changed by alterations and additions that it bears no resemblance to the original structure. Although nearly fifty years, have passed, my mind's eye can see, so clearly, those two rooms, for it was there I courted and married the brown eyed girl, who now sleeps so peacefully in Greenfield's beautiful little cemetery.

East of the Silas Montgomery corner, on the brow of the hill where P. L. Montgomery now lives, was the log house of his father, J. M. Montgomery. Down the hill northeast on the east side of the alley was a two room log house and on the west side another log, but unoccupied. About the rear end of Jas. Rubenstein's brick at the southwest corner of the square, there was a small one-story frame, unoccupied. On the southeast corner of the block, R. B. Cook, had his blacksmith shop, with Joseph H. Kimber, his partner. On the opposite side of the street in the rear of the now opera block, there was a two-room log house fronting the street where Wm. Griggs had a wagon repair shop, and south on the corner, was Henry Grigg's blacksmith shop. About where the water tower stands, there was a frame building with a loft used by Mr. Kimber as a stable. South across the alley from R. B. Cook's Shop, Arch M. Long lived with his family. About the spot where Howard Wetzel's cottage stands was a three or four room house occupied by Mr. Kimber and family, with whom I boarded several months after arriving in Greenfield. At the west end of South or Water Street on the site of the present M. E. Parsonage was a one-room log house with a "lean to" of frame, unoccupied. Near the north end of the depot grounds and close to the present track was W. G. McDowell's residence with a broad lawn on the north and east shaded by a natural growth of oaks. On west College street where County Clerk Webb's residence stands, a three-room cottage was being repaired and









GEORGE W. WILSON.





SAM McMILLAN.







later, occupied by Francis Clark and family. West of the place now occupied by Mrs. W. K. Pyle, W. H. McBride lived with his family and across the street in a one-story frame was the two brother, Jas. S., his wife and daughter. D. B. Bailey lived in a small frame on the lot where he built the present two-story brick. Farther west near the electric light plant, was the house where the owner, Benjamin Ragsdale, Sheriff, lived. On the north side of this street, east of the square and two-thirds of the way down the hill was a two-room log house unoccupied. Mrs. Sarah M. McCluer with her children, Kate and H. H., lived in a one-story frame on the lot where the brick now stands and occupied by the owner, Uel Murphy. Opposite on the corner of the alley where J. E. Shaw erected his garage, R. S. Jacobs had a small frame stable. At the then north end of the street, on the lot where Dr. Weir lives, was the two-story and ell frame of W. K. Lathim and family. On Garrett street that Reverend had just finished a two-story frame, since added to and now the residence of Jno. E. Seroggs. Northwest of this and nearly opposite the present residence of Judge Talbutt, stood a one-story building of four or five rooms, owned and occupied by Dr. Samuel Bender, wife and daughter. Coming back to east Garrett street and on the south side was the log house of John Harrison, since remodeled and changed out of all resemblance to its old self. A one story frame stood on the lot where Amos Helphenstine built the present two-story brick. In the school lot east, was the two-story brick, facing west, and called "in ye olden time." The Masonic Academy occupied the lower floor as a school room and the upper by Washington Lodge No. 87, A. F. & A. M. owner of the building. Opposite on the south side of the street there was a small frame where Prof. W. R. Bennington lived with his family.

In this sketch I have to the best of my recollection named every residence, business, church and school building as they stood in April, 1867. Several were outside the town corporations, but are now within the corporate limits. Saturday has always been a busy day in Greenfield,



and on that day every tree in the court yard would have one, sometimes three or four animals hitched to it. What struck me forcibly was the absence of vehicles. Each visitor came in on a horse or mule. The young people of that day may visualize the town as it was then while those of the present cannot, with the most vivid imagination, see those detached buildings with the waste places between. There were no graded streets, no walks of any kind, only here and there a few boards or "platforms" in front of the store buildings. There was a great sufficiency of loose rocks in the streets from the size of a basket ball down. The only street work of that year consisted in picking up the larger ones and dumping them into gullies on the side of the hill east of the square. Nearly all the citizens liable for poll tax worked it out that year. As before related the Circuit Court sessions were held in the east room of the brick, since rebuilt and called "The Demonico." Imagine, if you can, the scene in that room when an important case was up for trial. There was the judge, John C. Price, with his six feet of brawn, often with a stubble of gray on his face of three or four days' growth, a home made corn-cob pipe in his mouth, the clerk at his side at a table about large enough to hold a minute book and ink bottle; on the west side a jury of twelve men, some smoking, the Circuit Attorney, Joseph Estes, Benj. Ragsdale, Sheriff and his deputy, Decatur (Dick) Underwood, the lawyers on both sides, perhaps a half dozen at a table some larger than the clerk's, a chair for witnesses and as many spectators as could crowd in, standing around. All this and these in that room not larger than eighteen by twenty feet. Can you imagine it? Strict order prevailed, however, no matter how crowded. Besides the officers named above, the County Court consisted of B. G. Travis, Presiding Justice; J. L. Hembree and Sam'l. A. Harsbarger, Associates; Benj. Appleby, Judge of Probate; Wm. L. Scroggs, Public Administrator. My memory fails as to the treasurer, surveyor and coroner. I think I have named the head of every family living in the town when I arrived, with one notable exception. Dr.



Wm. H. Jopes. Quite likely he lived in the house, which stood on the site now covered by the M. E. parsonage. The population of the town did not exceed two hundred. Some of these had their peculiarities, and striking ones. Dr. Bender was a very eccentric person. Pages could be filled with an account of his peculiar ideas. One is sufficient here and is inserted by request of Mr. States. The Doctor was partial to the perfume of the polecat and would extract it from the animals' gland and bottle it. He was bitterly opposed to the use of tobacco and should a man enter his office smoking he would immediately uncork the polecat bottle and sprinkle the contents over the floor, saying "You like your stink, I like mine." "Nuff Sed."

October, 1916.

—o—

## UNCLE DANIEL WENTWORTH SCOTT.

### Personal and Reminiscent.

Born in Kentucky on the 21st day of January, 1826 near the Cumberland River. The farm home was in Kentucky, while the barn and other farm buildings were in Tennessee. His father's name was Daniel Wentworth Scott. Elizabeth Flinn-Scott was the mother. The subject of this sketch was the second child. In 1830 the family moved from Kentucky to Morgan County, Illinois and remained there until 1837 when he moved with his family to Dade County when Uncle Bud was about twelve years old. He settled in the western district of Pennsylvania Prairie near where Pennsborro now stands. The son still owns a part of that old home. The Snadens came to this district about two weeks after the Scotts arrived. Lewis Spain was already here at that time and had a home in the same district. There were but few families in this portion of Dade County at this time. The newcomers in those early days were from Kentucky, Virginia and North Carolina. The Scotts came to this country in a wagon drawn by oxen. It took them nearly five weeks to make the journey from Illinois. Horses were then scarce. Oxen were



used almost exclusively. The man who owned a span of good horses was considered a rich man. There was not a buggy in the entire country. The nearest mill in those days was at Orleans over in Polk county. When they had corn to grind it was taken to a little mill on Turnback which was owned by Tom Beardon. In those days the citizens depended upon Sarcxie for their mail. One of their number would go about once a month after the mail for the neighborhood and to mail his neighbors letters. Some of the mail was gotten at Springfield. At the time the Scotts came to Dade County there was not a home from Orleans to Turnback, the Frye ford.

In those days the Indians were numerous. In the upper Limestone district there were at least five hundred Indians camped the most of the time and they were at most all times friendly with the new settlers. At one time Uncle Bud and Rufus Hudspeth heard that the Indians were fond of dogs and having a good supply of their own they determined to do a little trading with the Indians. One night these two, then youngsters, went over to the Indian camp where there were many hundred of the red skins and bantered them for a trade. They failed to do any trading, the Indians saying they had dogs enough. There was a real Indian trail from the Cherokee Nation to the northern country. They would go north in the spring and in the late fall return with loads of fur and buffalo hides which they would sell to the settlers. This they kept up until the beginning of the Civil War.

The father of Uncle Bud died in July, 1860, the mother died in 1856, August 18th, during an epidemic of flux which sent terror to many a home at that time. They were buried in the cemetery near Pennsboro. The first one buried in that cemetery was Mathias Speer, an old bachelor who died about 1840. He was a lover of sports and took great delight in horse racing. There were several mile tracks in those days and when Mr. Speer died he requested that he be buried as near a race track as possible. David Hudspeth who owned the land between the Scott home and where Pennsboro now stands, permitted the



body of Mr. Speer to be buried near the race track that passed through it and that was the beginning of the Pennsboro cemetery.

On the fifteenth day of October, 1848 Mr. Scott and Miss Mary Ann Springer were married in the little old cabin that stands just north of Pennsboro. Soon after marriage he made the trip to California just after the famous forty-nine enactments. Made the trip in a schooner which was drawn by oxen. They were four months and ten days making the trip from Greenfield to Sacramento. When they arrived there the most of their provisions were gone and a part of their stock was dead. They had to sell what remained of their stock in order to get things to eat. They remained in California a little over a year and then proceeded to return home via the Isthmus of Panama. When they got to a point in the Mississippi River their boat collided with another boat and it was some days before he was able to buy a horse in order to make his way home. He was reasonably successful in his California trip. When he got home with his horse and his little budget, he went to his farm duties and when the war came, thieves came also, and took his horse. He was present at the Dildy Mill meeting in 1861, when the people met to declare on what side of the rebellion they were interested.

Uncle Bud remained absolutely neutral. He says he never killed a man in his life and he never had any desire to take life in times of war as well as in times of peace. The most of the people were in sympathy with the Confederates. He lost his first Presidential vote in being for Lewis Cass of Michigan. His second presidential vote was for Franklin Pierce in 1852. He has been a true Democrat all his life with the exception of casting his vote in 1864 for Lincoln. At that time he and the late Perry Farris were going across the country to Illinois. When they got to Quincy over in Hickory county, they were anxious to get a place to stay over night. They went to a home and asked for accommodation, the master of the home asked Uncle Bud who he would vote for and the reply came, "Uncle Abe, of course." This gave him a



passport to all the good things in that home and in almost all that community as it was pretty well filled with Federals.

The old Antioch Church was organized in 1844 and in later years Uncle Bud became a member. It was a log structure with an old fashioned fire place on one side. This old church has a history. The Stampers, the Saters, the Willis' and the Gambles, the Mallorys and the Funks. Harland Mulkey was one of the pioneer preachers and he is still remembered because of his sweet singing and he was a most excellent preacher. Allen Scott was another old minister, who still lives in the minds of the old timers and especially in the mind of Uncle Bud.

The temporary capital of Dade County was near the Scott home. It was located near the big spring. He was present at the first circuit court that was ever held in Greenfield. The county seat was moved from Dadeville to Greenfield in 1841. This was in the year 1842 or 1843. Judge Yancey was then on the bench. Joe Allan was then the county and circuit clerk. The famous Asa G. Smith was then sheriff. He is the man who absconded with the funds of the county, being county tax collector as well as sheriff. He attended the first 4th of July celebration ever held in Greenfield and he attended the last one. The first one was in 1841. Is there another living man who can say this? He was present at the first dance ever held in Greenfield. It was at the home of William Latham, just before he had completed his new house. The house still stands. Uncle Bud says when a man once gets music in his feet he cannot keep still. The first jail in Greenfield was built of logs and it stood near the old spring. It was built high and there was a trap door near the roof. A prisoner was taken to the top of the roof and then he was compelled to descend a ladder into the jail. When he was once safely inside the sheriff would take the ladder out and close the trap door. In this jail the notorious Pete Douglas was confined, waiting his trial for the murder of Mr. and Mrs. Douglas, his master and mistress. This jail had three walls and it was impossible for a man in those



days to get out unless aided by man or the law. Pete was found guilty and he was hanged about a mile south of Greenfield by Sheriff Hedspeth. He was driven to the place of hanging sitting on his coffin, and when the wagon arrived at the right place the rope was tied around his neck and the wagon was removed leaving the body dangling in the air.

Mr. Scott is the only one living that was living in the Pennsboro district at the time he came there. He and Mrs. Scott lived happily together sixty-four years, seven months, and six days. This is by far the longest period of wedded life that has ever been allotted to any Dade county couple and it is doubtful whether or not there is another instance covering as many years in the history of the southwest. They courted three years and still courted sixty-four years afterwards. It touches his heart every time these days are mentioned to him. The memory of his wife is still very sweet to him and he loves to speak of her many splendid sterling qualities. She was a most excellent woman and her going is still lamented by the scores of friends who remember her as a true woman and a true companion to her husband and her home. There were eight children born to this home. Two died in infancy. The rest are living in or near the old vicinity. Tom who lives in Kansas City, is the only child away from home. Mr. Scott was a director in the Honey Creek School for thirty years and he at one time was township collector of Smith township. George Carmon brought the first reaper to the Pennsboro district some years before the war. Uncle Bud says it was a wonder. He saw the first railway train at Tipton in the latter fifties. He is well acquainted with the flint in making morning fire and many times he was sent by his parents to a neighbor to borrow fire. He is of Scotch-Irish descent. The old homestead was entered by the father and he and Uncle Bud have owned it ever since. No trouble to get abstract. While justice of the peace he was present at the marriage of one couple, Thomas Stovall and Martha Jane Douglas. The young couple rode up to Mr. Scott's front gate and told

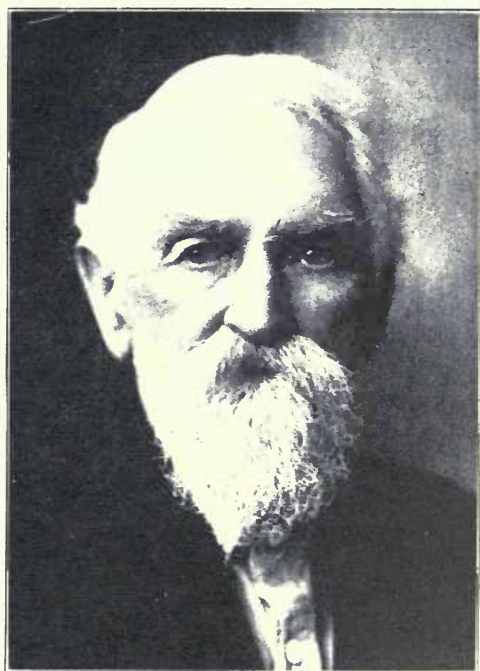


the errand. Mr. Scott climbed on top of the fence and pronounced them husband and wife while they were seated on their horses. He has perhaps been on more juries than any other man in Dade county. He could not serve on a murder jury because of the fact he does not believe in capital punishment.

He is making his home with his daughter, Mrs. Thomas Poindexter over in the Antioch district, his youngest daughter. The elder daughter, Mrs. Lucy (Scott) Sater lives at Miller. Dennis, is the youngest son and he lives at Pennsboro. Thomas lives in Kansas City, Mrs. Amanda Speer is a stister. There are twenty-three grandchildren and twenty-five great grandchildren. In 1839 there was a school house built of round logs in twenty feet of the present home of Dick Daigh. The neighbors assembled and in less than a day the house was built and daubed inside and out. There was no such thing as a nail in those days. He attended school in that building. The Moores, the Penns and the Pritchards, the Allison, the Myrics, the Finleys and the Snadons also attended this school. They went to school early in the morning and stayed until late in the evening being in study for at least ten hours. His first church was Antioch. Hiram Sampsel and his wife, John Adams and C. C. Coble were among the charter members. The first lights were made by obtaining a flat rock with a hole in it and then fill the hole with grease and place a string wick in it, the forerunner of the tallow dip and the common candle. These lamps were extensively used in the early primitive days.

The first lumber was sawed by a whip saw. His father and Thomas McBride sawed the first lumber in Dade county. Some of the first plank ever sawed in the county are still in existance on the Scott homestead in Pennsboro. The scales in those days were rudely made and rocks were used as weights. In those days about all that was needed was to plant, the crop would sure follow without much cultivation. The soil was new and rich and crops never failed. The hospitality of those days was never equalled. He delights to talk about the generosity and the faithfulness of the people of that early day.





J. W. CARMACK.







The Poindexter home is one of the best country homes in the Pilgrim-Antioch district. Mr. Scott is tenderly cared for by his daughter and her family and here is where he will no doubt spend his last hours. He has been ill for some months, the result of old age. He has been a reader of the St. Louis Republic since 1848. He was married in a brown green coat with the elbow out.

—o—

### **EARLY DISCOVERY OF COAL IN DADE COUNTY.**

The coal belt of Dade County is located in the north-western portion and consists of a large, uneven tract or territory underlaid with a vein of bituminous coal, of excellent quality from five to fifty feet beneath the surface. It was discovered by accident. About the year 1850, Robert Courtney, an early settler in the Sons Creek neighborhood was hunting wolves in the prairie near where Sylvania now stands. After an unusually long tramp he sat down on the ground to rest and in examining a craw fish hole noticed that the out-put was filled with fine cuttings of coal. The next day he returned with tools and uncovered a wagon load which he hauled to Springfield and sold for \$1.00 per bushel. It was then used exclusively for blacksmithing. This load of coal was taken from section 17-32-28.

Since that time coal has been mined extensively for local use, mostly by stripping and in some cases by slope or drift. In 1854 when the Homestead Company was formed in Allegheny City, Pa., headed by John Dyer, Sr., for president; Hugh McCluey, Alexander Pitcairn and John P. Flemming as agents of the company came to Dade county and placed land warrants on several thousand acres of land in the vicinity of Sylvania. The promoters intended to build a manufacturing city at Sylvania to be supported by a surrounding population of farmers. The civil war blasted the enterprise and the ideal city was never built.

Robert McCluey is a son of Hugh McCluey, one of the original Homesteaders, and has been identified with the coal industry of the country from the beginning.



**SAMUEL JACKSON WEIR, JR.****Personal and Reminiscent.**

Samuel J. Weir, Jr., was born in Cooper County, Missouri, on December 27, 1830, some eighteen miles south of Booneville. Booneville was then a prosperous little village town. The father, Samuel Weir, Sr., went to Cooper County from Tennessee in 1818. He was a young man and had lately married Miss Polly B. Stevens, of Kentucky. The elder Weir established a home in Cooper County and lived there until the spring of 1840, when he moved to Dade County and established the Weir homestead near the northeast limits of the city of Greenfield. While a citizen of Cooper County, Father Weir first began the ministry, but did not enter the profession to any great extent until he became a citizen of Dade County. It is said that Father Weir married the first couple ever married in Dade County. He at once entered a large tract of land, and most of it is still very fine in productiveness, and it is now furnishing homes for many of their descendants. He was a hard-working man and a splendid financier, very successful in everything he undertook. He built the old log church on the Weir Camp Ground about 1842. Alexander Long was one of the elders of that congregation. Father Long was the father of the late Arch M. Long, who is still remembered by all the older citizenship. Rev. Jeff Montgomery was one of the ministers of this church. He came here in the early forties. Rev. Mr. Smith and Rev. Mr. Johnson were ministers of the Cumberland Presbyterian church at that time. Joseph Davidson, the great-grandfather of James Davidson, did some preaching for the Methodist. Rev. Pensor, a teacher as well as minister, was the first Presbyterian minister. The latter forties, Rev. Mulkey came to this section and ministered for those of the Christian church faith.

The old log church on the Weir Camp Grounds was open to all faiths, including the Baptist, who were led by Messrs. Buckley and Buckner, two splendid pioneer ministers, whose work shows to this day. The old log church



remained on that camp ground until about 1861, when it was torn down and moved to the Jonathan Weir farm, where it was used for school and church gatherings. While the old building stood on the camp ground it was used for a schoolhouse, and here is where Helm Wetzel, Ples Montgomery, Arch M. Long and his brother, the Allison's, the Hoyles and the Weirs attended school. Tom Rankin was one of the early teachers in that school. He was afterward made County Superintendent of Schools, the first one Dade County ever had. Rev. Rankin and Rev. Samuel Mitchell, and Luther Mitchell, all prominent in the early church work in the ministry, went to this school in their young days. In the year 1840 there was standing a log cabin, where the business house of Ed Shaw now stands, and this cabin was used for school purposes, a subscription school. Uncle Sam went to that school along with the McDowells, the Allison's, the Lacks, Aunt Matilda, the Latham girls, all attended this school. Aunt Matilda caused the entire class to hustle in order to keep up with her in the spelling class, as well as in the other branches of study. She is still living and is dearly loved by a host of people.

There were eight children born to the Father Weir home. They were all born in Cooper County. The family was brought to Dade County in ox wagons, with one little horse cart drawn by a horse, in which the mother rode the entire journey. They were nearly a week on the way. They grazed their cattle along the way. He had a good lot of cattle that he brought with him, some sheep and horses. When they arrived at the place where Greenfield now stands there was not a house there. The Allison house was standing in the northern portion of what is now the town. Father Weir, Nelson McDowell, a Mr. Anderson and John M. Rankin, the man who laid out the city of Greenfield, composed a committee to look for the county seat site. After much investigation, they determined that the site where Greenfield stands was the most feasible and, therefore, recommended that the county seat be located there. The old town spring was then a gusher and it attracted the attention of all the people, and was one great



cause of the committee selecting this as a county seat site. Rankin was also the county surveyor.

There were but few homes in the country then, the Lacks, the McMillans, the Wetzels, the Longs, the Landers, the Allison's lived in the country. They were all newcomers and the country was new to each of them. The McMillans came in 1838 and the Scotts over on the Pennsylvania Prairie came in 1837. The Wetzels came about the year 1837. The nearest mill was then at Hulston. It was then called Campbell's Mill. During a dry season they were compelled to go to Bower's mill over on Spring River. The mail in those days came from Bolivar, and the nearest store was at Springfield and Bolivar. Jones and Wilson erected the first store building where the Dade County Bank now stands, about 1842. This was the first store in Greenfield. William K. Latham, who became postmaster, the first one, was at last given charge of this store. The first mail after Greenfield had a postoffice was brought from Bolivar once a week. The first courthouse was on the ground where the Grether store now stands. It was a frame structure. Afterwards a brick was built, which was destroyed during the war. The father and mother are buried in the Weir Cemetery. The father died in 1848; the mother died in 1884. Transfer of land was made from father to son only once.

Judge Yancy was the first judge; he was a Springfield citizen, and among the first attorneys, Little Berry Hendricks, John C. Price, Robert Crawford, a man by the name of Payne Otter, and one by the name of Finch. The early doctors were Tuttle and Chinneyworth.

He was present at the hanging of Pete Douglas. On the day of execution Pete was attired in white garments and driven to the place of execution. Uncle Samuel was there and witnessed it. He says it was the most revolting scene in his whole life. Rev. Mr. Gould made the prayer just before the execution.

The old wooden wheel clock furnished the time for the most favored, while those not so well favored depended upon the sun. They carded, spun and wove the cloth that made their garments. Hemp still comes in the Weir or-



chard, where the seed was sown nearly seventy-five years ago. The hemp was used to make ropes. The old saddle bags Father Weir used are still in possession of Uncle Sam. In 1853 William Wilson moved with his family from Tennessee to the Limestone country, and remained there one year and then sold out and went to Greene County. At this home is where Sam first met his wife, Mattie Wilson. After their going to Greene County Uncle Sam went too, every once in a while, until he returned with Miss Wilson as Mrs. Weir. This marriage occurred nearly sixty years ago, in 1858.

The first one buried in the Weir cemetery was John Davidson, an old bachelor, who was buried there before the year 1840. Father Weir planted an orchard when he first came here, and some of the old trees are still standing. They made their horse collars out of corn husks, and the hames were made of wood. The shoes were home-made and all the garments they wore were home-made.

Father Weir had five slaves and when he died he left them to his widow. He was a Jackson Democrat. He was a self-made man and never quailed at any responsibility that met him. He possessed a good library in those early days, one of the best in the history of Dade County.

The flies were so bad in this country at that time that the horses had to be kept covered during the summer and fall months. The old log house, now weather-boarded, the one Father Weir built in 1840, is still standing, and here is where Uncle Sam still lives. The family lives surrounding the old homestead, except Don and Frank; Frank in Wichita and Don in Lamar, Colorado.

—o—

### **HISTORY OF THE WHEELER FAMILY IN DADE COUNTY.**

In the year 1838 James Wheeler, the Grandfather of "Jim" Wheeler, was the first Wheeler to come to Dade County. Samuel Wheeler, Sr., father of Samuel Wheeler of Polk Township, went to Illinois from Tennessee in 1836, and came to Dade County in 1841. He put up a cabin in



Polk Township, east of the river, and entered a large tract of land between where the city of Everton now stands and Dadeville. Samuel Wheeler and his brother, Francis Marion Wheeler of Everton, are the only living representatives of this pioneer. Samuel was only 17 years old when his father came to Missouri. He was born in 1824 and now resides on the place where he has lived since 1866. He recalls the fact of the Kirby family being here when they came, and the Tarrant family coming a year or so afterward. John Tarrant was particularly an interesting pioneer, being one of the early assessors and tax collectors of the county. It was the practice in those early days to make the assessment and the collection at the same time, and then to carry the revenue in gold or currency, horseback, to Jefferson City. In 1841 the nearest postoffice was Springfield, where his father, Samuel Wheeler, and his uncle, James Wheeler, did most of their trading. The first schools in the county were subscription schools and located at Pennsylvania Prairie. In 1842 Samuel Wheeler, Sr., started a subscription school on the old Wheeler homestead, and taught the same two years. Afterward he taught school at several different places. The first church was a Baptist church, located northeast of Dadeville, and was destroyed during the war. It was called Mt. Pisgah. One of the early churches of the county was the Sinking Creek church. Four different buildings have been erected on this site. Rev. Thomas Kelley was one of the early preachers and married most of the early settlers. He died many years ago. In the early forties there was a traveling preacher in these parts, but his name and denomination has escaped the memory of the oldest settler.

In those early days gourds were used universally as drinking cups, salt and soap vessels and other purposes where metal is now employed. The school houses were built of logs, having but one door, and a "chink" removed for a window. The desks were planks put on pegs driven in the walls and held in place by notches in the ends of the pegs. The seats were split saplings, and the floors made of puncheons. No particular course of study was followed,



each scholar choosing his own studies and bringing the books he fancied most.

In clearing out the land the old "bull-tongue" plow was used and oxen the only teams. Horses were used only to ride. Mr. Wheeler recalls going to church in a large ox wagon. Each young fellow would get his best girl and pile into the Wheeler wagon with chairs. This wagon was drawn by two yoke of oxen, and since the traveling was slow it furnished a splendid opportunity to "spark," both going and coming.

Corn was ground largely by hand until the advent of mills. The usual method was grating the soft corn on a tin punched full of holes. The first mill on the Hulston site was known as the Pemberton mill. This was erected in 1840. Henry Pemberton was the miller, and ground wheat and corn. The bolting was done by hand. The threshing was done by tramping with horses. A hard piece of ground would be cleared off, the wheat piled on and the horses ridden in a circle. In the harvest, hand sickles were used, and a good hand could cut and bind one acre per day. One dollar per day was counted big wages for a harvest hand, many working for less. Rails were cut and split of a uniform length of ten feet, all the timber being small. Very little saw timber was to be found any place. The present growth of black oak were mere saplings in those days. Guy Clopton was among the very early settlers, coming in 1832. Also John Crisp's father and Ingalls came at about the same time. Guy Clopton set out the first orchard in Dade County, and tradition says that at one time the largest peach tree in the United States grew on the ground where Joseph Rubenstein's house now stands in Greenfield.

The largest apple tree in the state of Missouri was located on the old James Wheeler farm. It was 9 feet 10 inches in circumference, 7 feet from the ground.

Wild game, deer and turkey, were very plentiful in 1842. There were no bear here then, no Indians, and fishing was good. Uncle Samuel Wheeler freighted from Kau-



sas City to New Mexico, using six yoke of oxen, and greased his wagon with tar from old Tennessee.

Doctors being scarce in those days, medicine was largely of home manufacture. A favorite pill was made from white walnut bark, which when peeled upward, acted as an emetic, and if peeled downward was used as a physic. Among the early doctors to practice in Dade County, Dr. Perkins and Dr. Bender were about the first. Midwifery, which today is almost a lost art, was practiced extensively then. Nancy Julian and Grandma Wheeler traveled many miles on horseback and stayed for weeks at a time with patients on these errands. Large families and few deaths were the rule.

Samuel Wheeler says that in 1842 money was very scarce, there being no gold and only a little silver. Cows sold for \$5.00 each; hogs were very cheap, and \$40 would buy a fine horse. Corn sold at 10 cents per bushel, and whiskey, either corn or rye, could be had for 25 cents per gallon, and there was very little drunkenness.

Samuel Wheeler was born November 20th, 1824, son of Samuel and Margaret (Cowan) Wheeler. He had three brothers and six sisters, all of whom are dead except his brother, Francis M., living at Everton. He was married in 1859 to Mary Driskell, a native of Michigan, who was born August 16th, 1840. They have three children, two boys and one girl:

(1) David, born September 21st, 1860; lives in Colorado.

(2) Margaret, born in 1864, now the wife of William Landers of Dadeville.

(3) Lewis, born in 1873, married Annie Hurst, daughter of Joe and Belle Hurst. Her father is dead, mother a widow and lives in Everton. They have four children:

(1) Emil D., married Eva Drummond, a native of Dade County.

(2) Rolen Joe.

(3) Evert.

(4) Mary Belle.



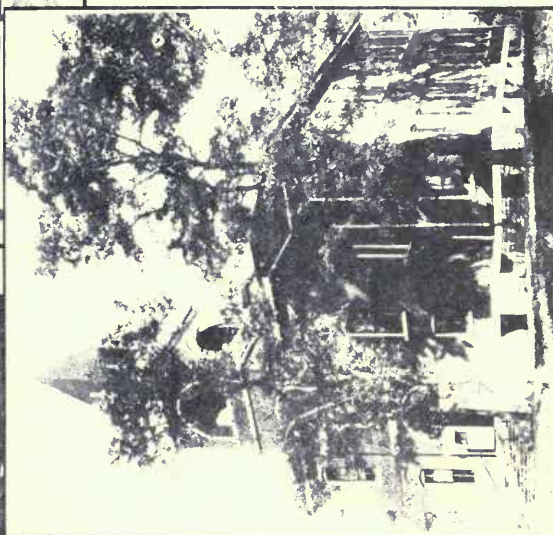
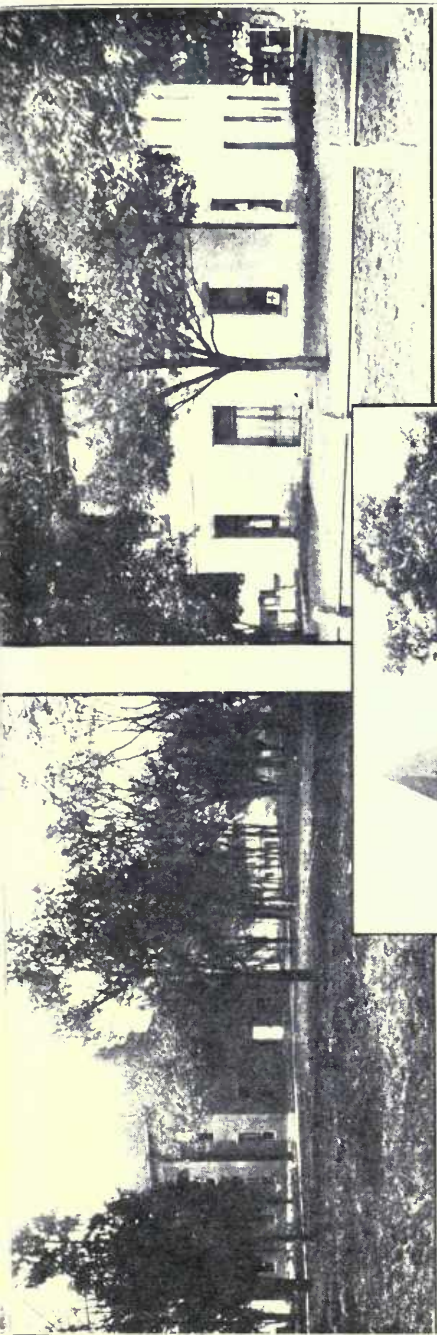






MISS BESSIE FELLEZE.





DADE COUNTY COURT HOUSE.  
GREENFIELD HIGH AND GRADE SCHOOLS.







Lewis is farming in Polk Township. Farm consists of 120 acres. He lives in a frame house built by his father in 1871.

Samuel Wheeler is a Republican, a member of the Baptist church, served in the Home Guards during the war. In 1851 he was engaged in freighting from Kansas City westward, and in 1852 he and his brother Marion went to the gold fields of California. They arrived in 1853 and left in 1857. He returned to Dade County via the Isthmus of Panama, bringing \$1,500 in glittering gold with him, with which he purchased a home in Dade County.

Samuel Wheeler is still hale and hearty for a man of his years, and delights to talk of the old days in the county when their voting precinct was located on Sinking Creek, a distance of 12 miles, and when the voting was done *vive voce*, from president down, each man yelling the name of his candidate, which a clerk recorded. All buildings were put up out of logs, and without nails. In making a roof they used a log for what they called an eave-pole, and upon this was put a log called a butting pole. Against this pole the roof boards were ended and the process followed till the roof was complete. All cooking was done on the fire-places, and pot-hooks were in common use. The crane was considered a wonderful invention. Horses, mules, hogs and cattle were driven to St. Louis and other distant places to market. Salt was brought from Sedalia. For many years Springfield was their nearest postoffice, and later, Greenfield.



## Chapter 4

### MILITARY AFFAIRS.

**Public Sentiment.**—The great majority of the people of Dade County have always been loyal to the Government of the United States, notwithstanding the fact that many of them were reared under the influences of the institution of slavery. During the Mexican War the county furnished a company of soldiers under command of Capt. J. J. Clarkson that did excellent service.

When the late Civil War began, in 1861, the people of the northern half of the county were generally loyal to the Union, while many in the southern half were in full sympathy with secession and in favor of the Southern Confederacy; but, upon the whole, a great majority of the citizens of the county were loyal to the United States. Some of the recent immigrants from the Eastern states—especially Illinois—moved back, and there enlisted in the Union Army. Soon after the war began, John T. Coffee and other Southern sympathizers enlisted a number of men in Dade County, but, owing to the vigilance of the loyal citizens, who were forming organizations for the Union army, they were mostly taken beyond the limits of the county to be organized, and later a large number of men followed Price's army southward, and became Confederate soldiers, but there is no way of ascertaining their numbers.

**Troops.**—Several companies were organized within the county for the Union Army, of which mention is made as follows: Companies A and D, of the Sixth Regiment Cavalry Missouri Volunteers, were raised almost wholly within the county of Dade—their organizations being completed July 4, 1861. About the same time Company E, of the same regiment, was organized, having been recruited equally from Dade and Cedar Counties. Clark Wright, the principal mover in the organization of Company A, became its



first captain, but was made colonel of the regiment upon its organization, and Thomas A. Switzler was mustered as captain of the company. John H. Paynter and Thomas Stockstill were mustered in as first and second lieutenants thereof. The first officers of Company D were: Captain, William H. Crockett, and lieutenants, Jesse C. Kirby and John C. Porter. The first officers of Company E were: Captain, Austin Hubbard, and lieutenants, Thomas Astley and Jasper Burris. Company L, also of the same regiment, was raised, in July, 1862, from Dade, Polk and Greene Counties—more than one-half of the company being from Dade. The first officers of this company were: Captain, Jesse C. Kirby, promoted from first lieutenant in Company D, and lieutenants, J. W. Cormack and Luther D. Porter.

The companies comprising this regiment were first formed into three battalions, commanded by Major Wright, Major Wood and Captain Hawkins. Wright's battalion fought in the skirmishes of Copridge's Mills and Wet Glaize; Hawkins' in the battle of Fredericktown, and Wood's in the battles of Salem and West Plains. These three battalions were organized as a regiment, February 14, 1862, Major Clark Wright being appointed colonel; Major S. N. Wood, lieutenant-colonel, and Captain Hawkins, first major. The field of war occupied by this regiment was Southern Missouri, Arkansas and portions of Louisiana and Mississippi. It was often separated, the companies being detached and sent to many different points, and were often engaged with the enemy. The regiment fought in the battles of Champion's Hill, Black River and Bridgeport, in Mississippi; took part in the siege and capture of Vicksburg, also in the movement upon and capture of Jackson, and in many other movements. During the years 1864 and 1865, up to the time of muster out, it was stationed in the Department of the Gulf, where it participated in several engagements. Companies B, C, F, G, H, I and K were mustered out at expiration of term, in the months of December, 1864, and January, 1865. The remaining companies, A, D, E and L, composed of the veterans and recruits of the regiment, were mustered out September 12, 1865.



Late in the spring or early summer of 1862, a State militia company (Union) was organized in Greenfield, and on the day that the officers were elected and the organization completed, and all were sworn into the service by Enrolling Officer John B. Clark, of Dadeville, it was reported by a volunteer courier from the country, who came in "under whip and spurs," that a rebel force under Joe Shelby and John T. Coffee were advancing upon the town. At this instant the faithful enrolling officer, Clark, knowing that he was the one most desired and likely to receive the harshest treatment by the enemy, went to the home of W. K. Latham and asked the good lady of the house to hide him. This she did by putting him into a hole under the building—where vegetables were kept—through a trap door in the floor, over which she hastily spread a carpet. The enemy rushed into town and captured all of the new company, except a few who had retired to their homes in the vicinity, and searched eagerly for John B. Clark, but did not find him. All of the militiamen captured were sworn not to take up arms against the so-called Southern Confederacy. Afterward, upon being exchanged, nearly all of them volunteered in the United States service.

Company M of the Eighth Regiment Cavalry Missouri Volunteers was mustered into the service in August, 1862, about one-half of it having been recruited in Dade, and the other half in Polk County. The first captain of the company was N. S. McCluer, who died at Forsythe, Mo., January 24, 1863. His successor was Capt. Alfred Kennedy, who resigned February 24, 1865. He was succeeded by Capt. N. B. McDowell, who was mustered out with the regiment. The first lieutenant was Samuel G. Appleby, and the second, David L. Burnes. The regiment to which this company belonged operated mostly in Southern Missouri and Arkansas and down the Mississippi, and participated in many different engagements. It was mustered out at expiration of service at Little Rock, Ark., on the 20th day of July, 1865, moving thence to Benton Barracks, Mo., where, on the 2nd day of August following, it received final pay, and the men dispersed to their respective homes.

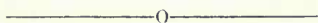


Companies E. and I of the Fifteenth Regiment Cavalry, Missouri Volunteers, were raised in Dade County early in 1863. The officers of the former were Capt. Edmond J. Morris and Lieutenants George F. Alder and Joel T. Hembree. The officers of the latter were Capt. John H. Howard and Lieutenants Robert Cowan and William K. Pyle. All of these officers served until the regiment was mustered out of service. Eight companies composing this regiment were, on the 1st day of April, 1863, organized at Mt. Vernon, Mo., into what was known as the Second Provisional Regiment. On the 10th day of May following it was changed from the Second to the Seventh Provisional Regiment, and, in September and October following, another battalion was added to it. Afterward, under orders of the War Department dated June 10, 1864, the Seventh Provisional Regiment was mustered into the United States service as the Fifteenth Cavalry, Missouri Volunteers, for the term of twenty months dating back from November 1, 1863, from which time the men had been doing actual service as State troops, without pay. This regiment did excellent service in Southwestern Missouri and Northwestern Arkansas, in fighting and extinguishing guerrillas and bushwhackers. It was mustered out at expiration of service July, 1, 1865.

**Effects of the Strife.**—Dade County suffered terribly from the ravages of the war. On one occasion, during the early part, while the Union State Militia were occupying Greenfield, a party of guerrillas, in the interest of the Southern cause, and for the purpose of plunder, made a raid upon the town. So sudden was the charge that the militia-men had not time to assemble for defense, but each one, from the several houses where they happened to be, fired upon the enemy, killing one and compelling them to fall back. They fled southward and burned the houses of many Union men on their way. This and other depredations so enraged the militia that squads of them, sent into the country, soon surpassed their orders and resorted to desperate measures in retaliation, such as burning the houses which harbored bushwhackers, whereupon both sides became infuriated and more or less indiscriminately applied the torch



and killed defenseless men. A number of citizens were killed in their fields, or at their homes, or on the public roads, by unknown bushwhackers, and many dwellings and much other property throughout the county was laid in ashes. The capture of Greenfield and burning of the courthouse has been mentioned elsewhere. Greenfield was occupied a portion of the time during the war by the militia, and at other times by detachments from the cavalry regiments previously noted. The many cruel depredations, the killing of individuals, and other atrocities committed in Dade County during the war period would furnish material sufficient in itself to fill a volume. Time, however, has served to mitigate these evil effects, and those who once fought as enemies, divided by bitter prejudices, have long since ceased to harbor ill feeling, and now work side by side, united in sentiment, with the one sincere ambition of promoting public good.



### **CIVIL WAR RECORDS AND PERSONAL LIFE OF RALEIGH J. SHIPLEY.**

Greenfield, Mo., October 17, 1916.

I will try and give an outline of the names of the field officers and the names of the men that were in Company M of the Eighth Missouri Volunteer Cavalry. I was the first man that volunteered in the company.

#### **Field Officers:**

Washington F. Gerger, Colonel, Steelville, Mo.  
Elias B. Baldwin, Lieutenant Colonel, Naperville, Mo.  
John W. Lisenby, 1st Major, Springfield, Mo.  
Joseph G. Rich, 2nd Major, Lebanon, Mo.  
William J. Teed, 3rd Major, Neosho, Mo.

#### **Staff Officers:**

Josiah Lane, Adjutant, Bolivar, Mo.  
A. M. Sevier, Quartermaster, Neosho, Mo.  
Luther J. Mathew, Com. Sy., Chicago, Ill.  
E. A. Clark, Surgeon, Chicago, Ill.  
F. H. Van Eaton, Assistant Surgeon, Jacksonville, Ill.



## Commissioned Officers of Company M:

First Captain Nathan S. McClure, Greenfield, Mo.  
Second Captain, Alfred Kenedy, Greenfield, Mo.  
First Lieutenant, Samuel G. Appleby, Greenfield, Mo.  
Second Lieutenant, David P. Burns, Bolivar, Mo.

## Non-Commissioned Officers:

1st. Nelson B. McDowell, Greenfield, Mo.  
2nd. Benjamin W. McBryar, Greenfield, Mo.  
3rd. Alexander Foster, Greenfield, Mo.  
4th. James K. P. Jump, Bolivar, Mo.  
5th. John D. Pitts, Bolivar, Mo.  
6th. John M. Tarbett, Greenfield, Mo.  
7th. Edward Bristow, Stockton, Mo.  
8th. William H. Hook, Bolivar, Mo.  
9th. James R. Stark, Greenfield, Mo.

## Corporals:

1. James S. Appleby, Greenfield, Mo.  
2. Joseph H. Jump, Bolivar, Mo.  
3. John W. Davis, Greenfield, Mo.  
4. William H. Hubb, Greenfield, Mo.  
5. John J. Pyett, Bolivar, Mo.  
Thomas Roberts, Bugler, Bolivar, Mo.  
Oskar M. Griggsby, Bolivar, Mo.  
Edward Barbour, Gerier, Pittsburg, Mo.  
James Taylor, Blacksmith, Greenfield, Mo.

## Privates:

John H. Anderson, Stockton, Mo.  
Severly Barbour, Pittsburg, Mo.  
Israel W. Burns, Pittsburg, Mo.  
Proctor M. Burns, Pittsburg, Mo.  
William W. Bishop, Pittsburg, Mo.  
Zach A. Bond, Pittsburg, Mo.  
William Box, Pittsburg, Mo.  
Jacob Beem, Pittsburg, Mo.  
Warner Bridger, Pittsburg, Mo.  
Daniel P. Brock, Pittsburg, Mo.  
William Bird, Greenfield, Mo.  
William S. Beal, Greenfield, Mo.



Robert A. Bales, Greenfield, Mo.  
James B. Dering, Greenfield, Mo.  
Berry Duncan, Greenfield, Mo.  
Olivar Duncan, Greenfield, Mo.  
Green Darrell, Greenfield, Mo.  
Turley Emerson, Bolivar, Mo.  
Nimrod Ford, Springfield, Mo.  
Thomas Frazier, Bolivar, Mo.  
James Gibbs, Greenfield, Mo.  
William J. Griffin, Bolivar, Mo.  
Thomas B. Griffin, Bolivar, Mo.  
William D. Griffis, Bolivar, Mo.  
Samuel Graves, Bolivar, Mo.  
John Q. Greer, Bolivar, Mo.  
Samuel M. Griffith, Bolivar, Mo.  
Nathan Hunt, Mt. Vernon, Mo.  
Marion Hornbeck, Stockton, Mo.  
Claborn H. Harman, Buffalo, Mo.  
William L. Holloway, Bolivar, Mo.  
John Huckaby, Stockton, Mo.  
Jacob Huft, Stockton, Mo.  
John Heard, Pittsburg, Mo.  
John B. Hart, Pittsburg, Mo.  
James Ingles, Sentinel Prairie, Mo.  
Samuel King, Greenfield, Mo.  
Josiah Kimberlan, Greenfield, Mo.  
William C. Kilingsworth, Greenfield, Mo.  
Josiah Lane, Bolivar, Mo.  
Harvie H. Morris, Greenfield, Mo.  
Harvie L. Morris, Greenfield, Mo.  
Maxwell Mitchell, Greenfield, Mo.  
James A. Mitchell, Greenfield, Mo.  
John A. Mitchell, Greenfield, Mo.  
Moses B. Mitchell, Greenfield, Mo.  
Francis M. McGinnis, Bolivar, Mo.  
Green M. McGinnis, Bolivar, Mo.  
James M. Molone, Bolivar, Mo.  
Thomas C. Antens, Greenfield, Mo.  
Thomas B. Puckett, Greenfield, Mo.









BERRY G. THURMAN.



Nathan K. Pope, Bolivar, Mo.  
Henry J. Pope, Bolivar, Mo.  
Thomas Paterson, Bolivar, Mo.  
Tilman B. Perryman, Bolivar, Mo.  
John Polard, Stockton, Mo.  
Barney Pitts, Elkton, Mo.  
David Parsons, Elkton, Mo.  
David Rutledge, Springfield, Mo.  
Charles Roundtree, Elkton, Mo.  
Thomas Roberts, Fayetteville, Ark.  
Jesse Robinett, Greenfield, Mo.  
Samuel Rodgers, Greenfield, Mo.  
James E. Saling, Greenfield, Mo.  
John M. Saling, Greenfield, Mo.  
Raleigh J. Shipley, Greenfield, Mo.  
Ephriam B. Shipley, Greenfield, Mo.  
John Simons, Greenfield, Mo.  
Frederick Soloman, Greenfield, Mo.  
John R. Sewell, Springfield, Mo.  
Elisha Starkey, Elkton, Mo.  
William C. Talent, Stockton, Mo.  
Francis A. Tuckness, Buffalo, Mo.  
Newton J. Underwood, Greenfield, Mo.  
William C. Watkins, Greenfield, Mo.  
George W. Watkins, Greenfield, Mo.  
Jason Williams, Humansville, Mo.  
William Wilson, Greenfield, Mo.  
Benjamin Wood, Bolivar, Mo.  
James M. Zumalt, Bolivar, Mo.  
James A. Brown, Arkansas.  
James W. Davenport, Greenfield, Mo.  
Terry W. Davenport, Greenfield, Mo.  
David W. Duncan, Bolivar, Mo.  
Oscar M. Grigsby, Bolivar, Mo.  
John W. McDowell, Greenfield, Mo.  
Willis Price, Prairie County, Arkansas.  
Charles Spencer, Arkansas.  
William Gay, Greenfield, Mo.



Feelix J. Appleby, Greenfield, Mo.

Thomas Puckett, Greenfield, Mo.

The above is a complete list of officers and privates of Company M, 8th Missouri Voluntary Cavalry. I was the first man that volunteered in this company. It was the first company that was made up in Greenfield, Missouri for the United States service and out of 65 men that went into this company, there are only three of that number now living in the county. Uncle James Taylor is living in Lockwood. He is about 90 years old; John A. Mitchell, 79. He is living on a farm six miles northwest of Greenfield on the Coal Bank road, and the writer of this history, Raleigh J. Shipley, is living on a farm one-half mile west and one mile north of the Public Square of Greenfield, the County Seat of Dade County, Missouri. I am living about one mile from the old farm that my father settled on in the fall of 1852, but he came here from Warren County, Tennessee, in the fall of 1850, almost 66 years ago. I was six years old the 26th of June, when we landed in Dade County, the first of November, 1850. I lived with my parents until the war broke out, but didn't enlist in the regular army until the 30th of August, 1862. My father was a cripple and I was put to plowing when I was only ten years old. I never had any schooling. I never was in school over two months in my life. What little education I have I got by studying the school books that I bought for my children to go to school. I have always been in favor of good public schools. I served twenty years out of thirty on the School Board after I went to housekeeping. This picture was taken for the History on the 24th day of October, 1916, on the south side of our home on the east side of the Greenfield and Stockton road. I was 72 years old the 26th of last June and Mrs. Shipley was 70 the 7th day of last April. The object of this picture is to show to this generation and to the next generation just how we had to work and make a living. My wife and I moved to an 80-acre piece of land two miles east of Lockwood. There was an old log building on the land when I bought



it. The house was about the center of the eighty, but the roof, floor and doors were all rotted down and taken away. I took the house down and moved it to the northeast corner of the eighty and rebuilt it. I made clapboards two feet long, went to the timber and cut my rafters. They were post oak and black oak poles. I scalped off one side of them to straighten the top side of them. I put the rafters up and made out to get rough edge sheeting enough to nail the two foot boards on. I put them on shingle fashion; that is, it just showed eight inches. I boxed up the gable ends and we moved into the house without windows or door shutter or chinney. Now I am going to tell you about our furniture. My father and I went to my grandfather's Son's Creek farm and got some walnut rails out of the fence and made a bedstead and bored holes through the side and head rails and also some rope cord to hold up the bedding, and the other bedstead I took a two-inch auger and bored one hole in the back wall and one in the side wall just back of the door and then I took a round pole about four inches through and three feet long and bored two holes into it, and then took a pole six and one-half feet long and put it in one hole in the wall and the other end in the bedpost. Then I put one four feet long in the other hole in the wall and the other end in the post and then I nailed a piece of timber to the wall to hold up my slats and that was our other bedstead. Our table was made out of rough oak plank about 3x4 feet in length. I bought three or four country-made chairs, and we have also in our house a small arm chair that I got Squire Warren to make for our oldest child, Anna. She was born the 10th day of March, 1867. It has been 49 years since I had the chair made. She was eight months old and that would make the chair 49 years old. Every piece of the chair is good yet. We raised seven children and they all used it and several of our grandchildren use it. Our boy Albert wore the front and back post almost into the rounds. He would turn it down and push it all over the house learning to walk.



Now I will get back to the old log cabin. We moved in this cabin without any floor or door shutters. I bought a stone chimney of Marion Holder about two miles east of my house, and took my father's ox team and wagon and would haul stone all day and at night I would build up a fire on one side of the house and I would chink the cracks in that side before we went to bed and the next night I would build my fire for a light to work by and chink, and mother says I kept moving around in this way until I got the house all chinked. I got enough flooring plank from my uncle George Shipley, which they had taken out of a barn, that had been used for a threshing floor. I also got enough lumber from him to make two doors. I made the doors out of rough oak lumber. I went to the timber and cut some small logs and hued one side of them and put them in for sleepers then laid the floor; then father and I drug up a lot of logs and rolled them together and hauled a few loads of lime stone rock and put on the logs then set it afire and burnt lime to point my house and put up my chimney. I hired Uncle James Mitchell, a brother to my mother, to help me put up the chimney and point the cracks in the house and make and hang my door shutters. We lived in this house about seven years. We cooked our grub in these old pots that is shown in this picture, and Mrs. Shipley carded the cotton and spun the thread on the old spinning wheel that is shown in the picture and then wove the cloth on an old home-made loom that made our under bed ticks, table cloths and hand towels. The scythe and cradle is what we cut our wheat and oats with. I have cut hundreds of acres with one of them. I cut, bound and shocked fifty dozen a day and I have mowed, raked and shocked ten ton of prairie hay a day with a mowing blade and pitch fork. I never plowed with two horses to a breaking or stubble plow before the Civil War. We did all of our breaking with a yoke of oxen. My father always kept a big yoke of oxen to plow and do our hauling with and I have driven as many as five and six yoke of oxen to a prairie plow. I hauled hundreds of loads of wood from my father's old



home place to Greenfield right along the Old Papinsville road that runs right by my door with old Buck and Berry. We chopped the timber and split the rails to fence our farm. I have chopped the timber and split thousands of rails in my life. I cut, bound and shocked six acres of wheat the year I was 66 years old. That was six years ago last harvest and I have my doubts if there is another man in the county or maybe not in the state that can cut that amount of grain by hand. The forty acre tract of land my father bought in 1852 had two small log rooms on it and four or five acres of land in cultivation. The land was timbered land, so we would clear the timber and brush off three or four acres every winter and we would make rails out of the best of the timber to fence the land, the rest of the timber we would use for fire wood and we hauled some to town and the big rough logs we rolled up in log heaps and burnt them to get them out of the way. I have seen lots of better timber burnt up than we have to use for saw timber now. My father built a good log house on the place a few years after we settled on the place and lived in that house as long as he lived. He died when I was thirty-six years old and my mother died about three or four years later. My mother's maiden name was Mitchell. Her father, James Mitchell, had six boys and four girls. My mother was the third child in the family. The first child was a boy, William Mitchell, the second a girl, Mary Mitchell and my mother's name was Lucinda Mitchell. The Mitchell family are all dead but one, that is Elizabeth Cartwright. She is living in Lockwood now, with her oldest daughter, Sarah J. Larence. She is 81 years old. My grandfather was 85 years old when he died. He was of Dutch descent and my grandmother was of Irish decent. Her maiden name was Martha McGregory. On my father's side my Grandfather Shipley was of Irish decent. His father came from Ireland in an early day. He was among the Puritans, the first settlers in America. My grandfather, Raleigh Shipley, was born and lived in North Carolina, but moved to Warren County, Tennessee when a young man and was among the first settlers of



Tennessee. He was in General Jackson's army in 1812 and went with General Jackson to Mobile, Alabama. He lived to be 85 years old. My grandmother Shipley was of Dutch decent and she had been dead several years before we left Tennessee. Father came to Dade county in the fall of 1851 and settled on a farm two miles southeast of Greenfield, Missouri. His family is all dead except two girls and one boy. Aunt Lucinda Mitchell, the oldest girl that is living, is in Greenfield. She is ninety-some odd years old, the other girl is living out near Golden City in the west part of Dade county. She is eighty odd years old. George M. Shipley is 72 years old and is living in Lockwood, Missouri. He served three years in Company A, Sixth Missouri Volunteer Cavalry in the Union Army.

My father lived on his farm three miles northwest of Greenfield all through the Civil War. He had the last horse taken, two or three times during the war, and Price's Army took about everything that he raised on the farm in the summer of 1862. One brigade of Price's army camped on old Uncle Clement C. Malicoat's land just southeast of my father's farm on what is now the Gass farm. One good thing was that the Confederate Army never took our big yoke of oxen nor our milk cow and father had a small bunch of sheep and mother carded and spun the wool and made cloth to clothe the family and one thing I remember my mother had spun the thread and wove the cloth—it was mixed Jeans. She had it layed away to make me a suit of clothes out of and my mother and her mother, old Grandmother Mitchell were right good tailor-esses and they cut and made me a suit of clothes and I was married in them, and kept that suit of clothes for Sunday suit and there was one other thing that took place while I was at home on a furrow, after I had the measles. I was at Springfield, Missouri with the measles when Marmaduke came there on the 8th of January, 1863 and I was detailed and sent to Greenfield the ninth day after the measles broke out on me. I took cold on the measles and was confied to my bed four weeks, was not able to get out of bed only as I was helped in and out and



didn't get back to my regiment until the second day of April, 1863. The regiment was at Lake Springs twelve miles southeast of Rolla, Missouri. It was then that I was taken prisoner by Kinch West and his little band. There wasn't but six of the little band, and they had just started out to equip themselves for their warfare. They took some of my clothing and my blanket and Kinch told me they were watching the road to get arms and ammunition and clothing and horses. When Kinch put on my cavalry jacket he said: "Now I am as good a government soldier as you are." He had a pair of government pants when he took me prisoner. I didn't have any arms with me. He said it was war times and that if I ever got any of them prisoner I could treat them just like they had treated me. They kept up this watching and robbing government soldiers over on that old Springfield road until the Seventh Missouri Militia was camped at Greenfield and a squad of them went out on the Springfield road where Kinch's father lived and burnt his house and that caused Kinch to burn some houses and then the militia boys went and killed Kinch's father and then Kinch killed several soldiers and got to be quite a bushwhacker and after they killed his father he swore vengeance against the men that killed him and Kinch had friends living in and near Greenfield that got the names of the men that killed his father and after the war was over he hunted them up and killed them. I was told by good authority a few years ago that he was the man that killed McInturf and Wilson down in the Indian Territory 20 or 25 years ago. Wilson was a soldier in the company that was camped at Greenfield at the time old man West was killed and the man that told me about the killing said Kinch told the people down there that when he killed Wilson that he had got the last of them.

Now I want to tell another little thing that happened while I was at home that time. I had brought a gun home with me and a few nights after I came home (we had a dog there that would give us warning if there was any one about the place) one night just after dark he com-



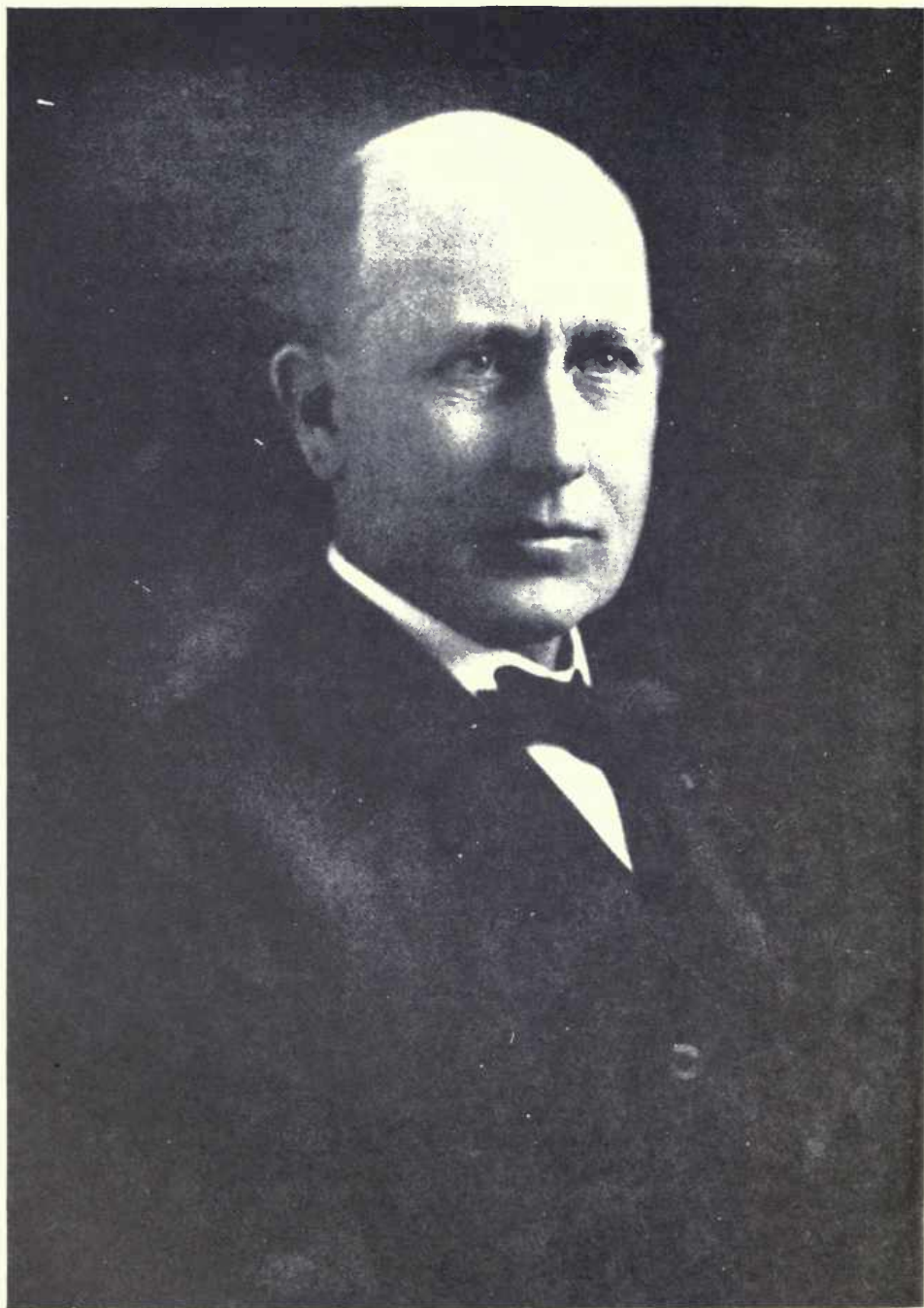
menced barking out south of the house. So I said to my father: "There is some one out in the brush or timber," so he took my gun and a good old rifle he had and went down just south of the barn and crawled under an apple tree and sat down against the body of the tree and he hadn't been there very long until he heard some one climb over the gate about 50 yards south of the barn so he let the man get within about 30 yards of him and he said he could see that he had a bridle or halter in one hand and he was satisfied that he was aiming to get a horse out of the barn, so he raised one of the guns up and shot at him. He said when he shot the man jumped up in the air three or four feet high and as he run off he grabbed the other gun and shot at him. So the next morning as soon as it was light enough so my two brothers could see they went out where my father said the man was. They wanted to see if there was any blood there or any sign of him being hurt, but the boys couldn't see any blood but brother Will saw a little piece of newspaper on the ground. He picked it up, unfolded it, and there was a ten dollar green-back folded up in the paper. The boys came running back to the house. Mother says, "What did you find?" Will says, "We didn't find any blood but I found a ten dollar bill father shot out of him." We had a right smart wood lot that took in the spring and we had a little field that joined the lot that they gathered the corn out of, and they turned the cows and the horse out in there every day, so about three days after he had shot the ten dollar bill out of the man the horse was stolen out of the stalk field. So we always thought that it was the man that was shot at that got the horse.

I have been a Republican politically. I cast my first vote in 1864 for Abraham Lincoln. I think the best man that this American government ever produced. I served two years as road overseer in the south half of North Township about twenty-five years ago, and I served years as road commissioner in Center Township about twelve years ago, and when the County came under Township organization I was elected member of the township board as









*Admiral*

Univ Calif - Digitized by Microsoft®





CHARLES W. GILLMAN.







member for West Center and at the next election was re-elected for two years again, and I served two years as Justice of the Peace before I was elected a member of the board and I was elected Justice both terms that I served on the board making six years I served as Justice of the Peace in Center Township. The above writeup was done by

RALEIGH J. SHIPLEY,  
Center Township, Greenfield, Mo.

—o—

## THE RAID OF THE KINCH WEST AND ROBERTS GUERRILLAS ON GREENFIELD IN 1864.

by

Captain J. W. Carmack.

About September 1st, 1864 I was at home from my service in the Sixth Cav. Mo. Vols. at Melville (now Dadeville) Missouri. From there I visited Greenfield to see some friends. At that time General Sterling Price was in southwestern Missouri organizing his rebel forces for a raid through the state and the citizens of Greenfield were very much excited believing the town would be visited and probably burned during the raid. I was delegated by them to go to Springfield to see General Sanborn, who was in command in this territory, and to appeal to him for troops to protect Greenfield. I went and made my plea in their behalf. He asked me if I would help to organize the militia in Dade county for protection against the raid. I told him I would do all in my power in recruiting and organizing for defense. He then said, "Go back home and make ready, and in a few days I will furnish you with proper credentials and instructions."

**Price Raiders Threatened; and a Defense Company Is Organized.**—I returned to Melville and in a few days received my commission and instructions and was ordered to report to Captain J. M. Kirby of the enrolled militia for conference as to organization. After conferring with Cap-



tain Kirby we made a call upon the men available for military duty in Dade County to meet us in Greenfield, September 16th, 1864, and on that date we organized a company as follows:

Captain—James M. Kirby.

First Lieutenant—Cyrus S. Jacobs.

Second Lieutenant—J. W. Carmack.

And designated as Company "E" 76th Cav. Enrolled Missouri Militia with the following non-commissioned officers and men:

Sergeants—Summerville D. Brown, Nathan Dinwiddie, W. V. Potter, W. W. Ward, Orville Lyon, Martin D. Edge, James C. Woody, Solomon Wilson.

Corporals—James W. Berry, John T. Goforth, Jonathan Weir, Samuel L. Hankins, William L. Hankins, William L. Lee, Jephtha Cantrell, Thos. C. Cantrell and David Primer.

Blacksmiths—Henry McManus, Enoch Casey.

Wagoner—Henry D. Smith.

Privates—Samuel Acuff, Foster L. Appleby, Joseph Allison, Justin Bowles, John A. Bailes, John Bell, Robert Bird, James Boyd, John W. Boyd, Sam. L. Bigley, Dekalb Bowles, James Buchanan, B. F. Clopton, John T. Gates, F. A. Cardwell, William Coble, David Coble, Hiram Cantrell, James Casey, James M. Clabough, James Daughtrey, John H. Dill, James Durnal, Ebenezer Divine, James J. Divine, Ben L. Edge, Wiley S. Ethridge, Thos. Fanning, F. M. Foust, William Foust, James Friar, Robert Freedle, T. P. Fitzpatrick, Arkley Frieze, John A. Morgan.

Some of the Enrolled Missouri Militia soldiers who were subject to call and out on leave, were then called in by Captain Kirby which swelled our number to 103 men.

**Munitions from Springfield Are Stored in the Old Wells Hotel.**—Now being fully organized with muster-in roll complete, the next thing was to procure rations, arms and ammunition. I was again delegated to see General Sanborn in Springfield and armed with the proper credentials I went and made requisition and was furnished rations for the command for 30 days, also with eighty 70-



calibre muskets and 8,000 rounds of ammunition. Returning with the supplies we stored the commissary supplies in the Shields hotel, afterwards the Delmonico, and stored our arms and ammunition in the second story of that building.

The Price raid was on in earnest by this time, but had not yet been molested at this point. However, reports were current that Greenfield would be burned during the raid. We found out all we could of our situation and said but little, keeping our eye on the focus and our ear to the ground and making ready for any emergency.

**West-Roberts Guerrillas Appear Along Turnback and Lynn Branch.**—Soon Kinch West and Fate Roberts, with their gang of bushwhackers and robbers, began to roam along Turnback creek and Lynn Branch, just east and south of our headquarters. So far as we knew they might have been on a fishing trip, as no one was being molested by them that we could learn. We did not meddle ourselves with their business methods; just let things take their course, keeping our eye on the focus and ear to the ground.

Day after day they became more conspicuous but seemed very unconcerned about the surroundings. Price's raiders came nearer and nearer. We paid no attention to General Price, thinking he had force sufficient to care for himself but still kept our eye on the focus and ear to the ground.

**Kinch West's Sister Comes to Town; Warns Officers of Coming Raid.**—On the 15th of October, 1864, in the afternoon, a young lady on horseback rode into Greenfield, dismounted and made a casual tour around the town. Upon her return toward her horse I made it a point to meet her and accosted her saying:

"You seem to be in a hurry."

"No, not much," she responded.

"Who are you?" I asked.

"My name is West," she responded.

"What West?" I asked.

"Kinch West's sister," she replied.

"What's your business here?" I asked.



"Kinch sent me here to see if the soldiers had been reinforced last night and said if they had not he was going to take breakfast in Greenfield tomorrow morning and then burn the town."

I asked how many men Kinch had with him.

"About 125 I think."

"Does he think he can take Greenfield with 125 men?" I asked.

"Yes," she responded, "If he couldn't take Greenfield with 125 men when it only has 40 in it, he'd better quit."

"How does he know how many men there are in Greenfield?" I asked.

She said, "Do you know \_\_\_\_\_ and \_\_\_\_\_?"

I said, "I think I did."

She said, "they sent a note last night by a boy to Kinch at Jesse McClain's telling there were only 40 militiamen in Greenfield and Kinch sent me to see if any more had come in last night. I wish you men would get out of Greenfield. Kinch don't want to kill you men, but if you stay here and interfere you will get killed. He says he has burnt Melville and intends to burn Greenfield tomorrow morning."

I said to her, "Consider yourself under arrest and go with me to Captain Kirby's headquarters and tell him your mission and the story you have told me." I took her to the captain and she made no change in her story to him.

He said to her, "I will keep you under guard all night tonight."

"If you do Kinch will kill every one of you tomorrow," was her response.

The captain turned to me and said, "What had we better do with her?"

"I said, "Captain, give her her horse and let her go home and tell Kinch there is nobody here but us and that we will have breakfast ready for him tomorrow morning."

She thanked the captain kindly, mounted her horse and left.



The next thing was to call the company roll and inform our men of the warning we had received from Kinch's sister. We also notified the citizens of Greenfield who had asked us to furnish arms and ammunition for them to help to defend the town in case we were attacked by these outlaws. Next in order was to meet at the armory and open up our ammunition, load and stack our guns in the hotel.

**A Night Alarm Spoils a Card Party; Causes Fruitless Investigation.**—At night all things were quiet. As usual most of the men lay on their bunks, without undressing, awaiting developments. Being of a nervous temperament I did not go to bed but went with W. R. Lawrence and Nathan Dinwiddie to Aunt Julia Wills' parlor, where she joined us in a game of whist. About 11 o'clock Judge Nelson McDowell rapped on her door, having seen a light in the parlor. I met him at the door. He had run from home and was almost out of breath, to tell us that his wife had heard an unusual knocking and other noises down in the hollow near the Wells Grove.

W. R. Lawrence and I jumped on our horses, taking our pistols in hand, and rode quietly out a half-mile to the southwest, then circled round to the Coffee farm, now occupied by George Wilson, southeast of Greenfield, and came in from there, having neither seen nor heard anything unusual. The facts in the case were, as we afterwards discovered, that West and Roberts and their gang were at the time hidden in the Wells Grove, and we went entirely around them unmolested. The noise that Mrs. McDowell heard was the gang hacking down the hedge row on the east of the Wells grove, making a gap to get through into town without being exposed to view.

**The Attack of October 16th; Raiders Get a Warm "Breakfast"**—At dawn on October 16th, 1864, as Samuel S. Acuff and I were feeding our horses in the southeast corner of the court house square, three or four men charged upon us from behind the livery barn, south of the hotel, firing a volley at us as they came. One shot killed Acuff and another shot killed my horse. After firing they ran down the hill to the east. I ran to the hotel and



rang the bell, to give the alarm. At that the whole outfit raised the yell and came on a charge down South Street. On nearing the hotel they were greeted by volleys from muskets blazing out of the port holes made in the brick walls. This brought them to a right about and a fall back in hot haste. They made a stand at Judge McDowell's carriage shed, where they lost one killed and three wounded. The Judge's carriage and harness were in the shed. They put their dead and wounded in this carriage and ran it down the hill, where they hitched a team to the carriage and took them off the field. Our force was of sufficient numbers not only to drive them out of town and save the village from destruction, but we immediately dispatched a messenger to Melville for re-inforcements to help drive them further, and in about three hours, Lieut. Cowan came with 25 men. With the aid of this detachment we drove West and Roberts and their gang some 20 miles. In the engagement we lost two men killed and one wounded. We could not tell how many of their forces were killed and wounded, as they bore their's away, while much of the time we were housed up and could not see all the damage done. One man was shot in the hand, which was almost torn off, according to the story told by Mrs. McBride. The circumstance was this: Two of the West gang got behind an unoccupied dwelling house just west of the Lyngar drug store. They would load their guns behind the house and then ride around the corner of the building and fire at two of our men who were near Dr. Bender's office, at about the east lot now occupied by the opera house. The men at the office got a rest against the corner of that building, and when one of the gang rounded the corner to shoot they let them have it. One charge struck one of the raider's hand and tore it badly, and tore the stock off his gun, which dropped to the ground. His horse whirled round with him to run, when the other man at the office shot his horse down dead. The comrade who was with him behind the house dismounted, put the wounded man in the saddle and got on the horse behind him and rode to the house of Mrs. McBride and



asked for a cloth to bandage the torn hand. She took a hand towel from the rack and bound up his wound. The men at the office could not reload their guns and pursue them in time to catch them, but went to the house and picked up the gun that was broken with the bullet, then to the horse that was killed and took the saddle. That gun and saddle have been souvenir keepsakes for those men to this day. Now if any of that wounded man's comrades on the raid will tell who he is and his whereabouts, if living, we will send him his gun and saddle.

**Citizen Soldiers Fail to Respond, Except One—Arch M. Long.**—We were sadly disappointed in the help of the citizen soldiery of Greenfield. They had promised us that when the alarm of attack was given by the ringing of the hotel bell they would rush to the hotel, where their arms were ready, loaded. When the alarm was sounded it was a lively time. Instead of running to the hotel the citizen soldiery of Greenfield (except Arch M. Long) ingloriously fled to the brush. Mr. Long came to our rescue with his shotgun in hand and played a gallant part. After we had driven Kinch and Fate out of the country, we made a move upon the Price raiders and captured 42 men of his command and turned them over to Gen. Sanborn of Springfield. When we arrived at Springfield with them their commander said, "This is our second visit to Greenfield."

He was asked when he had been there before.

"When Cockrell took Greenfield," he replied.

"You were here when the court house was burned, were you?"

"I was with Captain \_\_\_\_\_\* when the torch was set fire to the court house."

I do not know whether that was true or not. That was what he said. His name, as he gave it, was K. B. F. Twyman of Boone County, Missouri. The reason I remember his name is this: He was a very large man, about 240 pounds. The horse he was riding had a sore back. He swapped that horse to Capt. Kirby for one he could ride, giving the Captain a bill of sale for the animal,



signed K. B. F. Twyman, Boone County, Missouri. His commander called him lieutenant. I do not wish to cast any reflections upon any party I have mentioned in this article, but am recording historical events as they occurred during those troublous times.

**It Cost the State a Tidy Sum to Save Greenfield From Burning.**—It cost the State of Missouri something to save Greenfield from being burned during the Price raid. For services of the men and their horses the cost was \$2,555.15. How I know this: The company was relieved and mustered out, roll was made October 31, 1864, embracing all items of service for both men and horses. In April, 1866, I took this roll, went to Jefferson City and made settlement with the state auditor for all service done by the company during said time of our organization. I have before me his invoice of every item for each man. I went to the state treasurer, who paid me the above stated amount and took my receipt for the same. The money paid me was state money, just in sheets of different denominations as it came from the press without being torn apart. In paying it out I had to clip off the sheets according to amounts due (we called it "Lizzard-skin"). I do not write this for the benefit of those who know about it but for the benefit of the rising generation, that they may know about the fun we had in the days before their being. I would tell you more about it but I fear I would tire the patience of the devil in the printing office.

After having been discharged, November 1st, 1864, from service in the 76th Regt., E. M. M., I was again commissioned as First Lieutenant in the Veteran U. S. service and placed in charge of a recruiting camp at Springfield, Mo., recruiting for the 14th Vet. Cal. "Mo. Vols." to go against the Indians on the plains, at this camp. Three companies were organized, viz: Capt. Lucian Roundtree, Capt. Harry Mitchell, Capt. J. P. Robinson. The day before the assassination of A. Lincoln, we received orders to take no more recruits. I was then assigned as Provo Marshal with headquarters at Mt. Vernon, Mo. The regiment then had nine full companies. J. J. Gravley was





U. S. KERAN.







commissioned as Lieutenant Colonel of the Regiment and took charge, preparatory to moving against the Indians. When they were ready to move I was relieved as Provo and joined the regiment to act as Adjutant, leaving St. Louis in June, 1865, under command of Gen. J. B. Sanborn, pursued the Indians through Colorado, where a treaty was agreed upon with them. The regiment then moved back to Fort Leavenworth for muster out service, Oct. 20, 1865. The records and men were placed in my charge and sent to St. Louis, Mo., where we received our pay for services by Col. Bonneville, Paymaster for the U. S. A. This being the last service of the 14th Cav. Mo. Vols., we disbanded and all set sail for home. Later on after returning home, I was again commissioned as a First Lieutenant, Enrolling Inspector and Mustering officer for the State Militia of Missouri. I organized and mustered in three companies in Dade County, viz: Capt. Thomas Hopper of South Township, Capt. James M. Travis of North Township and Capt. E. V. Lafoon of Morgan Township. In 1866 I was relieved from military duty. During my service I had filled most every position known to the service.

—o—

## THE CONFEDERATE VETERANS OF DADE COUNTY.

by

Lewis Renfro.

Preface: Having been selected by the historical committee to write a history of the Confederate Veterans of Dade County from 1861 to 1865, I accepted the invitation with some hesitancy, from the fact that I have no written data or memoranda to guide me in this task, and since more than fifty years have taken their flight since those memorable events occurred, and knowing the frailty of human memory, I shall only attempt to tell the simple story as I now remember it in looking through the long vista of years which have elapsed, and should I fail to mention any name or event of importance it will be an



error of head and not of heart, for it is my sincere desire that all who are entitled to be mentioned in this sketch should have their proper place.

In the early Spring of 1861, at the breaking out of the Civil War, several companies of state troops for the Confederate service were raised in Dade County. They were mustered in for six months. John T. Coffey was elected Colonel for one regiment and Colonel James Clarkson for another, but their regiments were not all made up of Dade County men, but these officers were residents of the county when the war broke out. The following Captains raised companies in Dade County: John M. Stemmons, F. M. Hastings, Tilman H. Lea, I. J. West and Captain Bell. They all had full companies and were mostly comprised of Dade County boys. These companies all took active part in all the battles fought on this side of the Mississippi River. The most important battle fought by them while in the state service was the battle of Wilson's Creek, in which the Dade County boys suffered many casualties. Captain Bell was killed, also Lieutenant David Vaughn, Colonel Buster was pinned to the ground with a bayonet through his side, inflicted by a Dutchman, after which he was shot, several bullets passing through his body. I remember that when some of our boys went to pull the bayonet from his body our Surgeon, Dr. Dunn, rushed up and would not permit it until his body was turned over and the dirt wiped from the bayonet. The bayonet had encountered a rib and had never pierced his stomach, and in a few weeks he was able to return to his command, apparently in as good shape as ever. The Colonel was engaged in selling goods in Greenfield at the beginning of the war, and as far as is known he is still alive and lives in Texas. He was an exemplary man in every respect, and during the remainder of the war he never received another scratch. The battle of Wilson Creek was a hot fought battle on a very hot day—August 10th, 1861. Several Dade County boys were killed there, Colonel Buster was the only Colonel from Dade County wounded, and Captain Bell the only Captain from Dade County, killed.



Our next engagement of importance was at Lexington, where we captured General Mulligan and his entire command. That was no before breakfast spell. General Price was in command of the Confederate forces. We tried for a day and a night to capture the fort, but was unsuccessful, but finally General Price adopted a plan which proved a success. Hemp bales were rolled up for embankments and we starved them out. I think it was on the third day of the siege that General Mulligan capitulated. Two victories in succession filled our boys with courage insomuch that many of them thought Price's command could whip the whole Yankee army. Several Dade County boys were killed in this battle.

After the battle of Lexington we came back south, where we had several small engagements, among them Cow Skin Prairie, Crane Creek and a few others, after which we returned north and engaged in the battle of Marshal, which proved quite severe.

I recall now the loss of one brave Dade County man in this battle—his name was Stoveall, Tom Courtney's grandfather. He was shot through the head and killed instantly. My brother, Shelby, was standing by his side at the time.

One of the hottest encounters in this campaign was at Lone Jack. We finally captured the town but our losses were heavy. The number engaged on each side was comparatively small but they fought like demons. The Union forces were commanded by Major Foster, as brave a man as ever wore a uniform, while our forces were under the command of General Cockerel. I have received several letters of late years from men who participated in that battle and all ascribe great bravery to both Major Foster and General Cockerel. I think General Cockerel is still living in Texas. Major Foster has long since gone to his reward, which I hope is one of eternal rest, for while a prisoner I became attached to him by reason of his manly qualities, and still have great respect for his memory.



Among the Dade County boys to fall in this battle, I recall Jim and Bill Gillispie. Their father was the owner of the Gillispie Mill on Turnback. Lieutenant Willis Taylor was killed there also. He was a son-in-law of Judge Hoyle, owner of the farm and mill of that name on Turnback about two miles east of Greenfield. After the battle of Marshal we had but a few minor skirmishes until we went into winter quarters at Springfield, Mo., where our army was re-organized and entered the Confederate service. The enlistments were for three years or during the war. It was about the middle of February, 1862, when General Price, then in command, hearing of a large Union force marching from Rolla toward Springfield, ordered stakes pulled, and we headed for the south. We were reinforced by General McCullough and General McIntosh at or near Elk Horn, where the Elk Horn Prairie battle was fought. This was later in February or early in March, 1862. The weather was severely cold for that latitude and the ground was covered with snow. Dade County lost some of her brave boys in this battle. After this battle Captain John M. Stemmons went from the cavalry to the infantry and became Captain of Company G, 16th Missouri Infantry. He was mustered out at the close of the war as Lieutenant Colonel of this regiment. A few years ago he died at Dallas, Texas.

Both Captain Stemmons and Billy Williams were wounded at the battle of Lone Jack, each being shot through the shoulder. As soon as he was able, Captain Stemmons returned to his command. Captain Stemmon's wife was an Allison, who was raised in Greenfield, being a daughter of Judge Mathias Allison. After the war, Billy Williams married Miss Lou Beachley. He died a few years ago at Dallas, Texas. Each of these two men were lawyers and after the war they formed a partnership and practiced in Dallas, Texas, where they became very wealthy.

In the early summer of 1862 a part of the Missouri Confederate troops went across the Mississippi river, among them General Price, General Joe Shelby, who was



then a Colonel, Colonel Buster and Colonel Clarkson. General Price and General Shelby returned some time in the fall, and Shelby was promoted to the rank of Brigadier General. I don't know just how this happened for Colonel Coffey was senior in rank, but by some hook or crook the plum went to Shelby. After this, Coffey resigned his command and was never in the service again. His wife was a sister to Uncle Samuel Weir of Greenfield. Colonel Coffey was one of the leading lawyers of southwest Missouri and at one time represented Dade County in the State Legislature.

George Wilson, residing one mile southeast of Greenfield, lives on a part of the old Coffey homestead. Colonel Coffey died some years ago at Georgetown, Texas.

After the resignation of Colonel Coffey, Gideon Thompson was elected Colonel and placed in command of the regiment, which was the 3d Missouri cavalry. By reason of numerous losses by death, sickness and missing, the Dade County boys were consolidated into four companies, three of cavalry and one of infantry. Captain T. H. Lea commanded Company A, I. J. West commanded Company F, F. M. Hastings commanded Company I and John M. Stemmons commanded Company G, all of the 16th Missouri Infantry, composed almost exclusively of boys from Dade county. The greater part of these boys never returned to Dade County. Many of them are quietly sleeping on the battle fields, others are residents of other states, mostly Arkansas and Texas. Colonel James Clarkson never came back across the river, but was promoted to the rank of Brigadier General. After the war while making his way back home, he was murdered at Dead Man's Lake near the Mississippi River. Robbery was supposed to be the motive. General Clarkson was a veteran of the Mexican war and perhaps the greatest military man that ever went out from Dade County. He was an uncle of Fred Clarkson Eastin of Greenfield. He has a number of relatives and descendants in the county. His brother, Uncle Davy Clarkson, as he is familiarly called, served in the Confederate army during the entire war, re-



turned to Dade County and died there several years afterward. Each of these men had sons in the Confederate army. Some were killed in battle and others were wounded. I recall that young Davy had an arm shot off. The Clarksons were pioneers in Dade County.

I have a complete roster of but two companies which I made from memory many years after the war, and a roster of Company F, 3rd Mo. Cav., made by Hon. S. P. Mills, Orderly Sergeant of that company, which will be given herein, and a partial list of the members of Company G, 16th Missouri Infantry, which I will also attach to this sketch.

Captain F. M. Hastings of Company I, 3d Mo. Cav., recruited his company mostly in Arkansas, but there were a few Dade County boys in this company. I remember that some of the Janes family from this county belonged, but I am unable to recall their names and have been unable to locate any of the members of this company who could give me the information. Captain Hastings was a good, brave man and had a splendid company, which always responded when called upon in times of danger. Captain Hastings was Sheriff of Dade County when the war broke out. He had a horse killed from under him by a cannon ball at the battle of Little Rock.

An incomplete roster of Company G, 16th Mo. Inf., C. S. A., made from memory after more than fifty years have elapsed, assisted by T. B. Rountree of Cane Hill and Charles Winkle of Greenfield. In the first organization of the company:

Captain, John M. Stemmons, of Greenfield.

First Lieutenant, W. R. Snadon.

Second Lieutenant, B. F. Moore.

Third Lieutenant, Willis Taylor.

Orderly Sergeant, T. M. McPatt.

Third Lieutenant, Thee Buchanan, elected to fill the place of Willis Taylor, who was killed in the battle of Lone Jack.

Third Lieutenant, John West, elected to fill the place of Thee Buchanan, who was killed.



In 1863 Stemmons was elected Major. Rather than to become Captain both W. R. Snadon and W. R. Moore resigned and went to the Cavalry, and John West being wounded, the company was reorganized, and T. M. McPatt was elected Captain; Guss Wetzel, First Lieutenant; Dick Grout, Second Lieutenant; D. R. Mallory, Third Lieutenant; Napoleon Parnell, Orderly Sergeant

Privates in the Company were as follows:

Ross Chappel,	Dick Ragsdale,
Rufe Chappel,	John Williams,
Mansfield Oldham,	Marion Williams,
G. W. Oldham.	J. M. Carlock,
John Finley,	——— Carlock,
J. R. Finley,	Bill Scott,
Will Finley,	Tom Scott,
Polk Cates	John Scott,
Jim Brown	Hale Duncan,
Mat McGregory,	Tom Duncan,
Jay McGregory,	——— Cook,
Wiley McGregory,	William Ping,
Bill Sleeper,	W. A. Dale,
Frank Parnell,	John Dale,
J. M. Gout,	T. B. Rountree,
Dick Rose,	Andrew Dale,
Charley Winkle,	Benton Dale,
John M. Beckley,	Jim Chambers,
Monroe McNatt,	Robert Daughtrey,
J. S. McNatt,	William Daughtrey,
Willis McNatt,	J. M. Daughtrey,
Carr McNatt,	Jim Faires,
Will Daniels,	Newt Faires,
Jake Williams,	Jim Foster,
Hosea Williams,	John McMillen,
(killed at Lone Jack.)	Reason McCullough,
Job Robertson,	Jacob Friend,
John Ray,	William Horne,
Jim Ray,	Reason Jones,
George Hancock,	John Harvey,



Marion McLemore,	Ed. Fleetwood,
George Massongale,	Joseph Walker,
Jack Holder,	Ed. Jerome,
Tom Holder,	Harrison Southwell,
Newt Gray,	(Doubtful)
Alexander McBride,	Mirel Hardin,
Rice McBride,	S. S. Allison.
(killed at Helena, Ark.)	

### LIST OF DEAD THAT WENT OUT FROM DADE COUNTY.

The following is a list of killed from Dade County as I remember, there are others I am sure that I cannot recall their names, as I have nothing to go by and have to trust my memory:

John Carr, Will McMahan, John Mills, Bill Fair, Wm. Pirtle, Sanford Pirtle, Jim Gillespie, Will Gillespie, Willis Taylor, Wm. R. Stoveall, Capt. Silas Bell, Lieut. David Vaughn, George Bowles, Alexander Bowles, John Williams, Brown Williams, Lieut. Guss Wetzels, Rich Spain, Lieutenant Thee Buchanan, Zeb Stockstell, Mart Speer, Frank Speer, Lieut. Ben Finley, Dr. Kennedy, John Davidson, Dickson Brown, Bob Kimmons, Mat McGregory, Reason McCullick, John West, jr., Jesse West, John M. Williams, E. E. Williams, Jim Scott, Jeff Caldwell, Jackson Dougherty, John Zinamon, R. T. Willis, jr., John Durnell, Dock West, George Hall, Levy Thompson, Lee Fine, Dock Lawson, Rice McBride (killed at Helena, Ark.), Lieut. Thee Buchanan.

This roster was made out by Hon. S. P. Mills, who was Orderly Sergeant of this company, who represented Mellen County, Texas, in the Legislature two terms and two terms from that Senatorial District, was killed accidentally February 8th, 1916.

Roster, Company F, 3rd Missouri Cavalry, General Joe Shelby's, Brig.:

Captain Gentry West,	Lieutenant McPherson,
Captain J. L. Jenkins,	Lieutenant A. C. Bowles,
Lieutenant T. J. McLuer,	S. P. Mills, O. S.



**Privates—**

Hue Arnold	John Jones
Robt. Akin	Jake Jones
S. W. Bates	Rufe Lack
Burnett Botts	Earle Lacy
A. J. Bates	Will Long
Ben Bowles	Leonidas Morris
Stant Buford	Pat McLemore
Isral Blackburn	Henry McGhee
Tom Bird	B. F. Moore
Geo. Cotton	John Mills
W. B. Clark	Tom Mills
Will Cook	K. McGregor
Marion Cox	McGregor
Johnnithan Cox	John Maniese
Jeff Colwell	Wm. Noale
Elie Cobell	Norsinger
Ben Collins	P. Nichols
Len Davis	Ostiloe
John Davidson	Duch Pile
Geo. Davidson	Tom Ragsdale
James Davidson	T. L. Reed
Len Eaton	John Robinson
Tom Foresith	N. E. Robinson
Joe Foresith	Wm. Robinson
John Foresith	Ben Sebastian
John Givens	W. R. Snadon
Ike Hicks	Henry Sears
Henry Hicks*	Frank Sears
Hudson	Joe Sears
Hancock	John Shrum
Finis Horne	Jake Shrum
Robt. Horne	Tom Shurley
Joe Horne	M. Templeton
Robt. Horne	Robt. Templeton
Joe Hall	James Torbett
Robert Hardy	Sam Taylor
Joe Johnson	Ruben Tisinger
Tip Jessepp	Tatum
	Dick Underwood.



Munroe Walker  
Doc West  
Dave West  
S. B. Williams

John Williams  
Wilson  
Poke Wagoner

### **SOME OF OUR OLD CONFEDERATES.**

Charley Winkle was of Co. G 16th Missouri Infantry—a Tennessean by birth but a Missourian by adoption, being one of Dade County's pioneers. He served through the entire war, and is still young for his age, 64.

E. L. Blevans was born in Cass County, Missouri. He served under Col. Irvin, in Rain's division of Price's army. He is now in his 71st year. He has made Dade County his home for some years.

J. M. Carlock was of Co. G. 16th Missouri Infantry. He served under Col. Stemmons in Rains's brigade of Price's army. He is now 69 years of age and has spent much of his life in Dade County.

A. J. Mills was of Co. A 3rd Missouri cavalry, Shelby's brigade. He is now 68 years old, but "don't look it." He has spent 64 years of his life in Dade County and his neighbors would be glad to have him spend 64 more here.

K. F. Poindexter was also of Co. A 3d Missouri cavalry, Shelby's brigade. He is "To the manor born" being not only a native Missourian, but also a native Dade countian. He is now 68 years of age and one of the handsomest and youngest looking in the group.

E. D. Coble was of Co. I 3rd Missouri cavalry, Shelby's brigade, and Cooper regiment. His age is 77 and he has never claimed any other place home excepting Dade County, Missouri.

Joe Renfro is a younger brother of Commander Lewis Renfro and possibly the youngest of the group above. He is also a native of our county.

Lewis Renfro was of Co. A 3rd Missouri cavalry and served as lieutenant under Col. John M. Stemmons, for whom the local camp of U. C. V. was named, and at its organization was elected commander. He has constantly served the camp in that capacity with the exception of



one year, when the late Sam Howard was honored with that position. He was born in Dade County, which has always been his home, and is now 65 years of age.

James R. Jeffreys was a member of the 2nd Tennessee, 1st division, Wheeler's corps. He was born in Tennessee, but spent more than half a century in Dade County, Missouri. He is now a 71-year-old boy.

H. R. Thomas is one of the original Co. A boys of Price's batallion, and though 67 years of age still an all-round. He came to Dade County, Missouri, some time in the '70s.

M. J. Sooter, now of Miller, Lawrence County, Missouri, spent many of the years of his life in Dade County. We have not Mr. Sooter's war record, but one look at his handsome picture will convince any reader that it is O. K. and that he is probably somewhat younger than his reputed age.

We have no doubt but this was quite as fine a bunch of soldiers as they are citizens, and Dade is sorry that she cannot claim them all as her own.

There are also a number of others of these "Old Boys" who are still Dade Countians and whom we should have very much liked to have in the picture, but they were not present and we will have to endeavor to get them at some future time.



### GREENFIELD DURING THE CIVIL WAR.

The following paper, read by Miss Bessie Hobbs at the high school commencement exercises, will be of much interest to many of our people. An unusual subject has been handled in a most interesting manner:

Long, long ago when savage panthers reamed the wilds of the western part of Greenfield, and wolves might be seen at any time showing their cruel teeth as if guarding some hidden treasure; when the deer lurked here and there trying in vain to shun the fatal blow of the hunter; and even in the outskirts of the little city, the blood-



thirsty wild cat searched the hills and hollows for prey, then Greenfield wasn't half so imposing as at the present time.

In the northwestern portion of the town where now the high school, with its beautiful campus, and the residences with their smooth, grassy lawns are located, in 1861 there was seen nothing but a great field of corn.

There was no negro town; instead there was a huge thicket which proved to be an excellent place for the concealment of bushwhackers during the war. The block on which the M. E. church is situated was one great mass of briers, hazel bushes and campbellite weeds, through which a path ran obliquely from the present site of the parsonage to the Dade County Bank site. One can imagine from this picture that the busy little city was at that time indeed very small. The dwelling houses were few and far between. Mr. Latham, one of the quite prominent citizens, lived in the house just south of H. D. Sloan's, but at that time this residence was located where Dr. Weir's house now stands. It has been but slightly remodeled, and is perhaps one of the oldest houses of the town. R. S. Jacobs resided near the public square in the house which is now a part of the Ed Shaw home. An old residence and one which has been but very little altered since it was built is that north of the home of D. R. White. During a portion of the war this house was the residence of Col. Coffee, probably the most influential man of the whole county. He was one of the leading lawyers of the town and his popularity gained for him the position as speaker of the Missouri house of representatives. At the beginning of the Civil war he enlisted in the Confederate army and became captain of a company. An old-time house which witnessed all the events of the war is the Barber house, which is now owned by Mr. Newell Cates, the father of Will Cates, who resides near Pennsboro. The present residence of D. R. White was occupied by William Griggs and it looked very much as it does now. Perhaps one of the best houses of the town was the home of the Misses Eastin, daughters of the former



owner. There were, of course, other little houses in Greenfield at that period, but it would take too long to name them.

When you view the present substantial business houses of the town did it ever occur to you what were once in their places? In 1861, there were only two brick buildings on the square. In one Mr. Shields had a hotel; now many times enlarged the Delmonico hotel. In one of the rooms of the other brick structure was a store which J. T. Rankin, Uncle Jeff Montgomery and Rev. W. J. Garrett owned. The firm was humorously nick-named "Wisdom, Strength and Beauty," the first being "Wisdom," Mr. Montgomery "Strength" and Mr. Garrett "Beauty." In the other room Dr. Bowles had a little store and also kept the postoffice. This building was replaced a number of years ago by the Merril-Jopes block. In addition to the Shields hotel there were two others, one owned by Mr. W. H. Holland and the other under the management of W. H. Younger. Mr. Holland's establishment was a two-story frame structure across the street from D. W. Edwards' dwelling and now, though somewhat enlarged, known as the "Green House." Mr. Younger's hotel was also a two-story frame building, standing where Mr. Carr's meat market now is.

The grocery and dry goods stores were never separated. There were four of just such stores besides those above mentioned. Where the Washington hotel stands a small frame building was occupied by John G. Riley and Captain John Howard, the latter a far-seeing man and one of the foremost in the history of our city.

It might be interesting to note that Mr. Brewer's little store building formerly located at the present site of the Greenfield Dry Goods company store, is the only business house in town which has survived the ravages of the years without having been remodeled. In 1861 R. S. Jacobs there had a little store, the contents of which were worth about five or six hundred dollars. Mr. Jacobs, too, is fresh in our minds as a man, who, despite hard times, was ever successful in a financial way and whose



influence was felt over all the county. The store of Buster & Bryant was in a two-story building located where the Jacobs bank stands, that of Mr. Rufus Cates in the front part of a little two-roomed building where Eastin's store is. These same rooms, but so very much changed that they could never be recognized now from the front part of the residence of W. M. Holland.

There were two saddle shops when the war began; that of Newell Cates was located in the room just back of his brother's little store, and that of Charley Beal & T. E. Bell was on the north side, where the Mead building is situated.

It seems that liquor flowed in Greenfield as freely as water, for in 1861 there were five saloons and drinking places. Elihu Martin's saloon was in a small building somewhere near the place where I. B. Tarr's warehouse is. Mr. Bender, a well known doctor had a little drug store where that of C. H. Bennett is now near this, perhaps where the furniture store is was the drug store of Newt McCluer, one of the quite prominent men of the town. John Baugh had a little saloon where you now see the Dade County Bank. By this general survey around the square one can imagine what great spaces were between some of the buildings. Now compare the business portion of Greenfield of 1861 with that of today and what a great difference is found.

The court house, the second constructed in our city, was a brick building about the size of the one we have now, and located in about the same place. David Eastin was at that time county clerk, W. W. Holland, treasurer, Arch Long, circuit clerk and recorder and Mr. Hastings, sheriff.

The jail was a rude structure of logs two stories high, the walls containing three thicknesses. The timbers of the outer walls occupied a horizontal position while those of the middle wall were perpendicular. In the lower story the walls were lined on the inside with oak lumber one inch thick and into every square inch a ten-penny nail was driven. This rough looking old building was, how-



ever, about as safe for the keeping of prisoners as any we have ever had. It was located in the hollow on the east side of Greenfield and remained there until 1862 or 1863, when after the decree was issued that it was to be used as a guard house some of the Union soldiers enraged because they had been thrust into jail, burned it down immediately after the order had been made.

In 1861 there was but one church in the city, the old Presbyterian edifice which stood where the manse now stands. Of all the number who were present at the dedication of this church, only one remains, P. L. Montgomery, of this city. Some of the others are sleeping in the beautiful cemetery in the eastern portion of the town, while others lie in the War graveyard a mile from Greenfield. Although the church was Presbyterian, it was used by all denominations and it seems perfect peace reigned among them. Rev. Fulton, the regular pastor of the church, was much beloved by all who knew him.

The schools, at the beginning of the war were very much inferior to those of the present day. A brick school building had been begun by the Masonic lodge on the lot where the school for the grades now stands, but unfortunately had not been completed. The old white frame building consisting of two rooms above and two rooms below, had been moved back far enough to make room for the new building. School was taught in the old house by Mr. Williams, until after the winter of 1861, when the war rendered its continuance impossible. The school resembled an academy somewhat, some of the higher branches of study, such as Latin, Greek and mathematics, being taught along with the common subjects. Here Mrs. Shafer, widow of the late Judge Shafer, Mrs. Henry Merrill and Mrs. Will Champlin spent their school days. Out in the woods near the place where the mill pond in the western part of Greenfield is found, there was also a little district school taught by Mr. John Wilson. This was a type of the real old-time "Deestric Skule" upon which so many modern entertainments have been based. Taking the schools as a whole, they were exceedingly poor. Do



not some of the elders of Greenfield deserve praise for having achieved so much?

The population of Greenfield in 1861 was about 300, 71 of whom were slaves. The negro, as usual, delighted in having fine clothes and pretty ornaments. Mr. Newt McCluer owned a slave, Reuben, who was especially noted as a lover of fine dress. His master permitted him to hire to other people when he was not needed at home and allowed him to keep the money which he earned. Reub accumulated enough wealth to purchase a very costly watch and chain, a gold-headed umbrella, broadcloth suit, stiff hat, and fine shoes, so that he made a more stylish appearance than any other man in the town, black or white. Reub one day did not anticipate a storm when he started from home on the way to town, and did not take his umbrella with him. Just as he was passing the home of Mr. and Mrs. Mathias Allison (among the old settlers of Greenfield and the grand-parents of Mason Talbutt) it suddenly began to shower. Reub, dreading to get his hat wet, took it off and put it under his coat, when Mr. Allison exclaimed: "Why, Reub, don't you know you oughtn't to let the rain pour down on your head that way? You are liable to take cold and die." Reub, who could generally think of the right thing to say at the right time, replied: "A man has a right to take care of his own property. This head belongs to Mr. McCluer; this hat belongs to me."

Some of the negroes now residing in Greenfield who were slaves prior to and during the war are: Lucy Rutledge, Henry Griggs, Henry Stephenson, Bill Long, Manuel and Ellen Dieus, and Aunt Lilah Hoyle.

When the war began several Union companies were organized in Dade County. Companies "A" and "D" of the Sixth Missouri cavalry completed their organization on July 4th, 1861. Clark Wright, who was the first captain of Company "A," became colonel and T. A. Switzer captain. I. T. Sloan and John Scroggs of this city were members of this company.



Late in the spring or early in the summer of 1862, a Union militia company was organized in Greenfield, and on the day that the officers were elected and sworn into the service by Enrolling Officer, John B. Clark of Dadeville, it was reported that a Confederate force under Joe Shelly and John Coffee were advancing upon the town. At this instant, the faithful enrolling officer, knowing that he was the one most desired and likely to receive the hardest treatment by the enemy, went to the home of W. K. Latham and asked the lady of the house to hide him. This she did by putting him into a hole under the building through a trap in the floor, over which she quickly spread a carpet. The enemy, who, however, proved not to be Shelby and Coffee, rushed into the town and captured all but a few of the new company, and searched in vain for Capt. Clark. All of the captured ones were sworn not to take up arms against the confederacy. Afterwards, upon being exchanged, nearly all of them volunteered into the U. S. service. Mr. N. S. McCluer in 1862 became the first captain of Company "M," of the Eighth Missouri cavalry; Alfred Kennedy, first lieutenant, and Mr. McDowell, second. Mr. Raleigh J. Shipley was a member of this company.

In 1863, Company "I" of the 18th Missouri cavalry was organized with John Howard captain and W. K. Pyle one of the lieutenants. Here Mason Talbutt and Abe Carr served during the following two years as soldiers for the Union.

In addition to these companies all the other men of Greenfield between the ages of 18 and 45 were compelled to enroll in the home militia and were known as the "Home Guard," but their work was very light and they were never passed into actual service. Although most of the men of the town sympathized with the north, there were a few who believed in the cause of the Confederacy; Lewis Renfro of this city, John M. Stemmons and two of his brothers, and Colonel Coffey (as has been noted) were hearty supporters of the south.



One Sunday morning during the early part of the war when Rev. Fulton was preaching, 60 or 70 unexpected guests arrived at the church. They rushed into the room and the people were horror stricken. The weapons which some of the congregation chanced to have were taken, but nothing valuable as money or jewelry. The bushwackers then forced all to take an oath that they would not take up arms against the confederacy. The sermon was not finished, as pastor and flock went straight home as soon as they could get away.

The enemy then hurried to the store of R. S. Jacobs and robbed it. A safe which contained something less than a thousand dollars of the county money was blown open and its contents taken. After the bushwhackers thought they had damaged the town enough they departed, perhaps to ravage some other unsuspecting and unguarded village.

At most any time were such men lurking about in the forests or hiding behind some old building ready to plunge the fatal knife or fire the fatal shot into the bosom of some innocent man, but to do so was considered no crime in those cruel war times, and many foul murders went unpunished. Another time during the early part of the war a band of Guerrillas made a raid upon the town. The Union State Militia and the Sixth regiment, under the leadership of Major Wick Morgan, were at that time quartered in the Shields hotel, and from the windows of the building the bullets whizzed out through the air to the enemy, causing one to meet death and the remainder to fall back. They fled southward and burned the houses of many Union men on their way.

Probably one of the most well known raids through Greenfield during the war was that of October 6, 1863, when the town was captured by Confederate troops under command of Gen. Joe Shelby. It must have been previously known that the court house was to be destroyed for Colonel Coffey, who, being a land owner, was probably looking out for his own interests, had ordered the public records to be carried out and piled in one of the houses



nearby. When he himself arrived, the structure was one great mass of flames, the like of which many in town had never seen. When the fire had abated, the soldiers departed from this part of the country, leaving the little county seat in a great uproar.

A second alarm, which served to increase the terror of the people, spread over the town when during the night after Shelby's raid news was received that Austin King had taken possession of the town. But when the second message was sent over the little city that King was a Union leader who had come to defend the place, the inhabitants once more were relieved. Guards were placed in all the most important roads leading to the town and again the county seat was at rest.

Although only a very small portion of the great civil war took place in Greenfield, the people nevertheless suffered at times exceedingly. Once in a while the wealthy person could obtain from the town market no more than he who didn't have a penny for there was absolutely nothing to buy. At one time, the nearest market to Greenfield was Osceola and it was even difficult to obtain provisions there for the trip was a dangerous task on account of the dreadful work of the bushwackers.

From the market of Springfield where things were considered the cheapest, one could carry ten dollars worth of sugar in one end of a common size meal sack and ten dollars worth of coffee in the other. Corn bread, bacon, hominy and game formed the staple diet during the war and often even they were considered a treat.

The many cruel depredations, the killing of individuals and other atrocities committed around Greenfield during the war period, and the hard times which all went through, would furnish material sufficient to fill a volume.

Time, however, has served to mitigate these evil effects and those who once fought as enemies, divided by bitter prejudice, have long since ceased to harbor illfeeling and now work side by side, united in sentiment, with one sincere ambition of promoting public good.



### KINCHEON WEST.

In writing a history of a county and its people, living and dead, good, bad and indifferent, it sometimes becomes necessary to insert a page here and there which appears upon its surface more or less dark and gloomy, and especially when the incidents relate to circumstances which have their foundation in the days that tried the hearts of strong men, and caused even the foundations of our government to tremble.

With malice toward none and charity for all, I will try to relate the story of "Kinch West" perhaps the most notorious, intrepid and fearless man that ever lived in Dade County.

His boyhood was similar to that of any other country boy growing up in the environment of forest, field and woodland, living very close to nature and enjoying a freedom which comes only from the hills. Like the Shepherd Boy of old who came from the Judaeian hills to the court of a king and afterward became a famous warrior, the life of Kinch West was transformed in a single day from that of a quiet, unassuming country boy to an armed desperado by the enactment of a tragedy which would seem impossible in a civilized community.

On the 5th day of April, 1863, a company of men whose identity is unknown to the writer of this article, visited the home of Billy West, the father of Kinch West, about eight miles east of Greenfield, killed the father, burned the house and contents, and presumably the same parties a few days later killed two of his infant sons, about the age of ten or twelve years, respectively. Billy West had sons in the Confederate army, Kinch being one of them, and this fact is supposed to be the cause of the tragedy.

When this appalling news reached the ears of Kinch, he became so enraged that he immediately resigned his position in the Confederate army, came back to the vicinity of his old home and organized an independent band to visit vengeance upon the heads of the perpetrators of this vile deed.



Kinch and his followers claimed to know the names of the guilty parties, but the consensus of opinion at that time was that his evidence rested largely in suspicion.

His anger and wrath was fanned into a fierce flame by reason of the exigencies of the war and the peril of the times. As soon as his band was organized they commenced a merciless warfare against the supposed guilty parties, and extended it to every party that interfered or in any way opposed his plans. Houses were burned, lives were taken, property destroyed and a perfect reign of terror existed in the community. Doubtless many deeds were done and crimes committed which were laid at the door of Kinch West, of which he was innocent, but his name was a terror and his threats a thorn in the flesh to all who opposed him in the bloody warfare upon his enemies.

His company was an independent one and unconnected in anyway with the Southern Confederacy although made up of southern sympathizers and ex-Confederate soldiers. They alone were responsible for the enormity of their deeds.

Kinch West never returned to Dade County after the war. The West family was one of the oldest and most respected in the county and were early pioneers. Many of his relatives now residing in the county are among our very best people.

—o—

### CONCERNING THE PRESENT COURT HOUSE.

In a copy of the *Vedette*, in June, 1868, while the present court house was in the course of construction, had the following on its local page:

“The new court house and jail is advancing all right. W. L. Scroggs, superintendent of public buildings, today filed in the office of the Clerk of the County Court, his report stating that he has examined the material of the bricks for the new court house and jail and pronounces them of good material and well burned, and receives them as made according to contract.

F. M. Wilson, the contractor, now wants, the third installment, \$2,000 which is now due according to contract,



and the presiding justice will have to call a special term therefor, or the work will stop, until the same is paid."

The jail spoken of in this clipping was in the southwest corner of the present court house, the space now used by the circuit clerk. The old jail was abandoned some fifteen years ago at the time the new one was completed. The new jail stands a little to the east of the southeast corner of the public square. At some seasons of the year the old jail held open doors for weeks at a time.

—o—

## **APPEARANCE OF EARLY NEWSPAPERS.**

by

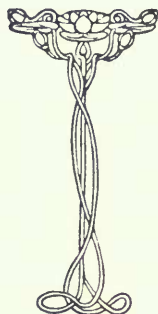
**Aaron D. States.**

In looking over the files of the Greenfield "Vedette" from its inception in August, 1866, to the early and middle seventies, it is found that this publication was sure abreast with the times in which it was published. It was ably edited by Griggs and Talbutt, also by Talbutt and Barker, and when the late Charles W. Griffith took the ownership in the early part of the seventies, it appears that he put forth his best effort in giving the people a good local newspaper. He believed in the editorial page and he devoted the best of his energies in discussing local, state and national interests.

A little over a quarter of a century ago the Griffith home in Greenfield was destroyed by fire. The old files of the "Vedette" were consumed in the flames. But few copies of the early issues are extant. Fortunately while cleaning the old vaults at the court house in recent weeks a bundle of these old papers was found that had been placed on file in the office of the County Clerk. An early copy of the Dade County Advocate, Vol. 1, No. 28, was found at this time. Attorney Volney Moon was then the editor and publisher. He was a Greenfield attorney and is well remembered by the older class of citizens. This was in 1875. The initial number of the Advocate presents a very cred-



itable appearance, but it remained for the present owner and publisher, William R. Bowles, to make it the paper its mission required. For many years Mr. Bowles has had charge of this paper, and it is truly one of the best and ablest Democratic newspapers in Missouri, published in the country districts. Mr. Bowles is an educated man and he loves the Advocate. See article on Greenfield newspapers from their inception on another page. It is mighty interesting history to Dade County people.





## Chapter 6

### CUMBERLAND PRESBYTERIAN PIONEERS.

by

**W. E. Shaw.**

The early history of the Cumberland Presbyterian church in Dade County is shrouded more or less in tradition, but there are a few well-established facts which I desire to submit to the Dade County History.

Among the early ministers of this church I will mention Rev. A. A. Young, who visited Dade County and later settled in Lawrence County on Honey creek about eight miles northwest of Aurora. Rev. J. D. Montgomery and Rev. W. J. Garrett both settled in Dade County. Rev. Garrett in Greenfield and Rev. Montgomery on a farm four miles northeast of Greenfield now owned by the Scott family. Rev. James Tucker was also among the very early preachers of the state to settle in this county. He settled on the farm now owned by John Stockton near the Ed Dicus farm northeast of Greenfield. He was the father of Mrs. Scott, who lived and died on the Emerson Scott farm. She was 96 years old at the time of her death, and the mother of James, Hambleton, Ab. Perry, Price and Emerson Scott and Mrs. Narcissus Winkle.

John Bell and Garnett Davenport came to the county just before the war.

---

o

### SOUTH GREENFIELD CAMP GROUND.

by

**W. E. Shaw.**

The South Greenfield Camp Ground was located before the Civil War. The ground was donated by Jacob Cox, father of our lamented Sam Cox. The ten acres where the Camp Ground is now located was set apart by the donor for a perpetual camp ground for the use of the South Meth-



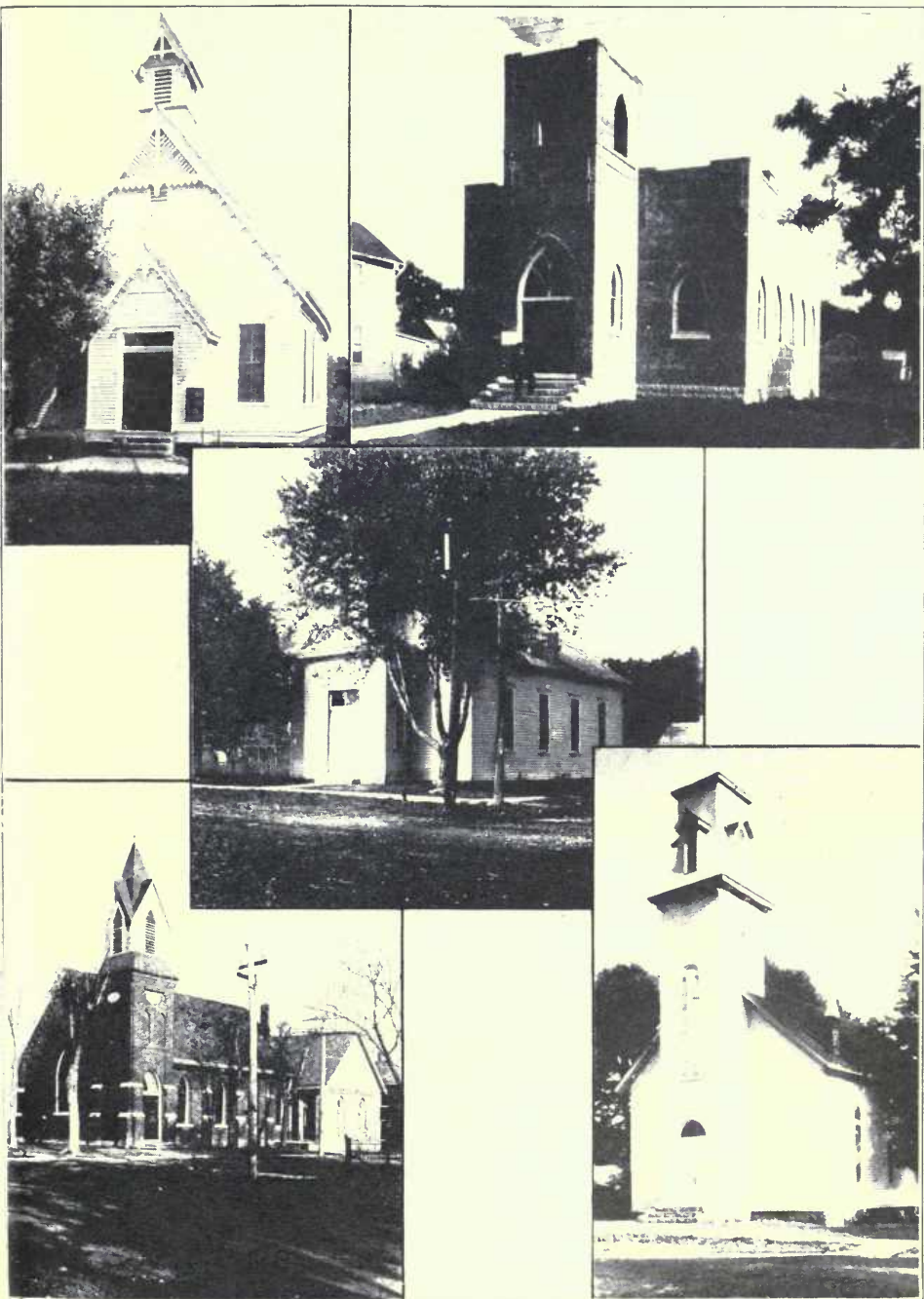






EDGAR P. MANN.





GREENFIELD CHURCHES.







odist Church. The meetings that were held before the war differed from those of later date. Instead of tents, the campers built camps made of small logs. Those camps were built around the shed on the four sides, each camp owned by some liberal person who expected to bear his or her part of the expense of feeding the great multitudes of people who attended. For people went a long distance to attend those annual gatherings. The camps were usually double, with a space between. The rooms were usually about 12 or 14 feet square, one room set apart for ladies and the other for gentlemen; the space between was for social use, where people would find shade and shelter during the time between services. The campers erected cook sheds and long tables, where free-for-all meals were served except for those who preferred to go in the covered wagons, prepared to take care of themselves. Pastures were provided by the liberal farmers for the horses and oxen, that were used for the conveyance of all the people.

The services usually commenced on Thursday night and continued until about mid-week, making the series about a week long. The preaching and singing was of the old-time type, and religious awakenings usually followed from the first service. Among the ministers was the well-remembered James McGehee, a man of great power and a sweet singer in Israel. I remember but few of his co-laborers; will mention only Rev. Joe Davidson, another consecrated, faithful servant of the Lord. Ministers of other churches were also faithful helpers. Rev. J. D. Montgomery was among the early day assistants. Those meetings always resulted in great good, and all the churches usually received a part of the converts, as everything connected with those meetings was in perfect union and God honored and blessed them all. It was long after the close of the war before the fires were rekindled on those sacred grounds. During those days the railroad was built and South Greenfield was located. I think it was about the year 1880 that the grounds were once more cleared of briars and rubbish and the meetings re-established, continuing for only a few



years, during which time the South Methodist erected a neat church just north of the shed, where they worshiped until the congregation constructed and carried out their plan of moving their House of Worship to the new town, now South Greenfield. Soon after the erection of the church on the camp ground, there was a Cumberland Presbyterian church organized by Rev. W. E. Shaw, consisting of thirteen members, known as the South Greenfield congregation of Ozark Presbytery. The new organization was heartily welcome to use of the house, where they worshiped with perfect unity, and both churches prospered and worked together until the time when the South Methodists were ready to move their house, when the ten-acre piece of land that constituted the camp ground was sold to the Cumberland Presbyterian. The congregation that then worshiped there now own and worship in a house built soon after, on or near the spot from which the other house stood. Soon after the transfer of the property the new owners set about re-establishing the camp meetings. Rev. W. E. Shaw preached for this new Cumberland Presbyterian church for three years, with a degree of success, after which Rev. J. F. Daughtrey and Rev. George Harbor were pastors. Under their labor the church became so much strengthened and encouraged that they reorganized the camp meetings under the present plan of renting tents and buildings, a restaurant, and setting a time limit of 10 days for said meetings. I failed to remember now which of those brethren, Daughtrey or Harbor, was first after myself to take charge of the church, but the Lord blessed and prospered the work, and soon the encampment became a great annual gathering where a great deal of good was accomplished, when the question of fraternity and union with the Presbyterian church was accomplished in 1906, the programs having already been made. The divided parties went forward, and the encampment was for that year under the direction of the union element, but the ownership of the property was legally in the hands of the Cumberland Presbyterians, who submitted to the camp meeting plan already made, Rev. George Harbor being Superintendent in the year 1907. The Cumberland



Presbyterians claimed their right and took possession of the grounds. Sam W. Cox, the leading member and elder, having wisely made the conditions of the purchase, making each donor a grantor and beneficiary to the property, to hold in trust for their own use as a place of worship. Since taking hold of the grounds, the management has continued each year to go forward with perfect unity, guaranteeing to all people protection, and great gatherings have annually met and worshiped God, and great and lasting good has been the result. The large crowds of people have been estimated at from five to eight thousand on the Sabbaths and most popular days. May the Lord continue the great work.

---

## HISTORY OF THE CUMBERLAND PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN GREENFIELD, MISSOURI.

by

Mabelle Robinson.

The Cumberland Presbyterian Church of Greenfield, Mo., was organized in the year 1839 by Rev. J. D. Montgomery.

It was early in the year 1855 that that great man, Rev. W. J. Garrett, came to make his home in the little town of Greenfield, where his memory will ever be loved and held sacred in the hearts of her citizens. Here it was he started a boarding school which resulted in Ozark College and finally in the High School of today.

But while the people were prospering in many ways, they were in one sense very poor, for they had forgotten the promise in that great Book which says, "Seek ye first the Kingdom of God and His righteousness, and all these things (earthly comforts) shall be added unto you." However, it was not the will of God that the Evil One should have so much influence in this locality, so Rev. Garrett was sent to preach to them the "Whosoever will Gospel" loved so much by every true Cumberland Presbyterian.



Rev. Garrett for some time preached in the court house, but at last a house was furnished where the present Presbyterian Church stands. Here they worshiped for about eight years. They finally decided with the help of God to build a new church and sold the old building to the Presbyterians.

Rev. Garrett, Dr. Bowles, Eliot Young and Peter Van Osdell were a few of the leaders who helped to push this enterprise to a complete and victorious ending. To get the lumber to build this church much donation work was done, the logs were cut and brought to town from the great forest which then stood just north of town.

It was in September, 1868, that the new temple was ready to be dedicated to the full service of our Lord and Saviour, Jesus Christ. Rev. J. N. Edmiston and P. J. Reed conducted the Dedicatory Services. A revival had been going on for some weeks in a brush harbor just north of town. This was moved into the new church directly after completion. The power of God seemed to fill the congregation at every meeting. The Christians were comforted and filled with a great joy, while the sinners fell down and wept bitterly. In this revival, which lasted several weeks, many, many precious souls were brought to feel the pardoning love of our Heavenly Father.

There were now one hundred members enrolled. The following are some of the early preachers: Rev. Garrett, who preached about thirty years; Rev. B. F. Logan, ten years; Rev. Dunlap, Rev. Brown and Rev. R. L. Venice, four years. The first year Rev. Venice was pastor, he held revivals within which about seventy professed. Most of these were young men from the college, who afterward united with the church. Following Rev. Venice was Rev. J. P. Campbell, who preached two years; Rev. George Harbor, one year; Rev. Lowe, six months; Rev. Cheek, one year; Rev. Fly, eighteen months, and Rev. Pitts, a few months.

Presbytery has been entertained here quite frequently and the Synod of Missouri once, about thirty-three years ago.



Our present pastor, Rev. W. E. Shaw, was ordained in the old church in October, 1884. Rev. J. F. Daughtrey preached one year, beginning in 1893. There were about twenty conversions recorded in this year.

Rev. Johnston was pastor when the union question came up. He went union and preached at the present Presbyterian Church until his death. The Unionists not only took many members with them, but they also took the parsonage, which was then worth about \$800.

When the few true members that remained had somewhat recovered from the shock which this calamity had laid upon them, they found that they were about fifteen strong, for "as with Gideon's army, God can accomplish much with little."

It is here that much praise should be given to Rev. R. S. Ramsey and Rev. J. F. Daughtrey, who came to the rescue of the little congregation in Greenfield. They stood firmly for the Cumberland Presbyterian cause, and used all their influence to hold the church together until Rev. W. E. Shaw could be employed as pastor at the fall meeting of Presbytery.

Rev. Shaw took up the shattered work beginning in August, 1906, and ending the middle of the year 1908. Rev. Carr then took up the work for two years, or until Rev. Shaw could come back to carry on the work up to the present time. In the revival which Brother Shaw held in 1907 nearly all the young people were converted, who are members of the church today.

In the spring of 1913 the two churches, the Presbyterians and Cumberland Presbyterians, compromised, the Presbyterians getting \$1,000 and the Cumberlands getting the old church and grounds.

The church has just now come through another great struggle, that of building the present new brick church. Rev. Shaw, with his little handful of workers, not only worked for this, but they also prayed much to Him who knows no such a thing as failure. The new church was



dedicated free of debt May 23, 1915, by Rev. J. E. Cortner, pastor of the Cumberland Presbyterian church at Marshfield, Mo.

With the dedication of the church, a new era is upon us, with new duties, new conflicts, new trials and new opportunities; start on the new journey with Jesus Christ, to walk with Him, to work for Him, and to win souls to him. Know "that if God shuts us in at one door, it is only to bring us out at another." The fact that the church in Greenfield is still alive and prospering is a sure proof that God has some work awaiting it.

—o—

### **OBITUARY OF REV. WILLIAM RAMSEY BENNINGTON.**

Died, at his residence in Greenfield, on Tuesday, the 8th day of February, 1876, of acute tuberculosis, Rev. William Ramsey Bennington, in the fifty-third year of his age.

The subject of the above notice was well and favorably known to most every citizen of Dade County. During a residence of nearly ten years here he had endeared himself to almost every person with whom he came in contact.

William Ramsey Bennington was born in Adams County, Ohio, on the 13th day of December, in the year 1824.

He became a Christian at an early age, and had preached the gospel for more than twenty years. At the time of his death he was an industrious teacher in the Cumberland Presbyterian Church. In this cause he was earnest, fervent and devoted, doing more than his failing physical powers would justify. Among his last requests was this: "That the ministers should teach more industriously if possible." Many will long remember him as one who was always ready to give religious instruction and to preach the gospel of salvation to his fellow men.

He was married to Priscilla Wall on the 4th of September, 1842, near Xenia, Greene County, Ohio. They had eight children, six of whom are living, five daughters in this county, and a son living in Joplin.



He removed from Ohio to Knox County, Missouri, and settled at Edina in 1855, where he published a paper called the Knox County Argus, for a short time, taught in the high school in the town eight years, and was elected Superintendent of public schools three terms.

At the breaking out of the late Civil War he was a strong Union man, and enlisted in the army and served over three years. He saw much hard service under Generals Grant and Sherman during the western campaigns. He received several severe wounds, the effects of which hastened his death. He came out of the army like many other gallant, patriotic, honest soldiers, broken in health and fortune. He brought his family and settled in Dade County in the year 1866, where he had been engaged in teaching school and preaching the gospel until shortly before his death, when he was compelled to give up his labors from the effects of the disease which had been preying upon him for some six or seven weeks before.

He was the County School Commissioner at the time of his demise, and by his loss the schools of the county are deprived of an earnest, faithful and efficient laborer in the cause of education.

Mr. Bennington was possessed of a very liberal education, and had done much to advance the public schools of our county.

He was a member of the Masonic bodies of Greenfield, and requested to be buried according to the rites of the order. In his death the lodges lose a good man. This community is deprived of a valuable citizen, the churches of an earnest and faithful teacher, and his family of a kind and indulgent husband and parent.

In these times of selfish greed and unprincipled rush to acquire wealth, it does the soul good to contemplate the character of one so pure and disinterested as was that of the deceased. And dying in the triumphant hope of life eternal, he thought to exhort his ministerial brethren to more earnest work, to ask his friends and relatives to live so as to meet him in that land from whose bourn no traveler returns.



And as his life was an example of how a Christian should live, so was his death a shining example of how a Christian should die.

**The Burial of Professor Bennington.**—Professor Bennington was buried by the Masonic bodies of Greenfield. There were a very large number of Masons present, and the Knights Templar turned out in uniform. The procession repaired to the late residence of the deceased and escorted the body to the Cumberland Presbyterian Church, where Rev. Mr. Garrett preached the funeral discourse. The church was jammed full of the school children and citizens from all parts of the county, and fully one-half could not even find standing room inside. After the funeral discourse the procession repaired to the cemetery, where the body was deposited according to the rites of Masonry. After returning to the lodge appropriate resolutions were adopted, a copy of which are given below.

At a meeting of Washington Lodge No. 87, A. F. & A. M., Thursday, Feb. 10th, 1876, the following preamble and resolutions were adopted:

*Whereas*, It has pleased the Supreme Architect of the Universe to remove from our midst to that undiscovered country from whose bourn no traveler returns, our beloved brother, William R. Bennington; therefore, be it

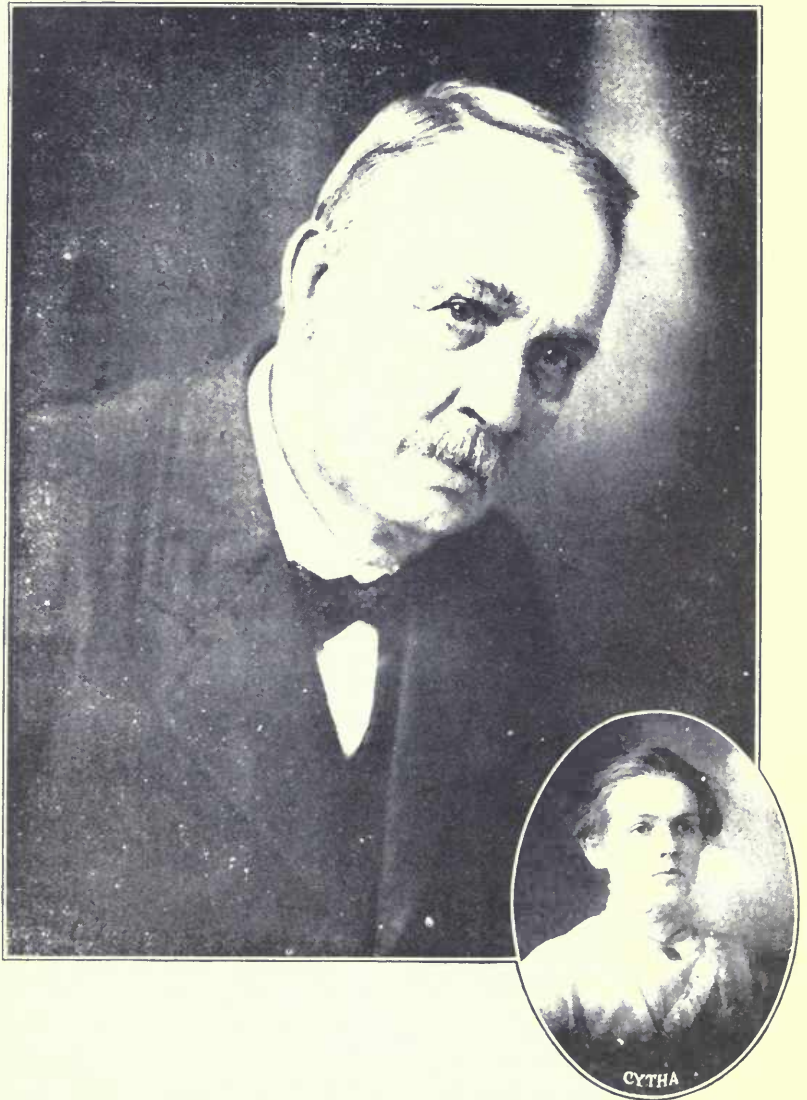
*Resolved*, That in the death of our brother the community has sustained the loss of an honorable, upright and exemplary citizen, the church has been deprived of a pillar and ornament, the cause of education an intelligent, energetic and zealous worker, the fraternity an esteemed and dearly beloved brother, whose example has ever guided in the paths of virtue and truth. Be it further

*Resolved*, That we tender to his bereaved family our sincere condolence in this, their hour of great tribulation, and accord to them our heart-felt sympathies, as a token of respect to the memory of our deceased brother, that the lodge and jewels be draped in mourning, and that we wear the usual badge of mourning for thirty days. Be it further









J. C. SHOUSE AND DAUGHTER.



*Resolved*, That these resolutions be spread upon the records, and a copy duly certified under the seal of the Lodge be furnished the family of our deceased brother.

V. MOON,  
JOHN D. PARKINSON,  
JOHN A. READY,  
*Committee.*

---

### EBENEZER PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH.

by

Aaron D. States.

This church, the oldest of its denomination in Southwest Missouri, was organized June 4, 1842, with twenty-eight members. When the Rev. J. W. Bell, who presided at the organization, asked the members what name they desired to call their church, John M. Rankin arose and in a voice trembling with emotion said, "Let it be Ebenezer, for hitherto the Lord hath helped us." The church then belonged to what was known as the old school branch of the Presbyterian family.

The charter members were John and Polly Rankin, Margaret Rankin, Nathan Wilkerson and Nathan Wilkerson, Sr., Rebecca Wilkerson, Jane Wilkerson, Nancy Morris, John Tarbot, Mary Tarbot, Jacob Montgomery, Rachel Montgomery, Anna Montgomery, Nancy S. Davidson, W. W. Rankin, Margaret Gerdner, James Sharp, Alfred Cowan, Hannah, a negro slave, Mary Weir, Betsy Wilkerson, Sarah Wilkerson, Nancy Bokers, Thomas Ross, Sarah C. Ross, Margaret Rutdledge and George Rutdledge. The first families composing the membership were mostly from Virginia and Tennessee.

The first elders were Nathan Wilkerson, Sr., Jacob Montgomery and John M. Rankin. The church was without a pastor the first two years of its existence, and the elders exercised care over the congregation, maintaining regular services.

The first minister to take charge of the church was Valentine Pentzer, who came in 1844 and remained three



years. He was also employed as principal of the Greenfield Academy, one of the oldest schools in the entire country for higher education. He was a charter member of the Washington Masonic lodge at Greenfield. On leaving here he went to Illionis, where he died in 1849 at the early age of thirty-eight years. Mr. Pentzer was a very able man, a good sermonizer, a splendid teacher, and he did much for the cause of education while here.

Mr. Pentzer's successor was the late Rev. John McFarland, a man of deep piety and sterling worth, who came to the church in 1848 and remained its pastor until 1860. Mr. McFarland had a great influence in moulding early Presbyterianism in the entire Southwest, and there are many still living who delight to speak of the man and his work to this day. During his ministry the first house of worship was erected in 1854. It was built of brick and it stood on the same lot the present building stands, but it was back farther from the street. The erection of the first church building was made possible by the generous gift of \$600 from Elder James M. Mitchell. Another liberal giver was "Aunt Hannah" Cowen, an old slave. The pioneers were mostly poor and there seems to have been a scarcity of money at that time. Hearing the solicitor of the building fund speak to her master of the difficulty in raising money, "Aunt Hannah" walked into the room with a half dollar in her hand, which she had saved from her scanty wage, and handing it to the solicitor, she said, "Will this buy a brick?"

Mary McFarland, the minister's gifted and devoted wife, was an important active factor in the work of this period. She was not only interested in the work of the local church, but in the wider field of missions, and she was one of the first advocates of the Woman's Presbyterian Missionary Society. She was educated at the famous school of Mary Lyon, Holyoke, Mass. When Mr. McFarland retired from the pastorate of the Ebenezer church, a little log school house was built on their farm, two miles north of Greenfield. This school was sometimes called Brush College.



It is said it was the only school in the Southwest that survived the Civil War. When some of the soldiers who have been her students at the beginning of the war returned to their homes, they went back to Mrs. McFarland's school. It is said they found being spelled down by the smaller students was about as disagreeable a sensation as being shot down by the enemy. Thomas A. Miller, now mayor of Aurora, was a one-time student at Brush College. Both Mr. and Mrs. McFarland are buried in the Weir cemetery, near the home in which they lived for thirty-seven years. These most excellent people, people of culture, true religion and patriotic service, will never be forgotten by the people whom they served. Mrs. McFarland was loved by young and old alike, everybody delighted in her companionship, everybody held her in the very highest esteem. She was one of the sweetest mothers of Israel.

The Rev. W. R. Fulton was a third pastor of this church. His pastorate was the longest in its history, extending from 1861 to 1878. Under his faithful ministry, the church survived the ravages of the Civil War better than any other Presbyterian Church in the entire area of South Missouri. In 1866 this church had forty members and it was the strongest church in the Presbytery in this section of the State. The old Fulton home is still standing. It has been remodeled and repaired, yet it is where the Fultons lived, and in that house Elizabeth Parkinson, the noted singer, was born. That home is now owned and occupied by Wood Edwards and family.

The Rev. George H. Williamson was pastor of this church from 1882 to 1885. During this period of pastorate the main building of the present edifice was constructed under his charge. Mr. Williamson is well known in nearly every section of the Southwest. He is a strong, forceful pulpit man, and during his real working days he never knew when to stop. He had built many monuments to his memory in the Southwest.

One reason this church has become so well established is that it has had several long pastorates. One of these



was that of John R. Gass, who was with the church from 1891 to 1898, seven years. On account of Mrs. Gass's health he resigned and went to New Mexico for a change of climate. He is now Synodical Superintendent of Missions for that State. Mr. Gass is one of the deepest and most profound thinkers in his church, and his sermons and lectures are gems of rich thought supported by a devotion to truth and a desire to reach the highest ideals. His character is strong, his knowledge of matters and things keen, and ever ready for use. He is devout, sincere—just all man.

Other ministers who have been with this church for over a year are Benjamin F. Powellson, 1879 to 1882; Willis G. Banker, 1887 to 1890; William G. Moore, a most excellent and devoted man, 1889 to 1902; Rev. J. E. Johnson, 1905 to 1909. The latter took charge of the joint congregations of the Ebenezer and Cumberland Presbyterian churches, a relation that was terminated by his death. The present pastor, Rev. Edmund S. Brownlee, has been in the field since the first of September, 1909. Mr. Brownlee is a man of strong character and fitness for all his work. He is a man who knows how to meet other men and to give each man that which is justly due him; he is a great strength to his church and a strong, active citizen. Since its organization, the church has given eight of its sons to the ministry. W. M. Mitchell, S. W. Mitchell, J. N. Rankin, Joseph W. Scroggs, L. M. Scroggs, W. A. McMinn, Joseph Johnson and Samuel F. Wilson.

In this historic church the Presbytery of Ozark and the Women's Presbyterian Society have had their birth, the former September 29, 1870, the latter 1876. Here, too, at the reunion of the Presbyterian and Cumberland Presbyterian churches, the new Presbytery of Ozark was organized June 18, 1907.

### GREENFIELD CHRISTIAN CHURCH.

by

Aaron D. States.

In the beginning of the eighties, Elder Morgan Morgans, an evangelist of the Christian Church, came to Green-



field and held a religious debate with Rev. George W. Brown of the Cumberland Presbyterian faith. The debate was held in the Cook Pool Hall, and some of the preaching was held there, too. The Presbyterian people tendered their church to the new faith members, for a part of the time.

Elder Morgans was considered one of the strong men of the ministry in his day, and he was a very forceful speaker. There were but few people in Greenfield and adjacent country at that time who were of that faith, and religious prejudice was rife. The organization of the church was completed on January 1st, 1882. It was perfected by the late Elder W. B. Cochran, who did much evangelistic work in this section prior to and after the organization was completed. Elder Cochran deserves much credit for what he accomplished during the early years of the church in this section of Missouri. His effective work at Greenfield, Cave Spring and Dadeville will live with time.

The present church building was erected in 1884. Too much credit cannot be given to William Mayes, who at that time was one of the most active and effectual workers for the church. His ability to advise ways and means, and his ability to raise funds, enabled the young congregation to accomplish much. He is still living. He lives at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Henry Lawrence, at Sarcoxie. Though pretty feeble, he still retains a good memory, and he delights in the fact that he had an integral part in the early history of the church in Greenfield. The late Joel T. Hembree, Sarah J. Hembree, his wife, J. F. Ackers and wife, J. R. Grider, Lovis Depee and wife, Mrs. Mary Pyle, Miss Syra Pyle, Mary E. Bailey, E. D. Hamner, W. T. Hamner and Mrs. N. N. Higgins were the charter members.

The memory of the Hamners still lingers in the minds of all who were connected with the church up to the time of their death. Mr. Hamner was a long-time elder in this congregation and he was a great, good and grand old man. Mother Hamner was considered one of the noble women of the community. Her memory will never wane in this congregation of the church. They are now sleeping in the



silent, yet talkative, city a few paces to the east of the church they helped to found and the church they loved. Their son, Prof. Thomas Hamner, a bright educator and one of the strongest in character the town ever produced, sleeps beside his parents. His death occurred only recently, in another country, and his body was brought here for burial. The life of Prof. Thomas Hamner was one of true devotion to principle and to high ideals. His educational worth, both in Greenfield and in Texas, as well as in other districts, will stand for a long time as a monument to his splendid abilities.

It was expedient for the young congregation to send for Morgan Morgans to dedicate their new church building. It was dedicated in June, 1884. That was a great day for the new church, which, at that time, had a promising future. It has passed through many changes, yet it has become stronger and better each year. On April 1st, 1891, the editor of this history was called to this church, from his home at Fort Scott, Kansas, to hold a short meeting. The meeting began that night and continued three weeks, resulting in several additions to the church. The next year Mr. States was called to the pastorate, to hold the place until a suitable pastor could be obtained. During that year many more took membership with the congregation. He was followed by Elder McQueary, a very able man, a man who thoroughly understood the plea of the church, and he did a great deal of good. He was followed by Elder Adcock, who held the place a little over a year. After him came Elders McLaughlin, George Williams and Cochran. The present pastor is Rev. E. O. Sweaney. He is a capable minister, strong intellectually, broad in scope and true at heart. The church never had a better young minister than Rev. E. O. Sweaney.

Elder Warren was the pastor during the first year of the ninties. His work was very effectual for good. His congregations were always large. The people love to hear him. Then there was Rev. Sam I. Smith, perhaps the most brilliant young minister who ever delighted a Greenfield audience. He did a good work. The very first ministers



were N. R. Davis, T. E. Shepherd and J. C. Davis. Elder Cochran was called the second time during the early history of the congregation.

This church has been unfortunate in not having very long pastorates. It is a conceded fact that where there are long pastorates more and greater good can be accomplished, but the church is gradually growing up to that standard of churches that recognize merit, and is willing to sacrifice, if necessary, to support the church in all of its work. The present membership is one hundred thirty-three. The present Board of Elders and Deacons is as follows:

Elders—I. J. Martin, J. C. Shouse, A. O. Litchfield, J. H. Bell.

Deacons—Prof. E. H. Carender, P. R. Montgomery, Tim Gillaspie, Clyde Hartfield, Don LaFoon, Giles Holman, Linville Higgins, M. C. Ritchey.

—o—

## DADEVILLE CHRISTIAN CHURCH.

by

Aaron D. States.

The first congregation of the church in the Dadeville district was at what is still known as Pisgah. There is an old cemetery near where the old church stood, in which rest many of the first settlers of Dade County. Some of the headstones are dim with age. The second congregation was at Cave Springs.

The oldest Christian Church is the one at Dadeville. It was organized in 1839, three years before there was a Dade County. James Hembree and wife, and Nancy Hembree, were among the charter members. Matilda Hembree was also one of the first members. The congregation was organized by Elder Hazelton, an old-fashioned, old-time minister, who sowed seed that is still bearing fruit.

The new membership did not believe in any kind of a musical instrument in the house of worship, and no instrument was allowed in that building, or in the building succeeding the first one, until recent years, when many of the



younger portion of the church sought to be a little more modern. The organ is now used in both church and Sunday School services. This church, despite its various struggles, has accomplished much good. One of the chief characteristics connected with this church was a strong desire for public debate. Many of the strongest intellects in the church have met the strong of other churches in debate at Dadeville. The early fathers of that congregation believed strongly that the best way to get the plea of their church before the people was through the channels of controversy. That idea is still manifest among many of the present membership.

There is no question but what these friendly contentions accomplished much in those early days in the formation of the various congregations of this church in Dade County, and, at one time, no congregation of this church thought a minister really orthodox unless he was ready to affirm or deny at any moment, and unless he was willing to meet a minister of another church in public convention. Happily that age is fast passing, and ere long the matter of religious debate will only be a matter of history.

This old mother church has had some of the best ministerial talent the church could supply. Many of the old fathers have stood in that pulpit and proclaimed the gospel of truth. It has been a power for good in all relationships that have entered into the religious and social makeup of the community.

After the year 1853 the congregation at Dadeville decided to build a house of worship. It was a frame structure. In 1866 they built a log meeting house at Cave Springs, and in 1886 they built the present structure, in which they have worshiped all these years. The present pastor is J. R. Crank. The early pastors of the church were Elders Hazelton, McBride, Harlam, Mulkey, Nathaniel Fisk, W. B. Cochran, Davis and Randall.

### **OTHER CHRISTIAN CHURCHES—THE CHURCH AT ANTIOCH.**

The next oldest church of this faith in Dade County is over at Antioch. It was organized on the second Lord's



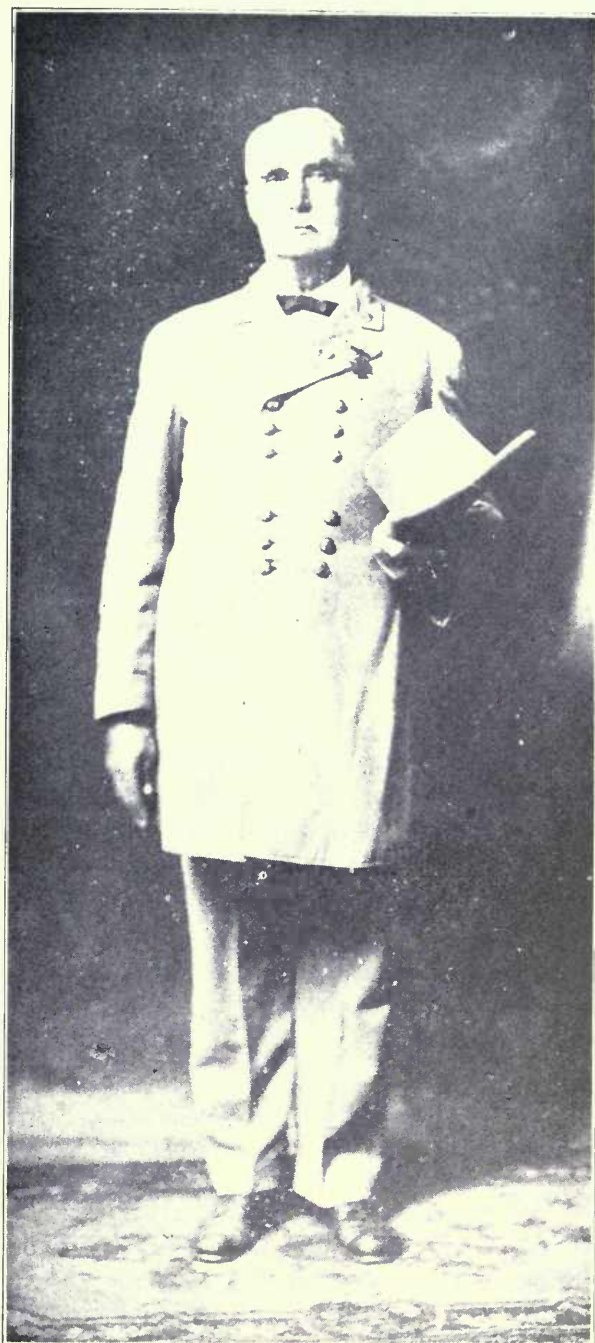






REV. W. E. SHAW,  
FATHER AND MOTHER.





BRIG. GEN. LEWIS RENFRO, U. C. V.  
*Univ Calif - Digitized by Microsoft®*







day in May, 1884, and has never closed its doors from the first opening until now, except, perhaps, a few times during the Civil War.

The first meeting house was constructed out of logs, and it had a huge fireplace on one side of the room that gave it the necessary heat in winter for the comfort of the people. Elder Harland Mulkey was one of the pioneer ministers of this congregation. He was a most lovable disciple of the Christian faith. His voice was one of the sweetest ever heard in song, and his life was filled with precious acts and noble deeds. Elder Allen Scott was another pioneer minister, and there are a few still living in that vicinity who remember his good work and his splendid character. Elder Willis was also one of their early ministers. In this community is where the Stampers, Saters, the Willises, the Gambles, the Mallorys and the Funks lived. All these families have much to do in the making of the early history of that portion of Dade County.

Uncle Bud Scott, the man whose death, a little over a year ago, was mourned by all the people, was a member of this congregation. He was a great good man. The Greenfield Advocate published an extended account of his life history, a few weeks before his death. The Antioch church has been a builder of history. In a very early day, about the time of the inception of the church, the Antioch people decided that they would hold a home coming meeting during the month of August of every year. This they did until recent years, and, it was very much regretted when the church decided to discontinue these annual functions. Their yearly affairs used to bring people from other states and the people of the entire southern part of Dade and the northern part of Lawrence, counties, attended to almost the entire of the population. Usually a good and efficient minister was employed to conduct these services. A huge brush shed was built near the church building in which the daily meetings were held. Every member and citizen of that entire country would bring a basket well filled at every session during the week. They, indeed, observed a real feast, hungry for something to



eat, and hungry for the preaching and practice of the Gospel. After the old log meeting house there came a very commodious frame church building a little after the Civil War, which stood until recent years, when it was remodeled and improved, making it one of the most sightly and most modern country buildings in all the country. This church was also rather opposed to any sort of musical instrument for a great number of years, but, at the present time they have an organ in their church and it is used at every service. The late (Uncle) Charlie Sater, and Perry Farris deserve a special mention in connection with the Antioch Church. The former was always ready to lend a hand and the latter took great interest in the music. His family were nearly all musicians. The widow still lives in Greenfield.

Woodward was one of the sweet singers of Israel and he took great interest in the yearly meetings. One of the sweetest singers ever heard, one whose voice was full of sweet melody without a single discord, was the late David D. Pottenger of Ash Grove. He often went to Antioch and lead the song service. He was known all over the southwest as the leader of song, and though dead for many years, still lives in the memories of hundreds of people.

**Antioch Church Record.**—Mrs. Josie Scott at Pennsboro found an old Antioch Church record which she loaned to the editor of this history from which we quote:

“A list of the membership names of the people, who comprise the membership of the Church of Christ at Antioch Meeting House, Dade County, Missouri. This church was organized the second Lord’s Day in May, 1884. Given under my hand and seal this, the 7th day of November, 1868.

R. T. WILLIS, Elder.”

This congregation proceeded at once to build a church house, the day it was organized and the church appointed Charles Cox and John Adams to receive and hold the deed



to one acre of ground where the church now stands. These commissioners having removed from the vicinity of the church John Gamble and Charles Sater were appointed successors of Cox and Adams.

Signed, R. T. WILLIS, Elder.

During the late war the original membership list was partly destroyed and a complete roll of membership from the beginning until the present is not obtainable. The record was the property of the late Uncle Bud Scott, one of the early members, and it was found in his belongings soon after his death a year ago. Elder Willis was one of the first pastors of this congregation.

**The Church at Arcola.**—The late Rev. W. B. Cochran organized a church at Arcola on January 1, 1882. S. H. Bales and wife, W. P. Whitley and wife, William Lewis and wife, Eber E. White and wife were listed among the first members. The late John G. Sloan was an early member of this congregation as was his wife. Mrs. Bales is now a member of the Greenfield congregation.

The present church building was erected and dedicated during the year of 1885. Rev. W. B. Cochran preached the dedication sermon. Some of the early ministers: Elder W. H. Watson, who now lives at Everton; Elder John W. Randall, one of the true saints of his time; Elder W. H. Bryan. This church holds regular services most of the time.

Dr. R. M. Crutcher, one of the leading citizens and physicians of Dade county, has been a member of this congregation for a long time, and he has devoted his time and means to its upbuild much to the credit of the church. He is still very active in church work, his good wife has been a support to the church in an unpretentious way. There are no better women than Mrs. Crutcher.

There is great need of church federation in Arcola. When once this is accomplished they can be in position to employ a good minister and have preaching service every Sunday, with their minister living in their midst. The Arcola District is peopled with the right sort of folks



and when once they are convinced that church federation is for their good, it will not be very long until that very thing will be accomplished. Some of the very best citizens, in other Dade county districts used to live in the Arcola country. Many of them still remain there ready to adopt any good measure that comes their way. Elder W. H. Watson deserves much credit for the upbuild of the Arcola church. He is one of the oldest ministers in south Missouri.

**The Church at White Oak.**—One of the strongest memberships of the church was at one time over at White Oak School House some three miles north and a little east of Seybert. The membership as high as one hundred and eighty.

This congregation was organized in 1871 by Elders E. Goodnight and William Pyle. Elder Goodnight was the father of the late James Goodnight who is well remembered in both Dadeville and Greenfield districts. Elder Goodnight and William Pyle were pioneer ministers of this faith, and they accomplished much for the cause they represented. The White Oak congregation worshipped in the school house until recent years when there was erected a beautiful little church building at Seybert. This gives the congregation a permanent home.

The elders of the church were William Pyle, John Wilkson, F. M. Wilson, D. W. Duncan, J. A. Fox, F. M. Montgomery and William L. Grisham.

Back in the early nineties Elder Aaron D. States held a revival meeting for the White Oak congregation that resulted in adding many new members to their church roll. It is said to be one of the best and most effectual meetings that congregation ever enjoyed. At that time Ed. Montgomery, P. H. Montgomery, Cal. Wilson, W. L. Grisham, James A. Fox, and many others devoted their time and energy to the success of the church. P. H. Montgomery has been a citizen of Greenfield many years and Ed. Montgomery has been a citizen of Canada for the past ten years. Elder William Watson had much to do in building the White Oak congregation.



**The Church at Bona.**—In May, 1868 a congregation of the Christian Church was organized at Bona some six miles north of Dadeville, by Elder W. L. George, S. H. Perkins, J. Cyrus Lindley, Samuel Baker, J. A. Freeze, John Long and W. R. Allen as charter members.

Mr. Allen was one of the pioneer settlers of that section of Dade county and one of the most devoted men of the church. He lived in the Cane Hill district and in after years there was a church organized at Flint Hill, near the Allen home. He became identified with the new congregation soon after its organization. Mr. Allen was truly a great, good old man, one of the strongest and most beloved of that entire community, both at Bona and Flint Hill. He is remembered by a multitude of people until this day though he has been dead a number of years.

The name of J. Cyrus Lindley will never fade from the history of the Bona Church and district. His life was too full of good deeds and acts to ever be forgotten. A man of large affairs, a tender heart and a devotion to both church and to his fellow man made him an ideal citizen. The Bona church is sometimes called the Lindley church in his memory. It is true he had much to do in the organization and the uplift of that congregation from the day of its inception until the day of his death. When he died an entire district, irrespective of party or creed, went into mourning and many of them are still sad on account of his going. (See biographical note.)

In 1887 a church building was erected and it still stands. The early pastors were: W. L. George, H. Drennon, J. W. Randall and Peter Shick. Elder Drennan is still living though very old at his home in Seymour. Webster county, Dade, as well as other counties in the southwest will never appreciate fully the great good this man accomplished during the active part of his life. Peter W. Shick was a unique character, rather of the "raccoon" John Smith order. He was unique in his preaching as well as in his common association with the people. He was exceedingly conscientious and deeply in earnest and he did a great good. The old timers at Dadeville, among them



Sheridan Pyle, delight to quote Mr. Shick even to this day.

In the fall of 1894, Elder States was employed to hold a meeting for Bona congregation. In some respects that meeting was one of the most effectual. It is there where J. C. Shouse, at that time one of the leading farmers and stock raisers of the Cane Hill-Bona district united with the church along with a score of others who are still faithful. The music at that meeting was purely congregational and it was led by former Judge Rook, now of Ernest township. Former Judge King, Mrs. King and a hundred others, were the sweet singers of Israel. Their singing filled the church to overflowing at every service and at times there were more people on the outside of the church building than there were inside, they came from a distance of fifteen and twenty miles.

This congregation is known throughout the country on account of its good deeds and its splendid services to humanity. It is a humanity church, filled with brotherhood and true Christian service.

—o—

## **ORIGIN OF FIRST BAPTIST CHURCH LOCKWOOD, DADE COUNTY, MISSOURI.**

by

**M. A. Wilkerson.**

The first services of Baptist people were held at Tabernacle School House, a brush arbor being built in the grove about one and one half miles west of where Lockwood is now located. This was about the year 1880. These meetings were held by Rev. Hine, who was leader of the organization. About two years later this organization was moved to Lockwood, and was greatly strengthened by the addition of a number of new members. Services were held for some time in different church buildings of other denominations, the Baptists having no place of their own in which to worship. These services were conducted by Rev. Young, Collins, Smith and Crabtree. About 1893, Rev. Greer was called as pastor, which



position he held for about three years. Sometime later Rev. Z. T. Eaton was called to take charge as pastor. Not having a building of their own, Brother Eaton began to lay plans for the erection of a church and by the assistance of the few brethren and taking upon himself a great portion of the responsibility, they soon had the present building under good headway. It was completed and dedicated January 9, 1898. Rev. L. E. Martin, of Mayview, this state delivered the Dedictory address, followed in solemn prayer by Brother Eaton, who held the pastorate for two years. Rev. W. F. Parker, W. C. Armstrong, Taylor and Rev. Helm, each of these holding pastorates for one year. We were without a pastor for a short time until Dr. R. K. Maiden of Kansas City, was called. He served as pastor over two years and did some good sound preaching. He resigned as it was too far to come. Rev. E. J. Barb of Lamar, Missouri, held the pastorate nearly two years, and did a great deal in getting out people in working order. During his stay, we had with us Evangelist W. F. Frazier, of Van Buren, Missouri. He did some great work. Our membership gained in a short time from thirty to one hundred and fifty members. During the year 1916 we had Rev. Tom Proctor of Miller, Missouri. At present we have no pastor but will soon call one. We have a live wire prayer meeting on Wednesday nights. The average attendance is sixty and we are proud of this as we believe much good is accomplished by prayer.

---

### THE FIRST PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH.

by  
**J. B. Lindsey.**

By the efforts of Rev. George H. Williamson, the First Presbyterian church of Lockwood, Missouri, was organized in December, 1883 with nineteen members who were:

Howard Pierce  
Mary C. Pierce  
Bell Pierce  
Mary F. Pierce

Keyes Lindsey  
Almira Lindsey  
Darius Lindsey  
Joseph Lindsey



Minnie Pierce  
John E. Mills  
Maggie Mills  
Allie Mills

Mary J. Lindsey  
Alma Barker  
Mattie Sperry  
James B. Woods

Howard Pierce and James B. Woods were chosen and installed elders for the church. In 1884 a good frame building was erected and dedicated as a place of worship.

Those serving the church as ministers, since its organization are the Reverends:

George H. Williamson  
I. G. Hughes  
J. T. Curtis  
H. A. Tucker  
J. R. Gass  
Samuel Wiley

J. J. Thompson  
W. G. Moore  
E. E. Mathes  
M. A. Prater  
Herbert Waters

The Sunday School of the church has met continuously at 10 o'clock each Sunday morning without (it is said) one exception in more than thirty years.

---

### THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH AT EVERTON.

by

**Rev. W. R. Russell.**

This church was organized February 16, 1885 by the Rev. W. J. Garrett, as a Cumberland Presbyterian church. In 1906, the Cumberland Presbyterian and the Presbyterian churches united, and has since been known as the Everton Presbyterian Church.

The first Board of Elders consisted of John S. Pember-ton, William Y. McLemore and George W. Wilson. Mr. Wilson was chosen clerk of the church which office he has held continuously to the present time. The present Board of resident Elders consists of George W. Wilson, William Y. McLemore, William Raubinger, James M. McCall and William R. Dye. Mr. Dye has filled the office as superintendent of the Sunday School for the past twenty-five years.

The Register of Communicants shows that the church was organized with sixteen charter members and that





JAMES R. JEFFREYS.







three hundred and seventy-two have been enrolled from first to last.

The first pastor was the Rev. William H. Stephens. The present pastor, Rev. William R. Russell took charge in 1888, and has served continuously, with the exception of four years, at which time the church was served by Rev. John J. Dunham and Rev. Young W. Whitsett.

The church owns its own house of worship—a neat frame building, well furnished and maintains regular preaching services two Sundays in each month; a good Sunday School with Home Department and Cradle Roll; a good wide awake Christian Endeavor Society and an active Woman's Aid and Mission Society. This church has been and is an important factor in the educational, social, moral and religious uplift of the entire community.

This record would not be complete without making mention of old Brother E. C. Harrington who has served so faithfully and painstakingly as janitor for the past nineteen years. Much of the success of the church is due to this faithful and consistent man of God.

---

### LOCKWOOD METHODIST CHURCH.

by  
Aaron D. States.

This church was organized during the summer of 1881 by Rev. Frank Lenig. W. B. Hoel, Mary J. Hoel, Cora E. Hoel, C. E. Hoel, Jasper and Mary Lemon, J. R. J. Appleby, M. A. S. Appleby, J. K. Ford and Mary and Irene Ford were among the first members.

A number of the first ministers were Revs. Frank Lenig, J. R. Wolf, Chas. E. Evans, J. N. Buck, J. J. Martin and M. Bell. J. J. Martin is still one of the most eloquent and most active ministers of this faith; his home is now at Jasper City, over in Jasper county. Mr. Martin has been identified with the church since the days of the Civil War. He was one time chaplain of the Missouri Prison and it is said he filled that office with greater credit than any of his predecessors. Mr. Martin has held pastorates throughout the south and southwest part of Missouri and



it is very doubtful if there is another minister of that faith who is better known or more highly appreciated. His work in Lockwood assisted the young church in laying a foundation for its future good works. M. Bell went over into the Golden City district, in after years and was made postmaster of that town during the Taft administration.

This church owns a beautiful little building on one of the main streets of Lockwood and its congregation is one of the most wide awake in all the country. The Hoels were among the most active members. Their citizenship was most helpful, in fact, the Hoel family will never pass out of Lockwood's history being imbedded in its moral, religious, material and social achievements from its inception, for over thirty years.

---

### ARCOLA METHODIST CHURCH.

by

Aaron D. States.

Rev. Isaac Routh went over into the Arcola district in 1866 and organized a church about one and a half miles south of Arcola. Rev. and Mrs. Travis, Archibald and Polly Morris, Nancy Ball, Mary Ball, Rev. G. W. Murphy and wife, William and Lewis Murphy, Benjamin and Louisa Appleby, James A. Travis and Jesse Arbogast and wife as the first members. In 1871 the young congregation built a church edifice. The next year there came one of the most severe storms in that section and demolished the church building.

Two years afterward the congregation decided to build a church at Arcola or rather where Arcola now stands. This building was dedicated by Rev. J. J. Bently in 1875. James A. Travis was one of the leading members of the congregation both in the country and at Arcola. He became a merchant when Arcola was founded and remained there several years, then moved to Greenfield and entered the mercantile business. He was at one time mayor of Greenfield. There was no better citizen than James A. Travis. His widow still occupies the Green-



field home, Mrs. Sally-Cunningham-Travis, whose father was one of the pioneer citizens of the country.

The church at Arcola has done a great deal of good for that community. The Underwoods were strong members of that church, the Travis, the Murphys and the Applebys. They have regular preaching service and they sustain a Sunday School. Their church building is one of the neatest structures in that section of the county. The old church was lately remodeled and modernized. It is sure a credit to the town and the community.

---

### CUMBERLAND PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH.

by

Aaron D. States.

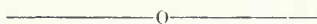
Some years before the town of Greenfield was known the Cumberland Presbyterians met and formed a church. It was organized by the late Rev. J. D. Montgomery in 1839. The first church was in the vicinity of where Greenfield now stands. A. M. Long and wife, Joseph Lemaster and wife, M. H. Allison and wife, J. L. Allison and wife, Rev. J. Weir and wife, Leann Dicus and Rev. J. D. Montgomery and wife constituted the initial membership.

All these people are listed among the pioneers and many of them left a heritage to their children and the uplift of the community that exists to this day. Rev. J. Weir, father of the late Jonathan Weir and Samuel Weir, who still lives on the outskirts of Greenfield, was one of the leaders of men during his citizenship in Dade County. He was ever alert to the advancement of his country and he was devoted to his church. Many descendants still live in that community and they are all honored citizens. Rev. J. D. Montgomery, one of the first ministers, was another leading character in those early days. His work is still bearing fruit, though dead a long time, he still lives.

A splendid frame church building was erected in 1868 and it stood until recent years when it was replaced by a handsome brick structure, chiefly due to the splendid efforts of Rev. William E. Shaw, who is now the pastor. The new building stands where the old one stood for over



forty years. The old church was dedicated by Rev. J. N. Edminston and Rev. P. G. Rea. The early pastors were, Revs. J. D. Montgomery, W. W. Brown, W. J. Garrett, B. F. Logan, R. L. Venice. Father Garrett is well remembered by every old citizen. He died some two years ago at the home of his son in Springfield and he is now sleeping in Greenfield's most beautiful cemetery. He was one of the most active men in his church and he did much in spreading Christian interest throughout the country. The Greenfield church gave up a part of its membership at the time there was a sentiment in favor of uniting all branches of the Presbyterian faith. Many of the faithful preferred to remain with the old church. This body of Christians are doing a good work in Greenfield. The yearly encampment at South Greenfield is fast becoming a ten day chautauqua each year.



### **CHRISTIAN CHURCH, EVERTON, MISSOURI.**

by

**W. D. Brown.**

The Christian church was organized in Everton in the spring of 1900 by District Evangelist, Joseph Gaylor, in the old McLemore Hall. Following is a list of the original officers and charter members:

Elders: W. D. Brown, E. H. Careader, Albert Hayward.

Deacons: Dave Hudson, F. O'Kelly and T. W. Mallory.

Other members were: Sarah A. Brown, Letitia Carender, Mrs. Dave Hodson, Mrs. F. O'Kelley, Rebecca O'Kelley, Mrs. T. W. Mallory, Mr. Humphrey, Mrs. Howard Ragsdale, Susie Gillaspie.

A new building was erected the same year at a cost of about \$1,000, which was later dedicated by District Evangelist J. H. Jones. Among the ministers who have held pastorates with the church are Elders Sam I. Smith, W. H. Hale, J. H. Bloomer, T. H. Wilson and W. H. Watson.



## THE METHODIST EPISCOPAL CHURCH, GREENFIELD, MISSOURI.

by

**Aaron D. States.**

This old church of history and decided action, did not find a home in Dade County until after the close of the Civil war. This was on account of the hostility it received from the principles of slavery. Very soon after slavery was abolished this church established many congregations in the county, and most of them still thrive and all of them are doing an untold good to their respective communities.

It was in 1864 that Rev. William Denby came to Greenfield and successfully started a church of that faith. He gathered about him such old time pioneers as the late William R. Bennington, of school fame, F. A. Cardwell, William and Mary Theoble, M. A. Foster, William, Amanda, Robert and Nancy McBride and Victoria McBride and some fifteen others whose names are unobtainable on account of the missing church records. It might be well to state that the early fathers paid as much attention to recording their individual and congregational acts as the people do now. It is a detriment to the whole social scheme as well as religious, that so little account is kept.

In 1871 the present church home was built. It was dedicated in 1872 by Dr. B. F. Crary, who was then the talented editor of the St. Louis Christian Advocate. There are a few people still living in Greenfield who remember distinctly that splendid sermon. William Denby took up the work in earnest at the very first, and it was chiefly through his splendid efforts that the church was organized and the new church building erected. He was a devout disciple of the faith and a most excellent speaker. He was followed by Revs. Isaac Routh, S. R. Reece, F. S. Haughant, C. L. Howell, T. S. Benifel, A. R. Nichols, I. J. K. Lunbeck, R. W. McMasters, Frank Lenig, J. R. Wolf, C. E. Evans, N. H. Buck, William Buck, W. J. Simmons. All these were the early pastors. During later years the church has been served by Rev. W. D. Sidman, a most de-



vout, sincere and well founded disciple. He is now superintendent of the Springfield district and he is doing a great work. Then there was Father French, an old-time Methodist minister, full of faith, with plenty of ambition and good works. Rev. Mr. Terrantine was one of the devout faithful ministers, and though he has been asleep for a fortnight of years his memory is wide awake in the Greenfield congregation and among Greenfield people. Then there was Rev. Mr. Ashley, who is so well remembered. Last and not least is the present pastor, Rev. G. M. Foster, one of the most affable, most agreeable and pleasing, as well as competent ministers Greenfield ever had or will have. He is a pleasing speaker, chuck full of good hard sense. His sermons and addresses are enlivened by real native wit and humor and he never fails to interest and please an audience, whether on the platform or at the sacred desk. Mr. Foster's work will never pass out of memory.

This first congregation of the Methodist church in Dade County has been instrumental in doing a great good for the community. Many of Greenfield's leading citizens have been and are members of this church. It has done much for foreign and home missions, and above all it has aided in building and strengthening the character of its individual membership—thus making better citizens.

—o—

### **THE CHURCH OF CHRIST AT ARCOLA.**

Was organized about the year 1877 with Eber E. White and William Lewis as the first Elders. Among the early pastors were Clark Smith, John W. Randall, W. H. Watson, J. T. Hargrave, J. M. Jenkins, W. B. Cochran and J. R. Crank.

This congregation owns a comfortable church building and commodious lot. They have never been an entire year without a pastor. Since 1883 R. M. Crutcher has been an Elder in this church. A large number of converts have been received into the church and it has always been a power for good in the community. This church has also



maintained an excellent Bible School since 1883. The present officers are: R. M. Crutcher, chairman; L. O. Holman, secretary; F. B. Davis, treasurer; Matt Crisp and G. W. Decker, associate elders, with the following deacons: O. E. Whitley, J. J. Whitley, R. W. Whitley, J. T. Scoggin, C. A. Jordan and T. J. Wilkins. Preaching at present every second Sunday in each month, morning and night, by Rev. Plummer of Jerico Springs.

—o—

## **HISTORY OF THE GERMAN SETTLEMENT IN DADE COUNTY.**

by  
**Fred Frye.**

More than thirty years elapsed from the time of the first settlement of pioneers from Tennessee in Eastern Dade County before the prairies of Western Dade County were settled. The first settlements were made in the wooded portions of the county where bright, bubbling springs burst forth from the hill sides and where firewood was plentiful. Children were born, grew to manhood and died without ever dreaming of the splendid possibilities offered by the rich, rolling prairies in their very door yard.

In the year 1881 the Kansas City, Fort Scott & Gulf railroad was completed through the county, thereby offering a means of transportation far in advance of the ox teams of the first pioneers. Upon this railroad the little village of Lockwood was located. A few pine board buildings filled with nondescript stocks of goods, the primitive boarding-house and the irrepressable real estate agent constituted its excuse for an existence.

On the morning of the 16th day of September, 1881, four Germans from Washington County, Illinois, stepped from the train in Lockwood and looked for the first time upon the broad smiling prairies which stretched for many miles in every direction. These men were William Meyer, Fred Maschoff, Fred Bornpohl and August Kitemeyer. They were scarcely able to speak the American language and were bewildered by the vastness of the territory lying



out of doors. They were soon in the custody of Joseph B. Lindsey and William M. Taggart, members of an enterprising real estate firm, and were shown the land which was destined to be their future home. They remained about ten days and each bought land lying south and west of Lockwood. They were delighted with the country and returned to Nashville, Ills., filled with enthusiasm, and so glowing were their accounts of the new found Utopia, that on the 12th day of October of the same year, no less than eight homeseekers boarded the train in Nashville, coming via. Kansas City, arriving in Lockwood on the evening train, October 14th. In this company were some of the most distinguished German settlers of the County. Fred Pries, Henry Bartling, Herman Rede, Fred Koch, William Roehling, Fred Rinne, John Ossenfort and Gotfried Wormbrod were among the number. These men all bought land excepting Gotfried Wormbrod, who had a sweetheart in Washington County who could not be induced to go so far out in the "wild and woolly west" to seek a home. This influx of land-buyers stimulated the real estate agents until in addition to Taggart & Lindsey, Levin W. Shafer and John A. Ready of Greenfield, and G. W. Holliday of Golden City entered the field. Business in Lockwood began to pick up, especially in the hotel line, so much so that improvised beds were made by filling ticks with prairie hay, and the weary homeseekers who obtained a "shake-down" on the office floor was more than satisfied. Fred Oris, Henry Bartling, Fred Rinne and Fred Koch purchased what was known as the Thomas P. Abeel tract of land, consisting of 760 acres, lying northwest of Lockwood. This purchase was made through G. W. Holliday, Mr. Abeel at the time residing in Texas. The new owners took possession of their purchase February 14th, 1882, bringing with them their families and all their belongings. The first few years were filled with hardships. The prairie sod was not over productive and green-head flies swarmed by the thousands. Being men of grit, they stuck it out and every one succeeded.









CAPT. B. M. NEALE.





C. Z. RUSSELL.







On the 24th day of February, 1882, the third contingent bunch of enthusiastic Germans arrived. These were from Venedy, Ills., and consisted of William Von Stroh, Fred Eggermann, Philip Jung, and Fred Bornpohl. Mr. Von Stroh purchased the Judge Taggart tract of 640 acres adjoining Lockwood; Fred Eggermann bought 320 acres lying two miles west of town, and Fred Bornpohl bought 320 acres lying south of town. Phil Jung bought 160 acres northwest of town. In a few weeks another delegation came from Washington County, Illinois. Among them were William Kollmeyer, Fred Volkman, Charley Kahr and Louis Bohne. All of these men bought southwest of Lockwood, in Grant Township, the banner agricultural township in Dade County. Perhaps the "rawest" bunch of Germans who ever landed in Dade County came on November 7th, 1881. They were from Nashville, Ills., and consisted of Christ Bohne, William Niehoff, Fred Hedemann, August Kitemeyer, Henry Schepmann, Otto Stark, Herman Striver, Ernest Weihe, Christ Vogt and Fred Kollmeyer. On their return they reported the time of their lives. Many of the crowd were unable to speak a word of English, but all could sing "Der Wacht am Reihn," and they certainly made things hum both on the train and at the hotel. These men all bought south of Lockwood. Christ Vogt and Fred Kollmeyer contracted for the Lindsey tract of 840 acres one mile southwest of Lockwood, but the trade fell through by reason of a forty-acre timber tract which the purchasers refused to take.

In April, 1881, Henry E. Rollman came from Wisconsin with his son, William, and purchased the David A. De-Armond tract of 160 acres lying one mile north of town. In a few years it was sold to Carl Niemann of Wisconsin, and is now owned by Mrs. Myrtle Arbogast. This is practically the only tract of land bought by the early German settlers which has changed hands more than once. All the rest is owned by the original purchasers or their children.

There were a few German families in Dade County prior to the exodus from Washington County, Illinois.



Among them were Henry Gillman, Sr., and his family, whose biography appears at another place in this history.

The majority of the German settlers were members of the Evangelical Lutheran church, and very early effected an organization and erected a large frame church in Lockwood, in which was also maintained a parochial school. In recent years they have erected a splendid brick structure, and the old building is still used as a school building. At first the pastor was the school teacher, but now the congregation maintains both a resident pastor and a school teacher. Part of the early German settlers were members of the German M. E. church, and they effected an organization and erected a church in the country some five miles southwest of Lockwood. A Lutheran church was also erected near the town of Minert.

The Germans heretofore mentioned in this sketch were largely farmers, but among those who engaged in mercantile pursuits and have helped to make history for Dade County might be mentioned, Herman Haubein, who in company with Martin Heiser were among the first merchants in Lockwood. Mr. Heiser afterward was engaged in the milling business, while Mr. Haubein erected a creamery and electric light plant. Both are now deceased. Fred Frye also engaged in the mercantile business in Lockwood many years ago, as also did Herman Schuerman. Both are still in business. It is needless to state that the German-American population of Dade County form a splendid citizenry, which is noted for its industry, frugality, honesty and sterling integrity. Their farms are the best in the land and they are a happy, contented, home-making people.

---

0

---

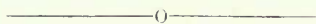
### **THE DADE COUNTY FARMERS' MUTUAL FIRE INSURANCE COMPANY.**

Early in the spring of 1892 a body of German-American farmers residing in the vicinity of Lockwood met at the office of A. J. Young, a lawyer of Lockwood, for the purpose of organizing a Farmers' Insurance Company to be conducted on the mutual plan. A temporary organiza-



tion was formed and a committee appointed to solicit subscriptions to the capital stock. This committee consisted of Henry Bartling, H. A. Nieman, Fred Schnelle, E. A. McCaleb and A. J. Young. It was decided to organize when \$50,000 of insurable capital stock was subscribed. About fifty farmers of Lockwood, Marion and Grant Townships became charter members of the organization, and on the 9th day of May, 1892, the company was incorporated. E. A. McCaleb was elected president, A. J. Young vice president and attorney, H. A. Nieman secretary and Fred Schnelle treasurer. The enterprise was a success from the start. Little change was made in the organization for fourteen years except that A. J. Young was elected president after the first year. The company insured houses, barns, live stock, hay, grain, in fact all kinds of farm property against fire and lightning, on a strictly mutual basis, at a rate of less than 40 cents per \$100, during the first twenty years of its existence, and paid every dollar of its losses in full, cash in hand.

It has now grown until its membership reaches every township in the county and its insured capital is about \$2,500,000. Its annual rate has decreased as the volume of its business increased. It maintains a permanent office in Lockwood with a secretary in charge and is at present the largest financial institution in the county.



### THREE MYSTERIOUS MURDERS.

Three tragedies which have baffled the skill of the shrewdest detectives and cheated Justice out of her lawful retribution have been enacted in Dade County since 1887.

First of these was the mysterious murder of "Lucky" Morgan, a citizen of Dadeville. His body was found in an old well at the rear of his premises with every evidence of foul play, and notwithstanding a searching inquest was held, large rewards offered and competent detectives employed, the murderer was never apprehended.

The second of these unfortunate circumstances was the brutal murder of William Pursel of South Greenfield, which



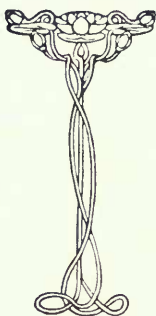
occurred about the year 1900. He was a barber by trade, single and unmarried and a hopeless cripple. On the evening of the murder he was seen around his usual haunts in South Greenfield in company with friends, and about nine o'clock at night was heard, in company with a companion on the railroad track near the over-head bridge going in the direction of the lime kiln. His body was found the next morning on the railroad track a short distance from where he was last heard of, a train having passed over it, but it was untouched. An examination of the body revealed the fact that he had been murdered a short distance from where the body was found and dragged upon the railroad track for the purpose of hiding the crime. A fine gold watch which he carried was missing, also a large roll of bills, but a purse containing some \$15.00 in small change was still on his person. The bloody club which did the deadly work was found near the scene of the murder, and papers which he had on his person were found the next day in an old well in South Greenfield. Suspicion pointed her finger toward a number of persons but the guilty assassin was never convicted.

The third and last of these tragedies was the murder of J. M. Pidcock, a resident of Greenfield, which occurred in 1903. Mr. Pidcock had been Circuit Clerk of Dade County for eight years, was prominent in politics and lived with his aged mother, who at the time of the tragedy was away on a visit. Mr. Pidcock failed to call at the postoffice for his mail for a period of two or three days, and when his mother returned home she was horrified to find his nude body hanging in the closed stairway of their home, suspended by his shirt and a trunk strap. His feet were touching the stair steps, and the consensus of opinion seemed to be that he was murdered and placed in that position to indicate suicide. His body was in such a state that marks of violence were undiscoverable.

Two inquests were held over his body, large rewards offered and the family and friends employed detectives in an effort to ferret out the criminals and bring them to



justice, but of no avail. The matter stands today as one of the unsolved mysteries of the county. In each of the three cases above mentioned there were clues and theories but every one of them led away from the crime instead of toward it. Robbery might have been the motive in the first two, but in the case of Mr. Pidcock it was either revenge or suicide, with the chances ten to one in favor of the former theory.





## Chapter 8

### RAILROAD MATTERS.

**Railroad Subscriptions and Bonds.**—On the 15th day of August, 1854, the county court of Dade County subscribed \$20,000 to capital stock of the Atlantic & Pacific Railroad Company, upon certain conditions expressed in the order. Afterward the order was amended, making the stock payable in four equal installments, and Peter Hoyle was appointed commissioner to subscribe the stock and receive the dividends that might arise therefrom. Afterwards, on the 3d day of November, 1856, Thomas C. Fletcher, attorney for the railroad company, appeared and moved the court to issue a warrant on the treasurer of Dade County in favor of the company, for five thousand dollars, the amount of the first installment. The motion was sustained, the warrant was issued accordingly, and the money was paid to Fletcher as the agent of the company. No further amount of the subscription was ever paid, for the reason that the railroad company failed utterly to comply with the conditions on which the subscription was made. Taxes were levied and collected only for the installment that was paid.

On the 15th day of August, 1870, James F. Hardin, agent of the Kansas City & Memphis Railroad Company, appeared before the county court, and stated that his company would agree to build their railroad through Dade County, by the way of Greenfield, provided that the court would subscribe \$300,000 in bonds to the capital stock of the company. At the same time several prominent and influential citizens of the county addressed the court urging it to make the subscription. Upon consideration of the matter, the court decided that upon the petition of two-thirds of the qualified voters of the county they would take further action in the premises at an adjourned term to be



held on the 29th instant following. Accordingly, at the appointed time a petition for the making of such subscription, signed by nearly 1,200 voters, and also a remonstrance against the making of the subscription, signed by a large number, were filed, whereupon the court proposed to the railroad company to subscribe the amount of \$200,000 instead of \$300,000, upon condition that the road should be built through the county and to run within one-half mile of the court house at Greenfield, and upon other conditions pertaining to the issue of the bonds, etc., and appointed John H. Howard to confer with the railroad company, and to report his action to the court on the 12th of September following.

At the appointed time, Mr. Howard reported that the proposition to subscribe \$200,000 was accepted by the company, whereupon the court ordered that the County of Dade, in the State of Missouri, should "take two thousand shares of the capital stock of the Hannibal & St. Joseph Railroad Company, said shares being of the denomination of one hundred dollars each, to aid in the construction of a branch road, the name of which was 'The Kansas City & Memphis Railroad,' the subscription to be made to, in aid of, and for the use of and in the name of the Kansas City & Memphis Railroad, as provided in an act of the Legislature, to aid in the building of the branch railroad in the State of Missouri, approved March 21, 1868." The court authority and power to subscribe for the stock subject to the conditions and stipulations fully set out in the order. Afterward, on the 18th day of July, 1871, the conditions expressed in the foregoing order, upon which the subscription was made, were modified in substance as follows: That the work of constructing the railroad should commence without unnecessary delay at the town of Greenfield, in Dade County, and be continued in a southerly direction toward Ash Grove, and that the road-bed between Springfield, in Greene County, and Greenfield, in Dade County, including bridging and masonry, should be fully completed ready for the iron and rolling-stock, by the first



of April following; that the commissioner should at once have the bonds lithographed, of the denomination of \$1,000 each, to be payable in twenty years from date, bearing eight per cent interest—the interest to be payable semi-annually, and that R. S. Jacobs be (and was) appointed commissioner for the county to have custody of the bonds when signed and registered in sums not exceeding \$75,000. That W. G. McDowell, D. C. Eastin and W. M. Taggart be (and were) appointed agents on the part of the county to inspect the work as it progressed, and to see that the funds were economically applied toward the construction of the road. That the commissioner should deliver bonds to the fiscal agent or treasurer of the railroad company for the value of work executed on the road, upon monthly estimates thereof, and as fast as he should deliver bonds to the amount of \$5,000, to take from the company certificates of paid-up stock for the same. That the acceptance of these (and other minor) conditions, by John M. Richardson, president of the railroad company, should have the force to bind the company to a faithful compliance therewith.

On the 7th of August following, W. G. McDowell, one of the county agents, filed with the court the written acceptance of the modified conditions on which the bonds should be issued, signed by the aforesaid James M. Richardson. Subsequently, on the 15th day of November, 1871, the court again took action in the premises, and ordered that all previous orders relative to the subscription of stock to the Kansas City & Memphis Railroad Company, and for the issue of bonds to pay for the stock, be further modified so that the two hundred \$1,000 bonds provided to be issued by Dade County, should be issued at once and delivered to the commissioner of the county, and that he should be authorized to sell the bonds, at his own discretion, and to hold the proceeds thereof subject to the order of the court.

The bonds for the \$200,000 were prepared and executed accordingly—twenty-five of them being dated October 2, 1871, and one hundred and seventy-five dated December 1, 1871; and all being for \$1,000 each. Judge J. T. Hembree,









LEVIN W. SHAFER.



having been appointed commissioner of the county vice Howard, resigned, continued the delivery of the bonds, or otherwise dispose of them, from time to time, and on the 29th day of March, 1873, the court received and accepted certificates of paid-up stock in the Kansas City & Memphis Railroad to the full amount of the subscription—\$200,000. On the 4th day of May, 1873, the commissioner, Judge Hembree, made his final report, showing that all of the bonds had been issued and delivered to the treasurer of the Kansas City & Memphis Railroad Company. Hence the bonds were issued and delivered years before any part of the railroad was completed, and, when the interest became due, the people finding themselves without a railroad, felt greatly disappointed, and consequently the county refused or failed to pay the interest, and the people generally entertained the hope that, inasmuch as the railroad had not been completed as contemplated, by resorting to law they might be wholly released from the payment of the bonds. But the failure to pay the interest soon caused the bringing of numerous suits in the United States court for the collection of the same. The history of these suits would fill a large volume, and is therefore beyond the scope of this work.

**Refunding Bonds.**—On the 12th day of December, 1881, the county court, upon the petition of numerous taxpayers of the county, ordered a special election to be held on the 24th of January following, to submit to the voters of the county the question of refunding the \$200,000 in bonds, and the accrued interest and costs thereon, by issuing new bonds for the amount of seventy cents on each dollar, the refunding bonds to bear interest at the rate of six per cent, the principal to run for twenty years from date, but to be redeemable at the option of the county at any time after the first five years. The election was held accordingly, and the proposition was rejected by a majority of the votes cast. Afterward, on the 19th day of June, 1883, another petition, signed by numerous taxpayers of the county, was presented to the court, praying for measures to be taken to refund the bonded indebtedness of the county with six per



cent twenty-year bonds. Whereupon the court made an investigation, and found that the original bonds for the \$200,000 were still outstanding, and that judgments had been rendered in the United States courts against the county on account of due and unpaid interest coupons to the amount of \$74,522.50, and that the total indebtedness was about \$290,000. A special election was then ordered to be held on the 31st day of July following, for the purpose of submitting the question of refunding the indebtedness to the voters of the county. The election was held accordingly, and, when the votes were counted, it was found 1,031 had been cast in favor of refunding the debt, and 412 against it. In accordance with this decision of the people, the court provided for the issuing of new bonds to all bondholders who would enter into the compromise and surrender the old bonds. Two hundred bonds of \$1,000 each, and seventy of \$500 each, were then issued, all bearing date of August 4, 1883, and old bonds and judgments entered into the compromise were then cancelled. Since then the entire debt has been paid.

**Railroads.**—The Kansas City & Memphis Railroad, now known as the Kansas City, Fort Scott & Memphis Railroad, was completed through the county in 1881, by way of the present towns of Everten, South Greenfield and Lockwood, thus leaving Greenfield, the County Seat, by way of which it was promised to be constructed when the county court made the order to subscribe stock for its construction, over two miles north of its line. The length of this railroad within the county limits is about twenty-six miles.



## Chapter 9

Greenfield Post No. 75, Department of Missouri, G. A. R., was organized May 12th, 1883, with the following named comrades as charter members :

C. W. Griffith.	J. T. Hembree.
J. F. Lyngar.	Clovis Depee.
D. B. Bailey.	S. W. Long.
J. H. Howard.	Mason Talbutt.
E. K. Shackelford.	A. Helphenstine.
E. R. Hughes.	A. G. Everett.
W. C. Young.	A. B. Farmer.
E. T. Kennedy.	Martin Fiddler.
R. B. Stephenson.	J. R. Tarrant.
J. M. Gaston.	Isaac Bardmas.
G. A. Pollard.	J. E. Seroggs.
Twenty-two (Dead).	

The following is a roster of the Post from its organization:

C. W. Griffith, 1st Lieut. Co. C, 127th Ohio Inf.  
C. W. Griffith, Capt. Co. K, 6th U. S. Cav. troop.  
J. F. Lyngar, Private Co. F, 15th Mo. Cav.  
D. B. Bailey, Capt. Co. H, 76th E. M. M.  
J. H. Howard, Capt. Co. I, 15th Mo. Cav.  
E. K. Shakelford, Co. L, 8th M. M. Cav.  
E. R. Hughes, Private Co. A, 6th Mo. Cav.  
W. C. Young, Private Co. H, 77th Ill. Inf.  
E. T. Kennedy, Capt. Co. C, 11th N. J. Inf.  
R. B. Stephenson, Major, 31st Wis. Inf.  
J. M. Gaston, Private Co. F, 26th Ill. Inf.  
G. H. Pollard, Co. G, 9th Tenn. Cav.  
J. T. Hembree, 2nd Lieut. Co. E, 15th Mo. Cav.  
Clovis Depee, Private Co. K, 1st Ark. Inf.  
S. W. Long, Private Co. D, 12th Ill. Inf.



Mason Talbutt, 1st Serg. Co. I, 15th Mo. Cav.  
A. Helphenstine, Private Co. F, 8th Penn. Inft.  
A. G. Everett, Private Co. I, 9th Ohio Cav.  
A. B. Farmer, 1st Serg. Co. L, 2nd Wash. Cav.  
Martin Fiddler, Private Co. B, 27th Ind. Inft.  
J. R. Tarrant, Private Co. D, 6th Mo. Cav.  
Isaac Bardmass, Sergt. Co. I, 1st M. S. M. Inft.  
J. E. Seroggs, Private Co. L, 6th Mo. Cav.  
Frederick Buser, Co. K, 2nd Mo. Inft.  
W. H. Watson, Private Co. G, 6th M. S. M. Cav.  
J. M. Kinney, Private Co. A, 3rd Iowa Cav.  
Wm. Lack, Private Co. L, 8th Mo. Cav.  
Henry Lawrence, Private Co. E, 15th Mo. Cav.  
Squire Roberts, Private Co. L, 9th M. S. M. Cav.  
G. W. Wells, Capt. Co. F, 57th Ill. Inft.  
E. H. Barber, Private Co. B, 29th Mo. Inft.  
A. C. Brown, Sergt. Co. A, 130th Ind. Inft.  
Alexander Foster, Sergt. Co. M, 8th Mo. Cav.  
J. T. Quick, 1st Lieut. Co. K, 72nd Ind. Mtd. Inft.  
S. H. Farthing, Private Co. F, 63rd Ill. Inft.  
George Courtney, Private Co. I, 15th Mo. Cav.  
J. H. Sterling, Private Co. L, 14th Ill. Cav.  
A. A. Hays, Private Co. D, 6th Mo. Cav.  
R. C. Divine, Private Co. E, 15th Mo. Cav.  
T. S. Hughes, Corp. Co. G, 13th Ken. Cav.  
B. C. Pemberton, Sergt. Co. A, 6th Mo. Cav.  
John Humphrey, Private Co. G, 13th Mo. Cav.  
C. W. Lowery, Private Co. E, 46th Mo. Inft.  
J. L. Brackett, Private Co. M, 7th Mo. Cav.  
D. R. Miller, Corp. Co. D, 14th Mo. Cav.  
J. G. Service, Private Co. K, 72nd Ohio Inft.  
N. H. Buck, 2nd Lieut. Co. H, 20th Ill. Inft.  
R. C. Sanford, Private Co. A, 8th Mo. Cav.  
W. E. Drum, Private Co. B, 142nd Ohio Inft.  
Seymour Hoyt, Private Co. A, 132nd Ill Inft.  
B. C. Anderson, Corp. Co. F, 80th Ill. Inft.  
W. K. Pyle, 1st Lieut. Co. I, 15th Mo. Cav.  
H. W. Francis, Private Co F, 126th Ind. Inft.  
S. S. Clark, Capt. on staff of Gen. Holland.



J. W. McBride, Private Co. H, 2nd Mo. Lt. Art.  
A. H. Bowers, Private Co. D, 38th Wis. Inft.  
M. V. B. Gehon, Sergt. Co. A, 6th Mo. Cav.  
Wick Morgan, Major 15th Mo. Cav.  
W. B. McGuirk, Private Co. A, 1st Inft.  
Jud S. King, Private Co. D, 1st Mo. Cav.  
J. J. Shaw, Private Co. D, 6th Mo. Cav.  
G. W. Evans, Sergt Co. H, 79th Ind. Inft.  
F. R. Pearson, Corp. Co. E, 2nd Penn. Art.  
John A. Divis, 1st Lieut. Co F, 5th Iowa Cav., and Co.  
E, 5th Iowa Inft.  
John Bell, Private Co. L, 144th Ill. Inft.  
L. D. Brewer, Private Co. B, 51st Ill. Inft.  
N. H. Fell, Corp. Co. I, 11th Ill. Inft.  
R. A. Gipson, Private Co. D, 51st Ohio Inft.  
Mark Stevans, Private Co. A, 129th Ill. Inft.  
T. B. Hammond, 1st Sergt. Co. F, 52nd Ohio Inft.  
E. B. Howard, Capt. Co. E, 29th Ohio Inft.  
John Williamson, 1st Sergt. Co. F, 6th Mo. Inft.  
R. S. Allen, Private Co. E, 1st Mo. Cav.  
J. W. Gilmore, Private Co. C, 5th Mo. Inft.  
G. W. Freedle, Private Co. D, 6th Mo. Cav.  
J. F. Harris, Corp. Co. K, 16th Kan. Cav.  
N. M. Gardner, Asst. Surgeon Co. E, 6th Mo. Cav.  
G. W. Thornton, Corp. Co. F, 31st Ind. Inft.  
T. B. Clark, Private Co. E, 66th Ill. Inft.  
J. R. Lewis, Corp. Co. L, 6th Tenn. Cav.  
R. J. Shipley, Private Co. M, 8th Mo. Cav.  
B. A. Pyle, Corp. Co. L, 6th Mo. Cav.  
T. W. Burlyson, Private Co. F, 46th Mo. Inft.  
S. W. Baker, 1st Lieut. Co. I, 59th Ind. Inft.  
J. S. Tapley, Sergt. Co. B, 6th Ill. Cav.  
J. S. Bryan, Private Co. A, 4th Mo. Cav., and Co. D,  
16th Reserve Corps.  
J. M. Marcum, Private Co. A, 2nd Tenn. Cav.  
E. B. Shipley, Private Co. M, 8th Mo. Cav.  
John Maberry, Private Co. L, 6th Mo. Cav.  
A. R. Reiley, Private Co. I, 102nd Ill. Inft.



Samuel Gleason, Private Co. B, 82nd Penn. Inf.  
J. W. Eldridge, Private Co. A, 71st N. Y. Inf.  
John J. Derby, Private Co. C, 72nd Mtd. Inf.  
Wm. Landreth, Corp. Co. K, 29th Mo. Inf.  
J. L. Brockman, Private Co. F, 13th Kan. Cav.  
R. A. Bell, Private Co. B, 14th Ill. Cav.  
R. P. Underwood, Private Co. H, 2nd Mo. Lt. Art.  
George Carroll, Private Co. D, 69th Ind. Inf.  
M. B. Mitchell, Private Co. M, 8th Mo. Cav.  
Henry Hoffman, Private Co. K, 64th Ill. Inf.  
H. E. Staten, Private Co. H, 144th Ind. Inf.  
W. H. Greer, Private Co. D, 45th Mo. Inf.  
A. J. Hembree, Private Co. E, 14th Inf.  
M. L. Mitchell, Private Co. L, 6th Mo. Cav.  
J. F. Moseley, Corp. Co. D, 110th Ill. Inf.  
John H. Carlyle, Private Co. I, 88th Ohio Inf.  
John V. Thomas, Private Co. H, 48th Iowa Inf.  
N. A. Dakin, Private Co. K, 6th Calif. Cav.  
Minor Gentry, Private Co. L, 8th M. S. M. Cav.  
V. M. Batts, Private Co. G, 54th Ill. Inf.  
C. Z. Russell, 2nd Lieut. Co. I, 21st Mo. Inf.  
W. J. Self, Private Co. I, 26th Ken. Inf.  
J. W. Henry, Private Co. A, 7th Ill. Cav.  
Reuben Brown, Private Co. L, 3rd Iowa Cav.  
John Griffin, Corp. Co. I, 1st Mo. Inf.  
John Spong, Private Co. H, 39th Ill. Inf.  
G. S. Willson, Musician Co. F, 18th U. S. Inf.  
Jonathan Hess, Private Co. K, 12th Mo. Cav.  
W. T. Wright, Private Co. E, 15th Mo. Cav.  
D. R. Richie, Corporal Co. H, 3rd Mo. Cav.  
G. N. Stanley.  
G. W. Hamie, Private Co. D, 1st Tenn. Inf.  
Levi Johnson, Private Co. E 1st Ark Cav.  
J. D. Andrews, Corporal Co. L, 9th M. S. M. Cav.  
J. H. Griggs, Tenneys' Independent Battery, Kas.  
J. F. Harris, Corporal Co. K, 16th Kan. Cav.  
John McPatterson, Private Cos. E and F, 34th Ind. Inf.  
Joseph Lanham, Private Co. K, 8th Ind. Inf.



J. J. Roberts, Private Co. G, 35 E. M. M. and Troop B  
1st U. S. Cav.  
Hugh Daugherty, Private Co. A 2nd Ark. Cav.  
W. F. Chuck, Private Co. C, 12th Ken. Cav.  
A. R. Whiteman.  
J. W. McDowell, Corp. Co. M. 8th Mo. Cav.  
J. M. Morris, Private Co. I 15th Mo. Cav.  
John Patterson, Private Co. F. 43rd Ohio Inf't.  
W. A. Hall, Private Co. G, 8th Iowa Cav.  
Nicholas Bender, Private Co. C, 13th U. S. Inf't.  
Alfred Carender, Private Co. K, 12th Mo. Cav.  
M. D. Merrick, Private Co. I, 7th Provisional E. M. M.  
M. S. Tuttle, 2nd Lieut. Co. B 1st Col. Cav. (and A 1st  
Neb. Cav.)  
James Hudson, Private Co. K, 52nd Ohio Inf't.  
John Weaver, Private Co. B, 47th Ill. Inf't.  
Leander Pyle, Private Co. E, 7th Mo. Inf't.  
William Campbell, Private Co. G, 19th Iowa Inf't.  
T. D. Kirby, Private Co. L. 6 Mo. Cav.  
F. M. McKown, Private Co. A 7 Iowa Cav.  
David Carson, Serg. Co. G, 49th Mo. Inf't.  
E. P. Taylor, Private Co. H. 19th Iowa Inf't.  
J. M. Travis, 1st Sergt. Co. H, 2nd Mo. Light Art.  
Jerome Dano, Private Co. A 127th Ill. Inf't.  
E. E. Reed, Private Co. K, 53rd Mass. Inf't.  
Jesse Cartwright, Private Co. H, 76th E. M. M. & I.  
7th Pro. E. M. M.  
Francis Lord, Private Co. H 35 Wis. Inf't.  
C. W. Ridgeway, Capt. Co. A 116th Ohio Inf't.  
W. B. Eagles, Private Co. L. 28th Ind. Cav.  
G. H. Kilgore, Private Co. E. 149th Ohio Inf't.  
J. D. Games, Private Co. D. 54th Ind. Inf't. and H  
1st. W. V. Art.  
J. F. Gregory, Private Co. D 80th Ill. Inf't.  
D. T. Wilkins, Corp. Co. D 136 Ohio Inf't.  
Sans Lampheer, Private Co. E 3rd Wis. Cav.  
W. H. Ellis, Private Co. C 44th Mo. Inf't.  
David Evans, Private Co. F 34th Ind. Inf't.  
James Smith, Private Co. I, Ill. Inf't.



Jonathan Montgomery, Private Co. A 16th Mo. Cav.  
John Clipinger, Private Co. D 23rd U. S. Inf.  
I. K. Zook, Private Co. L 7th Ind. Cav.  
Frank Hallowell, Sergt. Co. K, 1st Neb. Inf.  
E. C. Culver, Private Co. B 88th Ind. Inf.  
William Kelley, Private Co. A 16th Mo. Cav.  
O. E. F. Lindsay, Private Co. F 8th M. S. M. Cav.  
W. C. Cole, Private Co. A, 24th Ind. Inf.  
N. E. Moore, Corp. Co. D. 39th Ohio Inf.  
William Wilson, Private Co. F 6th Mo. Cav.  
W. C. Johnson, Private Co. E. 15th Mo. Cav.  
L. D. Hargis, Private Co. D 14th Mo. Cav.  
Thomas Miller, Private Co. H 16th Ill Cav.  
Wesley Smith, Private Co. F 7th Mo. Cav.  
James Clayton, Private Co. D, 46th Mo. Inf.  
G. H. Turner, Private Co. C, 115th Ill. Inf.  
C. W. Farrand, Private Co. F, 1st Michigan Inf.  
G. W. Daigh, Private Co. E, 114th Ill. Inf.  
J. M. Hoskinson, 1st Lieut. Co. H. 44th Mo. Inf.  
J. M. Pickett, Private Co. L 8th M. S. M. Cav.  
Patrick Coyne, Private Co. G, 39th Iowa Inf.  
I. A. Humbert, Corp. Co. A, 6th Mo. Cav.  
J. H. Hargrave, Private Co. D, 6th Mo. Cav.  
H. D. Noble, Private Co. H, 1st Mo. Inf.  
J. R. Brewer, Private Co. A, 133rd Ind. Inf.  
J. R. Martin, Corp. Co. I, 15 Mo. Cav.  
T. J. Lowe, Private Co. C, 1st Ken. Cav.  
T. H. Rose, Private Co. B. 76th Ohio Inf.  
N. A. Carroll, Private Co. H. 1st Iowa Cav.  
J. W. Tyson, Private Co. G, 1st U. S. Inf.  
Albert McKinley, Private Co. F, 26th Ill. Inf.  
L. A. Miller, Private Co. B, 39th Iowa Inf.  
Lewis Redman, Private Co. E, 122nd, Ill. Inf.  
I. T. Sloan, Private Co. I, 6th Mo. Cav.  
S. M. Shaw, Corp. Co. D, 6 Mo. Cav.  
H. M. Robinson, Private Co. H, 41st Ill. Inf.  
C. H. Martin, Private Co. H, 8th Mo. Cav.  
J. W. Scott, Private Co. B, 12th Mo. Cav.  
John Getz, Private Co. D, 50th Ill. Inf.









CHARLES WALKER GRIFFITH.





JOHN FLETCHER JOHNSON.







E. A. Garrison, 2nd Lieut. Co. D, 3rd Ark. Cav.	
William Harper, Private Co. E, 8th Wis. Inf.	
Thomas Gouty, Private Co. E, 8th Mo. Cav.	
Jonathan Houck, Teamster Co. K, 46th Ohio Inf.	
W. W. Slinker, Sergt. Co. I, 14 Kas. Cav.	
W. E. Shaw, 1st Serg. Co. D, 6th Mo. Cav.	
J. W. Wilkins, Private Co. L, 8th M. S. M. Cav.	
D. R. Baird, Sergt. Co. E, 80th Ohio Inf.	
Isom Wilson, Private Co. H, 21st Ill. Inf.	
William Miller, Private Co. I, 45th Mo. Inf.	
E. P. Hedgelen, Private Co. C, 10th Mich. Inf.	
E. J. Owens, Private Co. E, 114th Ill. Inf.	
E. F. Seroggs Farrier, Co. L, 6th Mo. Cav. Co. A Phelps Regt. Mo. Cav.	
G. W. Hoover, Private Co. I, 6th Kan. Cav.	
J. P. Stoltz, Private Co. F, 5th Ill. Cav.	
John Jewell, 2nd Lieut. Co. H, 11 Mo. Cav.	
C. D. Boisseau, Private Co. A, 7th M. S. M. Cav.	
J. P. Fanning, Blacksmith Co. D 6th Mo. Cav.	
B. F. Thomas, Sergt. Co. F, 52nd, Ohio Inf.	
J. M. Salling, Private Co. M, 8th Mo. Cav.	
J. E. Smith, Private Co. H, 44th Mo. Inf.	
J. W. Davenport, Private Co. M, 8th Mo. Cav.	
J. C. T. Wood, Private Co. L, 15th Mo. Cav.	
T. D. Combs, Searge. Co. D, 6th Mo. Cav.	
Jasper O'Neal, Private Co. I, 2nd Mo. Light Art.	
W. C. Wood, Private Co. K, Mass Inf.	
Baptist Freedle, Private Co. L, 6th Mo. Cav.	
Total dead.....	111
Total Number.....	228
Number remaining in good standing this date....	26

---

 O
 

---

### HISTORICAL MEMORANDA.

By request I will give the object of the United Confederate Veterans association. It was organized at Richmond, Virginia, February 13th, 14th and 15th, 1889. The object and purpose of this organization was to be strictly socially literary, historical and benevolent, to unite in our general federation all associations of confederate veterans,



soldiers and sailors who were then in existence, to cultivate the ties of friendship that should exist among those who have shared common danger, suffering and privations. To see that the disabled are cared for, that a helping hand is extended to the needy confederates widows and orphans. No political or religious discussion are permitted in said organization.



### **HISTORY OF JOHN M. STEMMONS CAMP NO. 1044, U. C. V., GREENFIELD, MO.**

On the 13th day of September, 1897, pursuant to a call published in the Dade County Advocate and the Southwest News, a number of Confederate veterans met at the Court House in Greenfield for the purpose of organizing a Camp of Confederate Veterans. Captain B. M. Neale was chosen chairman and Lieutenant-Colonel O. S. Ragland, secretary. Upon taking the chair Captain Neale explained the purpose of the meeting and the following Confederate soldiers present enrolled their names as charter members:

Lewis Renfro, Co. A, 3rd Mo. Cav.  
Patrick McLemore, Co. F, 3rd Mo. Cav.  
J. M. Burton, Co. A, 3rd Mo. Cav.  
J. R. Pointdexter, Co. G., Texas Cav.  
J. M. Sturdy, Co. G, 4th Mo. Cav.  
J. J. Winkle, Co. F, 3rd Mo. Cav.  
R. L. Butterworth, Co. A, 3rd Mo. Cav.  
Isaac Preston, Co. C, 6th Mo. Inf.  
J. B. Calfee, Co. E, 59th Tenn. Inf.  
J. M. Carlock, Co. G, 16th Mo. Inf.  
Charles Winkle, Co. G, 16th Mo. Inf.  
J. R. Finley, Co. G, 16th Mo. Inf.  
J. P. Duncan, Co. D, 63rd Tenn. Inf.  
T. B. Rountree, Co. G, 16th Mo. Inf.  
W. A. Dale, Co. G, 16th Mo. Inf.  
Jesse J. Hiatt, Co. K, 6th Mo. Cav.  
Joseph Roseman, Co. E, 49th N. C. Inf.  
B. M. Neale, Capt. Co. B, 1st Mo. Cav.



O. S. Ragland, Lieutenant-Colonel 3rd Bat., G. M. Inf.

S. H. Howard, Co. 6th Ala. Cav.

On permanent organization of the camp the following officials were elected:

Commander—Lewis Renfro.

Lieutenant Commander—J. R. Finley.

Adjutant—O. S. Ragland.

Chaplain—J. M. Sturdy.

Surgeon—R. L. Butterworth.

After organization the name "John M. Stemmons" was unanimously selected for the Camp name, in honor of Captain John M. Stemmons, a Greenfield lawyer, who was afterward Lieutenant Colonel of the 16th Mo. Inf.

By-Laws were then adopted and after the business was finished, Congressman Hon. David A. DeArmond of the 6th District being in the city accepted an invitation and addressed the Camp in his eloquent and entertaining manner.

The Camp then adjourned to meet the 2nd Saturday in October, 1897.

CAPTAIN B. M. NEALE, Chairman.

O. S. RAGLAND, Secretary.

Three ministers of the gospel have been members of this camp. Rev. J. B. Fly, Rev. G. W. Oldham and Rev. L. A. Blevins. Two Captains—B. M. Neale and J. M. Wills. One Lieutenant Colonel—O. S. Ragland. Three Lieutenants—C. J. Stephenson, A. J. Ross and Lewis Renfro. One Orderly Sergeant—F. A. Wills.

Following is a complete roster of the John M. Stemmons Camp, U. C. V. of Greenfield, Mo., from its organization to the present time:

Andrews, W. I. (deceased) private Co. E. 9th Mo. Cav.

Blevins, E. L. (deceased) private Co. E. 9th Mo. Cav.

Burton, J. M. (deceased) private Co. A. 3rd Mo. Cav.

Brown, T. L. (deceased) private Co. G. 37th Tenn. Inf.

Buck, J. H. private Co. A. 23rd Ark. Inf.



- Birch, D. C. Co. K. 8th Mo. Inf.  
Blevens, A. L. private Co. G., Irvin's Regiment.  
Brown, F. M. (deceased) private Co. 3rd Mo. Cav.  
Blevins, John, (deceased) private Co. E., 9th Mo. Cav.  
Calfee, J. B., (deceased) private Co. E., 59th Tenn.,  
Inf.  
Carlock, J. M., private Co. G., 16th Mo. Inf.  
Creek, A., private Co. C., 9th Mo. Cav.  
Coble, E. D., private Co. I, 3rd Mo. Cav.  
Cooper, J. M., (deceased) private Co. C., 60th Ga.,  
Inf.  
Dale, W. A., (deceased) private Co. G., 16th Mo. Inf.  
Doughtery, W. T., (deceased) private Co. G., 16th Mo.  
Inf.  
Duncan, J. P., (deceased) private Co. D., 63rd Tenn.  
Inf.  
Davidson, G. W., (deceased) private Co. F., 3rd Mo.  
Cav.  
Finley, J. R. private Co. G., 16th Mo. Inf., Lieut-Com.  
Fly, J. B., (deceased) private Co. I., 8th Mo., Inf.  
Butterworth, R. L., private Co. A., 3rd Mo. Cav.  
Hunt, Joel T., (deceased) private Co. H., 24th Texas  
D. C.  
Gambill, G. W., (deceased), private Co. I., 3rd Mo.  
Cav.  
Hoover, S. J., private Co. A., 3rd Mo. Cav.  
Hiatt, J. J., (deceased) private Co. K, 6th Mo. Cav.  
Howard, S. H., (deceased) private Co. A., 6th Ala.  
Cav.  
Haynes, W. H., private Co. H., 10th Texas Inf.  
Irby, Joseph L., (deceased) private Co. A., 3rd Mo.  
Cav.  
Jeffreys, J. R., private Co. E, 2nd Tenn. Cav.  
Jones, J. M., private Co. A., 3rd Mo. Cav.  
Literal, James, (deceased) private Co. A., 3rd Mo.  
Cav.  
Manus, E. A., (deceased) private Co. E., 43rd Tenn.  
Inf.



- Merrick, W. H., (deceased) private Co. I., 3rd Mo. Cav.
- Mills, A. J., private Co. A., 3rd Mo. Cav.
- McLemore, Patrick, private Co. F., 3rd Mo. Cav.
- Means, L. M., (deceased) private Co. F., 9th Texas Cav.
- Me Kinzie, Robert, (deceased) private Co. K, 8th Ken. Cav.
- Marshall, C. T., private Co. A., Freemans Regiment Mo. Cav.
- Neale, B. M., Captain, (deceased) Co. B., 1st Mo. Cav.
- Owens, Oscar, (deceased) private Co. C., 59th Tenn. Inf.
- Oldham, G. W., private Co. G., 16th Mo. Inf.
- Poindexter, J. R., (deceased Co. G., 5th Texas M. I.
- Poindexter, K. F., private Co. A., 3rd Mo. Cav.
- Preston, Isaac, (deceased) private Co. A., 6th Mo. Inf.
- Renfro, Lewis, Lieutenant Co. A., 3rd Mo. Cav., Com.
- Roseman, Joseph, private Co. E., 6th Mo. Inf.
- Renfro, J. H., private Co. A., 3rd Mo. Cav.
- Ragland, O. S., Lieut.-Col., (deceased) 3rd R. Ga. M. Inf.
- Sturdy, J. M., (deceased) private Co. C., 4th Mo. Cav.
- Sooter, M. J., private Co. C., 4th Mo. Cav.
- Shrum, Jacob, private Co. F., 3rd Mo. Cav.
- Sturdy, Farrell, (deceased) private Co. C, 4th Mo. Cav.
- Stephenson, O. J., (deceased) Lieutenant Co. A, 31st D. C.
- Spain, Robert, private Co. A., 3rd Mo. Cav.
- Thomas, H. B., private Co. A., West's Mo. Bat. Cav.
- Wilburn, T. J., private Co. A., 18th N. C., Inf.
- Winkle, J. J., (deceased) private Co. F., 3rd Mo. Cav.
- Winkle, Charles, private Co. G., 16th Mo. Inf.
- Wills, J. M., Captain, (deceased) Co. A., 3rd Mo. Cav.
- Wills, F. A., (deceased) 1st Ser. Co. A, 3rd Mo. Cav.
- White, B. F., private Co. G., 14th Ark. Inf.
- Woods, J. C., (deceased) private Co. G., 1st Mo. Cav.



Of the officials, Lewis Renfro has served continuously as Commander since the organization of the Camp excepting one year, 1900, when S. H. Howard was elected Commander. The Camp has had four Adjutants—O. S. Ragland, O. J. Stephenson, Captain B. M. Neale and J. M. Carlock. It has had four Lieutenant Commanders—J. R. Finley, Captain J. M. Wills, F. A. Wills and J. R. Jeffreys. It has had six Chaplains—G. W. Oldham, J. M. Sturdy, J. M. Carlock, Patrick McLemore, J. B. Fly and A. L. Blevans. Four surgeons—R. L. Butterworth, Isaac Preston, T. L. Brown and H. B. Thomas.

The present membership of the camp is as follows:

Lewis Renfro, Commander.

J. R. Jeffreys, Lieutenant-Commander.

J. M. Carlock, Adjutant.

L. A. Blevans, Chaplain.

H. B. Thomas, Surgeon.

E. D. Coble

W. H. Haynes

K. F. Poindexter

A. J. Mills

J. R. Finley

J. H. Renfro

Patrick McLemore

Charles Winkle

Robert Spain

Jacob Shrum

J. M. Sooter

A. J. Olinger

Making 17 members left out of a total enrollment of 80.

The following members have been honored by the state organization:

Captain B. M. Neale was Colonel of the 4th Regiment of the Western Brigade.

Lewis Renfro was his Adjutant. Mr. Renfro held a Lieutenant Colonel's Commission on General Love's Staff and is now Adjutant General of the Missouri Division, U. C. A.



J. R. Jeffreys holds a Major's Commission on General W. C. Bronough's Staff.

J. H. Renfro holds a Major's Commission on General W. C. Bronough's Staff.

Miss Annie G. Neale was maid of honor on General T. C. Love's Staff.

Misses Hattie Griggs, Effie Montgomery and Maud Kyle are Maids of Honor on General T. C. Love's Staff.

—o—

### ODD FELLOWSHIP IN GREENFIELD.

Dade Lodge No. 518, I. O. O. F. was organized October 10th, 1895 under a special dispensation from the Grand Master. The Charter was granted by the Grand Lodge on May 21st, 1896. The names of B. B. Crews, W. M. Malone, O. J. Stephenson, C. D. Boisseau, C. D. Templeman, E. P. Mann and Mack Salling appear on the face of the charter, but C. B. Templeton was never a member and Mack Salling was borrowed from South Greenfield for the purpose of organization. The first night was a big night when the following new members were taken in: I. J. Martin, C. F. Robinson, H. H. Davis, R. C. Thomas, J. W. Hull, Uel Murphy, P. S. Griffith, J. L. Rubenstein, Ed. Frieze, A. N. List and T. S. Brown. The first organization comprised the following officials:

O. J. Stephenson, P. G.

E. P. Mann, N. G.

C. Z. Russell, V. G.

W. M. Malone, Rec. Sec'y.

C. D. Boisseau, Financial Secretary.

T. S. Brown, Chaplain.

Fred Grether, Treasurer.

Phil S. Griffith, Cond.

Uel Murphy, Warden.

B. B. Crews, I. G.

Ed. Frieze, O. G.

H. H. Davis, R. S. N. G.

I. J. Martin, L. S. N. G.

C. F. Robinson, R. S. V. G.



R. C. Thomas, L. S. V. G.

J. W. Hull, R. S. S.

J. L. Rubenstein, L. S. S.

C. Z. Russell, Mason Talbutt and O. J. Stephenson,  
trustees.

In addition to the above the name of A. D. States appears as a Charter member. District Deputy G. M. Major of Springfield officiated in organizing the lodge.

For a number of years the lodge occupied a rented hall over the hardware store on the north west corner of the square and did good work. The membership increased and the lodge became financially strong.

On the 11th day of April, 1910 a proposition was submitted to the lodge for the purchase of a lot upon which to erect a "Lodge Home." This was the beginning of the move for the present Odd Fellow building.

In order to better prosecute the work, Dade Lodge No. 518 I. O. O. F., was duly incorporated under the laws of the state of Missouri, April 4th, 1911. R. C. Divine, J. W. Hull, J. L. Rubenstein, H. A. Potter and W. E. Montgomery were the incorporators with A. J. Young acting as attorney for the corporation. By reason of a defect in the title to the lot purchased the building was delayed until a decree could be obtained in the Circuit Court quieting the title.

The contract for the building was let to W. C. Starr, and the work of excavating begun early in the summer of 1911.

On the 10th day of August, 1911 the corner stone was laid by Canton Barton, No. 19, with appropriate ceremonies. The following articles were placed in a metal casket and deposited in the corner stone:

(1) List of members of Dade Lodge, No. 518, I. O. O. F.

(2) Names of members who contributed to purchase of lot.

(3) Copy of By Laws of Lodge.

(4) Copy of constitution of Grand Lodge of Missouri.





ELLEN AMANDA (RIDALL) JOHNSON.







- (5) History of Dade Lodge No. 518 by A. J. Young.
- (6) History of Rebekah Lodge No. 239.
- (7) Signatures of officers of both lodges.
- (8) Signatures of original members who are still members.
- (9) Purposes for which building was erected.
- (10) Name of the President of U. S. (W. H. Taft).
- (11) Name of Governor of Missouri. (Herbert S. Hadley).
- (12) Copy of the Holy Bible.
- (13) Copy of the Greenfield "Vedette."
- (14) Copy of the "Dade County Advocate."
- (15) Names of officers of Canton Barton, No. 19.
- (16) Name of Grand Secretary.
- (17) Name of Commander Militant Patriarchs.
- (18) Copy of "Republican-Sentinel" of Lamar, Mo.
- (19) History of the Building.

The new building was completed in May, 1912 and was dedicated shortly afterward. The Building Committee was composed of J. L. Rubenstein, R. C. Divine, J. W. Hull, Fred Grether and J. E. Shaw. The Financial Committee—Edwin Harrison, A. B. Wilkerson and F. G. Van Osdell.

The building proper was erected at a cost of approximately \$10,000. The furnishings cost perhaps \$500 more. The building is a brick structure, 3 stories high and is 44 feet by 98 feet with basement.

The first floor is a double store-room now occupied by Harrison Bros. Furniture Company. The second floor is the lodge room proper, with ante-rooms, halls and a reception room. The third floor is a complete dining room and kitchen.

When the building was completed, Rebekah Lodge No. 239 papered the walls, furnished the dining room and kitchen, furnished the reception room and bought a fine piano for the lodge room.

The official chairs cost about \$250.00 and were donated by the following members:

Nobe Grand's chair, J. L. Rubenstein.



R. S. N. G's. chair, W. O. Underwood.  
 L. S. N. G's. chair, Phil S. Griffith.  
 Vice Grand's chair, W. R. Bell.  
 R. S. V. G's. chair, J. G. Sloan.  
 L. S. V. G's. chair, Ben Carr and R. S. Gregory.  
 Past Grand's chair, A. B. Wilkerson.  
 Chaplain's chair, C. D. Boisseau.  
 Conductor's chair, W. E. Montgomery.  
 Warden's chair, N. B. Weir and J. T. Willett.  
 R. S. S's. chair, J. E. Shaw.  
 L. S. S's. chair, R. C. Divine.  
 Canopy, W. C. Starr.  
 Altar, J. L. Rubenstein.  
 Chandelier, F. G. Van Osdell.

The lodge has had since its organization 253 members on its roll. Twenty-nine have "crossed over" others have taken withdrawal cards while a few have dropped for N. P. D. The present active membership is about 175. Following is a list of the Past Grands:

E. P. Mann	J. E. Shaw
C. D. Boisseau	W. E. Montgomery
Fred Gretcher	R. C. Divine
B. B. Crews	R. S. Ramsey
Mason Talbutt	R. F. Vert
I. J. Martin	R. H. Gregory
J. W. Hull	J. A. Taylor
P. S. Griffith	George F. Hull
J. L. Rubenstein	T. R. Courtney
J. C. Brown	J. E. Hull
Mark Bunker	G. W. Curtis
W. O. Russell	B. F. Starr
A. H. Montgomery	J. M. Mitchell
E. L. Kell	W. R. Bell
A. B. Wilkerson	Bert Shrum
W. H. Toler	S. H. Reed
Z. T. Martin	F. G. Van Osdell
W. O. Underwood	L. A. Wetzel
C. P. Ellis	S. H. Wetzel
J. O. Wasson	J. C. Webb



Frank Grider

H. A. Potter

A. J. Young

J. L. Kilgore

Frank Hull

W. E. Goodnight

A. B. Ayers

Roy Gregory

Tim Gallaspy

J. N. Scott

Guy Jones

G. M. Foster

Hade Carr

The present officials of the lodge serving from January, 1917 are as follows:

Roy Gregory, N. G.

W. C. Starr, V. G.

William Scroggs, Rec. Sec'y.

J. W. Hull, Fin. Sec'y.

Hade Carr, Treas.

—o—

### **GREENFIELD REBEKAH LODGE, NO. 239.**

Was organized May 19th, 1898 with the following charter members: Mamie Crews, Mary L. Helman, Rose G. Rubenstein, Lottie M. French, Estaria Glascoe, J. M. Pidcock, J. C. Brown, O. J. Stephenson, J. L. Rubenstein, B. B. Crews, S. A. French and Sam Kellogg. It has a present membership of 42 and is in fine working order. Much of the success achieved by Dade Lodge No. 518 is due to the enlivening, entertaining and enthusiastic influences of its Rebekah Auxiliary.

This lodge has lost but two members by death, viz: O. J. Stephenson and J. M. Pidcock. Its present officials are as follows:

N. G., Mary Belle Mitchell.

V. G., Mary Belle Weir.

Recording Secretary, Kate Miller.

Fin. Secretary, Mary McMillen.

Treasurer, Mary Scroggs.

Warden, Emma Young.

Conductor, Rose G. Rubenstein.

Past Grand, Lizzie Jeffreys.

Chaplain, Minnie Belle Van Osdell.

I. G., Lizzie Hull.

O. G., Emma Boisseau.



R. S. N. G., Sarah Brown.  
L. S. N. G., Ruth Carr.  
R. S. V. G., Tessie Carr.  
L. S. V. G., Susie Gillaspie.  
Musician, Hester Hembree.

---

0

---

**HISTORY OF GARRETT LODGE NO. 359,  
A. F. & A. M., AT ARCOLA, MISSOURI.**

by

**Dr. R. M. Crutcher.**

Master Masons in the vicinity of White Hare, Cedar County, Mo., met at the masonic hall in White Hare, March 22, A. D. 1870, A. L. 5870, to organize a Masonic lodge under dispensation. Brother H. J. Church, D. D. G. M. was present and called the brethern to order and opened a lodge of Master Masons and called the appointed officers to their stations, viz:

W. C. Montgomery, W. M.

C. G. Snyder, S. W.

S. P. Collins, J. W.

The following brothers were present—J. B. Sellars, W. N. Sellars, James J. Frisbie, Jesse Harris, P. R. Dix and William T. Shaw. Visiting brothers present:

D. W. Roberts, Union Lodge No. 7, Kansas.

J. M. Conoway, Stockton Lodge, No. 283, Missouri.

G. W. Murphy, Washington Lodge No. 87, Missouri.

W. A. Ackison, Hesperian Lodge, No. 286, Missouri.

J. T. Farris, Stockton Lodge, No. 283, Missouri.

The lodge next elected J. B. Sellars, treasurer and P. R. Dix, secretary. The worshipful master then appointed W. N. Sellars, S. D., J. J. Frisbie, J. D., D. W. Roberts, S. S., Jesse Harris, J. S., Charles Corprell, Tyler and the following committee on finance: J. J. Frisbie, R. C. Ball and Morris W. Mitchell.

The following petitions were received for initiation: B. F. Handley, J. L. Thurman, A. M. Morrison, after which the members of Garrett Lodge, U. D., met in special committee for the purpose of organizing under a charter



at Masonic Hall, White Hare, Mo., October 26th, A. D., 1870, A. L. 5870. The charter granted by the Grand Lodge of Missouri was read and the lodge proceeded to elect the following officers: W. C. Montgomery, W. M., C. G. Snyder, S. W., S. P. Collins, J. W., J. B. Sellars, Treasurer; J. L. Thurman, secretary and the following officers were appointed:

P. R. Dix, S. D.; J. J. Frisbie, J. D.; W. N. Sellars, Tyler; and the following finance committee: James J. Frisbie, Morris W. Mitchell and John Dale. John C. Harris, chaplain.

Garrett Lodge, No. 359 continued at White Hare, Cedar County and was very prosperous both fraternally and financially, having money loaned out, until Jerico Springs decided to organize a lodge of Masons, when a number of brethern demitted from it to help organize at Jerico about April 10th, 1884, when Washington Lodge, No. 87 at Greenfield and Melville Lodge, No. 458 at Dadeville, were asked for a waiver of jurisdiction that Garrett Lodge might be removed from White Hare, Cedar County, to Arcola, Dade County, a distance of five miles. The waiver was granted and the Grand Lodge permitted the removal.

On the 24th day of July, 1884, a Special Grand Lodge of Missouri met at Arcola, Missouri, to dedicate the new hall of Garrett Lodge. D. D. G. M. Seymour Hoyt opened the Grand Lodge with the following officers present:

Seymour Hoyt, W. M.; J. F. Boston, Deputy; Alfred Kennedy, S. W.; T. J. Van Osdell, J. W.; J. R. Clark, Secretary; W. Kennedy, Treasurer; R. M. Crutcher, S. D.; R. A. Church, J. D.; T. P. Calfee, Tyler; Thomas Toney, Chaplain.

Seymour Hoyt then read his commission from Lee A. Hall, G. M., and proceeded to dedicate the hall, after which he made a pleasing address, urging the brethern to be faithful and gave valuable instruction in Masonry. He was followed by Thomas Toney, J. J. Van Osdell and J. M. Travis. This part of the program was followed by a splendid dinner for everyone present.



The lodge met the same night and initiated two members: B. G. Thurman and James H. Martin with the following officers in the chairs: Samuel Achord, W. M.; T. J. Travis, S. W.; T. J. Pyle, J. W., A. Harrell, Chaplain; P. H. Hawkins, Secretary; R. M. Crutcher, S. D.; R. A. Church, J. D.; T. J. Underwood, S. S.; John W. Bray, J. S.; T. P. Calfee, Tyler. Others present were: W. N. Sellers, D. Russell, D. W. Edwards, N. S. Noffsinger, J. M. Travis, J. C. Brickey and the following visitors: Seymour Hoyt, W. R. Russell, W. R. Bowles and D. B. Beard.

During the intervening years Garrett Lodge has distributed much charity and made many Masons and is now in a prosperous condition. The present officers are: E. O. Kelley, W. M.; C. W. Cassell, S. W.; G. O. Mitchell, J. W.; J. M. Carson, Treasurer; H. W. Kitsmiller, Secretary; R. M. Crutcher, S. D.; William Price, J. D.; C. M. Campbell, S. S.; S. H. McGuire, J. S.; G. H. Maberry, Tyler. Many interesting and pleasing events have transpired since the organization of this lodge as well as many sad ones. Deaths and funerals have been frequent, ministrations of benevolence and charity have made their calls and amid these dark and gloomy days have been many of sunshine and flowers. Upon the whole, Garrett Lodge has had its special mission to perform in the making of Dade County history and it has seemingly performed that mission well.



## Chapter 10

### THE TELEPHONE IN DADE COUNTY.

by

Aaron D. States.

About the time the Greenfield and Northern Railway was constructed between North Greenfield and South Greenfield in the latter part of the eighties, the builder, Thomas A. Miller, saw the importance of having some form of communicating service between the two towns, either telegraph or telephone. He decided after some little investigation that the telephone though in its real infancy would give the best service, accordingly a circuit was builded between the two towns and the rude instruments were installed. Everything worked well until one day it was noised around that the Bell Telephone people had representatives going over the country investigating the various independent lines in respect to infringements on their rights of patent. It was not very long thereafter until the line between the two towns was useless on account of the taking of parts of the instrument upon which infringements were claimed, therefore, Greenfield was without any nature of telephone service for a few years thereafter.

The late Captain W. S. Wheeler, Honorable Edgar P. Mann, et al, decided that Greenfield and Lockwood should be connected by telephone. They constructed the line and bought the best instruments obtainable. They were aided by Lockwood people. Among them the pioneer telephone man of the entire Lockwood district, was D. C. Clark. This was at the very close of the eighties and the first year of the nineties, when this line was erected and put into use. The Greenfield telephone was placed in the law office of Mann & Talbutt and remained there until the line was purchased by Aaron D. States. Everybody thought this line was a wonder and it was surely a revela-



tion to all the people. This was really the first long distance telephone line erected in the country. There were other lines erected from Lockwood to Ernest, Arcola, Cedarville, Golden City and Stockton about the same years. Lockwood soon became a telephone center and remained so for a long time. It is yet known for its complete exchange under the control of that veteran telephone man, Mr. Clark, who has stood at the front of the telephone development all these years. His devotion to Lockwood and the Lockwood territory is a matter of history.

Late in the year 1893 James M. Taylor and Isaac Evans of Aldrich decided to embark in the telephone business to some extent. They first built a line from their town to Fairplay. When this line was completed and tested they decided to build another line to Bona and Dadeville. When they completed the line to these Dade County towns, they made arrangements to extend the line into Greenfield. This was during the year, 1894. After the line was finished into Greenfield, using common Series Telephones requiring a metallic circuit, being sometime before the advent of Bridged Telephones, a permanent home was arranged in the Delmonico hotel for the Greenfield instrument under the care of Uel Murphy, there was a long distance instrument placed at Rest-awhile, the Greenfield home of Mr. States, the first long distance telephone ever installed in a Dade County home.

Soon after this the next year, Mr. States purchased the Taylor-Evans interests in Greenfield and Dade County and began the construction of a line to South Greenfield. Soon after this he purchased the Lockwood-Greenfield line and the line from Lockwood to Golden City, connecting the two at Lockwood and running them to a common center at Greenfield, thus directly connecting Golden City, Lockwood, South Greenfield, Dadeville and Bona with Greenfield central.

Mr. States set to work at once to get a Springfield connection. He arranged and built the line from Everton to Ash Grove and from Ash Grove on to Springfield. The



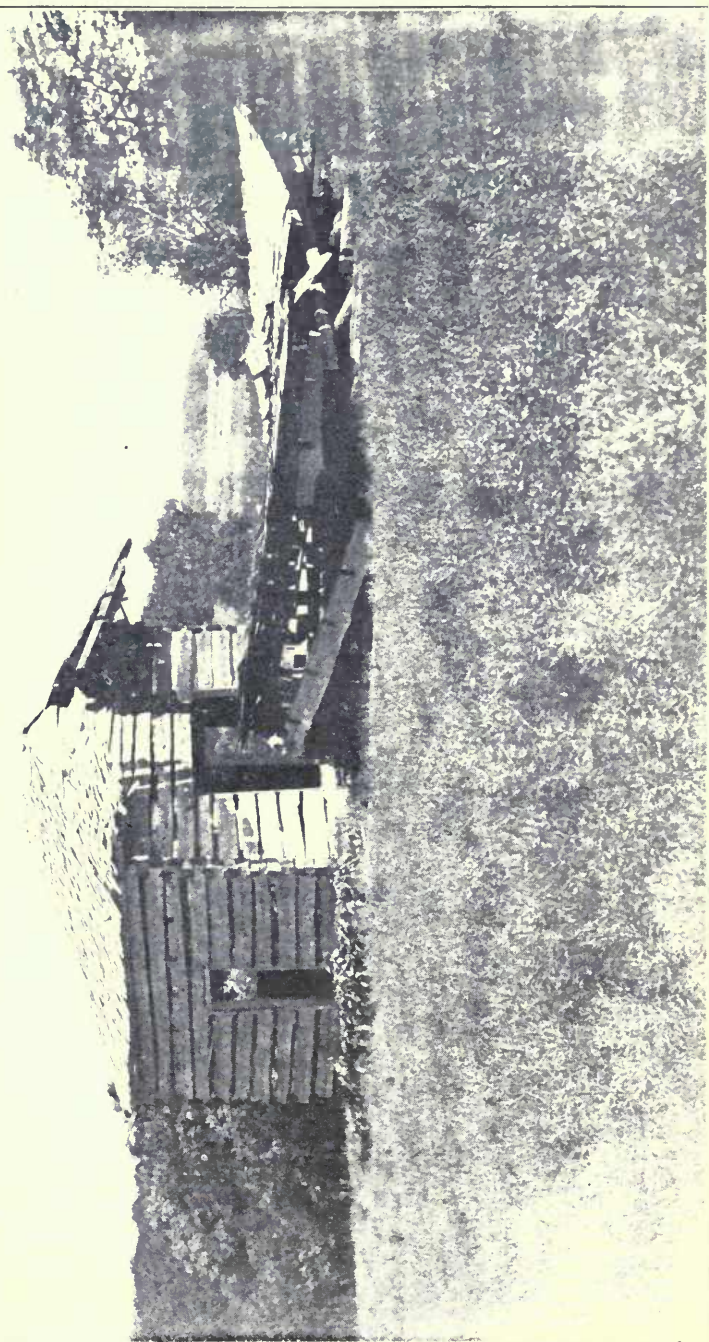






ABSALOM RENFROW AND WIFE.





OLD RESIDENCE OF WILLIAM PENN.  
First Circuit Court and County Court Held Here in 1810.







honorable F. M. Stockard, of Republic, the late Thomas Yakely, of Yakely Chapel, and the late William E. Drumm, of Bios d'Arc assisting. It was completed to Springfield during the year 1900 and the first office in that city was at the Hinton Drug Store on College street. This was the first long distance line from the west to enter Springfield. It preceded the Bell a little over a year. In the meantime Mr. States had installed a circuit in Greenfield that gave service to fifteen homes and business places in the town. After the construction of so many lines with the Greenfield offices, he decided that it was necessary to install a switch board.

A fifty-drop capacity board was ordered and in due time installed. When the switch-board was installed there were about twenty-four Greenfield patrons including the business houses. This with the long lines made the Greenfield central look like a sure enough telephone exchange. Mrs. States was the first operator and she held that position for a number of years, thoroughly looking after the entire home business while Mr. States was building other lines. Her good work is remembered by every old telephone user in Dade county. At first the exchange patrons did not use their telephone as they should, sometimes they would walk to their grocer and order their needs, instead of telephoning him their wants, but they did not fail to call up some friend in some nearby town and have a friendly chat every night. And they did not fail to chat with their friends and neighbors. The idea of using the telephone for business was slow in placing its force upon the people. A great many considered it a luxury while others considered it a sort of play thing, just to amuse and drive away monotony.

Soon after the first switchboard was installed in Greenfield, a line was constructed to Corry and Seybert. The Bridged telephone was then being introduced requiring only a single wire instead of a circuit. The circuit lines were soon discarded and the Bridged telephones were used extensively. The first Bridged telephone ever placed in Dade county is still giving most excellent serv-



ice at the cabin home of Mr. States. He recently stood in his home and talked to St. Louis and the patron at the other end asked Mr. States to not talk so loud. This telephone has been in use twenty-one years.

The telephone business remained almost exclusively in the control of Mr. States in Greenfield and many parts of Dade county until the early spring of 1903, at which time a number of local men induced him to form a telephone corporation known as the Aaron D. States Telephone Company. The new corporation was completed in a short time. Mr. States was made president, he having held the largest amount of stock. The new company assembled the Arcola-Stockton and immediate telephone interests and connected them with the Greenfield central. A new switchboard was installed, the lines greatly improved and the service was considered most excellent. The company purchased a lot and building which they used to further their business interests. This company held the fort for a little over a year, then Mr. States left the company which afterwards sold the interests to a gentleman by the name of McCombs, who operated the exchange in a very acceptable manner. In the mean time, the long lines were disposed of, they being considered unprofitable and more attention was given to town service. Only one or two of the original long lines still remained in the Greenfield Central. Mr. McCombs sold his interest to the present owner, Mr. Watson, who is giving the patrons as good service as their patronage demands. He is a very careful and efficient telephone man and he is building the Greenfield exchange every day.

During the first excitement produced by the advent of the telephone in Dade county, rural districts and the establishment of switch-boards and centrals, the farmers got busy in establishing centrals of their own and they built many independent lines claiming other telephone companies asked too much toll and too much rental. Nothing could possibly stop their enthusiasm and their ambition in building and operating telephone lines of their own. The country has many such lines today and



the farmers are sustaining a most excellent service at their switch-board in Greenfield, and in other towns in Dade county. It is a pity that Mr. States and the leading spirits in the farmer telephone element in an early day, could not have agreed on some plan that would have centralized all the telephones in the county. The business was then new and the outcome could not be realized. Some day this great need will be accomplished and then the people will be reunited and the service will be of such a nature that no one would care to go back to the old method. There is great need of better construction in all the country districts, great need of better care of all country lines, in order to give the people service. The telephone is not now considered a plaything, it is an instrument of business, and it thus treated with the exception of proper care for the pole and the wire construction. This needed improvement will all come in time, then and not until then, will Dade County get what is due her in the telephone business.

Some fifteen years ago the Bell Telephone constructed a long distance line into Greenfield, giving Greenfield, Everton, Lockwood and South Greenfield, connection with all points their lines reach. After a few years they connected their wire into the Greenfield local switchboard, thus giving every patron an opportunity to talk to distant towns from their own homes and places of business by paying the toll. They do a good business in Greenfield. Also at the other points in the county where they connect with local centrals. Dade county stock men use their lines extensively as well as Dade county merchants.



## Chapter 11

### HISTORY OF THE LADIES MAGAZINE CLUB.

by

Mrs. Ida Gray Young.

The Magazine Club is the oldest literary club in Greenfield. Early in 1897 Mrs. Jessie Harrison and Mrs. Ida Young started the movement to organize a woman's literary club, at the suggestion of Mrs. Harrison's mother, Mrs. Hawkins; Mrs. Hawkins having recently visited her sister's literary club in Nebraska, which had a magazine circle and she urged them to organize a similar club here.

They suggested the idea to several of their friends—Mrs. Wilda McBride among the number—who immediately offered her home on Wells street as a place of meeting for organization.

The minutes of the organization read as follows:

“A few ladies happened to meet together at the home of Mrs. McBride, Saturday, March 13th, 1897 and they decided they would like to have a club. Accordingly the house was called to order and Mrs. Young made temporary chairman. It was decided that the name of the club should be the Magazine Club, and each member should furnish a magazine to be circulated among the members of said club. Eight ladies were enrolled as charter members, as follows: Mrs. Wetzel, Mrs. Eastin, Mrs. Ellen Griffith, Mrs. Bowles, Mrs. McBride, Mrs. Nilson (now Mrs. Robertson of Carl Junction), Mrs. Harrison and Mrs. Young.

Mrs. Harrison was elected president; Mrs. Griffith, vice president, and Mrs. Young, secretary.

It was agreed that the club should meet every two weeks, on Thursdays, the meetings to be held at the homes of the members, taking the alphabet reversed.



Club adjourned to meet with Mrs. Young, Thursday, March 18th."

At this first regular meeting of the Magazine club, two members were added, Mrs. Mann and Mrs. Stone.

The president appointed Mrs. McBride, Mrs. Eastin and Mrs. Wetzel to draw up by-laws for the new club and club adjourned to meet with Mrs. Wetzel, April 1st.

Three more members were added that day; Mrs. Anna Jacobs, Mrs. Flora Merrill and Mrs. Lon Hall, making the membership 13. It was then decided to limit the number to 13. These thirteen members were considered the original charter members of the magazine Club.

It was decided to have a paper on Current Events at each meeting, also the biography of a poet and selections from his writings, after which refreshments and a social good time.

About the middle of May, the Magazine Club, together with the Clover Leaf and the P. G. T. Club (these two were the girls social clubs) gave a Fad Party at the residence of Judge Shafer, which was a great success. At the end of the first year the club entertained their husbands for the first time at the home of Mrs. Eastin.

Beginning the second year, the club decided to increase the membership to twenty, and took in Mesdames Laura Harrison, Jopes, Taylor, Edwards, Tarr, Minnie Finley, Stringfield and Gass. Mrs. Wheeler was taken in as an honorary member as she was only in the city temporarily. They adopted club colors, white and yellow, a club flower, the field daisy, and a motto, "Literature is the thought of thinking souls." The literary work was similar to that of the first year.

The club celebrated their first anniversary March 13, 1898 by entertaining their husbands at the home of Mrs. Minnie Finley on Main street. Each person present represented a book. Also gave their first New Year's party at the home of Mrs. Wetzel.

The only shadow that second year was the death of one of the charter members—Flora Carlock Merrill.

A new name appeared on the 1899 year book—Kate



Shafer Harrison, then a bride, who was taken in to fill the vacancy in the club. The club took up more literary work this year, also the study of parliamentary rules. The second anniversary party was given at the home of Mrs. Ida Young, and the New Year's Eve party with Mrs. Nilson, at the Washington Hotel.

At the beginning of the fourth year (1900) several of the members having left town, the club again took in four new members; Mrs. Anna Finley, Mrs. Kirby, Mrs. Elliott and Mrs. Flora Van Osdell. Mrs. Minnie Finley again offered her home as a place to celebrate the anniversary. In 1900 and 1901 the club continued their literary work, still taking up miscellaneous subjects.

They joined the State Federation in 1901 but dropped out in two or three years, as there were no district conventions at that time.

They celebrated their fourth anniversary (1901) with Mrs. Mann and the New Year's Eve party at the home of Mrs. Jopes.

Death again visited the Magazine Club the summer of 1901 taking the youngest member, Flora West Van Osdell. Since that date although the death angel hovered alarmingly near, at times, he has always passed on, leaving their rank untouched for nearly sixteen years.

The Club gave their first joint party with the Century Club in 1902, at the home of Mrs. Grether. They again filled vacancies in the club in 1902, taking in Mrs. Dora Mitchell, Mrs. Ethel Tarr, Mrs. Brown and Mrs. Lena Merrill. They took up the Bay View course of study in 1902, which they studied for four years. The course included American history, American Literature, Mexican History, German History and German Literature. with Mrs. Lena Merrill. They celebrated their seventh

The Club celebrated their sixth anniversary (in 1903) anniversary in 1904 with Mrs. Ida Young by giving their husbands a banquet. The husbands responded with eloquent applause to acts.

In 1905 the Magazine and Century clubs organized themselves into a Cemetery Association for the purpose



of beautifying the City Cemetery. This work was very successful and the cemetery is now maintained at an annual expenditure of some three hundred dollars. The Club for years gave an annual Chrysanthemum Show to raise funds but the Association now has an endowment fund which will make it self-sustaining in the next three of four years.

In 1906 the club began their Shakesperean study and for seven consecutive years they studied the plays of Shakespeare. In 1906 four more vacancies were filled by taking in Mesdames Mary Neale, Carrie Griffith, May Van Osdell and Leo Engleman.

The club furnished a Ladies' Rest Room during the street fair in the fall of 1906.

In 1907 the club took up the work of improving the Public School grounds. They started the fund by giving a public ice-cream social that summer.

In 1907 the club decided to entertain the school faculty which they did that fall at the home of Mrs. Eastin and since that time it has become an annual affair. Two new members were added in 1907, Mrs. Newman and Mrs. Thweatt, to fill vacancies in the club. This year the club asked the Superintendent, Prof. McPherson, to assist them in their Shakesperean study. He favored the club, during the fall of 1907 and winter of 1908 with the most delightful and instructive lectures on the plays of Shakespeare that they studied that year. Early in January, 1908 Mrs. Lucy Jacobs McPherson (the bride of the superintendent) was taken into the club. In that year it was decided to use the school improvement fund (which the Century club assisted in raising) for building a cement wall on the south side of the public school grounds.

In 1910 the club introduced the Flower Mission Penny seeds into the homes of the school children, in the fall holding a flower and vegetable show and awarding prizes for best display. (This work has been repeated with increasing interest and success, which has enthused some of the neighboring towns to follow their example.)

In 1910 the club decided to increase their member-



ship to twenty-five, and the following ladies were elected: Mesdames Nettie Shaw, Dena Wetzel, Tola Higgins, Ruth Grether, Della Griffiths and Mabel Engleman.

In 1911 the club gave prizes for the best kept lawns. Seats were placed in the cemetery. Twenty-nine dollars were raised by selling tags and the money sent to south-east Missouri flood sufferers.

In 1912-13 the club began the study of Famous Women, also read Silas Marner. This year book was sent to the President of the General Federation of Clubs. She wrote to the club a letter complimenting them highly on the work they were doing.

The club helped to establish clean-up day this year.

In 1913-14, the club continued the study of Famous Women; also read Vicar of Wakefield, and took up Study of Art, taking the works of Raphael and DeVince.

Mrs. Lillian Wetzel was elected to fill a vacancy in the club. The club received a message from New York City. Mrs. Pennybacker, the president of the General Federation, wired, sending greetings on Opening Day, fall of 1914. The club also decided at that meeting to increase their number to thirty. Mrs. Rawhauser, Mrs. Mildred Hall, Mrs. McLemore, Mrs. Campbell, and Mrs. Wilson were elected as the new members. Farm Boy Fund was started in 1914. Also again joined the State Federation this year, sending delegates to Pierce City to the District Convention.

In 1914-15 the club read Vanity Fair and began the History of Art. In 1915 they sent a delegate to the State Convention at St. Joseph.

The study for 1915-16 was Martin Chuzzlewit and Italian Art. Delegates were sent to Monett to the District Convention. The club assisted in making the Round-up a success and in securing Miss Alice Curtis Moyer-Wing to lecture on woman suffrage.

The study of 1916-17 is Italian Art and Henry Esmond. The Club became a member of the Associated Charities of Greenfield, organized by the Commercial Club of the City.









CAPT. T. F. RENFRO.



The Magazine Club celebrated their twentieth anniversary at the home of Mrs. Eastin by entertaining their husbands.

They have finished twenty years' work and are the oldest and largest literary club in Greenfield.

---

### THE KENSINGTON CLUB, AT GREENFIELD,

by

**Mrs. Walter B. McReynolds.**

The Kensington Club of Greenfield first started as a neighborhood sewing circle, on South Main Street. Later ladies in the different parts of the town were asked to join them. Informal meetings were held twice a month, for a year or more. Then on account of sickness, warm weather and various other reasons, they discontinued their meetings. Several months later, some of the ladies decided to call a meeting, and make this an organized club. The first meeting was held at the home of Mrs. H. C. Hartfield. The following members present were: Mrs. J. G. Carr, Mrs. Lynville Higgins, Mrs. Harve Campbell, Mrs. H. C. Hartfield, Mrs. Martin Kempert, Mrs. W. E. Montgomery, Mrs. W. B. McReynolds, Mrs. J. L. Rubenstein, Mrs. Fred Shafer, Mrs. L. H. Thomas, and Mrs. J. P. McReynolds. Mrs. H. C. Hartfield was elected President, Mrs. J. G. Carr, Vice-President, and Mrs. W. E. Montgomery, Secretary. It was decided that we should continue as a sewing club, and the name of Kensington, suggested by Mrs. Lynville Higgins, seemed the most appropriate. Constitution and by-laws were drawn and the membership of the club was limited to eighteen. The vacancies were readily filled and the club started out with bright prospects. A more energetic crowd of women would be hard to find. Delightful meetings were held, and splendid ideas in fancy work were exchanged. About this time we started a circulating library in the club, each member donating a good book. Later we decided we would like to do charity and civic work. Our charity work started by sending poor children gifts at Christmas. Last year we bought thirty pairs of good warm stockings, filled them



with candy, nuts, fruit and toys and had a man dressed as Santa Claus deliver them to the homes. Our work has broadened and increased, and we now are looking after many people of the city that are in actual need. We see that no children are forced to stay out of school for lack of proper clothing. We have supplied all the needy families we have heard of, with things they need, for instance, we have a young girl on our list suffering from tuberculosis, to whom we send nourishing food twice a week. We hear of some that are destitute at nearly every meeting, and each member is only too glad to do all they can. Whenever a new baby arrives in a destitute family, we see that the child has some clothing and often supply the mother with sheets, clean gowns, and other necessary articles. Recently a family was unfortunate in loosing everything by fire. We contributed canned fruit, groceries, and furnishings to this family. The Commercial Club often asks our co-operation in supplying needy families. We have a rule that in case of death in a destitute family, the club sends flowers, and at least one member is asked to be present at the funeral. We are now making a wool quilt for charitable purposes.

We have done a great deal in civic work, such as donating to the annual dinner given for the benefit of the cemetery fund. We gave five dollars to the Dade County Scholarship Fund. Our very best civic work has been the fly campaign. This was suggested by Mrs. H. C. Hartfield. The club was very enthusiastic about it and a committee was at once appointed to make plans. The plans were adopted and the Commercial Club agreed to help us in case the club ran out of funds. We first ordered two hundred fly swatters, that the school children sold for us. We then requested all the grocery stores, and restaurants to screen their doors, and put fly proof coverings over all food stuff set outside. Next we offered twenty cents per pint for all flies. A club member being at a specified place each Saturday to measure and pay for them. We offered final prizes to the children bringing in the greatest amount of flies during the entire season. The first



prize, three dollars; second prize, two dollars, and third prize, one dollar. In order to instruct children we gave away seventy-five fly traps. The first year we bought one hundred and eighty-nine pints of flies. To keep up the interest we gave two free fly shows, illustrating with slides the breeding places of the fly, the danger of the fly and many suggestions for making out-houses and barn lots more sanitary. During the fly season once a week the 1 o'clock whistle blew, and everybody was requested to swat flies for at least five minutes. Just after the 4th of July, we purchased a poisonous preparation for flies and had refuse sprayed. We have now completed the third year of our campaign and the results are very gratifying.

The social side of our club is not neglected. We often have picnics in the woods and entertain our husbands with parties. We remember all new babies arriving in the club either with a shower or some special remembrance. Two years ago we gave Mrs. L. H. Thomas a stork shower. Last year we presented Mrs. Carr and Mrs. Wilson sterling silver spoons for their babies. We also send flowers to our members in case of sickness or death in their families. We have annual dues. We earn money in various ways to carry on our work. We gave a picture show and served ice cream. We gave an Easter tea. One of our members, Mrs. W. A. Hall, presented the club with one of her own beautiful paintings. We realized \$20 from this, which was a great help to the club. In March, 1916, the club decided to join the federation. Last October, Mrs. W. E. Montgomery and Mrs. Fred Sneed were sent as delegates to represent the club at the District Federation at Mt. Vernon, Mo. The report of the club was read by Mrs. Sneed and received warm applause. Some of the ladies of the other clubs suggested that this club be put on the roll of honor.

The Commercial Club has been very generous in their assistance. Even with this, we often are short of funds, and each member makes up the shortage by liberal donations. The slogan of this club is "helping others," and



we hope that we may continue to improve in the years to come. The club has always been fortunate in having fine officers. Mrs. H. C. Martfield was president during the years 1913 and 1914; Mrs. J. G. Carr, during 1915. The present officers of the club are as follows:

President, Mrs. W. E. Montgomery.

Vice-President, Mrs. Fred Shafer.

Secretary, Mrs. Harve Campbell.

Assistant Secretary, Mrs. Lynville Higgins.

Treasurer, Mrs. R. P. Murphy.

The present members of the club are:

Mrs. H. A. Burkett

Mrs. Harve Campbell

Mrs. J. G. Carr

Mrs. H. C. Hartfield

Mrs. Albert Hall

Mrs. Edwin Harrison

Mrs. Lynville Higgins

Mrs. Martin Kempert

Mrs. W. E. Montgomery

Mrs. W. B. McReynolds

Mrs. Porter Murphy

Mrs. J. L. Rubenstein

Mrs. Fred Shafer

Mrs. O. E. Sloan

Mrs. Fred Sneed

Mrs. L. H. Thomas

Mrs. Dr. Geo. Weir

Mrs. Otto Wilson

Honorary Members:

Mrs. F. D. Combs

Mrs. Frank Johnson

Mrs. B. F. Melcher

Mrs. J. P. McReynolds

Mrs. J. L. Shields



**THE NEW CENTURY CLUB OF GREENFIELD, MO.**

by

**Harriet Jopes, Historian.**

At the suggestion of Mrs. Aaron D. States, the following ladies of Greenfield, Mrs. L. W. Shafer, Mrs. R. S. Jacobs, Mrs. E. M. Griffith, Mrs. A. D. States, Mrs. Fred Grether, Mrs. Sarah McCluer and Mrs. R. H. Davis, met at the residence of Mrs. Jacobs, Saturday, March 27, 1898, for the purpose of organizing a "Literary Society" to be known as The New Century Club. Mrs. Shafer was elected President, Mrs. Davis Secretary.

The first regular meeting of the club was with Mrs. E. M. Griffith on April 7, 1898, at which time a Constitution and by-laws written by Mrs. Shafer, was read and approved. The first program consisted of reading newspaper clippings on various subjects. The program for the year's work consisted of sketches of the lives of different authors, readings and papers by different members of the club, discussions on "Woman's Rights," "Liquid Air," "Does the Ideal Husband Exist?" "The Four Hundred," etc. A club motto: "We do not take possession of our ideas—but are possessed of them," was adopted. The club colors, pale green and heliotrope, were selected and the club flower—chrysanthemum.

The club federated with the state in September 1898, and sent Mrs. Grether as its first delegate to the State Federation meeting at Springfield. The year closed with a Shakespeare party, all members appearing in costume.

The program for 1899-1900 was similar to the preceding year, consisting of Current Events, papers, discussions and parliamentary drills. A Christmas Party was held at the home of the Misses Eastin, and the year closed with a reception at the home of Mrs. Elliott.

During 1900-1901 the study was on Foreign Countries, and a number of letters were read from Mr. John Merrill, the son of one of our active members, who at that time was abroad. A Library was started by buying twelve new books, and the year closed with a reception at the home of Mrs. Johnson.



The club studied the life of Julius Caesar during the next year.

1902-3-4, for three years, the club's study consisted of the Bay View Course, and this was also the time when they launched into active civic work, which has been carried on to such an extent ever since that it would be hard to draw the line between their interest in this and their literary work. During the Street Fair they gave an exhibit of Relics, which proved more than interesting and attracted many spectators. A prize of \$3.00 was given to Miss Minnie Van Osdell for an old coin of the year 323, and a second prize to Mrs. King for a Bible of the Seventeenth Century.

On February 18, 1905, the New Century and Magazine Clubs met in joint session at the home of Mrs. Johnson to perfect a plan to raise money for the purpose of cleaning up and beautifying the City Cemetery. It was decided that each member of the clubs raise five dollars for this purpose, and a permanent organization was perfected at that time, to be known as the Greenfield Cemetery Association. This work so auspiciously begun, has met with the favor of the citizens of Greenfield and the surrounding country, and the Cemetery is now maintained at an average expenditure of some three hundred dollars. This money is raised by means of Annual Memberships of One Dollar each, in addition to a Chrysanthemum Show, and Dinner held in November of each year in the Court House. The Association has also, through the liberality of some of its members, both living and deceased, a good sized endowment fund, which will in the next three or four years, make it self-sustaining.

During this period we lost one of our most active members, Mrs. Anne McBride, on account of removal to Kansas City, and the club held a reception in her honor at the home of the Misses Eastin.

During 1904-5 the study of Shakespeare, and in 1905-6 there were papers and readings on different subjects. A Circulating Library was started, containing twenty-two



books, and a donation of ten dollars made to the Cemetery Association.

In 1905-7 the study was sketches of noted Authors and Artists. The Magazine and Century Clubs improved the Public School grounds by having a cement retaining wall built across the front of the yard, at an expense of some ninety dollars.

1907-8-9. During these years the Bay View Course was followed, and the Civic Work pushed by offering and awarding prizes at the Street Fair and raising money by selling tags to help defray the expense incurred for the school wall. It may be well to state right here that all our Civic work has been undertaken and accomplished in connection with the Magazine Club.

In 1909-10-11 the study consisted of Famous Poems and Bible Lessons, "Cranford" and "A Tale of Two Cities." The introduction of penny packages of flower and vegetable seeds to be sold to school children was hailed with delight by the latter, and resulted in a Vegetable and Flower Show in September, at which time prizes were awarded. The clubs also gave prizes for the best kept lawns. Seats were placed in the Cemetery, and ten dollars given to the Endowment Fund. Twenty-nine dollars was raised by selling tags and the money sent to the S. E. Missouri Flood sufferers.

The social features of these years consisted of a picnic at the High School campus, to which the husbands were invited, also the High School faculty, and a Tacky Party at the home of Mrs. Merrill, each member inviting a lady guest.

The study for 1912-13 was the "Blue Bird" and the "House of Seven Gables." Clean-up Day was proposed, and the city was put in first-class sanitary condition, and this has since become an annual event in Greenfield. At the suggestion of the clubs an electric light was placed at the entrance to the Cemetery and the Curfew rung at nine o'clock.

State President, Mrs. E. M. Shepherd, and Mrs. Miller, President of the Sixth District of the Federation, were



visitors to our club, and were entertained with a luncheon at the home of Mrs. Grether.

During 1913-14 each hostess made out her own program, which made it a most enjoyable year. In connection with the Magazine Club, the Court Yard seats were painted, penny seed packages were sold, and premiums for best flower gardens and most novel bird houses were given.

The social features of the year consisted of a picnic on Mrs. Shafer's lawn, with an invited guest for each member, and the club entertained the Sixth District Federation meeting at the Presbyterian Church, during the course of which a banquet was given in the Odd Fellows' hall, with the Magazine Club as invited guests.

During the year 1914 Dade County started its Farm Boy Fund, to which the club contributed five dollars.

At this period of our history we lost two of our most valued members, viz: Mrs. Hattie V. Merrill, by death, and Mrs. Charles F. Newman, by removal to Kansas City. A farewell party for Mrs. Newman was given at the home of Mrs. Carr, to which the Magazine Club ladies were invited. Those present pieced a quilt for Mrs. Newman in the club colors.

In 1914-15 the Club's study consisted of a "Trip Through Europe," and the civic work consisted in helping to secure Dr. Pearse of Kansas City to lecture on Preventive Sickness.

The club was entertained by the Magazine Club at the home of Mrs. Jopes in honor of Mrs. A. C. Thweatt's departure from the city.

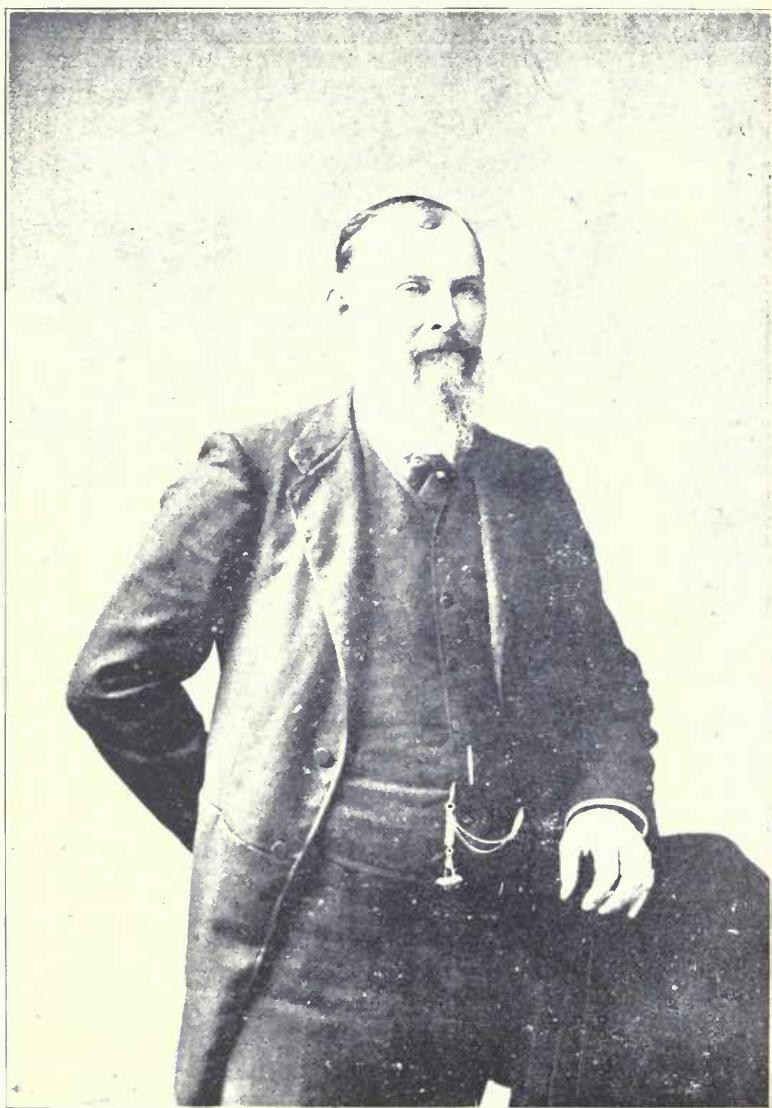
During 1915-16 the club study consisted of "South America," and the civic work, in having the weeds cut; a sanitary display of groceries and meats made, and a fly crusade, and another donation made to the Farm Boy Fund. Mrs. J. F. McComb, another of our members, moved away and the club had a picnic in her honor.

1916-17. Study-Romance of American Cities. A lecture course of five numbers was held in Greenfield, entirely under the management of the Magazine and Cen-









DR. J. C. B. RENFRO.





RALEIGH J. SHIPLEY AND FAMILY.







tury Clubs and brought to a successful close. A small balance after all expenses were paid being added to our growing Farm Boy Fund, which at the present time amounts to \$81. In November of 1915 Dade County, always in the front rank of progressive communities, held a three days' Round-Up. The Women's Clubs had a prominent place on the program, and in addition to a fine Home Economics and Fancy Work Display, were instrumental in bringing to Greenfield Mrs. Alice Curtis Moyer Wing, Field Secretary of the Missouri Women's Equal Suffrage League, who gave two splendid lectures—one at the Presbyterian Church in the afternoon and one to a capacity house at 8 o'clock p. m., at the Opera House.

This Club is also a member of the Associated Charities of Greenfield organized by the Commercial Club of the City for the purpose of dispensing well directed charity for the needy of our community.

The club also has one or more delegates at Federation meetings. Among those who have represented the club in the past are: Mrs. F. Grether, Mrs. E. M. Griffith, Mrs. I. J. Martin, Mrs. Anne McBride, Mrs. P. S. Griffith, Mrs. Hugh Harrison, Miss Birdie Wetzel, Mrs. J. G. Carr, Mrs. C. E. Bell, Miss Marie Grether, Mrs. E. M. Kimber, Miss Frank Eastin and Mrs. J. M. Mitchell.

Club membership is limited to twenty-five and meets fortnightly on Thursday afternoons.

The following is a list of the present active members:

Mrs. W. T. Allen	Mrs. H. C. Hartfield
Mrs. C. E. Bell	Mrs. T. N. Jacobs
Mrs. J. G. Carr	Miss Harriet Jopes
Miss Ollie Eastin	Mrs. E. M. Kingler
Miss Frank Eastin	Mrs. I. J. Martin
Mrs. W. P. Finley	Mrs. J. M. Mitchell
Mrs. W. L. Ferguson	Mrs. L. W. Shafer
Mrs. F. Grether	Mrs. A. D. States
Miss Marie Grether	Mrs. H. D. Sloan
Mrs. E. M. Griffith	Mrs. F. G. Van Osdell
Mrs. P. S. Griffith	Miss Bertha Wetzel
Mrs. Hugh Harrison	Mrs. S. H. Wetzel
Mrs. Edwin Harrison	



## THE MAGAZINE CLUB.

by

Mrs. A. C. Duvall.

A number of Lockwood ladies met at the home of Mrs. H. A. Cunningham, February, 1905, for the purpose of organizing a club.

Mrs. T. J. Peterson acted as chairman of the meeting. The following names were enrolled: Mrs. T. O. Barker, Mrs. C. S. Crow, Mrs. Wm. Cunningham, Mrs. H. A. Cunningham, Mrs. J. T. Dunning, Mrs. L. F. Evans, Mrs. F. H. Farris, Mrs. C. W. Gilman, Mrs. Geo. Gilman, Mrs. John McDermott, Mrs. R. E. Morris, Mrs. C. F. Newman, Mrs. T. J. Peterson, Mrs. C. D. Pyle, Mrs. M. B. Pyle, Mrs. A. C. Thweatt, Mrs. E. E. Williams, Mrs. E. S. White, and Mrs. Walter West.

The next thing was a name for the club. Several names were proposed but the one chosen was, "The Magazine Club."

The following officers were elected:

Secretary, Mrs. T. O. Barker.

Vice-President, Mrs. T. J. Peterson.

President, Mrs. C. W. Gilman.

Treasurer, Mrs. A. C. Thweatt.

A committee to draw up the Constitution and By-laws was appointed. The club membership was limited to twenty members. The initiation fee was a dollar magazine. Each member was to subscribe for a dollar magazine to be used in the club.

Having no club study at the beginning, different subjects were taken up and discussed at the meetings.

For the year 1906 Mrs. John McDermott was elected president; Mrs. C. S. Crow, secretary. In 1907 the club bought Stoddard's Lectures, consisting of ten volumes, to be used as a club study. The club joined the State Federation December 16, 1907. In 1908 the club membership was limited to fifteen members instead of twenty.

A program committee consisting of Mrs. John McDermott, Mrs. T. J. Peterson, and Mrs. M. B. Pyle was appointed to plan a study and make a year book, using



Stoddard's Lectures. This was the first year book. Continued the study of Stoddard's Lectures during the year 1909. In 1910 the lessons were on Missouri Laws.

In May, 1910, The Magazine Club invited the L. D. Club to join with it and organize a Cemetery Association, for the purpose of improving the Lockwood Cemetery. A joint meeting was held at the home of Mrs. C. S. Crow and the Cemetery Association organized. The town was canvassed and membership solicited. Years 1911 and 1912 were given to the study of Stoddard's Lectures again. The History of Missouri was taken as a study in 1913. The Club gave a donation for a block in the concrete walk at the school house that year. Our Own Country was the study in 1914.

Through the efforts of the Magazine Club the Public Park was lighted and seated.

The Club study for the year 1915 was Fine Arts and Noted Men and Women. The study for 1916 was miscellaneous; for 1917, South America.

The officers for 1917: President, Mrs. A. C. Duvall; Vice President, Mrs. W. F. Knox; Secretary, Mrs. John McDermott; Treasurer, Mrs. F. H. Farris.

The remaining charter members at the present time are: Mrs. C. S. Crow, Mrs. Wm. Cunningham, Mrs. F. H. Farris, Mrs. John McDermott. There is now a membership of 14.

---

### **THE MERRY MAKER'S CLUB.**

by

**Miss Myrtle Workman, President.**

The Merry Maker's Club was organized October 18, 1910, at the home of Miss Rose Perlatti. As its name implies, it is purely a social club. No line of work being followed.

The charter members are: Misses Mertie Mayberry, Helen Mayberry, Rose Perlatti, Margaret Lindsey and Myrtle Workman.

The members at present are: Misses Mertie Mayberry, Helen Mayberry, Margaret Lindsey, Myrtle Work-



man, Ella Russel, Fannie Puckett, and Mesdames Sidney Burger, Grover Weiland and W. E. Evans.

The officers of the Merry Maker's are as follows:

Myrtle Workman, President.

Helen Mayberry, Vice President.

Ella Russell, Secretary.

Margaret Lindsey, Treasurer.

—o—

### **THE WEDNESDAY AFTERNOON CLUB.**

Lockwood, Missouri,

by

**Mrs. Lou Grubert.**

The Wednesday Afternoon Club was organized at the home of Mrs. W. E. Evans, November 1, 1916. The object of the club being to follow some line of study selected by the members at present. The club study is "Famous Women."

The Charter Members are: Mesdames T. O. Barker, Emma Daugherty, L. F. Evans, W. E. Evans, C. W. Gillman, G. A. Gillman, W. F. Grubert, J. F. Horn, C. D. Pyle, Joe Temple, and Misses Helen Mayberry, Myrtle Workman, Tillie Pearson and Margaret Lindsey.

Since the organization of the club the following members have been added:

Mesdames Ira Abrogast, I. G. Hines, U. S. Keran and M. B. Pyle.

The officers for 1916-17 are as follows:

President, Mrs. W. F. Grubert.

Vice President, Mrs. Emma Daugherty.

Secretary, Myrtle E. Workman.

Assistant Secretary, Helen Mayberry.

Treasurer, Tillie Pearson.

Musical Directress, Mrs. W. E. Evans.

Club Colors, Yellow, Green and White.

Flower, Carnation.

Motto: "Excellence is the Reward of Labor."

Club Meetings, First and Third Wednesdays at 2:30 p. m.



**THE ALL SEW CLUB.****Lockwood, Missouri,****by****Mrs. W. M. Hoel, President.**

The All Sew Club was organized August 26, 1913, with the following officers and members:

Mrs. J. L. Shields, President.

Mrs. I. G. Hines, Vice President.

Mrs. W. M. Hoel, Secretary.

Mrs. U. S. Keran.

Mrs. J. F. Horn.

Mrs. M. B. Pyle.

Mrs. G. W. Smith.

Mrs. Chas. Orr.

Mrs. S. D. McMillan.

Mrs. P. E. Stewart.

The All Sew Club was formed to promote the Social, Civic and Education welfare of the City of Lockwood.

Program of the Club consists of the following:

Social—

Monthly entertainments.

Civic—

Securing seats for the City Park.

Assisted in securing lights for the park.

Members made public talks on Civic Welfare.

Educational—

Studied Preventive Medicine one and one-half years.

Studied Laws for Women and Children in Missouri one year.

Studied Suffrage.

**PROGRAM FOR 1917.**

Members and Officers for 1917—

Mrs. W. M. Hoel, President.

Mrs. M. B. Pyle, Vice President.

Mrs. I. G. Hines, Vice President.

Mrs. U. S. Keran, Press Correspondent.

Mrs. C. D. Pyle.

Mrs. W. F. Grubert.

Mrs. J. F. Horn.



## Honorary Members—

Mrs. Otho Keran.

Mrs. Fred Kellar.

Miss Marguerite Hines.

Miss Rosamond Horn.

Miss Lois Grubert.

**THE COUNTRY WOMAN.**

At the call of the Mrs. States and Mrs. Ayers some of the women of Limestone community met at the home of Mrs. A. O. Litchfield and Mrs. C. H. Ayres Thursday, September 2nd, 1915, for the purpose of organizing a club, with the following members present: Mrs. DeWitt, Mrs. Jeffreys, Mrs. Hopkins, Mrs. Arthur Poe, Mrs. States, Mrs. Pertle, Mrs. Hurt, Mrs. Litchfield, and Mrs. Ayers.

In the afternoon the house was called to order by the president protem, Mrs. States. They then proceeded to organize a club to be called "The Country Women." To Mrs. Vida Poe belongs the honor of suggesting the name for the club. The election of officers was then in order. Betty Ayers was elected Secretary. Did not elect a treasurer at this meeting as did not think we were going to need money. It was decided each member should bring her own plate, cup, knife, fork and spoon and be assigned a certain dish of eatables at each meeting, and the hostess should furnish coffee; also music; also, each one take some work if they chose. Also if any member is sick, all go in and help her. After each dinner, make up boxes for sick or absent ones. They then made a program for the next meeting. All members should respond to roll call with a humorous story. The meeting then adjourned to meet at Mrs. Hade Carr's September 22nd, 1915.

On September 22nd, 1915, the club met with Mrs. Tessie Carr, who asked Mrs. States to act as President at this meeting. Several new members were added, namely: Mrs. Nellie Sailor, Mrs. Sallie Tucker, Mrs. Anna Marks, Mrs. Mattie Glazes, Mrs. Sarah Poe and Mrs. Tessie Carr. Members present at this meeting, fifteen; visitors,



one. All responded to roll call with a story, and this was decided to be continued for the present. When some suitable subject would be taken up later and discussed. Also decided if any member had a friend visiting them, it would be all right to take them. Also, the hostess could invite anyone she wished to help her entertain. This being the first regular meeting the program was short. No further business. The club then adjourned to meet with Mrs. Rachel Hurt October 13th, 1915.

The club being well started they decided to elect officers to hold their offices for six months. Mrs. Nelie Taylor, President; Mrs. Bettie Ayers, Secretary; Mrs. Hopkins, Treasurer; Mrs. Blanch Gregory, Press Correspondent and Chaplin. The Club holds their meetings on Wednesdays, every three weeks, with different members, until they have met with all of them, when they commence over again. The club has had new members added until they now number 17.

On extra occasions such as Thanksgiving, Christmas, Fourth of July, etc., the husbands are invited, who generally attend, and sometimes give interesting talks. Rev. States always gave us good talks when he was among us, which we now miss very much. The club is now one year and a half old and in a flourishing condition.

Each member must pay a small tax to keep money in the treasury for the expenses of the club. The motto of the Country Woman is: "I will speak evil of no one. I will excuse the faults of others. I will tell all the good I know of every one."

Our opening song is "Brighten the Corner Where You Are," and the closing song is, "God Be With You Till We Meet Again." Our club colors are red and white.

We all realize that this order has helped us in many ways as we discuss questions on subjects of interest to all.

Present Members:

Mrs. Litchfield.	Mrs. Jaunita Mead.
Mrs. Nellie Taylor.	Mrs. Mattie Glaze.
Mrs. Sarah Poe.	Mrs. Jessie Gregory.
Mrs. Blanche Gregory.	Mrs. Minnie Logan.



Mrs. Mollie Pirtle.

Mrs. Rachel Hurt.

Mrs. Vida Poe.

Mrs. Bettie Ayers.

Mrs. Tessie Carr.

Miss Lucy Hall.

Miss Guss Hudspeth.

Mrs. Josephine States.

Mrs. Jefferies.

Honorary Members: Mrs. Dewitt, Mrs. States, Mrs. Hopkins, Mrs. Fern Poe and Mrs. Marks.

(Written by Blanche Gregory.)

—o—

### THE HOME-MAKERS CLUB.

The Home Makers Club was organized by Miss Bab Bell, a representative of the State University, Oct. 27, 1913. Mrs. F. J. McComb was elected president, Miss Gladys Lowe, secretary. Nothing further was done until March 20, 1914, when at the suggestion of Mr. Rodekohr, Dade County's farm adviser, Mrs. McComb called a meeting at her home inviting 35 women to enroll as members of the new club. At that meeting it was decided to limit the number to thirty-five, to meet the second Friday in each month with the members of the club, taking their names alphabetically. The programs were to consist of music, response to roll call by household hints, and papers written on various subjects pertaining to the home. Through the efforts of the farm adviser, Miss Mae McDondald, from the State University, was secured for lecture, after which she established a cooking school, which lasted one week with half-day sessions, conducted by Miss Sebastian. This school proved very instructive to more than fifty ladies who attended the session and after paying the regular expense for such schools, twenty-five dollars, put a balance of seven dollars and fifty cents in the treasury.

At this time the club broadened its vision, having among its membership several ladies who felt that woman's place is primarily in the home, yet she has the mental capacity as well as physical strength to do something outside of just four walls, and so become interested in civic work such as trying to eradicate the dandelion from the cemetery. At Christmas magazines, rag rugs,





RALEIGH J. SHIPLEY AND WIFE.







clothes and other useful presents were given to the county farm inmates.

The next year's work followed along the same lines, the programs being printed for the whole year made from bulletins sent by the university.

The cooking school conducted this year by Miss Naylor was quite a success. More civic work was done by co-operating with other clubs of the town, such as swatting the fly, observing clean-up day and so forth. The club's special charity work consisted in remembering at Christmas the county farm inmates with fruit, candy and nuts. During baby week a lecturer from the State University for one afternoon, was secured and for the Round-up a display of fancy work was given.

For the year 1916 the work was of the same nature, but there was no summer school. Social life in the club was developed, beginning with a very enjoyable party at the home of Miss Marie Grether, and later on, a picnic dinner at the same place. The Home Makers Club was asked to unite with other clubs in Greenfield's greatest civic work—raising money for the Cemetery—for which it pledged five dollars to be given to same. The programs are always interesting and instructive and the club through its connection with "The Greenfield Associated Charities" is an uplift to the community. At the beginning of the year 1917 thirty-four members are enrolled, as follows:

Miss Helen Brownlee.	Mrs. J. W. McLemore.
Mrs. Charles Bell.	Miss Zetta McLemore.
Mrs. Harve Campbell.	Mrs. J. M. Mitchell.
Miss Ruth Carr.	Mrs. R. P. Murphy.
Mrs. Mary Davis.	Mrs. Lit. Roper.
Mrs. F. C. Eastin.	Mrs. F. L. Shafer.
Mrs. F. P. Engleman.	Mrs. H. D. Sloan.
Mrs. Bess Erisman.	Mrs. R. M. Sloan.
Mrs. W. P. Finley.	Mrs. O. E. Sloan.
Mrs. Ralph Furby.	Mrs. R. S. Sneed.
Miss Marie Grether.	Mrs. Henry Talbutt.
Mrs. P. S. Griffith.	Mrs. D. E. Tarr.



Mrs. A. C. Hall.  
Mrs. F. H. Holland.  
Mrs. S. W. Jopes.  
Miss Harriet Jopes.  
Mrs. Eli Kimber.  
Mrs. S. G. Manlove.

Mrs. L. A. Wetzel.  
Mrs. W. C. Whaley.  
Mrs. O. J. Wilson.  
Mrs. L. J. Weir.  
Harriet Jopes, Historian

---

**GREENFIELD,**  
**"THE GATE CITY OF THE GROTTTO,"**

by  
**A. J. Young.**

Greenfield, the seat of Justice of Dade County, was located in the spring of 1841. A detailed account of this event being given in connection with the sketch entitled "The Organization of the County."

The city is very pleasantly located near the center of the county, upon what was originally wooded hills and sylvan glades in the immediate vicinity of a gigantic spring. It occupies a commanding eminence about 200 feet in elevation above the valley of Turnback, which lies two miles eastward, and practically the same above South Greenfield, which lies three miles south on the Kansas City, Fort Scott & Memphis railway. Looking eastward from Greenfield one gets a delightful view of the "Grotto," a veritable paradise of undulating hills and fertile valleys, bubbling springs, racing rivulets and a riotous profusion of cloudland and woodland blending into a grand panorama of Nature's own storehouse of richest pastoral gems. To the west lie the broad, rolling prairies, unrivaled for richness of soil and clasping in their fond embrace a never ending succession of verdant pastures and waving fields of golden grain.

Greenfield is indeed set as a choice gem in the very "Crown of the Hills," and imparts a radiant glow to an atmosphere bristling with ozone and filled with the fragrance of the forest. Greenfield of today, however, differs widely from the Greenfield of more than half a century ago.



Aside from the original court house the first business building in the town was erected in 1841, at the northeast corner of the public square, where the Dade County Bank is now located. It was erected by Madison Campbell, of Polk County, and Caleb Jones & Co., also of Polk County, put in a stock of goods, which was managed and sold by John W. Wilson. The next merchants of the town were John Wells and Rufus Cates, each of whom opened stores. Then followed W. K. Latham, and a Mr. Lindsey as merchants. The postoffice was established in 1841 or 1842, and W. K. Latham was the first postmaster.

**Developments**—In 1847, when William L. Scroggs came to Greenfield, there were four little stores in the town, the combined stock of which would not equal that of one such as the town now affords. One of these stores was kept by W. K. Latham, at the southwest corner of the public square, where Dr. Lyngar's drug store now stands on the corner south: another, where the Dade County Bank is located, by Mr. Lindsey, and the other by John Wells, on the corner east of the Delmonico Hotel. The town grew but slowly, so that, at the beginning of the Civil War, it contained only eleven small business houses; and all, except one in the Delmonico building, were in small wooden houses. Of these, only one—that of Mr. Jacobs—survived the war, and at one time the goods of his store were taken by Confederate raiders. The other merchants all went out of business on account of the ravages of the war. Mr. Jacobs, however, managed to keep a small amount of goods during nearly all of the war period. At the beginning of the war, Greenfield contained about 300 inhabitants, and at its close, had still a less number. Its population is now estimated at 1,500.

Then business soon revived—the old wooden shanties that remained began to be replaced with better buildings. Business men with moderate capital and much enterprise came in from abroad, and they and the old resident survivors of the town and surrounding country have built the town almost entirely anew since the war closed.



There are now surrounding and facing the public square twelve brick blocks, containing altogether nineteen or twenty business rooms on the first floors, and preparations are being made for the construction of more brick blocks during the coming season. In addition to these are the Delmonico and Washington Hotels—both large brick houses. The town also contains the Ozark College and a large two-story public school house—both brick structures; two brick and three frame church edifices; several fine brick residences, a large number of commodious frames and many neat and beautiful cottage residences, all comparatively new, and generally of modern architectural style. The old dilapidated wooden building standing on the commons on the west side of the street leading south from the southeast corner of the square, in which the noted lawyer and Southern sympathizer, John T. Coffee, once resided, is the only house that existed in the town in 1847, that has not been torn down.

**The Modern City.**—Greenfield makes no pretention of commercial greatness. It is a city of schools and churches, clubs, lodges, societies and ideal homes. Its financial institutions and commercial establishments compare favorably with those of cities twice its size. The city owns a municipal water plant constructed at a cost of \$17,000.00, supplying water from a well drilled to a depth of 1,000 feet into a bed of white sand. The entire city is well lighted by an incorporated Light & Power company, which also operates an Ice Plant. Two telephone systems with large country connections and long-distance service are well established and capably managed. The streets of the city are graded, graveled and oiled, and miles of cement sidewalks connect every portion of the municipality. Forest trees augmented by those of more convenient setting protect the streets and lawns from the rays of the summer sun and cast a cooling shade across the parks and commons.

Greenfield is justly proud of her two banks, the R. S. Jacobs Banking Company and the Dade County Bank, each with a footing of more than \$250,000, and extending



a line of credit sufficient to accommodate every legitimate enterprise of the city. Greenfield High School is known throughout the state for its efficiency and excellency. Dade County's Greatest Store, owned and conducted by J. L. Rubenstein, and The Day Light Store, owned and managed by Fred C. Eastin, are to Greenfield what the great department stores are to the large cities. Every line of business and enterprise is well represented and they work in perfect harmony. The Commercial Club and Young Men's Business Club are organizations which have for their purpose the betterment of business conditions in Greenfield and the welfare of the surrounding community.

The pride and the boast of the city is that for more than thirty years no saloon has existed within its borders.

The various Societies, Lodges, Newspapers, Clubs, Civic bodies and Associations will be mentioned in their order under appropriate headings in this volume.

While Greenfield is a splendid place in which to live it is also a good place in which to die. It has one of the most beautiful and well kept cemeteries to be found in Southwest Missouri. It is owned by the city and managed by a Cemetery Association. It occupies a highly improved plat of ground in the northeast quarter of the city and commands a splendid view of the surrounding country. In its confines are sleeping many of the Fathers of the City. Rude monuments of pioneer days and costly piles of carved marble unite in this democracy of the dead. Interments date from the year 1837. Scarcely a family in the entire community but what has some loved-one, some relative, neighbor or friend sleeping in this quiet city of the dead. It is the one sacred spot above all others which Greenfield has dedicated to the memory of her lamented dead.

The present city government is as follows:

Mayor—Phil S. Griffith.

City Attorney—A. J. Young.

City Clerk—Fred L. Shafer.

Police Judge—John E. Scroggs.



City Marshal—Houston Duncan.

Street Commissioner—M. H. Campbell.

Water Commissioner—C. E. Bell.

Aldermen:

First Ward—Mason Talbutt and R. C. Divine.

Second Ward—R. H. Merrill and R. M. Sloan.

The following list of business men of Greenfield is taken from the Merchant's Assessment of 1916:

J. R. Brewer, Second Hand Goods.

Carr & Son, Meat Market.

Fred Eastin, Dry Goods.

F. Grether & Son, Hardware and Implements.

Carl Guenther, Restaurant and Bakery.

Charles Harrison, Harness Maker.

Harrison Brothers, Furniture and Undertaking.

John Harris, Postoffice, Book Store.

H. C. Hartfield, Hay, Grain and Produce.

G. C. Holman, Watches and Clocks.

Hull & Worthy, Flour and Feed.

Kempert & Furby, Restaurant and Bakery.

E. M. Kimber, Automobiles and Accessories.

D. E. Lafoon, Restaurant.

H. A. Long, Grill Room.

T. A. Miller Lumber Co., Lumber.

Mitchell & Sloan, Groceries.

Morris & White, Hardware and Implements.

W. B. McReynolds, Millinery.

Lit H. Roper, Drugs.

J. L. Rubenstein, General Dry Goods and Furnishings.

W. L. Scroggs, Groceries, Automobiles and Oil.

J. E. Shaw, Pumps, Tanks and Builders Hardware  
and Automobiles.

L. M. Shaw, Farmers Restaurant.

Sloan Bros., Hardware and Implements.

O. P. Sloan, Groceries and Produce.

F. M. Sneed, Drugs, Paints, Etc.

Springfield & Co., Ice.

P. D. Stringfield, Buggies.

L. B. Tarr, Groceries, Wholesale & Retail.



S. H. Wetzel, Shoes and Gent's. Furnishings.

T. E. Whaley, Notions, Sewing Machines, Musical Instruments.

D. R. White, Buggies and Automobiles.

—o—

### GREENFIELD COMMERCIAL CLUB.

The City of Greenfield has had a Commercial Club for many years. It was however, reorganized in 1911 and has been a powerful exponent in the development of the resources of the city. It has donated largely to good roads, bridges, public improvements and charity. Its officers and members at present are as follows:

President—R. H. Merrill, Assistant Cashier, R. S. Jacobs Bank.

Vice President—Dr. J. L. Rawhauser, Physician and Surgeon.

Treasurer—J. L. Wetzel, Cashier R. S. Jacobs Banking Company.

Secretary—F. G. Van Osdell, Assistant Cashier, Dade County Bank.

J. L. Rubenstein, Proprietor "Dade County's Greatest Store."

S. H. Wetzel, Shoes and Gents. Furnishings.

Dr. T. R. Kyle, Physician and Surgeon.

Dade County Bank.

J. M. Mitchell, Groceries.

P. P. Bower, Monuments.

F. Grether, Hardware and Implements.

D. E. Lafoon, Restaurant and Soft Drinks.

Stringfield Ice Company.

J. C. Shouse, Retired Capitalist.

L. D. Reitz, Blacksmith.

J. L. Horton, Pantitorium.

McConnell & Wasson, Groceries.

Crews & Son, Barbers.

A. J. Young, Lawyer, Abstracter and Land Titles.

G. C. Holman, Jeweler and Optician.

L. A. Wetzel, Lawyer.

W. R. Bell, Frisco Station Agent.



Grand Barber Shop.  
J. W. Hull, Flour and Feed.  
Benton Wilson, Capitalist and Farmer.  
Cagle & Son, Blacksmiths, Horse-shoeing Experts.  
J. E. Scroggs, Police Judge.  
F. L. Shafer, Lawyer and Abstractor, City Clerk.  
L. B. Tarr, Groceries, Wholesale and Retail.  
L. H. Roper, Drugs.  
Dr. G. E. Thweatt, Dentist.  
Edwin Harrison, Cashier Dade County Bank.  
Harrison Bros., Furniture and Undertaking.  
R. S. Jacobs Banking Company.  
Uel Murphy, Constable and Deputy Sheriff.  
Dr. O. E. Sloan, Dentist.  
C. H. Headlee, Groceries.  
Greenfield Electric Light & Power Company.  
R. D. Payne, Prosecuting Attorney, Farm Loans.  
W. B. Hobbs, Real Estate.  
J. W. Ward, General Repair Shop.  
Harry A. Long, Washington Grill Room.  
W. L. Scroggs, Automobiles and Oil.  
Mason Talbutt, Attorney at Law.  
D. R. White, Garage, Livery, Buggies and Automobiles.  
W. B. McReynolds, Millinery and Ladies' Furnishings.  
H. C. Hartfield, Hay, Grain, Poultry & Produce.  
B. W. Smith, Sheriff.  
F. M. Sneed, Druggist and Drug Sundries.  
H. A. Lilly, Garage, Automobiles.  
Dade County Advocate, "Everything That's News."  
J. C. Webb, County Clerk.  
Morris & White, Hardware, Implements & Automobiles.  
J. G. Carr, Live Stock and Meat Market.  
S. A. Payne, Lawyer.  
P. S. Griffith, Mayor and Editor of "Vedette."  
Frank Slawson, Poultry, Cream & Produce.  
J. E. Shaw, Pumps, Tanks, Garage and Automobiles.



Carl Guenther, Restaurant & Bakery, Wholesale Ice Cream.

Kempert & Furby, Restaurant, Bakery, Soft Drinks, etc.

Miller Lumber Company, Lumber, Cement and Builders Material.

F. C. Eastin, Dry Goods, Proprietor "Daylight Store."

Ben M. Neale, Lawyer.

Dr. G. L. Weir, Physician & Surgeon.

T. E. Whaley, Musical Instruments, Notions and Sewing Machines.

Sloan Bros., Hardware and Implements.

J. L. Wetzel, Cashier R. S. Jacobs Banking Company.

Chas. Harrison, Harness and Horse Furnishings.

W. R. Bowles, Postmaster, Proprietor Dade County Advocate.

Dr. O. R. Lee, Dentist and Dental Surgeon.

A. E. Watson, Mutual Telephone Company.

John Harris, Postoffice Book Store.

W. O. Underwood, Auto Livery, Garage and Auto Supplies.

W. O. Russell, Abstracts, Insurance and Farm Loans.

R. W. Grether, Hardware, Traveling Salesman.

F. M. Renfro, General Shoe Repair Shop.

W. D. Brown, Circuit Clerk.

—o—

### **SOUTH GREENFIELD.**

Prior to the year 1881 there were no railroads in Dade County. In that early day Greenfield was the metropolis of the county and all the horsetracks in the road pointed in that direction. The old railroad survey to which Dade County had subscribed bonds in the sum of \$250,000 touched the townsite of Greenfield on the southwest but when the Kansas City, Fort Scott and Gulf Railroad was built in 1881 it missed the town three miles. It followed a natural depression out of the Turnback and Limestone hills to the prairie leaving the county seat stranded on high and dry ground.



People in their enthusiasm and speculation expected to see Greenfield with her business interests and county offices move bodily to the railroad point. To facilitate this enterprise Levin W. Shafer, in company with John A. Ready, two Greenfield lawyers and real estate dealers having financial relations with the Dade County Bank, purchased a 40 acre tract of land and laid out the pretentious city of South Greenfield, with its spacious Public Square upon which a Court House was to be erected when the county seat was removed to that point.

John A. Myers immediately platted an Addition on the northwest, G. W. Yeager an Addition on the southwest, Jacob Cox sold lots by metes and bounds on the south and L. J. Griggs platted Grigg's Addition on the north, but this plat was never recorded. Many business men from Greenfield became interested in South Greenfield enterprises. Horace Howard embarked in the livery business, J. L. Wetzel sold general merchandise and many other lines were represented so that in a few years the new city attained a population of about 600.

At this juncture the unexpected happened. T. A. Miller, a man of action and great business sagacity conceived the idea of building a branch railroad from Greenfield to South Greenfield by popular subscription. Greenfield business men took kindly to the idea and in a short time the Greenfield & Northern railroad was a reality. Its original promoters expected to extend this line to Stockton and on to some Missouri River point, but the north corporate limits of Greenfield became and remained its northern terminus. The rolling stock of this road consisted of one little wheezy, jerky engine, one box car and one combination express-baggage-passenger coach, one hand-car with tools and equipment sufficient for the section foreman and one hand. Later on this road was extended southward thirty miles to Aurora and was sold to the Frisco system and is now one of its important branches.

With the building of this railroad the county seat hopes of South Greenfield gradually faded and finally



vanished in thin air. The boom proclivities of the town subsided and its population gradually diminished until now it has something like 300 people within its corporate limits. Having Lockwood on the west, Everton on the east, Greenfield on the north and Pennsboro on the south its trade territory is restricted and yet, notwithstanding all this South Greenfield has made a substantial little city, a junction railroad point and is the center of a rock-road district with about 20 miles of permanently improved highways. It has privately owned electric light and water-works systems, a beautiful public park, is the home of the Cumberland Presbyterian Camp Grounds and is in every way a very desirable place in which to live.

The prominent business men of South Greenfield at present are:

J. H. Fuqua, dealer in hardware, furniture, agricultural implements, automobiles, undertaking and fertilizers, is one of the best known business men in Dade county. He has resided in South Greenfield practically all his life, his father having been engaged in the livery business there over 25 years ago.

Willard Daughtrey, another native son, engaged in the grocery business with a large and ever increasing trade.

J. L. Gilliland, groceries, flour and feed, is one of the permanent fixtures of the town. He has been in business many years and enjoys the supreme confidence of his patrons.

L. S. Couplin, drugs and medicines. Dr. Couplin is also a regular practicing physician and is one of the valuable men of the community.

The T. A. Miller Lumber Company, is one of the oldest established firms of the city, this being one of a line of lumber yards extending over a part of Missouri and Arkansas. It has been in business at South Greenfield since the starting of the town.

The Farmers' State Bank is one of the sound financial institutions of the country and ably managed by W. L. Ferguson, cashier. It is comfortably housed in its



own brick building on the west side of the square and is equipped with all the up-to-date appliances for modern banking.

South Greenfield has always been an extensive shipping point for poultry, produce and grain. The original Frisco depot which was destroyed by fire some two years ago has been replaced with a commodious station house with convenient offices, freight room and passenger waiting room.

South Greenfield has suffered two commercial misfortunes. A number of years ago an extensive lime and building-stone works were established on its western suburb which employed a large number of laborers and annually shipped many car loads of lime and building stone. These quarries are among the best in the state. The buildings were destroyed by fire and were never re-built. About the same time the large 200 barrel flouring mill was also destroyed by fire and has not since been re-established.

South Greenfield has long been known as a religious and Fraternal center. For more than fifty years a camp ground for religious services has been maintained in a beautiful grove adjoining the city on the northwest. It is shaded with native forest trees of oak, a bright, sparkling, bubbling spring furnishes a never failing supply of pure water and a suitable church building, tabernacle, restaurant and other conveniences have been erected. The grounds are lighted with a modern ascetylene plant and thousands of people visit this place annually. It is now the property of the Cumberland Presbyterians.

The Odd Fellows some years ago erected a large, two-story frame business house with lodge rooms above, and for many years South Greenfield has had one of the most prosperous Odd Fellow and Rebekah lodges in the country.

South Greenfield is incorporated as a village by the County Court under the laws of the state of Missouri and is governed by a Board of five trustees, viz:

W. L. Miller, Chairman.

W. L. Ferguson, Treasurer.

F. J. McMillen, Clerk and Collector.



J. H. Fuqua.

J. L. Gilliland.

J. N. Godfrey.

H. O. Woy, City Attorney.

**Lockwood.**—"The Queen City of the Prairie" claims the distinction of being the commercial metropolis of Dade County. Delightfully situated in the heart of a fertile prairie with a broad reach of territory lying both to its north and south without railroad facilities, gives Lockwood a decided advantage as a shipping point. It is indeed one of the best shipping points on the entire Frisco system.

The early history of Lockwood is one of contest, contention and quarrel, there having been three rival towns laid out in 1881 when the Kansas City, Fort Scott and Gulf Railroad was first built. William M. Taggart, a capitalist with large real estate holdings in the vicinity, Titus B. Eldridge, a lawyer of New York City owning a large tract of land with Joseph B. Lindsey, as his local agent and W. J. Davis, a farmer and early pioneer of the county were militant rivals in the matter of townsite promotion. W. J. Davis gained the "first blood" in the battle by having the railroad adopt his selection of a name for the place called Lockwood in honor of the general passenger agent of the road at that time. He also secured the postoffice which was another powerful lever in his favor. After months of bitter struggle a compromise was effected and Mission Street was agreed upon as the business center of the place and practically all the business houses from the various sections of the city were moved to the common center. From this time on the future of Lockwood was assured. The rival factions became harmonious and an era of good feeling prevailed. During the first ten years of the city's history many thrilling events are to be recorded. The fire fiend visited the place and swept away almost every original frame business house but they were speedily replaced with substantial brick. New capital was attracted to the city, new faces appeared upon the scene and new enterprises were launched.



At the close of the first decade of its history Lockwood was a city of the 4th class with a population of about 600. Among its distinguished business men at that time, many of whom are now sleeping in the quiet "City of the Dead" but who in their lifetime contributed largely to the growth and prosperity of the city of the living may be mentioned:

Captain W. S. Wheeler, a lawyer, business man and banker who represented the Eldridge interests for a number of years and who was the first mayor of the city after its organization as a city of the 4th class.

Haubein & Heiser, a firm composed of Herman Haubein and Martin Heiser, general merchants. Mr. Heiser was one of the builders of the first flouring mill in the city and was also largely interested in farming enterprises. Mr. Haubein later established the Lockwood Creamery and feed mill and in connection with it erected the light plant.

Cunningham & Finley, a general merchandise firm composed of H. A. Cunningham and A. H. Finley. Mr. Cunningham was also a stock buyer and shipper, Mr. Finley a stock feeder and both interested in the Bank of Lockwood.

E. C. Gillett, buyer and shipper of live-stock, produce and poultry in whose employ was Frank Farris now vice president of the Bank at Lockwood and who for years operated a grain elevator east of the railroad station.

Waterman & Sons, hardware merchants and dealer in farm implements, succeeded by Workman Brothers.

W. R. Eaton, dealer in lumber, hay, grain, threshing machines and farm implements.

Hunt Bros., dealers in lumber and kindred products.

Gillman & Son, private bankers. C. W. Gillman, the junior member of the firm being an extensive buyer and shipper of livestock.

Sandmeyer & Bartling, manufacturers of harness and dealers in all kinds of horse furnishings.

Fred Frye, merchant, leading citizen and afterwards Judge of the County Court.

McDermid & Thumser, hardware and seed merchants.

Herman Schuerman, dealer in general merchandise.



Dr. F. P. Adams, drugs and medicines.

J. L. Alverson, shoes and gents. furnishings.

S. C. Provin, exclusive groceries.

J. A. Renck, bakery and confectionary.

Dr. William Terry, physician and surgeon.

A. J. Young, lawyer, editor and general promoter.

Hi Curry, lawyer, now located at Webb City.

J. H. Harris, liverman and buyer of horses and mules.

D. C. Clark, watchmaker and jeweler.

Hoel Brothers, a firm composed of W. B. Hoel and C.

E. Hoel, real estate, loans and insurance.

Prof. W. H. H. Peirce, editor of the "Times" and general savant of the city.

C. S. Ring, buyer and shipper of grain.

William Beisner, real estate, loans and justice of the peace.

William Crow, veteran Constable, City Marshal and general conservator of the peace.

Heisey & Caldwell, furniture and undertaking. Mr. Heisey was afterward mayor of the city.

J. D. Yoder, drayman and transfer.

B. F. Whitlock, blacksmith.

J. N. Burns, associated with W. R. Eaton in the lumber business and also connected with the bank of Gillman, Burns & Company.

The above is not by any means a complete list of the Lockwood business men in 1891, but it gives a fair idea of the business interests as represented at that time.

About the year 1894 W. A. Rice, a cigar maker by occupation and a musician by profession, located in Lockwood and became connected with the Cornet Band, as leader. Under his direction it became one of the most proficient musical organizations in Southwest Missouri.

Lockwood has always taken special pride in her schools and churches. Of the boys who grew up and were educated in Lockwood and afterward entered business on their own account may be mentioned:

Dr. John McDermid, Physician and Surgeon.



C. F. Newman, Lawyer.  
Dr. John Buser, Physician and Surgeon.  
Dr. W. M. Hoel, Physician and Surgeon.  
Dr. John Newman, Physician and Surgeon.  
Cortis Pyle, banker.  
Perry Pyle, banker.  
Oliver Smith, banker.  
Otho Keran, banker.  
C. S. Crow, banker.

And a score or more of others who have made their mark in the business world.

Lockwood today is a flourishing little city of more than 1,000 population, with well improved streets, elegant homes and modern conveniences. The city is lighted by electricity, the streets well oiled, all lines of business well represented and the people well governed.

The following list of merchants is taken from the Merchants' Assessment Book of Dade County for 1916:

J. L. Alverson, Groceries.  
Wm. A. Bowers, Restaurant.  
H. G. Caldwell, Furniture and Undertaking.  
E. M. Carr, Meat Market and Grocery.  
D. C. Clark, Jewelry.  
R. T. Clements & Son, Dry Goods and Furnishings.  
D. & S. Drolesbaugh, Millinery.  
Duckett Sisters, Millinery.  
A. C. Duvall, Groceries.  
W. R. Eaton Lumber Co., Lumber.  
Frye & Bartling, General Merchandise.  
C. N. Gilfert, Meat Market.  
Haubein & Newcomb, Hardware.  
Haundschild & Horstman, Shoes.  
Horn & Algeo, Hardware and Implements.  
Hunt Bros., Lumber.  
Lockwood Furniture (Peer Bros), Furniture.  
Massey & Smith, Drugs.  
A. F. Meisner, Bakery.  
O. E. McCall, Groceries.



McDermid & Peterson, Seeds and Grain, Flour and Feed.

Charles Orr, Restaurant and Groceries.

W. H. Salow, Harness.

H. Schuerman & Co., General Merchandise.

J. H. Sutter, Groceries.

Sam W. Temple & Co., Shoes and Furnishings.

G. J. Thumser, Pumps, Windmills, Engines, Etc.

J. Q. Workman, Automobiles.

J. D. Yoder, Groceries.

The present City Government is composed of the following officials:

Mayor, R. A. Frye.

City Clerk, Calvin S. Crow.

City Collector, H. C. Bird.

City Treasurer, W. E. Evans.

City Attorney, E. R. Hightower.

City Marshal, W. E. James.

Street Commissioner, W. E. James.

Aldermen:

H. Schuerman.

A. M. Smith.

S. M. Bishop.

A. J. Wolf.

Police Judge, Captain Meyer.

Health Officer, Dr. Wm. M. Hoel.

—o—

### **EVERTON.**

The Southeastern Metropolis of Dade County is located on the Frisco railroad twelve miles southeast of Greenfield, in the midst of a populous and highly productive agricultural section. It has a population of about 1,000 people, and all lines of business are well represented. Everton is comparatively a new city, dating its birth from the building of the K. C. F. S. & G. railroad in 1881. Prior to that time, however, Rock Prairie Township had its trading point. As far back as 1850 the postoffice of Rock Prairie was established, and Thomas Grisham was the first postmaster, and later on, John Dunkle. The



postoffice, however, was moved from house to house and accommodated only a sparsely settled community.

Some time along in the 50's Sammy Jones had a little store at Cross Roads, about one mile Northeast of the present site of Everton, at a point where the Springfield and Ft. Scott wagon road was crossed by the Booneville & Sarcoxie wagon road. This was in the good old freighting days when produce and supplies were hauled long distances by ox and mule teams. The war for a time destroyed the aspirations of Cross Roads ever becoming a city. At the close of hostilities Calvin Wheeler petitioned Congress for a re-establishment of the Rock Prairie postoffice which had been discontinued during the war, and he was appointed postmaster in 1868, and located the office at Cross Roads, at which point he was conducting a small country store. His son, Martin Wheeler, was deputy postmaster and managed the office. James Bell and James Byles were the village blacksmiths, Elias Bennett conducted a drug store and officiated as Justice of the Peace, Eli Reich "cobbled" shoes, George Laughingburg established a brewery and manufactured old-fashioned lager beer from hops and barley with W. L. Grotzman, who ran a pottery as his chief customer.

This was about 1871. During this year W. T. Hastings and Joe Irby established a blacksmith and wagon shop, Dr. Appleby also located at Cross Roads as a regular practicing physician, and afterwards engaged in merchandising in the partnership firm of Appleby & Wheeler. It was in the midst of these activities that the Kansas City & Memphis railroad was graded from Greenfield to Ash Grove, right through the heart of Cross Roads. With these brilliant prospects in view G. W. Wilson erected a box store building on one of the principal corners and put in a stock of general merchandise, and took into his employ his brother-in-law, W. Y. McLemore, who in 1878 became his partner in the business.

The building of the Kansas City, Ft. Scott & Gulf railroad in 1881, through Dade County, blasted the hopes of the Cross Roads city, for the main line missed the place



just one mile. At this juncture, Judge Ralph Walker of Springfield purchased a tract of land in the northeast quarter of Section 17-30-25, and laid out the present City of Everton. The plat was surveyed February 9th, 1881, and on the 25th day of July, 1881, G. W. Wilson and W. Y. McLemore moved their general merchandise store from Cross Roads to Everton, becoming the first business firm in the new city. William Maunger, who had originally entered the land from the Government, had lived for years near the Reich spring in the northeastern part of the city. John Stephenson, the proprietor of a hotel in Corry, moved his building overland to the Everton town-site and became the first landlord in the new city. During the year 1882 Ed. Coker established a restaurant and grocery business, and about the same time Ed. Clark and E. R. Hughes engaged in the general merchandise business.

J. C. Kennedy established the first lumber yard in Everton in 1881, but soon sold out to the T. A. Miller Lumber Co., the present proprietors of the business. About the year 1883 Galbraith & Tarrant built an old-fashioned stone-burr flouring mill and run it till about 1887, when they sold out to Wash Likins, who converted it into an up-to-date roller mill with modern equipment and electric lights, and then disposed of the property to its present owner, William Raubinger, who has made many improvements. It is now a standard 100-barrel mill, doing a flourishing business. The original townsite of Everton soon became too small to accommodate the needs of the growing town, so that numerous additions were platted. Burleyson's First Addition was laid out August 25th, 1881, and his Second Addition, July 20th, 1883. G. W. Wilson platted his First Addition November 19th, 1884, and his Second Addition November 8th, 1887. John Dunkle contributed an addition to Everton on June 15th, 1881, while Wilson extended Block "C" with an addition August 17th, 1888. Jacob Green platted his addition November 21st, 1890, and J. G. Wilson placed his lots on the market June 9th, 1890. In addition to these numerous additions



to the city many lots were sold by metes and bonds and are so conveyed at this time. Among the original business men to the town but few remain to this day. G. W. Wilson, W. Y. McLemore and Dr. W. I. Carlock have been the land marks in business in Everton during all the years of her career. Aaron Burleyson was a farmer and cultivated the land in corn for many years where his additions were located. He was a native of Alabama, coming from there to Arkansas and to Dade County in 1862. T. W. Burleyson, his son was a regular practicing physician in Everton, and his two sons, T. J. and Dave Burleyson, are still engaged in the drug business there.

In addition to its other business enterprises Everton also had two saloons in an early day. Andy Jack Barker conducted an "irrigation parlor" for a number of years on the corner near where his good wife, "Mother" Barker, presided over a pioneer hotel, the "Everton House." Andy Baker also conducted a saloon for a short time, Jake Samples was the pioneer produce dealer in Everton, entering business as early as 1885, and in 1895, W. D. Brown, present Circuit Court Clerk, entered the produce business on a large scale.

On the 12th day of September, 1882, W. Y. McLemore sold his interest in the firm of Wilson & McLemore to his partner and the firm continued as Wilson Bros. In 1884 he again entered the general merchandise business in partnership with his brother, J. M. McLemore, and in 1888 his brother, Robert F., came into the firm, after which they moved into the two-story brick building on the corner and continued business till 1896.

G. W. Wilson erected the first brick building in the city in 1889. The first bank in Everton was established by G. W. Wilson as a private bank, and for a number of years was one of the largest private banks in Southwest Missouri. On the 1st day of June, 1914, it was incorporated as "The Bank of Everton" with a capital stock of \$25,000. G. W. Wilson was elected President, W. Y. McLemore, Vice President; Monte Poindexter, Cashier;



Clarence McLemore, Assistant Cashier, and W. O. Wilson, Director.

In 1889 W. C. Holman started the first livery business in Everton. He was succeeded in 1894 by Monte Wheeler, who continued in the business till 1904, when he sold out to Cunningham. The original building was destroyed by fire. Monte Wheeler, in the year 1904 engaged in the hardware business and continued in the same till January 1st, 1915.

W. Y. McLemore sold out of the general merchandise business in 1898 and entered politics, being elected Recorder of Deeds of Dade County on the Republican ticket in 1902, whereupon he moved to Greenfield and spent four years in that office. In 1908 he moved to Porum, Oklahoma, and engaged in business with success, but the ties of Dade County were too strong for him to remain away very long. He returned to Everton June 1st, 1914, and re-entered business. After the capitalization of the Bank of Everton he organized the Everton Hardware Company with a capital stock of \$10,000, of which G. W. Wilson was elected President; W. Y. McLemore, Vice President and Secretary, with Monte Wheeler, W. S. Wilson, W. O. Wilson and John Bell as Directors. This Corporation purchased the hardware business of Monte Wheeler, and also that of Goforth & Hankins. They are now located in business in a brick block on the East side of the street running North and South through the business section of the city.

B. F. Johnson was one of the early merchants of Everton, succeeding Hughes & Clark in the general merchandise business. Dr. T. W. Burleyson established the first drug store in the place in 1883, Dr. W. I. Carlock begun the general practice of medicine in Everton in 1882.

The three McLemore boys, W. Y., Robert F., and J. M., were sons of Archibald McLemore, a Dade County pioneer, who came from Tennessee and settled on Sac River, five miles Northeast of Greenfield, in 1849. He raised a family of six children, three boys and three girls, Mrs. G. W. Wilson being one of the girls. This



family has contributed largely to every business enterprise in Everton.

One of the largest industries ever started in Everton was the Ash Grove White Lime Association, which purchased a large tract of land adjoining the city and erected a lime works plan. The quarries were among the finest in the state and for a number of years this industry prospered. It purchased annually about 3,000 cords of wood and employed about sixty men, and shipped many carloads of its product to all parts of the United States. A few years ago the kilns were destroyed by fire. The Association still owns the land and may again rebuild.

Smith & Likens were merchants in Everton about the year 1894. and in 1896 the firm was Smith Bros. They were succeeded by McLemore Bros.

Parker, Dye & Small was another prominent firm, consisting of J. C. Parker, W. R. Dye and T. W. Small. The business still continues as W. R. Dye & Son. It is a general merchandise establishment.

James A. Mason has for many years been identified with the business interests of Everton. He came to the city as a teacher in the public schools, after which he was manager of the T. A. Miller Lumber yard. After remaining in this position about ten years, in company with his father-in-law, A. Dickinson, he established a Furniture and Undertaking business, which after a number of years they sold out to A. W. Poindexter. Mr. Poindexter has been engaged in many business enterprises in the city, the largest being the erection of the magnificent New Crescent Hotel, a two-story brick structure, located on a beautiful site overlooking the Frisco depot and yards and surrounded by attractive shade trees. It represents an expenditure of something like \$10,000, and is a credit to the city. It is now owned and operated by R. Fowler.

Everton has always been wide-awake on the question of schools. Seeing the needs of higher education in the year 1892, a number of public-spirited citizens organized the Everton High School as a private enterprise for pub-



lie use. The leading spirits in this enterprise were James A. Mason, G. W. Wilson, W. C. Holman, W. T. Hudson, W. H. Mitchell, W. Y. McLemore and many others. They employed George Melcher, one of the leading educators of the State, as Superintendent, in which position he continued for four years. The city now has an elegant school building, costing approximately \$10,000, and is modern in every respect.

The legal profession has been represented in Everton by one illustrious citizen, Howard Ragsdale, who was a soldier, politician and practitioner. He is now a resident of Ash Grove, "just over the line," but still retains a large share of the legal practice in Everton.

Everton has not been without church interests. As early as 1883 the Cumberland Presbyterian church was organized by Rev. W. J. Garrett, who was its first pastor, and held their meetings in the school house till 1887, when they erected a nice frame church building. It is now a Presbyterian U. S. A. church with Rev. W. R. Russell as pastor, a position which he has held for more than twenty years.

The Missionary Baptist church was organized in 1888 with Rev. W. F. Parker as first pastor. They have a church building and Rev. Calton is their present pastor.

The Christian organization was effected in 1909. They have a good building and Rev. A. J. Bloomer is their present minister. Each of these churches have a flourishing Ladies' Auxiliary.

Fraternally, Everton is represented by the Masonic, Odd Fellows and W. O. W. lodges.

In 1910 a second bank was organized in Everton under the name of "The Citizens' Bank." It was capitalized at \$10,000, with Cyrus Yoakum as President, and Don Adamson as Cashier. It is comfortably located in its own brick building in the very heart of the city and is doing a good business.

The City of Everton was incorporated as a city of the fourth class in 1892, with W. C. Holman as its first Mayor. At the present time John Adamson is Mayor; Don Adam-



son, City Clerk, and M. F. Stamate, L. E. Cantrell and C. W. Edwards as Aldermen.

Everton has no electric lighting system. There are two private systems being operated, one at the Raubinger Mill and one by Mr. Riddle. Several private residences are, however, brilliantly lighted with ascetylene lighting plants, among them being the residences of G. W. Wilson, L. E. Cantrell, J. F. Carlock, H. A. Carlock and perhaps others.

As a shipping point Everton compares favorably with any city of its size on the entire Frisco system. As an apple shipping point it holds the record for the entire Ozark region.

The publicity department of Everton has been represented by the Everton Journal, a local newspaper, independent of politics and owned by E. H. Carender and Howard Ragsdale.

This sketch is not a complete history of the growth and development of the city of Everton, nor does it make mention of all the prominent citizens who have contributed to its success. It is written from facts gathered from talking to various persons and then related in a haphazard sort of way, but taking all in all, Everton, past, present and future is just about as good a little city as one will find in a month's travel any place in the Ozark region.

Others who have contributed to the growth and general welfare of Everton are W. T. Hastings, who was a pioneer Justice of the Peace and Notary Public. Wash Hankins was also a J. P. as early as 1885. J. C. Tomson first became prominent as a J. P. about 1886, served as postmaster two terms, from 1888 to 1892, and from 1896 to 1900. S. H. Wheeler was another veteran J. P.

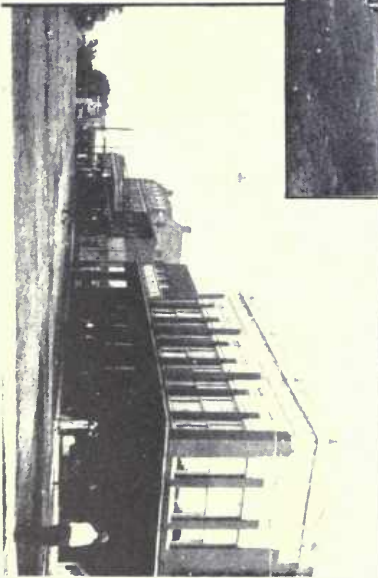
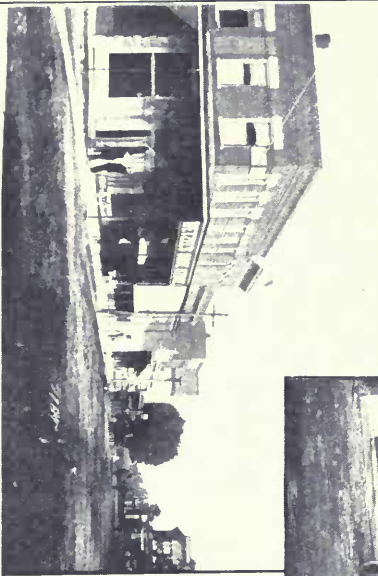
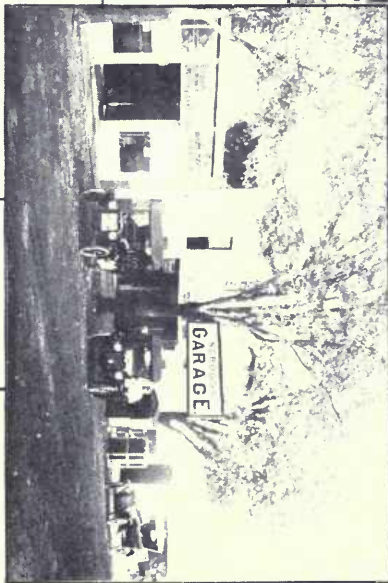
A. F. Nixon was a prominent hardware dealer in an early day, and as a Notary Public drew and took the acknowledgement of many deeds.

Dr. W. J. Rabinau was a prominent physician a number of years ago. Dr. W. R. Beattie came to Everton about 1897, and remained till 1909. Dr. Box also prac-









GREENFIELD CITY VIEWS.





J. S. ENGLEMAN.







ticed in Everton, from 1910 to 1913. Dr. W. R. Riley was formerly Station Agent at Emmet, married there and came to Everton about 1896. In partnership with his son, he conducts an up-to-date pharmacy, ice cream stand and soda fountain.

Following W. C. Holman as first Mayor of the city, W. D. Brown held that office two terms; J. W. Stockwell, Howard Ragsdale, James A. Mason, and Taylor Hughes also officiated as Chief Executive of the city. John H. Estes was elected to the office, qualified and served four days, and then resigned.

Charley Barker was the first City Marshal and served six years, he was succeeded by James Clark. John H. Estes held the office of Constable and City Marshal for a number of terms.

Following are the names of the merchants now doing business in Everton, taken from the Merchants Tax-Books of 1917:

W. E. Ballenger, Restaurant.

T. J. Burleyson, Drugs, Notions and Druggists' Sundries.

Dr. W. I. Carlock, Drugs, Paints, Oils, etc.

J. Frank Carlock, General Merchandise.

H. W. Crofford, Produce and Grocery.

L. A. Cunningham, Grocery.

Dunn & Taylor, Grocery.

Everton Hardware Co., Hardware, Machinery, Paints, etc.

R. L. Farthing, 5 and 10-cent Store.

M. Funk, Restaurant.

W. H. Grace, Jeweler.

Earl Linderman, Grocery and Produce.

B. F. Meek, General Merchandise.

T. A. Miller Lumber Co., Lumber and Builders' Supplies.

Poindexter Furniture Co., Furniture and Undertaking.

W. R. Riley & Son, Drugs, Ice Cream and Soda Fountain.



H. H. Schmickle, Produce and Groceries.  
J. C. Snoddy, Restaurant.  
G. A. Thorpe, Groceries and meat market.  
Zimmerman & Mallory.  
W. R. Dye & Son, General Merchandise.

---

**DADEVILLE.**

by

**Sheridan B. Pyle.**

In the year of our Lord, A. D. 1840 there was a cabin of native hewed logs erected in the northeast corner of a little prairie called Crisp Prairie, in honor of one of the early pioneers of the county, John Crisp. The cabin was built by a man named Johnson, who occupied it for five long years before he had a neighbor. Then in 1845 Thomas A. Dale, a Tennessean, settled here and built a frame house near Mr. Johnson's, beside the wagon road that had been trodden out by ox-teams. A Mr. Theodore Switzler, from Virginia, moved to Missouri and also stopped beside the road. Mr. Dale and Mr. Switzler formed a partnership and entered the mercantile business. A postoffice was established and named Crisp Prairie, and Mr. Dale was appointed the first postmaster. A Doctor from Tennessee, about this time settled here by the name of Dr. Bender. He immediately engaged in the active practice of his profession, and his fame as a physician and surgeon went out over the land, and the sick and ailing from a distance flocked to him for treatment. A blacksmith shop was built and operated beside the wagon road by Mr. William Davidson along about 1855 or 1856. Feeling the necessity of a mill, Messrs Gaunt and Berry were induced to build and operate a grist and saw mill. The power used to make the wheels go 'round and 'round and the upright saw to go up and down was a yoke of oxen and an endless-chain tread-wheel. The people came for miles to patronize and view in wonder the modern machinery of breadstuff and lumber. This history would not be complete unless we mentioned that Thomas A. Dale induced a young Doctor Hampton from Dale's native



state and old home, to imigrate to this section of the country. The young doctor, after his arrival, engaged in teaching school, and soon afterward married Miss Sarah Carmack, a sister of J. W. Carmack, one of Dade County's prominent citizens. Dr. Hampton soon became a very noted character in the neighborhood. For some reason or another it became desirable to change the name of the postoffice. Three prominent citizens were selected as a committee to decide upon an appropriate name. Dr. Bender, Dr. Hampton and Mr. Dale were chosen for this honourous duty. Three straws of different lengths were placed in a hat and drawn. Dr. Hampton drew the lucky straw and selected the name of "Melville," and Melville it remained until about 1865, when the Government discovered that the mail was being confused with Millville, another Missouri postoffice, so the name was changed to Dadeville, in honor of Colonel Dade of Mexican war fame.

As time passed on, other energetic, enthusiastic young men were attracted by the agricultural richness of the soil and the possibilities for mercantile success in Dadeville, so that the population increased to that of a village in a short time. Bob and Dave Long were among the first merchants. Robert A. Clark soon began selling goods and continued throughout the Civil War and up till about 1879, when he sold out to J. W. Withrow and moved to Springfield, Mo.

This thriving little town was supported by the sturdy settlers and pioneers from Kentucky and Tennessee who had found an ideal home on Crisp Prairie. The entire landscape was carpeted with blue-grass, with here and there along the branches dense copses of underbrush and splendid walnut timber. There was an abundance of water for their stock, that roamed at will over the prairie. West of Dadeville was heavy oak timber and numerous bubbling springs of as fine, clear, cool water as ever quenched the thirst of man.

Dadeville has an altitude of 1155 feet and the drainage is divided between Sac River, three miles south, and Little Sac River, six miles north.



The early pioneer, who was a sportsman as well as a farmer, was well supplied with fish from these streams, while deer and wild turkey from the prairie and barren woods were abundant.

Along in the early 50's an academy consisting of two rooms was established by private capital, and Nathan Dinwiddie conducted the school for the benefit of the rising generation.

Following are the names of a few of the prominent families who were residents of Dadeville vicinity: Tar-rants, Potters, Lindleys, Haileys, Mazes, Divines, Kirbys, Carmacks, Dunways, McMasters, Hembrees, McPeaks, Freezes, Smiths, Longs, Pylands, Pyles, Maxwells, Tun-nells, Haywards, Hobbs, Carlocks, Pembertons, Wheelers, Grishams, Morgans, Fisks, McGees, Berrys, Gaunts and Cowans.

At the breaking out of the Civil War most all of the inhabitants of Dadeville and vicinity were loyal to the United States Government. In 1860, however, there was but one Republican vote cast at this precinct, and that was a written ballot, since only democratic tickets were printed in the county. A few years ago, Allan McDowell, the grand lecturer of the Masonic fraternity for Missouri, visited his old birthplace, about four miles northeast from Dadeville. I had the pleasure as well as the honor of accompanying the distinguished gentleman while hunting for land-marks. He mentioned the fact that while his father lived here that their children were born in three counties, although all in the same house. The explanation was that Polk, Dade and Cedar counties had all formerly comprised territory which belonged to Barry County, and changes in the county boundaries had placed this house in three successive counties.

W. K. Pyle, the father of Sheridan B. Pyle, moved his family from Dadeville to Greenfield in 1848, as a County Official. In 1861 at the breaking out of the Civil War, he enlisted in the Union army. On the 4th day of July, 1861, there were 200 men from Dade, Cedar, Polk and Greene counties responded to the call at Dadeville, and



enlisted in the Sixth Missouri cavalry, volunteers, organizing Companies "L" and "D" and also Company "E."

On the 14th of June, 1864, the Guerillas burned the town of Dadeville, leaving but a few houses standing, and killed a number of citizens. Among them were Lieutenant Jesse Kirby of Company A, Sixth Missouri cavalry; John Cantrell, Shed Berry, a blind negro. William Bradford, who was wounded, died shortly afterward. Sam Landers, now of Webb City, was also wounded. The town was soon rebuilt.

About the year 1892, Prof. George Melcher, one of the leading school men of the state, induced some of the enterprising citizens of the town and surrounding country to build an academy. The enterprise proved a success and for several years it was one of the leading High Schools of Southwest Missouri. Other neighboring towns being inspired by the success of Dadeville, began to improve their graded schools and to establish High Schools, so that much of the patronage was withdrawn and the Academy went down, but soon afterward eight school districts organized a consolidated school district. It is said to be one of the largest and wealthiest consolidated districts in the state. With just a little "kick" it is possible to establish at Dadeville one of the leading High Schools of the state.

Dadeville today is an incorporated city of 500 people. It has three churches, nine stores, two blacksmith shops, one shoe shop, garage, a fine flouring mill of fifty barrels daily capacity, and a flourishing bank.

S. B. PYLE.

---

**Sheridan Byron Pyle**—Says of himself: That he was born September 21st, 1856, in Dade County, Missouri. His parents were W. K. and Artimissa Pyle. His mother died in 1861, leaving three children, Lisyra and Rosalia, his two sisters. His father enlisted in the Union army in 1862. Indulgent grandparents cared for the homeless children until 1866, when his father married Mollie Finley and made a home for them on a farm. Rosalia died when



17 years of age. S. B. attended the country schools, and had two years at Morrisville Academy in Polk County, working for his board and tuition. He married Matie Underwood March 31st, 1877. To them have been born four children, Lewis K. Thomas, Roscoe G. and Leslie C., only one still living, Roscoe G. Mrs. Pyle's father and mother, L. M. and N. J. Underwood, moved from Minnesota to Missouri soon after the war.

Sheridan B. Pyle engaged in the mercantile business in Dadeville in 1880. While not a very successful merchant, still continues to do business. He votes the Republican ticket, having but once departed from the faith of his fathers, being in 1912, when he voted for Theodore Roosevelt for President on the Progressive ticket. He was a candidate for Representative once but was defeated by a good, round majority.

Editorial Note.—It will be seen by the above that Sherman B. Pyle is a man of extreme modesty, but I know from personal acquaintance that his attainments far outweigh those of men who are given to vain boasting. Mr. Pyle has for years been one of the leading citizens of Dadeville, identified with every public movement, given of his means freely to the support of church and schools, invested in speculative mining enterprises "for the good of the community," always at the bat in every political campaign to help boost the other fellow into office, a man of wisdom, poise and discretion, being the soul of honor and a perfect Chesterfield in demeanor. Dadeville can well be proud of Sherman B. Pyle when the entire community proclaims him as her First Citizen. A. J. Young.

---

### CORRY.

A cloud of uncertainty rests over the first discovery of mineral at Corry. Tradition says that prior to the coming of the pioneer, the dusky red man dug lead from those native hills and smelted it in the crude furnaces along the banks of Sac River, but that is only tradition.

Shallow mineral, mostly silicate, was known to exist in the vicinity of the Pemberton Mill many years ago, but



its value to the pioneer was unknown. About the year 1874 the mining industry in Dade county took a boom, and its activity spread over a large scope of territory, but finally settled in a camp at Corry. The diggings were for lead at first, but later on the silicate was also mined. Very little machinery was used. A pick, shovel, wheelbarrow, windlass and rope was considered a complete mining outfit. Wash places were erected along the spring branch east of the town and smelters were built for reduction of the lead ores.

On the 27th day of March, 1875, J. M. Blakemore, J. M. Alexander and Sylvia Alexander, his wife, owners of the land upon which Corry is located, caused a plat to be made and the land surveyed into streets, alleys and town lots. No name as yet had been selected for the new village. Tradition again says that the Alexanders had a daughter by the name of Cora, and suggested to the surveyor who made the plat that the town be called Cora. Either by reason of illiteracy or dullness of hearing the name "Corry" was attached to the plat and so remains to this day. At this time from 500 to 1,000 people were camped at or in the vicinity of the mining camp. The place boasted of hotels, general stores, saloons, livery stables, restaurants and other business enterprises belonging to a booming mining camp.

On the 20th day of April, 1876, eighty-five citizens of the place presented to the County Court of Dade County a petition praying to be incorporated under the laws of the state of Missouri as a village. The petition was granted and W. M. Taggart, Z. Norris, A. H. Snyder, W. K. Pyle, J. C. Babb and J. M. Stookey were appointed the first Board of Trustees. Most of the petitioners as well as the trustees are either dead or removed from the county. W. M. Taggart afterward located at Lockwood in the real estate and banking business, J. M. Stookey was at the time Judge of the Probate Court and W. K. Pyle afterward filled the same office.

The Corry boom was short lived. In a few years the price of mineral declined, transportation to the railroad



was difficult and expensive, the deep shafts proved a failure, and finally when silicate was quoted at \$6 per ton f. o. b. the bubble collapsed. Levin W. Shafer had been the moving spirit of the town and through his efforts foreign capital was interested. DeArmond, Shoemaker and others were associated with him in these ventures. F. D. W. Arnold, owner of the Pickwick Hotel at Lamar, was a prosperous liveryman of the boom days, while "Dad" Sullivan, "Dutch" Kimber, J. A. Thurman, Alex Foster and other residents of Greenfield each survived a severe attack of Corry fever.

Corry is now little more than a wide place in the road. A store or two, a blacksmith shop, a Holiness church, a dozen or more isolated dwellings, a few shallow diggings and a day-dream of former greatness is all that remains to mark the place of Dade County's "Deserted Village."

---

### ARCOLA.

by

Dr. R. M. Crutcher.

For a number of years after the pioneer from Tennessee had erected his cabin near the spring and cleared out a few acres of choice branch bottom for cultivation, in the wooded sections of Dade County, the deer roamed at will during the daytime and the coyote made night hideous on the broad rolling prairies of northern Dade.

On the 4th day of May, 1860, George W. White entered the northwest quarter of the northwest quarter of Section 2-32-27, and sold the same to Isaac Killingsworth on the 3d day of April, 1861. On the 20th day of January, 1872, Cyrus C. Bean appeared upon the scene and for a consideration of \$14.00 purchased two acres of land in the northwest corner of Section 2, upon which he erected a combined residence and store building and began selling goods that spring. Application was made for a postoffice, which was granted, C. C. Bean appointed postmaster, and the location named "Arcola" in honor of the ancient city









PROF. E. H. CARENDER.  
County Superintendent Schools.



of Arcola in Northwest Italy, where Bonaparte in 1796 gained a decisive victory over the Austrian troops.

Other parties had been engaged in business before the advent of the writer in 1876, but at that time Bean's store was running in full blast. Charles Rosenhauer conducted a booze drug store, and a man by the name of Anderson was the blacksmith. He was afterward succeeded by J. P. Cagle, who conducted a shop for many years. He in turn was succeeded by his son, W. B. Cagle. As late as 1876 prairie chickens were plentiful and were shipped by Mr. Bean in larger quantities than live poultry. Eggs and in fact all kinds of produce was plentiful in those days and very cheap. Many wagon loads were sent to market, usually Ash Grove or Springfield.

Arcola, however, was destined to be something more than a wide place in the road. It was a cross-roads point, and early had aspirations of becoming a city. On the 27th day of July, 1880, C. C. Bean platted four blocks in the northwest corner of Section 2, on the 13th day of December, 1880, E. E. and C. F. White laid out thirty-three lots in the southwest corner of Section 35, calling it White's Addition to Arcola. On the 14th day of December, 1883, J. M. Travis laid out six blocks in the southeast corner of Section 34, calling it Travis' Addition, and finally on the 21st day of March, 1884, S. H. Bales had surveyed and placed upon the market three blocks in the northeast corner of Section 3, which he called Bales' Addition. Arcola was now a city with streets, alleys, public parks and boulevards.

About the year 1877, D. Underwood engaged in the mercantile business and continued in it till his death, at which time the firm was Underwood & Son, being composed of Decatur Underwood and T. J. Underwood, the latter still being one of the leading merchants of the place. Mr. Bean finally sold his business to J. M. Travis and R. M. Crutcher, and they continued the business for seven years, when they sold out to Stewart & Hawkins, the junior member of the firm, P. H. Hawkins, having clerked for Travis & Crutcher a number of years and being fully



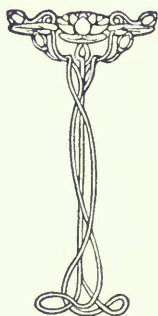
equipped for the business. After about six months J. M. Travis again became a member of the firm, in which he continued until the death of J. T. Stewart. Since then the firm has changed hands many times. C. F. White, Clyde C. White and J. R. Daugherty were early merchants of the place. The hardware business was started by S. H. Bales, who was succeeded by Porter & Harber, M. Pyle, M. Small, W. H. Watson, John O. Mitchell and I. A. Young & Co., this last named firm being the present owners. It is today one of the leading hardware, implement and farm supply houses in Southwest Missouri. From time to time many other merchants have been engaged in business at Arcola, among them W. P. Murphy, C. A. Wilson, Wm. Meek, Uel Murphy, Ben Appleby, Murphy, Russell & Whittaker, L. M. Duncan, O. C. Whitley, L. Killingsworth, J. G. Sloan & Sons. At the present time H. W. Kitsmiller, W. T. Underwood & Bro., Achord Bros., J. W. Griffin, I. A. Young & Co., and possibly others whose names I do not recall are actively engaged in mercantile enterprises at this place. For a number of years C. F. White had a store in Arcola and his son, C. C. White, in company with J. N. Preston and J. R. Daugherty, succeeded him. Dr. A. Higgins came to Arcola in 1904 and opened up a pharmacy, also entered the general practice of medicine, in which he has been successful.

For a number of years, Arcola suffered great inconvenience for want of proper banking facilities. Finally on the 17th day of October, 1910, The Bank of Arcola was organized with A. Higgins, President; C. W. Cassell, Vice President; W. D. Brickey, Cashier, and W. E. Petty, Assistant Cashier. It was capitalized at \$10,000. In 1912 W. E. Petty was made cashier and served till 1914, when he was succeeded by J. W. Mayfield, who served six months, when on the 4th day of January, 1915, C. C. Duncan was elected to that position and is still serving. The Directors of this Bank are W. U. Brooks, C. W. Cassell, S. P. Guinn, A. Higgins, C. A. Jordan, W. C. Noffsinger and W. D. Brickey. It is one of the sound financial institutions of the county.



Arcola has always been proud of her schools and churches. Both the Methodist and Christian people have church buildings and consistent membership. Upon the adoption of the school law authorizing consolidated districts, Arcola immediately organized Consolidated District No. 1, composed of several country districts, and erected a modern, up-to-date High School building. The present management is: J. T. Wilkins, President; C. C. Duncan, Secretary; A. D. Hughes, Vice President; C. C. Duncan, Treasurer. W. H. Riley, Principal; Miss Dobbs, Katie Brand, R. M. Owens, Cecil Oldham and F. L. Twaddell, teachers.

Arcola has always enjoyed a good trade and boasts of her splendid citizens.





## Chapter 13

### ABOUT DADE COUNTY BRIDGES.

by

Aaron D. States.

Soon after the Civil War the people of Dade County began to discuss the importance of bridging the streams. They were much in favor of building a bridge across Turnback, "out on the Springfield stage road," and another at the point where the Sac and Turnback rivers conjoin. Soon after the late Charles W. Griffith bought the old "Vidette" from Mason Talbutt and O. H. Barker and changed the name to "Vedette," the first of the seventies, there appeared several bridge editorials, at intervals, and to show the spirit of the press at that time the following editorial, from the Vedette, dated March 21, 1871, gives a pretty good idea that the people of those early days were thinking along right lines of public improvement. It took a little over twenty years of this sort of agitation before the first bridge was built. It was built across Sac a little below the junction of the Sac and Turnback rivers, at the very point where the Vedette said it should be built. This occurred about the year 1892, just about the time Mr. Griffith, the writer of this editorial, was stricken with his fatal illness. He lived to know that the bridge was constructed, yet he never saw it. Here is the editorial:

"The frequency of high waters during winter, and the consequent detention of mails and delay of passengers and freight in transit from the railroad, together with several fatal accidents that have occurred very recently in this part of the State as a result of attempting to ford the swollen streams, have set the people thinking pretty seriously on the subject of bridges. Bridges are undoubtedly needed over the principal streams throughout the Southwest and ought to be built as soon as possible. In this con-



nection we are happy to state that Mr. W. J. Hobson of the firm of C. Baker & Co., patentees and builders of Baker's National Truss Bridge, St. Joseph, Mo., visited our town this week and exhibited to our citizens the model and plans of a cheap, substantial and durable bridge, a large number of which have been built by his company in this State within the last two years. This late improvement in the construction of bridges would seem to be a timely relief in these days of hard times and high taxes. This company warrants their bridge to be as good as the old standard 'Howe Truss,' and are prepared to furnish them at little more than half of Howe's.

"It will be admitted that this county is very much in want of at least two bridges—one over Turnback on the stage road to Springfield, and the other over Big Sac below the junction. And we believe the County Court would be fully sustained by the people, should they decide to take immediate steps in the direction of supplying the people with good, safe crossings at the points above indicated. It may be objected that the county will have sufficient taxes to raise in payment of the interest on her bonds voted in aid of the construction of the K. C. & M. railroad. It is true that, if the road is built, as we hope, the accruing interest will have to be paid on the bonds. But it does not appear probable that that work will be pushed so rapidly as that any bonds will be issued in time for the interest to fall due within a year from this time. So that it seems the needed bridges might be built and paid for before any tax is assessed to pay the accrued interest on the railroad bonds. We think no reflecting mind will doubt that good bridges across the principal streams in this county would pay more than their cost every year, in the increased facilities they would afford to travel and trade. There is no reason why Dade County should be at all behind her neighbors in the building of necessary improvements. We learn that Jasper County has recently built several bridges, and Vernon County several, while Barton County is reported to have bridged nearly every stream within her borders.



“In conclusion we are happy to be able to say that we learn a petition is being circulated asking for the building of these bridges. We hope it will be numerously signed and meet with a favorable reception at the hands of the County Court.”

The second bridge built in Dade County was constructed about one year after the first was completed. This bridge is across Turnback out on the Springfield way, at or near a point that was suggested by the Vedette some twenty years before its construction. At this late date, the time these bridges were constructed, there were many people who did not like the idea of giving up the old ford, thinking it good enough and also believing the bridge was too expensive. In order to please those who objected to the passing of the old ford, the court decreed that all fords could be left intact, thus giving the traveler an opportunity to water his horses as theretofore.

These two bridges seemed to encourage the progressive citizens, and they at once began the agitation of building other bridges and making public improvements of various kinds. It was about this time the people began to get interested in the good roads movement, and it took nearly twenty years of good roads agitation before there was any noticeable result.

---

O

---

### COURT HOUSE.

The first court house in Dade County was built immediately after the site for the seat of justice was selected and laid out as a town, and named Greenfield. It was a temporary one-and-a-half-story frame building, with the court room below and office rooms above, and was built by R. S. Jacobs and Joseph Griggs. It stood on lot 5 in block 5, in the town of Greenfield, and was used as a court house until about the year 1850, when a brick court house, about the same size as the present one, was erected on the public square where the one now in use stands. It had two halls on the first floor—one passing north and south, and the other east and west, through the center of the building.



There were four office rooms on the first floor, and the stairs to the second story at the west end of the east-and-west hall. The second story contained the court room, and some small rooms adjoining it on the west side—the judges' seat being on the east. The contractor who built this house was Dozier C. Gill.

During the Civil War the court house was used a portion of the time by the Union troops as a fortification, and was so occupied on the 6th day of October, 1863, when the town was captured by Confederate troops under Gen. Joe Shelby, on which occasion his soldiers carried the public records (except certain ones which some of the rebel soldiers wished to have destroyed) out of the court house, and deposited them with Judge Nelson McDowell, at his residence, and then set the building on fire and burned it down.

In July, 1867, the County Court, being in special session, appropriated \$10,000 for the building of a court house and jail combined. Subsequently the contract for the erection of the building was awarded to Francis M. Wilson, who, according to the report of W. L. Scroggs, superintendent of public buildings, dated December 21, 1868, had completed the building according to contract. It is a large and substantial two-story brick structure on a rock foundation, with a hall running east and west through the center of the lower story, on the north of which are three offices, and on the south three offices. The upper story contains the court and jury rooms.

---

### JAIL.

The first jail in Dade County was built soon after the county was organized. It was made of hewn timbers eight inches square, the walls consisting of three thicknesses. The timbers of the middle wall stood in a perpendicular position, while the timbers of the outer and inner walls occupied a horizontal position. It was a two-story building, and was about sixteen feet square in size. The floors were also made of timbers, and the walls of the lower story were lined on the inside with oak lumber one inch in thick-



ness, and into every square inch of surface a ten-penny nail was driven. For the keeping of prisoners, this jail was as safe as any of the modern iron-celled jails. This building was erected by Joseph Griggs, and cost the county about \$700. It stood in the hollow on the east side of Greenfield, about a square in distance from the southeast corner of the public square, and was used as a jail until the war period. In 1862 or 1863 the officers of the Fourth Missouri State Militia, then stationed at Greenfield, concluded to use it as a guard house, and the first night after the order was issued to that effect it was set on fire and burned down.

During the year 1897 the County Court made an appropriation of several thousand dollars for the purpose of building a modern sheriff's resident and jail combined on the county lot one block east of the southeast corner of the square. This structure was of brick, two stories high, the sheriff's residence consisting of eight nicely furnished rooms, and the jail proper being an addition of brick on the north equipped with modern steel cells, corridors and other up-to-date appliances for the safe-keeping of prisoners. U. S. Keran was the first sheriff to occupy this building.

---

o

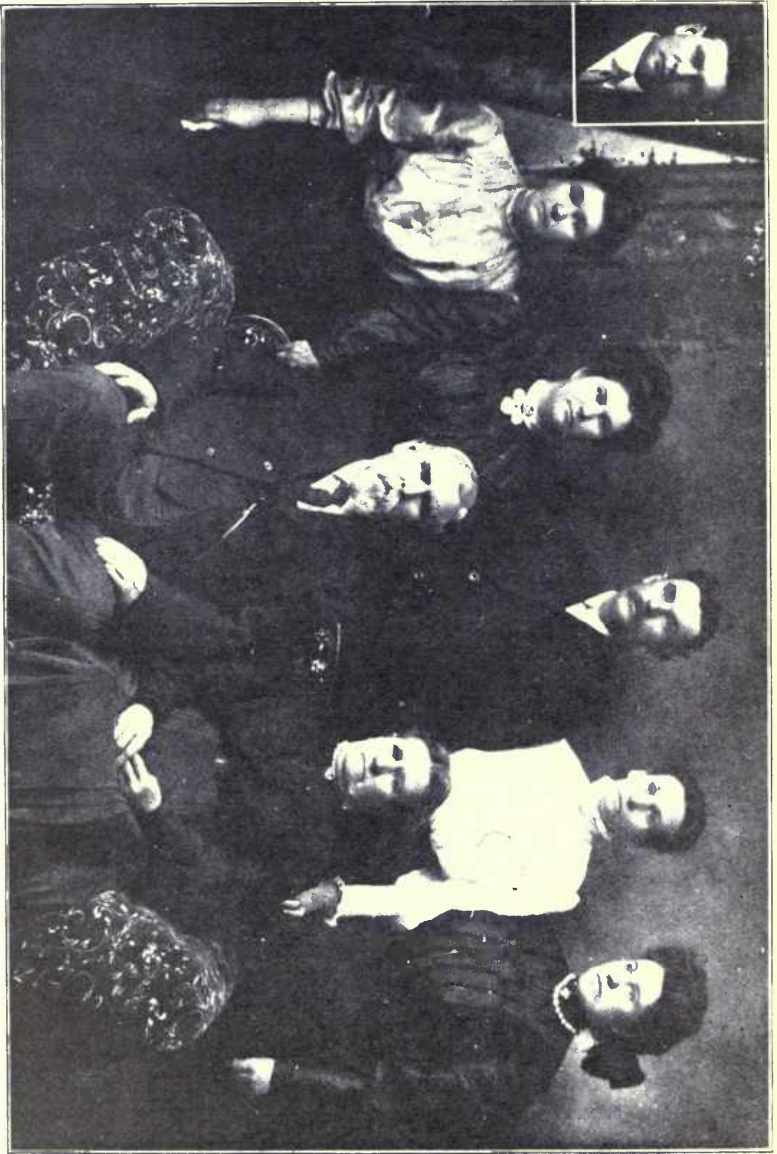
### THE COUNTY FARM.

In keeping with the progress of the age, Dade County as early as 1890 abandoned the semi-barbarous custom of letting out the paupers of the county by public outcry to the lowest bidder, and adopted the more humane plan of a County Home. One hundred and twenty acres were purchased, located upon the Lockwood-Greenfield public road and about half way distant between the two cities. At the time of the purchase there was a two-story frame dwelling upon this land, but during the last ten years there has been added three additional structures of brick, with concrete floors and sanitary equipment, one for the women, one for the men, and the third a general dining hall. In addition to this there is the laundry, a water system, and other improvements, making it possible to care for these unfortunate people, giving them many of the comforts of a real









ISAAC T. SLOAN AND FAMILY.





JOSEPH H. RENFRO AND WIFE.







home. The farm is well supplied with live stock, farm implements and garden accessories. The Superintendent is employed annually by the County Court and no expense is spared and no false economy practiced when the interest of the wards is at stake.

---

—o—

### COUNTY OFFICERS.

**County Court Justices and Judges**—Nelson McDowell, 1841-45; William Penn and David Hunter, 1841-42; Eshan A. Brown, 1842-44; P. T. Andrews, 1844-45; Isaac Routh and D. S. Clarkson, 1844. There are no records to show how long the latter two served, nor who were their immediate successors, but records do show that Peter Hoyle, Edward L. Matlock and Lemuel L. Carlock were serving in 1852, and continued to serve until 1854, after which the complete list, except for the war period, is as follows, viz: Newell Cates, Samuel N. King and C. F. Hardwick, 1854-58; John C. Wetsel and Britian Finley, 1858 to war period; Daniel W. Scott, 1858-60; James R. Witt, 1860 to war period. Mark A. Garrison, Joseph V. Grisham and Willis G. Dodson, serving at end of war period, held their last session in October, 1866; E. H. Travis, 1866-72; S. A. Harshbarger, 1866-68; J. T. Hembree, 1866-72; S. S. Butterfield, 1869-73; Robert Cowan, Samuel E. Shaw, Thomas J. Carson and A. D. Hudspeth, judges, representing, respectively, the First, Second, Third and Fourth Judicial Districts of the county, and R. A. Clark, presiding judge at large, from 1873 to 1875; J. M. Stookey, sole judge from 1875 to 1876; John N. Landers, sole judge from 1876 to 1878; Samuel E. Shaw, presiding justice, 1878-82; James McClelland and George W. Whitesides, associate justices, 1878-80; T. W. Davenport and George W. Wells, associate judges, 1880-82; George W. Wells, presiding judge, 1882-86; E. C. Gillett, presiding judge, 1886, term expires 1890; T. T. Ellis and S. L. Collins, associate judges, 1882-84; T. T. Ellis and W. M. Brown, associate judges, 1884-86; S. H. Wheeler and Fred A. Pierson, associate judges, 1886-88; W. N. Poe and Fred Schnelle, associate judges, 1888 to 1890.



- O. H. Barker, Presiding Judge, 1890 to 1894.  
A. G. Odell, Associate Judge, 1890 to 1892.  
W. N. Poe, Associate Judge, 1890 to 1892.  
G. W. Evans, Associate Judge, 1892 to 1894.  
T. T. Ellis, Associate Judge, 1892—Died in office.  
W. C. Holman( Associate Judge, appointed to fill  
vacancy.  
J. N. Landers, Presiding Judge, 1894 to 1898.  
W. R. Dye, Associate Judge, 1894 to 1896.  
J. C. Wood, Associate Judge, 1894 to 1896.  
John N. Scott, Associate Judge, 1896 to 1898.  
Walter Buffington, Associate Judge, 1896 to 1898.  
John N. Landers, Presiding Judge, 1898 to 1902.  
S. M. Shaw, Associate Judge, 1898 to 1900.  
J. M. Brickey, Associate Judge, 1898 to 1900.  
S. M. Shaw, Associate Judge, 1900 to 1902.  
J. M. Brickey, Associate Judge, 1900 to 1902.  
J. L. King, Presiding Judge, 1902 to 1906.  
W. N. Poe, Associate Judge, 1902 to 1904.  
J. W. Davenport, Associate Judge, 1902 to 1904.  
J. L. Glass, Associate Judge, 1904 to 1906.  
G. W. Hamie, Associate Judge, 1904 to 1906.  
J. F. Johnson, Presiding Judge, 1906 to 1910.  
J. N. Scott, Associate Judge, 1906 to 1908.  
Frank E. Chatam, Associate Judge, 1906 to 1908.  
W. C. Holman, Associate Judge, 1908.—Died in office.  
S. M. Shaw appointed to fill unexpired term.  
Thomas McArthur, Associate Judge, 1908 to 1910.  
J. L. King, Presiding Judge, 1910 to 1914.  
Elwood Rush, Associate Judge, 1910 to 1912.  
T. P. Stockton, Associate Judge, 1910 to 1912.  
J. B. McLemore, Associate Judge, 1912 to 1914.  
D. C. Rook, Associate Judge, 1912 to 1914.  
T. M. Walker, Presiding Judge, 1914 to 1918.  
Fred Frye, Associate Judge, 1914 to 1916.  
John C. McConnell, Associate Judge, 1914 to 1916.  
L. F. Evans, Associate Judge, 1916 to 1918.  
J. W. Waddle, Associate Judge, 1916 to 1918.  
**Circuit Court Judges.**—C. S. Yancey, 1856; William C.  
Price, 1856-57; John R. Chenault, 1857 to war period;



John C. Price, 1863-69; Benjamin L. Hendricks, 1869-72; John D. Parkinson, 1872-80; Charles G. Burton, 1880-86; D. P. Stratton, 1886-92; D. P. Stratton, 1892-98; H. C. Timmons, 1898-1904; Levin W. Shafer, 1904-05—deceased in office, J. B. Johnson appointed till next general election, 1906; B. G. Thurman, 1906-10, unexpired term; B. G. Thurman, 1910-16; B. G. Thurman, 1916.

**County Court Clerks**—Joseph Allen, 1841-45; Nelson McDowell, 1845-60; D. C. Eastin, 1860 to spring of 1861; Nelson McDowell, 1863-66; N. R. Moore, 1866-68; N. B. McDowell, 1868-74; J. R. Tarrant, 1874-86; C. Z. Russell, 1886-94; C. W. Montgomery, 1894-1902; A. H. Montgomery, 1902-06; J. W. Bell, 1906-10; O. H. Divine, 1910-14; J. C. Webb, 1914.

**Circuit Court Clerks**—Prior to the spring of 1861, the clerk of the county court was also clerk of the circuit court. D. C. Eastin, who was serving as clerk when the Civil War began, refused to take the oath of allegiance to the United States, as required by the State Convention, which met in February, 1861, to consider the question of secession, and thereby vacated the office, and after that—some time during the war period and also during a period for which the records have been destroyed—the office of the clerk of the county court and clerk of the circuit court were separated, and W. K. Lathim became clerk of the circuit court, and served until 1865, after which the list of circuit court clerks have been as follows, viz: Benjamin Appleby, 1856-66; Arch M. Long, 1866-74; D. G. Young, 1874-82; E. T. Kennedy, 1882-86; John A. Davis, 1886-90; W. C. Young, 1890-94; J. M. Pidcock, 1894-1902; C. A. Ketchum, 1902-10; T. A. Scott, 1910-14; W. D. Brown, 1914.

**Sheriffs**.—Asa G. Smith, 1841-42; William G. Blake, 1842, six months; M. H. Allison, 1842-43; F. R. McFall, 1843-45; A. D. Hudspeth, 1845-48; James J. Tucker, 1848-52; A. D. Hudspeth, 1852-54; John M. Tarrant, 1854-56; John S. Pemberton, 1856-58; John M. Tarrant, 1858-60; F. M. Hastings, 1860 to some time during the Civil War. E. Shaw was sheriff at the close of the Civil



War, and served until 1866; B. R. Ragsdale, 1866-68; Alfred Kennedy, 1868-72; John E. Garrett, 1872-74; T. J. Carter, 1874-76; J. R. J. Appleby, 1876-78; James C. Dunaway, 1878-80; George W. Whitesides, 1880-82; Enoch K. Shackelford, 1882-86; J. M. Divine, 1886-88; J. M. Divine, 1888-1890; T. A. McConnell, 1890-94; Morris Miller, 1894-1896; Frank Hudson, 1896-1898; U. S. Keran, 1898-1902; Isaac Horton, 1902-1904; Uel Murphy, 1904-1906; W. R. Farmer, 1906-1908; T. B. McGuire, 1908-1912; L. A. Hall, 1912-1916; B. W. Smith, 1916.

**Prosecuting Attorneys Since 1872.**—David A. De Armond, 1872-73; Henry Merrill, 1873-74; B. G. Thurman, 1874-76; J. F. Duckwall, 1876-80; W. K. Pyle, 1880-86; S. A. Payne, 1886-88; S. A. Payne, 1888-1890; Seymour Hoyt, 1890-1892; Seymour Hoyt-1892-1894; S. A. Payne, 1894-1896; Mason Talbutt, 1896-1898; Mason Talbutt, 1898-1900; R. D. Payne, 1900-1902; A. J. Young, 1902-1904; C. F. Newman, 1904-1906; Howard Ragsdale, 1906-1908; Ed. Frieze, 1908-1910; Ed. Frieze, 1910-1912; L. A. Wetzel, 1912-1914, L. A. Wetzel, 1914-1916; R. D. Payne, 1916—.

**Collectors.**—Prior to 1872, the sheriff of the county was, by virtue of his office, collector of the revenues. The office of collector was established in 1872, and R. B. Stephenson was elected, as collector, and served until 1874, after which the revenues were collected by township collectors, under the township organization system, until July, 1877, when Alfred Kennedy was appointed county collector, to serve until the next general election in 1878, and since that date the collectors have been as follows, viz.: W. R. Carlock, 1878-80; E. R. Hughes, 1880-86; O. R. Hembree, 1886-88; Edgar Clark, 1888-90; Edgar Clark, 1890-1892; R. C. Pyle, 1892-1896; W. F. Bryant, 1896-1898; J. F. Stockton, 1898-1902; T. A. Davis, 1902-1904; A. F. Sandmeyer, 1904-1907.

County voted in Township Organization law under which the County Treasurer became ex-officio Collector: S. M. Quick being County Treasurer at the time filled the unexpired term of A. F. Sandmeyer until the general



election of 1908 when he was elected for two successive terms, 1908-1916; J. B. Lorah, 1916—.

**Treasurers.**—A. H. Allison, 1854-56; D. L. McMillen, 1856-60; W. W. Holland, 1860-61; R. S. Jacobs, ———; John H. Howard, 1866-72; Alfred Kennedy, 1872-74; Lewis M. Murphy, 1874, July to December; W. R. Russell, 1874-76; L. M. Murphy, 1876-78; T. J. VanOsdell, 1878-80; C. W. Griffith, 1880-84; James L. Wetzel, 1884-86; R. S. Jacobs, 1886-88; S. W. Baker, 1888 to 1890; John W. McDowell, 1890 to 1892; John W. McDowell, 1892 to 1894; S. L. Collins, 1894 to 1896; D. W. Edwards, 1896 to 1898; P. D. Stringfellow, 1898 to 1900; Harry H. Davis, 1900, died in office; I. N. Horton, 1904 to 1908; S. M. Quick, 1908 to 1916; J. B. Lorah, 1916.

**Recorders.**—Prior to January 1, 1883, the clerk of the circuit court had, from the organization of the county, been ex-officio recorder, and prior to the election of a circuit court clerk, separate from the office of clerk of the county court, the county clerk was clerk of both courts, and also recorder. Since a separate office has been established for the recorder, the officials have been O. S. Ragland, from 1882 to 1886; W. E. Shaw, 1886-1890; J. T. Cantrell, 1890-1894; T. D. Kirby, 1894-1898; I. T. Sloan, 1898-1902; W. Y. McLemore, 1902-1906; John R. Clopton, 1906-1910; H. H. Finley, 1910-1914; H. H. Finley, 1914—.

**Judges of the Probate Court.**—Peter Hoyle, 1845-47; Matthias H. Allison, 1847-50; Andres D. Hudspeth, 1850-52; Matthias H. Allison, 1852-56; D. C. Eastin, 1856-59; Benjamin Appleby, 1859-60; Nelson McDowell, 1860-61; ———— Columbus Talbutt, 1863-64; Nelson McDowell, 1864-66; Benjamin Appleby, 1866-68; Nelson McDowell, 1868-70; Levin W. Shafer, 1870-72; Orlando H. Baker, 1872-74; L. P. Downing, 1874-75; James M. Stook-ey, sole judge of county court, 1875-76; John N. Landers, sole judge of county court, 1876-78; Seymour Hoyt, 1878-82; Mason Talbutt, 1882-86; W. K. Pyle, 1886-1890; Alfred Kennedy, 1890-1894; Alfred Kennedy, 1894-1898; C. L. Pyle, 1898-1902; W. M. Holland, 1902-1906; W. M. Hol-



land, 1906-1910; C. W. Montgomery, 1910-1914; C. W. Montgomery, 1914—.

**Surveyors.**—B. F. Walker, 1841-46; William Anderson, 1846-50; N. H. Hampton, 1850-55; R. L. McGuire, 1855-60; T. A. Switzler, 1860-61; E. S. Rook, 1861-68; James M. Travis, 1868-72; A. H. McPherson, 1872-74; Arch M. Long, 1875, April to November; James M. Travis, 1875-84; Charles E. Woody, 1884-88; Arch M. Long, 1888-1892; Benjamin Freedle, 1892 to 1896; J. C. Hedgecock, 1896 to 1900; W. H. Vanhooser, 1900 to 1904; Ward McConnell, 1904 to 1908; John W. Scott, 1908 to 1912; T. K. McConnell, 1912 to 1916; M. W. Allison, 1916—.





## Chapter 14

### JUDICIAL AND OFFICIAL HISTORY.

#### Courts.

**County Court.**—The formation of this court has been mentioned in connection with the organization of the county. It was originally composed of three county justices, the first three being appointed by the governor of the state, and their successors elected by the people, and continued to be thus formed until 1873. In May, 1872, five petitions, containing in the aggregate the signatures of three hundred citizens of the county, were presented to the county court. The petitions read, in substance, as follows:

To the Honorable County Court of Dade County, Missouri: Your petitioners ask that your honorable body submit to the voters of Dade County, the question of organizing the county under the new law for township organization, by which the present county court shall be abolished and a new court organized under the law.

In compliance with the prayer of the petition, the court ordered "that the question of township organization, under the act approved March 18, 1872, be submitted to the qualified voters at the general election in 1872, by ballot to be written or printed, 'For Township Organization,' or, 'Against Township Organization,' to be canvassed and returned in like manner as votes for state and county officers."

On awaiting the votes after the election, it was found that 886 votes were cast in favor of township organization, and 439 against it; the votes by municipal township being:

#### Township Organization.

	For	Against
Center .....	148	129
Morgan .....	216	19
Sac .....	47	54



North .....	114	11
South .....	18	57
Polk .....	77	53
Cedar—North Division .....	73	5
Cedar—South Division .....	45	4
Marion .....	58	2
Grant .....	63	—
Rock Prairie .....	6	86
Smith .....	21	20

In May, 1873, the county court, under the provisions of the township organization law, divided the county into four districts, composed of the several townships, as follows:

District No. 1 to contain Morgan, Polk and Rock Prairie Townships; District No. 2 to contain Sac and Center townships; District No. 3 to contain North, Cedar and Marion Townships; District No. 4 to contain South, Smith and Grant Townships. An election was then ordered to be held on the 6th day of June following, for the purpose of electing, as provided by the new law, a county court judge in each district, and one for the county at large. The election being held, it was found that R. A. Clark was elected at large as presiding judge of the county, and that Robert Cowan, Samuel B. Shaw, Thomas J. Carson and A. D. Hudspeth were elected judges, respectively, of the First, Second, Third and Fourth districts. Thus the county court continued to be organized until 1875, when township organization was abolished, and the court, under a new law, was made to consist of one judge only, together with the other usual attendant officers, clerk and sheriff. J. M. Stookey was the first sole judge serving from 1875 to 1876. He was succeeded by John N. Landers, who served until 1876, when another change was made in the formation of the court, it going back to the old system of three county court justices, under which it continued to be composed until it was re-organized under the new law of 1877. This law, entitled, "An act to provide for a uniform system of county courts," approved April 27, 1887, provided that each





FRANK E. KING AND WIFE.  
Greenfield Residence.







county should be divided into two districts as nearly equal in population as possible without dividing municipal townships, and, at the general election in 1880, and every two years thereafter, there should be elected in each district an associate judge of the county court, and, at the general election in 1882, and every four years thereafter, a presiding judge of the court should be elected at large.

In compliance with this law, the county court divided the county into two districts—the Eastern to be composed of the municipal townships of South, Rock Prairie, Polk, Morgan and Sac, and the Western, of the municipal townships of Cedar, Marion, Grant, Smith, Center and North. In accordance with the law last recited, and the compliance with it, the county court has ever been, and still continues to be composed. Under the head of “County Officers,” a list of all the county court justices and judges, as shown by the records, may be seen.

In December, 1856, the county court of Dade County, appointed Arch M. Long, as agent to select the swamp lands of the county, under the act of Congress donating these lands to the state. The lands were selected by Mr. Long, but the county failed to obtain a title thereto, hence the school fund of the county was never increased from the proceeds of the sale of any swamp lands.

**Probate Court.**—The county court exercised jurisdiction over all probate business until the probate court was established in 1845. This court held a special session at the house of William Penn, beginning, on the 15th day of March, 1841, for the transaction of the first probate business after the county was organized. The first administrator was William C. Campbell, who was appointed to administer on the estate of Robert Alexander, deceased. He filed a bond in the sum of \$3,500, with Peter Hoyle as surety, conditioned for the faithful performance of his duties. Robert Graham and John Edsall were appointed witnesses to assist him in examining the books, papers and accounts of the decedent, and perfecting an invoice of the property. Redden Crisp, the second administrator, was appointed to administer on the estate of John Bostick, de-



ceased. As such, he gave bond in the sum of \$800, with William Lewis and Bartholomew Millholland as sureties. Zepheniah Lacy and William Lewis were appointed witnesses to assist him, etc. The first will probated in the county was that of Thomas Bowles, deceased. It was presented by Sarah Bowles, the executrix, and proved by John H. Praddy, Marietta Praddy and John P. W. Bowles, the three subscribing witnesses thereto. In November, 1841, James Ventioner was appointed guardian of George W. Bearden, infant heir of Lambert S. Bearden, deceased. These were the first guardian and ward in the county. The first public administrator was John C. Wetzel.

The first judge of the Probate court was Peter Hoyle, who received his commission as such from Gov. John C. Edwards, the instrument being dated August 15, 1845. Hoyle qualified as probate judge, August 26, 1845, and made his first entry of business on the record, February 9, 1846. A separate judge continued to be elected for the probate court until 1875, at which time the jurisdiction of this court was assumed, under the law, by the sole judge of the county court, and exercised by him until the office of a sole county court judge was abolished, after which separate judges were elected, and still continue to be elected, for the probate court. (See "County Officers.")

**Circuit Court.**—The first record of the proceedings of this court has been destroyed, consequently a few items, such as the first grand and petit juries, the first business transacted, and trials had, cannot be given. The first record of the circuit court preserved is that of the October term, 1845, when C. S. Yancey was judge. When the court house was burned, in 1863, a certain individual, against whom stood a record of criminal charges, cut out from one of the books the pages containing the record of proceedings from October 1860 to October, 1863. This court, as well as the others, was somewhat interrupted in holding its sessions during the war period.

**The Dade County Bar.**—The legal bar of Dade County has for many years been noted for its brilliant attorneys.



Many of them have gained distinction, not only in the local courts but in the higher tribunals of the state. Others have gained a statewide reputation as public speakers and politicians. The Dade County Bar as it is now constituted is composed of the following local attorneys:

Mason Talbutt, S. A. Payne, A. J. Young, Ben M. Neale, Fred L. Shafer, R. D. Payne, Elmer E. Pyle, Edwin Frieze, Will R. Bowles, all of Greenfield and E. R. Hightower and S. A. McMillen of Lockwood.

**Criminal Record.**—The county of Dade has not been as extensively cursed with crime as many of the older counties of the state, though her record in that respect is sufficiently appalling. Only two executions for the crime of murder have taken place in the county, and only one of these for a murder committed within its limits. This one was the execution of Peter Douglas, a slave, who, about the year 1848, killed his wife and two or three of his children, and then attempted to kill himself. He was tried for the offense, found guilty, and, in accordance with the sentence of the court, was executed on the gallows in the town of Greenfield. During the war period, a number of murders were committed in the county, and at the close thereof a number of persons were indicted and arrested for the offense, but before trial, the cases against them were nolle prosequi under proclamation of the president.

In December, 1873, a colored man named Monroe Richardson was indicted for the murder of another colored man named William Miller. He was arrested, placed in jail, made his escape therefrom, ran away, and has never been re-arrested. At the October term, 1879, of the Dade Circuit Court, Thomas B. Hopper was tried on change of venue from Cedar County, for the murder in that county of Samuel C. Ham. He was found guilty of murder in the first degree and was sentenced to be hanged. He then took an appeal to the Supreme Court, where the sentence was confirmed, and, in accordance therewith, he was, on the 25th day of June, 1880, executed upon the gallows, at Greenfield.



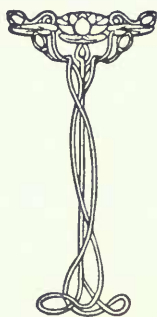
Early in 1881, Donald McElrath, an officer, was killed in the town of Greenfield by Taylor Underwood, while attempting to arrest him on a charge of crime. Underwood was indicted for the murder of McElrath at the April term of the court in that year and, on being arraigned for trial, was granted a change of venue to Barton County, where he was afterwards tried and found guilty of murder in the first degree, and was sentenced to be hanged. He then took an appeal to the supreme court, where the judgment was reversed, and he remanded for new trial. On being arraigned for the second trial, he plead guilty to man-slaughter, and was sentenced to the penitentiary for life.

In 1885 there was considerable petty thieving carried on in and about the town of Everton, and George Burlis was suspected of being engaged in the business; whereupon a mob assembled and captured Burlis, took him out in the woods, and tried to make him confess. Failing in this, they told him to run, and when he ran, some one or more of them shot at and killed him. Afterward Jesse P. Small, Jacob Sample, S. H. Wilson, Jr., and G. R. Garrison were severally indicted for the murder of Burlis. Small was tried for the offense at the April term of court in 1887, and acquitted; whereupon the case against the other defendants were nolle prosequied. Prior to the killing of Burlis, a man, in attempting to perpetrate a theft, had been wounded by a shot from a revolver or gun, and it was supposed Burlis was the man, but it was found, after he was killed, that his body had not received the wound. After the death of another individual in the place, his body was discovered to have been wounded, which led to the suspicion that he, instead of Burlis, was the guilty one.

In November, 1887, Daniel Pippinger was indicted for the murder of Ephriam Walker, and, upon entering a plea of guilty of manslaughter at the November term, 1888, he was sentenced to serve a term of two years in the penitentiary.



On the night of July 3, 1881, a band of disguised individuals went to the jail in Greenfield, and took William Underwood, James Butler, Jr., and Frank Craft, who were confined therein on a charge of horse stealing, and hanged them until they were dead, and left their bodies suspended from the limbs of the trees on the west side of the court house, where they were discovered the next morning by the citizens of the town. These unfortunate men were supposed to belong to a regularly organized gang of horse-thieves. Though this was an unlawful and summary way of inflicting punishment, it is said that it had the effect of breaking up the horse stealing business in Dade county.





## Chapter 15

### GENERAL RESOURCES AND STATISTICS.

**Mineral Resources.**—The mineral deposits of the county consists of coal, iron, zinc and fire-clay. Coal has been discovered in several places in the northwestern part, and the McCluey Mines, owned by Robert McCluey; the McGarvey Mines, owned by Samuel McGarvey; the Star Banks, owned by W. L. Burnett, Jr.; the Seaton Banks, owned by J. R. Seaton, and many others, have been opened and operated by their respective owners. The eastern limits of the coal beds, so far as prospected, extend to Cedar Creek, and as far south as its head. There are three distinct strata, the first, or surface stratum, ranging from one and a half to three feet in thickness. Lower strata run from two to five feet in thickness. The upper or surface stratum crops out in many places along the valleys and streams. As far as prospected all the strata are soft bituminous coal. It usually sells at about \$1.75 per ton at the banks. Estimated products for the winter months of 1886-87 were Robert McCluey Mines 60,000 bushels; twelve other mines, 135,000 bushels. Number of men employed, 75 to 90; distance from railroad, eight miles.

The iron deposits exist mostly in the northeastern portion of the county—in Morgan township. Solid masses of iron ore have been discovered on the surface in many localities. At an early date in the settlement of the county, a small forge was erected on Sac River, where the ore from this region was smelted and manufactured into iron. For the want of transportation the work was abandoned, and no further developments of the iron resources in that region have been made.

Zinc was discovered in Dade County in 1874, at Corry, ten miles northeast of Greenfield; at Pemberton, two miles further south on Sac river, and at the McGee diggings, a short distance farther up the river, and nearly due east of



Greenfield. These deposits consist of carbonites, silicate and blende, in almost unlimited and apparently inexhaustible bodies, from which, since 1784, thousands of tons of raw ores have been shipped annually to zinc furnaces at La Salle, Illinois; Cherokee, Kansas; Joplin, Missouri and other points. Lead mining, however, is the over-topping mining industry of Dade County. In the spring of 1875, some miners, while mining for zinc, about ten miles northeast of Greenfield, and east of Sac river about two miles, and near where the mining town of Corry is now situated, struck a boulder of lead weighing 50,000 pounds only a few feet below the surface. The excitement grew intense. Hundreds of miners, prospectors and capitalists flocked to the spot. Other rich discoveries of lead rapidly followed. The Dade County Mining and Smelting Company was organized by the citizens of Dade county. Furnaces were erected, and the town of Corry laid out. At the close of the year, 1875, over half a million pounds of lead had been mined and smelted.

This company still continues the business, and the amount of lead mined and smelted in the county since the ore was first discovered and the mines opened amounts to several million of pounds, while the amount of zinc that has been mined and shipped from the county reaches many thousands of tons. Large deposits of fire-clay of superior quality exists in the southeastern portion of the county—near Rock Prairie, about twelve miles southeast of Greenfield—on the line of the Kansas City & Memphis Railroad. A pottery has been established at this place, and a large quantity of earthenware and tiling has been manufactured.

**Manufacturing.**—Dade County contains all the elements which go to make up a good manufacturing center; coal, iron, zinc, lead, fire-clay, and the best building stone in the west. The stone for the United States building at Fort Smith was taken from the stone quarries in Dade county, which are said to be superior in quality to any building stone in this part of the country. Lime is also manufactured in this county. Some of the foregoing has



been compiled or quoted from a carefully prepared article by a well-posted citizen of Dade County, the same being verified by existing facts.

Dade County is abundantly supplied with water power, and several flouring mills and saw-mills have been erected on her principal water-courses. On the Sac River are two flouring mills with the full roller process for the manufacture of flour; and there are several grist-mills on Turnback and Limestone Creeks. There are also a number of waterpower saw mills in the county.

**Agriculture, Stock Raising and Horticulture.**—Dade County is well adapted to general agricultural pursuits, and, on account of its mild climate and excellent supply of water, it is especially well suited to the raising of stock. The mild climate also renders the growing of fruits a profitable undertaking. Wheat growing has risen from an experimental branch of farming to one of the leading crops. The early settlers of the county, coming mostly from Kentucky and Tennessee, introduced the wooden mold-board and bull tongue, with which the farming was principally done prior to the Civil War. After the close of that struggle, with the coming of settlers from more northern portions of the United States came the modern implements of the country, as well as better methods of farming, and the result has been a very great improvement in farming, but yet the room for improvements has by no means been fully occupied.

Owing to the mild temperature, high altitude, and slight trouble from insects, fruit has always done well in Dade County. Before the county was connected by rail with Kansas, thousands of wagons came annually from that state to this part of Missouri for apples. Kansas is still supplied with fruit from this part of Missouri, but mostly now by rail instead of by wagons. Apples, peaches, pears, plums, especially wild plums, and all the smaller fruits common to this latitude, grow here in great abundance and mature to great perfection. Grapes, both cultivated and wild, produce abundantly. Great quantities of wine are made from the native grapes. Fruit raising



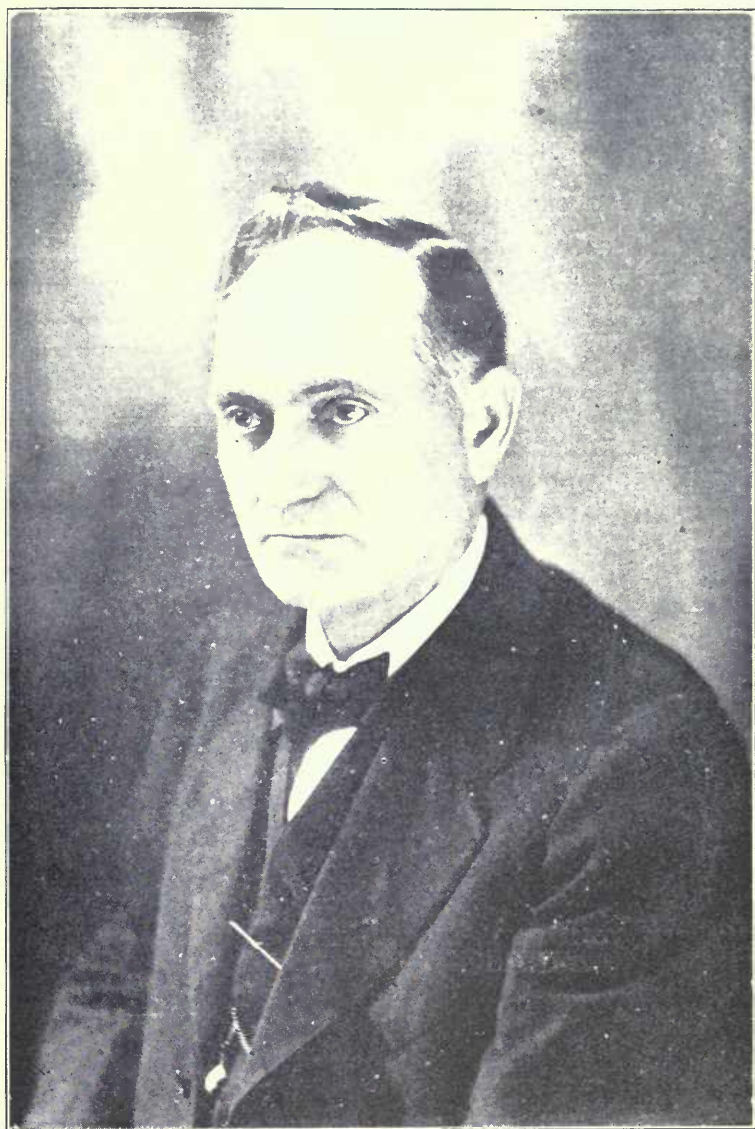






**THE F. M. SNEED DRUG STORE,  
Greenfield.**





DR. T. R. KYLE.







for the market is still in its infancy, but farmers are planting extensive orchards and preparing for the future. The Ben Davis apple is the variety mostly cultivated for the market. A large orchard of trees loaded with this beautiful variety of apple is one of the most attractive natural scenes ever beheld.

**Statistics.**—To show agricultural and stock-raising resources of the county, the following statistics are taken from the U. S. census reports for 1880: Number of farms, 1756; improved lands, 98,290 acres; value of farms and improvements, \$1,915,817; value of farm implements, \$103,229; value of live stock, \$702,328; estimated value of all farm productions for 1879, \$554,972. The same report gives the amount of vegetable productions for the year 1879, as follows; buckwheat 465 bushels; Indian corn, 1,373,896 bushels; oats, 178,978 bushels; wheat, 110,157 bushels; rye, 1,905 bushels; hay, 2,602 tons; Irish potatoes, 16,860 bushels; sweet potatoes, 4,980 bushels; tobacco, 5,442 pounds. The reader should bear in mind that all these productions did not come from the whole area of the county, but only from the acres under cultivation of the 98,280 acres of improved lands, the latter being only about three-tenths of the whole area of the country.

The amount of live stock in the county, as shown by the report, was as follows: horses, 5,332; mules and asses, 1,368; meat cattle, 21,159; sheep, 12,019; swine, 31,432; pounds of wool, 46,354. To show the increase, or decrease in the number of head of live stock from 1880 to 1888, the following statement of the number of animals in the county as returned by the assessor for the purpose of taxation for the latter year, is given; horses, 7,928; mules and asses, 2,280; meat cattle, 26,244; sheep, 5,923; swine, 26,426. A comparison of these figures shows a large increase in the number of horses, mules and asses and meat cattle, and a large decrease in the number of sheep and hogs. The decrease in number of sheep for the eight years was 6,069, being more than half the number in the county in 1880. This rate of decrease if continued, will soon drive the industry of raising sheep from the county.



The cause for it must be the decrease in the price of wool, and what caused the decrease in the price of wool cannot be discussed here. The decrease in the number of hogs, as shown for the same time, amounts to 5,006, but this can be accounted for by the fact that the census report shows the number of hogs raised during the preceeding year, including those sold and slaughtered, while the assessor's report shows only the number on hand at a certain time—when taxes accrue. This, to a very limited extent, is also true with reference to the sheep, but only so, as sheep are raised almostly entirely for the wool product, only a few being sold or slaughtered. In all probability, the number of hogs now raised in the county is much greater than in 1880. Stock raising, with the exception of sheep, is very profitable in Dade county, and the farmers have introduced the best and finest kinds of animals.

**Population.**—The population of Dade County was, in 1850, 4,246; in 1860, 7,072; in 1870, 8,683; in 1880, 12,557. The colored poulation, including the foregoing, was in 1860, 351; in 1870, 204; in 1880, 248. Nearly all the colored people enumerated in 1860 were slaves, that being before the abolition of the institution of slavery. The census of 1890 will show a marked increase in the entire population of the county, as it is increasing considerably by immigration. The population of the county in 1880, by municipal townships, was as follows; Cedar, 1,161; Center, including Greenfield, 1,968; Grant, 628, Marion, 594; Morgan, 1,679; North, 1,200; Polk, 1,117; Rock Prairie, 1,097; Sac, 1,200; Smith, 741; South, 1143.

**Taxable Wealth and Taxation.**—As a matter of course, the taxable wealth of the county at its organization was but meagre, consisting only of the limited amount of property owned by the few pioneer settlers. The following table shows the amount of taxable wealth accumulated from the settlement of the territory composing the county, up to the year, 1880, and increase thereon from that time up to 1888:



Real Estate.....	\$ 904,563	\$1,537,046	\$ 632,483
Personal property.....	776,757	1,210,710	433,953
Merchants' property....	64,432	104,407	39,975
Railroad property.....		338,055	338,055
Telegraph property.....		3,838	3,838
<hr/>			
Total .....	\$1,745,752	\$3,194,056	\$1,448,304

—0—

### POPULATION STATISTICS, DADE COUNTY.

Poulation last Federal Census; color, sex and nativity of inhabitants and birthplace of foreigners; other facts:

Total population.....	15,613	Denmark .....	1
Rural population.....	15,613	England .....	25
White population.....	15,378	France .....	1
Negro population....	235	Germany .....	149
Native white.....	15,149	Holland .....	1
Foreign born.....	229	Ireland .....	2
Male inhabitants.....	7,960	Italy .....	8
Female inhabitants..	7,653	Russia .....	2
Dwellings, number...	3,530	Scotland .....	2
Males of voting age..	4,080	Sweden .....	1
Families, number....	3,571	Switzerland .....	22
Foreign Nationalities:		Wales .....	2
Austria .....	4	<hr/>	
Belgium .....	1	Total .....	229
Canada .....	8	<hr/>	

—0—

### SURPLUS SHIPMENTS, DADE COUNTY, 1912.

The folowing table gives the commodities shipped from the county in 1912, as supplied by the railroad and express agents on whose accuracy and care it depends how complete they are. Nothing sold and consumed locally is included:

#### Live Stock—

Cattle, head.....	7,517
Hogs, head.....	27,894
Horses and mules...	905
Sheep, head.....	5,283

#### Farm Crops—

Wheat, bu. ....	173,588
Corn, bu. ....	1,244
Oats, bu. ....	178
Timothy seed, bu. ..	1,005



Millet seed, bu. ....	477	<b>Flowers and Nursery</b>	
Hay, tons.....	1,497	<b>Products—</b>	
Broom corn, lbs. ....	9,500	Nursery stock, lbs..	25
Pop Corn, lbs. ....	120	<b>Dairy Products—</b>	
Blue grass seed, lbs.	6,900	Butter, lbs. ....	62,543
Cowpeas, bu. ....	556	Ice cream, gallons..	3,889
Nuts, pounds.....	998	Milk and Cream, gal.	17,412
<b>Mill Products—</b>		<b>Wool and Mohair—</b>	
Flour, bbls.....	10,211	Wool, pounds .....	45,956
Corn meal, lbs.....	47,269	<b>Liquid Products—</b>	
Bran, shipstuff, lbs..	62,600	Vinegar, galons ....	15
Feed, chops, lbs.....	2,352	<b>Fish and Game</b>	
<b>Mine and Quarry</b>		<b>Products—</b>	
<b>Products—</b>		Game, lbs. ....	63,122
Coal, tons.....	200	Fish, lbs. ....	3,535
Zinc ore, tons.....	93	<b>Medicinal Products—</b>	
<b>Forest Products—</b>		Roots and herbs, lbs.	92
Walnut logs, feet... 33,000		Ginseng, lbs. ....	30
Fence and mine posts	1,400	<b>Vegetables—</b>	
Cord wood, cords... 288		Potatoes, bu. ....	53
<b>Farmyard Products—</b>		Sweet potatoes, bu..	6
Poultry, live, lbs.... 634,792		Canned vegetables	
Poultry, dressed, lbs.	19,153	and fruit, lbs.....	810
Eggs, dozen..... 906,240		<b>Fruits—</b>	
Feathers, lbs. ....	2,830	Miscellaneous fresh,. 2,385	
<b>Stone and Clay</b>		Apples, bbls.....	3,137
<b>Products—</b>		Pears, baskets .....	9
Lime, tons .....	864	<b>Apiary and Cane</b>	
<b>Packing House</b>		<b>Products—</b>	
<b>Products—</b>		Honey, lbs. ....	224
Hides and pelts, lbs	36,233	Sorghum molasses,	
Dressed meats, lbs... 1,107		gallons .....	2,375
Tallow, lbs. ....	1,220	<b>Unclassified</b>	
Lard, lbs. ....	120	<b>Products—</b>	
		Junk, cars.....	4

### STATISTICS, PUBLIC SCHOOLS, DADE COUNTY, 1913-14.

No. of districts...	82	Enumeration of Co	4,672
No. of teachers...	114	Teachers' salaries	\$35,166.81



Incidental exps...	8,035.08	Allotment of State	
Permanent school		school funds...	13,114.32
fund .....	40,020.55		

—o—

### OUR PUBLIC SCHOOL SYSTEM.

(A Panoramic View of the Schools of Dade County as They  
Are Today.)

(By **E. H. Carendor**, County Superintendent.)

In this chapter we shall discuss the conditions of the schools of Dade county under three divisions, viz.: The Teaching Force, The Buildings and Equipment and The Community Spirit:

**The Teaching Force.**—During the year 1915-16 there were employed in all of the schools of the county 117 teachers, 32 of whom were male, and 85 female. Of this number 74 were teaching in one-room country schools, eight in two-room country schools; 21 were grade teachers in town, or village schools and 14 were teachers in high schools.

**Certification.**—Twenty-five of the teachers of this county during the year just past hold state certificates; nine, life; one 5-year; ten high school teachers training certificates; four normal rural; and one special. Fifteen hold certificates granted by the normal schools, nine of which are diplomas of life tenure, and six elementary. Seventy-seven are county certificates classified as follows: first grade, eleven; second grade, thirty-one; third grade, thirty-three; special, two.

**Training.**—All have had some normal, or high school, training. Eleven have had only one year of high school training, twenty-four have had two years, eleven have had three years, and sixty-five have had a full four-year high school course. Seventy-nine have had eight weeks, or more, of normal school training, preparatory for teaching, twenty-three of whom have had two years, or more, of such training.

**Experience.**—Twenty-four teachers began the year without any previous experience, while forty had five, or more years experience.



**Salaries.**—The lowest salary paid to country school teachers was \$35 per month; the highest, \$65; town grade teachers averaged a little more than \$40; the highest annual salary paid in the county was \$1350, for town school superintendency; the annual salary of 20 teachers was less than \$300 each, while three received \$1,000, or more. The average salary of teachers for the year was: Male, \$62.40; female, \$46.67; general average, \$50.80.

There are some things that should be recorded about the present corps of Dade county teachers that statistics do not reach. They are as a class very progressive. Almost without exception the interest seems to be centered in improving the conditions. They solicit the criticism and co-operation of the superintendent, and they are constantly striving to reach the goal of the present standard school—the certificate of approval which is granted only to schools that attain an efficiency of 80% of the modern standard, which is based upon an adequate building with proper seating, heating, lighting, library, and other necessary equipment, and good professional standards, and community spirit. The general spirit of the teacher appears to be not, “How can I manage to get ‘by’ the inspection?” but, “How high is it possible for me to raise the standard of my school?” Cases of non-co-operation are so rare as to be a negligible quantity.

**Building and Equipment.**—A very conservative estimate places the value of our school sites and buildings at \$113,000, with equipment valued at \$25,000. In buildings recently erected, attention has been given to proper lighting, heating and ventilating; the lighting being flush, on only one side, heating by jacketed stove, and ventilation by fresh air pipe and foul air outlet. The style of building has evolved from the uniform box-car type to the more artistic, home-like structure, ordinarily with cloak rooms and neat porticos. The latest buildings approaching the modern idea are those of Lotus, Union Chapel, Stockton, Meek, Liberty and Pleasant Valley. The best model in the county, considered from every standpoint, is the new high school building Consolidated Dis-



trict, No. 1, at Arcola. This building very closely approaches the ideal for a country school building. It is lighted by windows close together on the west side, seated with single desks, heated by basement furnace, ventilated by gravity draft pipes, has a beautiful frontage with halls and cloak-rooms, a work room, or laboratory, a stage and an assembly hall which is separated from the study hall by a rolling partition, making it easy to connect the two rooms for community meetings. Other districts, too numerous to mention, have broken away from the old unitype schoolhouse in one or more essential points, and schoolboards are getting the habit of investigating expert plans before remodelling or building.

Schools without good working libraries are becoming very scarce. Three-fourths of them report more than 100 board bound volumes each in their libraries. All have some sort of library, and practically all of the books are those recommended by the state superintendent for reference, or for supplementary use in class work in the schools. The total number of volumes in the school libraries of the county is about 15,000 or an average of three to each child enumerated.

Seven districts have voted free textbooks. They are: Gentry, Rock Dale, Higgins, Pickett, Flint Hill, Bryant and Cedarville.

Practically all schools have an adequate supply of maps; most of them possess a globe, charts, and other minor equipment; many have an organ, a sand table, an elegant teacher's desk, and sanitary drinking fountains.

**Community Spirit.**—By community spirit we mean the active inclination of the people to establish social centers at home as will lead to a fully developed, well rounded citizenship—an educational center, if you please to call it such, that will furnish an elevated type of entertainment and instruction for old as well as young, making the school house, or the community church, the center of attraction for the whole people.

The two best types of such centers in Dade county are Consolidated Districts Nos. 1 and 2. In the former, the



activities thus far have been predominantly of an educational nature. Last year a lecture course including some of the best talent that was on the circuit in Southwest Missouri, was supported by these progressive people. In addition, several home talent entertainments were given by Prof. Roy Evans' high school pupils, assisted by the grades. A Homemakers' Club and a poultry association rounded out the course for the housewives and the farmers. The spirit of loyalty, harmony and progress that is manifest in this community is undoubtedly not surpassed by any other locality in the state of Missouri.

The organization for community work in Consolidated District No. 2, surrounding Dadeville, is apparently just beginning to be thoroughly effective. Prof. Homer Garland, principal of the high school, has enlisted the support of the teachers and patrons in a Parent-Teacher Association, which will meet at the different schoolhouses in the district—eight in number—for monthly sessions. One of the best meetings of this kind that I have ever attended in the county, was recently held at Dadeville. This community also has a wide-awake Homemakers' Club, and the progressive farmers of Northeastern Dade county always take an active interest in agricultural meetings. Wonderful opportunities await them.

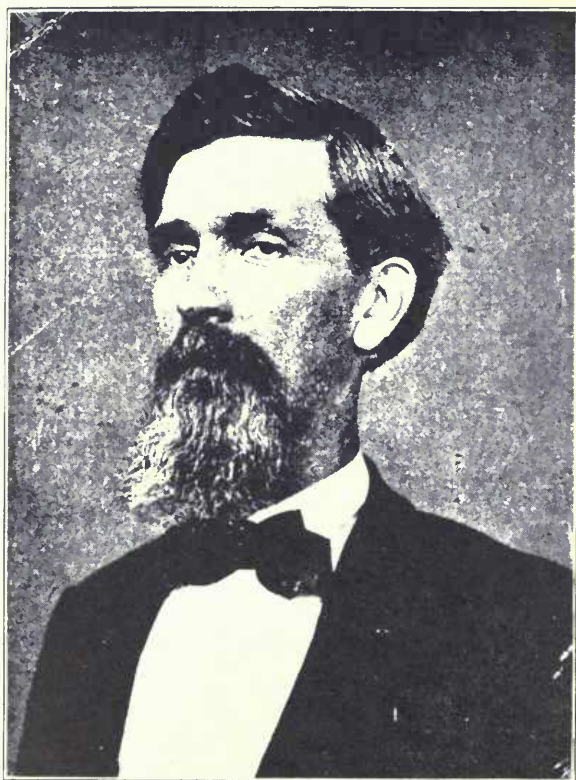
Dade county's community school fairs which have been held in most of the townships for the past few years, have attracted statewide attention, as have also her annual education exhibits and various intellectual contests. She has never refused to fall into line in progressive movements that tend toward the improvement of educational conditions. Last year 500 of her boys and girls were enrolled in farm club work under the university extension service made possible by the passage of the Smith-Lever act by a recent congress.

Many other communities have made commendable progress in social center activities. Among them are: Blackberry Flat, a school taught for the past five years by Bert Shaffer, a model young man who grew up among the people he is serving, and who obtained his education









WILLIAM K. PYLE.



in the country school at Davenport, Gloden City High School and Springfield Normal. The splendid citizens of this community wanted a really educational literary society. Mr. Shaffer was the logical leader, and with the co-operation of his people he has developed a weekly meeting of this kind that is a distinctive type—one founded upon lofty moral and educational principles; and it is needless to say that it is the center of attraction for miles around.

Crisp community has a Homemakers' Club that has exercised much good influence upon the community life. A ladies' club at Rock Dale has been an educational factor in that locality. Several other communities have promoted and are now promoting effective organizations for general advancement.

The general school spirit throughout the county is very encouraging, although I would not be understood as representing it as ideal. We still have many poorly constructed school buildings, poorly lighted and poorly heated. The source of water supply in too many instances is bad, grounds and outbuildings are not cared for in a large majority of the districts as they should be, and there are yet to be found in every district too large a percentage of patrons who give little attention to school progress, too many of whom are more interested in keeping the school tax rate down than they are in giving the children the best advantages of modern education. But compulsory education, though feebly enforced, is having a good effect; state aid for both rural and high school is lengthening the average school term and furnishing an incentive for more regular attendance and better school opportunities. Three schools of the county offer first class, four-year high school advantages, and three others offer approved work in a two-year high school course. Last year 347 students were enrolled in our high schools, not including many Dade county boys and girls who were enrolled in border high schools outside of Dade county and in other schools doing work of secondary rank. There were 63 high school grad-



uates this year. We also have an unprecedented number of students in the state university and in colleges.

The average length of the school term in the county is just 6.7 days short of eight months. Forty-two of our 72 districts had eight months or more of school last year.

Elementary agriculture is taught in each of the common schools of the county, without a single exception, and an advanced course in the subject is offered in each high school. In practically every school the official state course of study is followed very closely.

The total expenses of conducting the schools of Dade county last year were \$66,428.24. About \$50,000 of this was paid for teachers' salaries, the remainder being spent for repairs, equipment, and the ordinary incidentals. The balance on hand in teachers' incidental and building funds, is \$15,656.06. The permanent funds of the county now amount to a little more than \$40,000, the interest from which is used for the maintenance of our schools. The average levy for all purposes last year was 73 cents on the one hundred dollars assessed valuation.

#### **School District Officers and Teachers—Dade County Mo. 1917.**

The first name given is that of the Clerk; the second, President of the Board; the first address given is that of all the Officers preceding where no address is given:

**Consolidated District No. 1.**—C. C. Duncan, secretary; J. T. Wilkins, president; A. D. Hughes, Vice-President; C. C. Duncan, treasurer, Arcola, Mo. Teachers: W. H. Riley, principal; Miss Dobbs, Katie Brand, R. M. Owens, Cecil Oldham, F. L. Twaddell.

**Consolidated District No. 2.**—Secretary, T. H. Peddicord; president, J. E. Maze; treasurer, L. T. Dunaway, Dadeville, Mo. Teachers: Robert L. Meyers, principal; Paul Stockton, John Birch, Norma Quarles, Nettie Renner, Dwight Holman, Noel Kirby, Will Dodson, Dadeville Mo., Tina Tygart, Aldrich, R. 1; Tommy Hohman, Lucile Morris, Dadeville.

**Consolidated District No. 3.**—Clerk, W. N. Allison, Pennsboro, Mo.; president, C. R. Allison; J. F. Godfrey,



J. N. Snadon, E. A. Newkirk, C. C. Sexton, South Greenfield, R. 1. Teachers: T. A. Scott, Pearl Harris, Goldia Warren, Geneva Stapp, South Greenfield, Mo., R. 1.

**Greenfield.**—Secretary, R. W. Grether; president, Mason Talbutt; vice-president, F. G. Van Osdell; treasurer, R. M. Sloan; Phil S. Griffith, R. P. Duffy, Fred Grether. Teachers: Grade, Hattie Griggs, Effie Montgomery, Mary Wetzel, Dorothy Stringfield, Neva Sloan—High School, Roy R. Evans, mathematics; Annie G. Neale, history and domestic science; Margaret Jane Snider, German and Latin; Inez Aadam, English; L. E. Pummill, education, Superintendent.

**Lockwood.**—Secretary, W. H. Rice; president, Dr. W. M. Hoel; vice-president, J. F. West; treasurer, U. S. Keran. Teachers: Grade—Mrs. J. H. Thomas, Edna Bartling, Stella Stogsdill, Jennie Messick; High School—Mary Gilliland, mathematics and science; Helen L. Gorton, English and domestic science; Zoda Lee Gilliland, Latin and German; W. F. Knox, superintendent.

**Everton.**—Fred Schmickle, secretary; Wm. Raubinger president; W. Y. McLemore, vice-president; Dr. W. R. Riley, treasurer. Teachers: Grade—Mae Traller, Beryl Jones, Zepha Riley, Miss Wilkerson; High School—Guy A. Cowden, A. B. Dishman, superintendent.

**South Greenfield.**—Secretary, E. A. Wray; president, F. J. McMillen; vice-president, T. A. Cox; W. L. Ferguson, treasurer. Teachers: O. S. Bradshaw, principal; Ruth Warren, Miss Goodwin.

**Henry, No. 1.**—M. A. Burney, J. C. Grisham, Fred Edington, Ed. Jerome, Everton, Mo. Leon Small, teacher.

**Scott, No. 2.**—R. P. Daniel, Everton, R. 1, C. W. Fortner, Ash Grove, R4; B. J. Delk, H. T. Hailey, Everton, R1. Louis Grantham, teacher, Ash Grove.

**Ray Spring, No. 3.**—J. H. Wright, M. C. Riggs, Dell Dunn, W. B. Mills. Teacher, E. M. Grant, Everton, R1.

**Grove, No. 4.**—Palmer T. Hudson, G. A. Hudson, Taylor Phillips, Boyd Hays. Teacher, Gladys Manka, Everton.

**Silver Star, No. 5.**—Edward Moore, S. H. Watts, D. E. Burney, Ash Grove.



**Hampton, No. 8.**—W. S. Terrell, Everton, R2; Wm. Carlock and A. L. Ritchey, Everton, R3. Teachers: Laurence T. Evans and Miss Roark.

**Pleasant Hill, No. 9.**—W. J. Hendrex, Homer Cantrell, J. W. Zongker, Everton, Mo. Teachers: Mabel Harpe and Miss Darby, Everton.

**Flint Hill, No. 16.**—W. L. Todd, S. B. Langford, R. C. Todd, Roy King, Dadeville. Miss Carrie Mote, teacher.

**Lindley, No. 18.**—Chas. Mote, J. H. Ritchey, R. A. Lindley, John Long, Aldrich, R1. Teacher: Miss Madge Pyle.

**Meek, No. 20.**—J. L. Jones, U. J. Irby, Walter Mallory, Everton, R5. Luther Dewberry, teacher.

**Pilgrim, No. 21.**—C. A. Patterson, Richard Jones, John Stanley, Everton, R5. Mrs. Lela Fortner, teacher.

**Pickett, No. 24.**—R. W. Burton, J. N. Jones, James Clayton, Wm. Friar, Everton, R5. Rice Cates, teacher.

**Stockton, No. 27.**—V. H. Pemberton, T. M. Wright, H. P. Huges, A. J. Stockton, Everton, Mo., R2. J. O. Stewart, teacher.

**Cave, No. 28.**—S. P. Davis, John Rutherford, H. W. Lee, Lester E. Scott, Greenfield, R3. Harrison Jopes, teacher.

**Fairview, No. 29.**—J. F. Kilgore, Charley White, Marshall Courtney, Greenfield. Minnie Carroll, teacher.

**Lotus, No. 30.**—G. W. Franklin, L. A. Little, S. M. Stockwell, Everton. Amy Hartfield, teacher.

**Shady Grove, No. 31.**—E. T. Blevins, Guy Jones, Sidney Hudspeth, Delbert Shrum, Greenfield. Mrs. Bessie Curtis, teacher.

**Sand Mountain, No. 32.**—Frank S. Newell, O. M. Divine, Vernie Divine, Greenfield. Clara Marcum, teacher.

**Shaw, No. 33.**—Mrs. John Divine, W. H. Montgomery, H. E. Grisham, E. B. Johnson, Greenfield, R1. Ora V. Mayes, teacher.

**Mt. Zion, No. 34.**—Almer Montgomery, T. B. Montgomery, Seybert; C. D. King, Alfred Friend, Dadeville. Alma King, teacher.



**Cave Spring, No. 35.**—B. F. Ellis, I. E. Murdock, J. A. Martin, Arcola; J. K. Ayers, Crisp. A. Elmer Langford, teacher.

**White Oak, No. 36.**—W. H. Toler, J. F. Montgomery, S. L. Grisham, E. O. Ball, Seybert. Ira O. Dill, teacher.

**Lone Jack, No. 37.**—Mrs. Georgia Beach, Neola; G. B. Manis, Greenfield; H. T. Beach, Neola; Sherman Harper, Greenfield. Vida Hughes, teacher, Neola.

**Crisp, No. 38.**—J. P. Willett, A. L. Lantrip, R. B. Morrison, W. A. Price, Crisp. Mrs. Guy McConnell, teacher, Seybert.

**Limestone, No. 39.**—L. L. Stark, Fred Hulston, E. A. Morris, J. L. Stapp, South Greenfield. Cleo Holman, teacher.

**Higgins, No. 40.**—G. H. Maxwell, R. L. Spain, George Parker, Lockwood. Ethel Higgins, teacher.

**Kings Point, No. 41.**—C. B. Shiner, C. R. Heiskell, W. W. Gipson, Lockwood. Mildred Shouse, teacher.

**Mt. Zion, No. 42.**—J. L. Glass, R. H. Spain, A. W. Read, Bailey Morris, South Greenfield, R2. Lyda Holman, teacher.

**Freedom, No. 44.**—G. V. Chappell, Richard Smith, R. A. Lamb, Lockwood; A. N. Wasson, South Greenfield. Mittie Ward, teacher, Lockwood.

**Oak Grove, No. 45.**—Ben Franklin, J. O. Vincent, C. H. Morrison, Landon Wilson. C. C. Pyle, teacher, Greenfield.

**Rocky Hill, No. 46.**—John Bush, Lockwood; Ammon Mitchell, James Daniels, Greenfield. Elizabeth Meng, teacher.

**Franklin, No. 47.**—E. G. Evans, L. A. Renfro, Lath Lack, Greenfield; D. L. Poe, South Greenfield. Mrs. Ida Prouse, teacher.

**Oak Dale, No. 48.**—T. H. Finley, W. J. Armstrong, Theodore Calmer, Roy Davidson. Phyllis Freedle, teacher, Lockwood.

**Elm Limb, No. 50.**—Elza Dodd, Neola; G. H. Mayberry, Greenfield, R2; Dan Kreighbaum, Tom McGuire, Neola. C. P. Hawks, teacher, Arcola.



**Gentry, No. 52.**—W. C. Hail, T. R. Courtney, J. W. Bowman. Ruth Hughes, teacher, Greenfield, R2.

**Boggy Springs, No. 54.**—E. O. Collier, A. A. Collier, C. C. McGee, Greenfield; L. C. Kellar, Lockwood. Minnie Mitchell, teacher, Greenfield, R2.

**Fairview, No. 58.**—M. M. Hunt, Golden City; Theo Kaelke, W. C. Hamm, Chas. Phillipson, Lockwood. Anna McCune, teacher, Golden City.

**Monitor, No. 59.**—Lula Kollmeier, E. L. Vaile, Wm. Cromer, Lum Finley, Lockwood. Mrs. A. M. Turk, teacher.

**Cherry Grove, No. 60.**—F. W. Krietemeier, Dick Mohwinkle, Fred Pieppenbrink, Lockwood. Mabel Effie, teacher.

**Bowman, No. 61.**—C. Swarens, H. T. Finke, Wm. Garber. J. P. McNeill, teacher, Lockwood, R3.

**Sunnyside, No. 62.**—Louis Haubein, Ben H. Lammers, C. H. Kelley, John Kirkhart, Lockwood.

**Victory, No. 63.**—H. S. Townley, E. S. John, H. I. McCune. Miss Mae Walton, teacher, Golden City, R2.

**Ackley, No. 64.**—Ed J. Garber, R. A. McDonald, D. L. Stiles. Gladys Effie, teacher, Golden City.

**Davenport, No. 65.**—F. Driscoll, Lockwood, R1; J. R. Eidson, G. Hauffler, Golden City, R4.

**Blackberry Flat, No. 66.**—Mrs. Annie Harper, Grant Harper, Robert Windes, J. H. Gillman, Lockwood. Bert Shaffer, teacher, Golden City.

**Chalk Level, No. 67.**—Mrs. Fred Thurer, Fred Thurer, I. L. Hodson, T. C. Finley. Golda Rogers, teacher, Lockwood.

**Smith, No. 68.**—J. A. Shank, A. T. Finley. Lettie Houdyshell, teacher, Golden City, Mo.

**Pleasant Valley, No. 69.**—C. E. Lyons, Lockwood; John Mammen, Golden City; August Koelliker, Golden City. Flossie Mitchell, teacher, Golden City.

**Tabernacle, No. 70.**—Mabel Hollingshead, Chas. Engelage, Arthur Weissenflush, Henry Von Strohe. Linna Stogsdill, teacher, Lockwood.



**Central, No. 71.**—L. J. Sawyer, W. A. Butcher, W. A. Farmer, O. Montgomery. Dorcas Robinson, teacher, Lockwood, R5.

**Banner, No. 72.**—F. F. Conn, Jericho Springs, R2; R. M. Coyne, Lockwood, R2; C. E. Rector. Jessie L. Berry, teacher, Jericho Springs, R2.

**Stony Point, No. 73.**—Alex Trimble, L. V. Davis, W. R. Divine, J. W. Bohon. Mrs. Hattie Bishop, teacher, Milford.

**Star, No. 74.**—J. K. Armstrong, W. H. Windes, J. C. Skaggs, C. O. Hagins. O. H. Divine, teacher, Lockwood, R2.

**Stone, No. 75.**—Lina Dalton, J. N. Dalton, W. A. Stout, Perry Jones. Roscoe Divine, teacher, Lockwood, R1.

**Old Sylvania, No. 76.**—Ed Sporman, Will Cole, Adam Greer, W. F. Pickett. Nellie E. Mitchell, teacher, Lockwood, R2.

**Shannon Valley, No. 77.**—Ora Fitchpatrick, D. C. Rook, J. H. Fitchpatrick, Will Van Buskirk. Opha Kelley, teacher, Lockwood.

**Sunshine, No. 78.**—J. B. Stevenson, P. F. March, A. D. Taylor. Mittie McManas, teacher, Lockwood, R2.

**Paragon, No. 80.**—L. B. Sikes, R. R. Conn, John Bays. Lessie Davidson, teacher, Jerico Springs.

**Rock Dale, No. 81.**—L. B. Higgins, Milford; O. L. Diefenderfer, C. C. Ripple, Jerico Springs; Ashel Smith, Milford, R1. Edna Ray Conn, teacher.

**Cedarville, No. 82.**—S. W. Evans, Jerico Springs; E. R. Everett, Lockwood; F. H. Whitley, Jerico Springs. Howard Butcher, teacher, Lockwood.

**Liberty, No. 84.**—Mrs. John Polston, C. M. Tindill, J. M. Polston, H. C. Vanbebber. Anna E. Algeo, teacher, Lockwood.

**Jewell, No. 85.**—Pricie Carlock, Lee Rountree, W. A. Long, M. A. Young. Tom Fitzpatrick, teacher, Greenfield.



**LIST OF RURAL GRADUATES—DADE COUNTY, 1917.**

Following is a list of pupils completing the work of the common schools in Dade County, Missouri, as determined by the final examinations of 1917:

**Cedar Township.**—Sunshine School—Minerva Finney, Lockwood, Mo., R2. Old Sylvania—Ruth Heiskell, Lockwood, R2; Roy Heiskell, Lockwood, R2; Ettis Welch, Jerico Springs, R2.

**Center Township.**—Cave School—Lola Stockton, Greenfield, R1; Lillie Davis, Greenfield, R1; James Stump, Greenfield, R3; Albert Stump, Greenfield, R3; Otis Freedle, Greenfield, R3. Oak Grove—John Shouse, Greenfield, R2. Rocky Hill—Nellie and Zora Mitchell, Greenfield; Auda Lasater, Lockwood, R5.

**Ernest Township.**—Boggy Springs—Truman McGee, Jewell Purdy, Greenfield, R2. Gentry—Vance McMahan, Greenfield, R2.

**Grant Township.**—Fairview—Louise Phillipson, Golden City, Abner Hamm, Lockwood, Sunnyside—Charles Kirkhart, Lilly Kirkhart and Ruby Kelley, Lockwood. Ackelley—Hattie John, Golden City.

**Lockwood.**—Iva Spain, Lula Spain, Elbert Spain, Henry Wehrman, Eva Parker, Ruth Snadon, and Bessie Hodgson, Lockwood. Chalk Level—Winnie Hodson and Golden Little, Lockwood.

**Marion Township.**—Tabernacle—Edna Brinkhoff and Linda Engleage, Lockwood. Pleasant Valley—Amy Withers, Jean Effie, Erma Wright, Marie Mammen, Joseph Koelliker, Bernice Lyons, Golden City.

**Morgan.**—Bunker Hill—Larue Harpe, Bernice Holman, Walnut Grove. Prairie—Seth Landers, Golden Tarrant, Glenn Patterson, Alice Cassada, Dadeville. Cave—Helen Kirby, Dadeville. Dadeville School—Marjorie Hickman, Laurel Glenn, Nancy Morgan, Dadeville. Carlock School—Joe Wheeler, Nellie Patton, Warren Cantrell, Forrest Speight, Everton. Jones School—Leona McPeak, Dadeville. McConnell School—Paul Cowan, Aldrich, R1. Spreight School—Maud Rector and Bessie Renner, Dadeville.



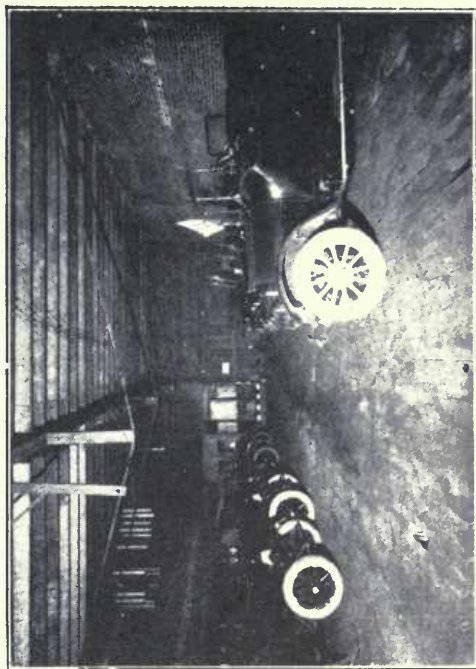






REV. D. G. YOUNG AND WIFE.





SHAW'S MODEL GARAGE,  
Greenfield.







**North Township.**—Hickory Grove—Lester McGuire, Kathryn Twaddell, Edna Everett, Arcola. Dead Elm—Lena Wilkins, Ima Burnett, Arcola. Lake School—Ecla Jordan, Arcola. Arcola School—Bertha Higgins, Agnes Holman, Russell Charles, Mabel Thomas, Walker Underwood, Theodore Achord, Alice Whitley, Gladys Hoffman, Arcola, Fontella Stamps, Jerico Springs, Mo.

**Pilgrim Township.**—Pilgrim School—Lloyd Jones, Leo Jones, Durward Stanley, Elmer Brown, May Horton, Georgia Trimble, Pearl Smith, Hugh Poindexter, Everton, R5. Lotus School—Willie Ward, Tressa Huston, Clarence Little, Everton, Mo.

**Polk Township.**—Hampton School—Walter Bowman, Blanche Bowman, Corda Hoover, Everton. Pleasant Hill School—Dean Rowden, Alvin Haggerman, George Zonger, Everton, R3.

**Rock Prairie.**—Ray Spring School—Velma Tipton, Clema Dilday, Everton, R4.

**Sac Township.**—White Oak—Susie Shaw, Lucy Montgomery, Seybert. Shaw School—Ruth Duncan, Greenfield.

**South Township.**—Meek School—Ray Poindexter, Flossie Norris, Alma Jones, Gladys Irby, Everton, R5. Bryant School—Jesse Scott, Nina Terrell, South Greenfield, R1. Mound School—Lucy Bishop, Erma Fortner, Jesse Newkirk, Ruby Poindexter, South Greenfield, R1. Pickett School—Gilbert Manka, Lelah Friar, Nannie Friar, Everton, R5.

**Smith Township.**—Kings Point School—Wilfred H. Allison, Lockwood. Mt. Zion School—Corda Morris, Vernia Modrall, South Greenfield, R2.

**Washington Township.**—Honey Creek School—Bert Sexton, South Greenfield, R1.

E. H. CARENDER,

County Superintendent of Schools, Dade County,  
Greenfield, Missouri.

---

### RATE OF TAXATION, DADE COUNTY, 1913-1914.

The following table shows the rate of taxation on each \$100 of assessed valuation. Property is assessed,



generally, from one-half to one-fifth of its actual worth, depending upon the extent of the returns made; the character of the property; its location and whether the holding is bringing in an income, and the amount of the same:

County levy.....	\$0.40	Total amt. of county	
Good roads.....	.25	indebtedness .....	*
County school.....	.69	Municipal or twp. in-	
School tax in largest		debtedness ....	\$47,000.00
city .....	1.50	*None reported.	
Municipal tax.....	\$1.00		

—o—

### ASSESSED VALUATION OF DADE COUNTY, 1913.

#### Real Estate.

	No.	Assessed	Average
Land, acres.....	310,758	\$2,609,217	\$ 8.39
Town lots.....	1,841	399,944	217.24
Total assessed valuation of real estate.....		3,009,161	

#### Personal Property.

Horses .....	7,148	228,963	32.03
Mules .....	2,790	103,856	37.22
Asses and jennets.....	145	6,899	47.58
Cattle .....	12,349	139,111	10.42
Sheep .....	6,017	6,570	1.09
Hogs .....	20,890	47,515	2.23
All other live stock.....	1,933	7,374	3.81
Money, notes, bonds, etc.		261,866	
Bank Stock.....		78,983	
All other personal prop'ty		168,507	
Total personal property		\$1,049,664	
Total taxable wealth..		\$4,058,825	



## Chapter 16

### A DADE COUNTY AUTUMN.

by

Aaron D. States.

All nature seems to vie in common consent, to make one month of the year the most lovely and beautiful in all the Dade county territory—it is the month of October. All other months have their charm yet it remains for the tenth month of the year to assemble these charms and present them in one lovely panarama.

The choicest colorings are found in every nature picture. They can be found by every roadside, in every woodland and on every hill top and hill slope. The sumac and the maple trees give the most charming color while vine and tangled wildwood afford beauty that cannot be portrayed either by tongue or pen. Then, there are many of the wild flowers that continue to bloom throughout the autumn months, flowers as rich and pleasing as the flowers of spring and they are used by many in the fall decorations, of fraternal, home and church functions. These flowers when assembled with clumps of painted leaves, painted by the unseen artists, form a decoration fitted for the nuptial of kings, or the entertainment of potentate.

These autumn flowers possess as rich colorings as do the flowers of June and they retain their comeliness until freezing weather. The golden rod seems to have selected Dade County for its permanent home, the same as the wild rose has taken up its habitation for the month of June. Many of the cultivated flowers of the garden first bloomed in the byways and valleys. The streams seem to enter the classic circle during the month of October. They seem to sing sweeter and they talk louder when excellent beauty meets them at every curve. The willow twigs seem to quaver with more grace in their bosom, in October than they do in June. This may be on account of October being the harvest month, the month of gather-



ing, storing, getting ready for the hibernal months when there will be snows, sleet and rains. Yes, October is a rich month and its annual return cheers the husbandmen of Dade County as much now as it did the primitive fathers. This is doubly true to the husbandman who seeks to understand nature and can read from its pages at least a portion of the great truths they possess.

Lewis Renfro states that when he was a boy out on Pennsylvania prairie, there were but few trees in all that country consisting of several oak trees scattered over the prairie. After the prairie fires were abandoned the acorns were given a chance to grow and it was but a few years until the country along the streams and a part of the uplands were dotted with young timber.

Mr. Renfro relates that in an early day his father used to shoot deer from the veranda roof and that he would get on his horse and go after the deer and bring him to the home.

Mason Talbutt also says that when he was a boy the most of the timber land around Greenfield was then prairie. There were several oak trees here and there that soon planted the acorn and when the prairie fires were abandoned it did not take many years for the young timber to get a start. This seems almost incredible yet there is no question as to the truth of the statement.



### FROM AN OLD TIMER.

In answer to Brother States' request three weeks ago, to hear from the older born citizens of Dade county, and seeing no reply as yet, thinking that one was waiting for another to give their history, I thought I would start the pleasing task. I am nearly as old as Dade county. The county was organized in 1841, and I was born out on the Pennsylvania Prairie, March 16th, 1843—making me 72 years old next month.

I have lived continually in Dade county all these years, save the four years I was in the Civil war. I cast my lot with the South and during the four years I lived in a tent home on the fields of battle my heart was still



with my old home. In fact, Dade county had been my home all the days of my life. When the war was over I came back and was indeed glad to find my old home waiting for me. It is my intention to live here and enjoy the companionship of my life long friends until I am called hence. I have travelled over many states, but I can sincerely say there is no country that appeals to me as does the county in which I live, and in my opinion there is no better country.

I received my education at Honey Creek schoolhouse, near where the new schoolhouse now stands; but it was quite a differently constructed schoolhouse. I believe it will be interesting to many to give a description of that building: It was built in 1837 or 1838 of round logs with the bark on them; was 18 feet square and the walls were 7 feet high. In place of rafters it was ribbed over with the same kind of material the walls were made of and the ribs were far enough apart to suit the clab boards that were used to cover it. These clab boards were three feet long and were manufactured out of large timbers. The roof was weighed down with poles; there were no nails. The end rib, the one the roof was started on, was a little longer and a hole was bored in it to hold the first rib and a pole was laid lengthwise to hold the first course of boards and the pole that weighed down the first course answered for the second course and so on until the top was reached, and there were two poles lashed together that answered for the saddle boards. The sleepers were round logs straightened on the top and puncheons with the top made smooth, made the floor. The seats were made of the same material with legs made of small sapplings, and I remember some of the seats were very twisting and uncomfortable. There was a log cut out on either side about 10 feet and these places answered for the windows. When it was cold a strip of cloth was placed over these primitive windows to keep out the cold and to emit a little light. The fireplace covered the most of the north end. The writing desks were made by boring holes up in the walls the desired distance, with pegs in the holes, and a clab board



placed on them for the desk. I do not think there was a nail in the entire building.

There were pieces of timber split wedge fashion and drove between the cracks in the logs and then plastered over with mud. There was neither joist or loft in the building, and when it snowed, the snow was about as deep on the inside of the building as it was out of doors. Notwithstanding the rude structure, it turned out some teachers—both men and women—and, by the way some preachers, and at some future time I may have something to say about the teachers and students that congregated in this rude structure. The text books and the method of teaching will make mighty interesting reading to many of the present day youngsters. Then many can see what progress has been made along educational lines and all other lines during the years of the mighty past. In conclusion I will say I would be pleased to hear from others on the same subject.

Sincerely,  
LEWIS RENFRO.

—o—

### **HISTORICAL.**

In my article of two weeks ago I promised to have something about the teachers, the pupils and the text books used in the old Honey Creek school house, also the method of teaching. I will now attempt to redeem that promise. In those days there were no silent schools, everyone studied aloud and some would get very loud and the teacher would have to call them down. We spelled every evening for head marks and when the teacher would announce the spelling lesson, which he always did a few minutes before time to spell, you could hardly hear it thunder for everyone would try to make louder noise than the other. We would spell for head marks and the one that was head at the close of the spelling contest would go to the foot the next day and at the close of the term the one that got the most head marks would be remembered with a prize, generally a book of some kind that would not amount to very much now but was much appreciated then,



books, magazines and newspapers were scarce then, they came so crowded at times that some of the larger scholars were allowed to go out-of-doors to study in order to give room for the smaller ones.

The length of the term was generally three months and they were all subscription schools. There was not an organized school district in the county—Greenfield probably excepted. There was none such in all the county. There were only three school houses in what was then known as South township which covered a great deal more territory then than now for it has been sub-divided many times. The youngsters would come from several miles around to attend school and all went afoot for it was considered a small job to walk four and five miles to attend school or church. I will try and give you the text books that were used. First we had Webster's elementary spelling book, I have one in my possession now, it commences with A. B. C. and generally becomes a little harder as the scholar advances, and, to my mind they have never made any improvements of the spellers from that day to this. The next highest study was McGuffey's readers, then came United States history. I cannot call to mind the history used. Old Dad Kirkham furnished the grammar. Our first arithmetic was Pike's but later we used Ray and we thought it an excellent improvement. No higher mathematics was used in the school. I never heard of algebra during my school days. These books, along with Webster's unabridged dictionary, constituted the text books of those good old days.

I will now give the names of the patrons of this school up to the war: The Snadons, the Scotts, Rutledges, Bowles, Hopkins, two families of Millers, two families of Sallings, Bogart, Edington, Bicknell, Clouts, Oldham, Sater, Renfro, Rooks, Chappel, Rutledge, McGuire and Holder. There are many others I have forgotten. We used quill pens and we made our own ink out of oak bark and coperas and sometimes log wood and polk berries. We had no lead pencils and we made our slate pencils out of slate. I can still make a pen out of a goose quill and can



still write with it. I believe I could give the names of the scholars who attended this school but space forbids. When I get to writing along this line there are so many things that crowd my mind I hardly know when to stop, but I will try and give a more completed account in my next letter which will be the last. We had some rude scholars at that school as well as now and I have known teachers to make board paddles with a handle at the bottom and paste A. B. C. on them and make those boys learn their letters from their paddles. Of course they were all boys and girls in those days, like the girls of today, they were not very rude. They raised large families then, all the way from six to twelve children. I believe my parents had the largest family, it consisted of eight boys and four girls. The children of these families were all educated at this school. My father boarded the teachers of this school gratis though he received enough of benefit to more than compensate him for his trouble, for we often studied until a late hour and I often thought we received more instruction at night than we did during the day. Tuition was from one dollar to \$1.25 a month and when board was charged it was about that much per week. In my next article I will have something to say about the teachers and students of this school.

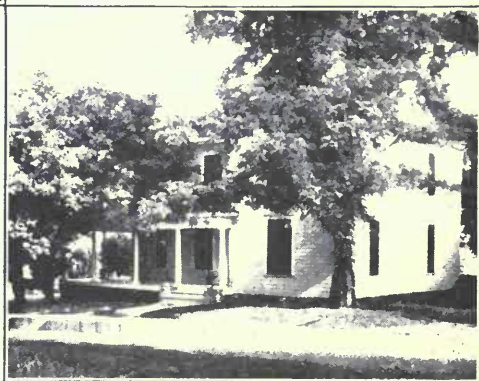
Sincerely,

LEWIS RENFRO.

---

As I promised in my article to have something to say about the teachers and pupils of this school I will now proceed to do so. I cannot call to mind in rotation as they taught but can remember very well all the teachers I went to school to. So I will proceed to name them. About the first was Miss Amanda Scott now Mrs. Amanda Payne whom all the people know, she is now in her eighty-sixth year. No wonder her children were all teachers for they inherited it from their mother who was one of the most successful teachers in the county. The next teacher was George Foster who was killed accidentally in the time of the war. He was an uncle to Mrs. Belle Mitchell of





RESIDENCES OF F. G. VAN OSDELL AND EDWIN HARRISON.







Greenfield. The next as I remember was a Mrs. Perry, don't know what became of her. Then comes a man by the name of Davis and one by the name of Spillman, one by the name Gregg. I had two brothers who were teachers, T. F. Renfro and J. C. B. Renfro. Martha Bozart, Bridge Bozart, Alexander Rutledge, Jesse Guinn, this was an old crusty bachelor and the puncheon floor made so much racket that he had them and the sleepers taken out and the trash removed. The ground was packed down with a maul. I was informed by Mrs. David Higgins who went there to school after the war that the sleepers and the floor were never put back. Her father, Newell Cates, moved out there just after the war and she went one term at this school house to Leander McLeMore.

There was one other who taught here, his name was Dollbier. He taught elocution, or pretended to. He would rave and bellow at the top of his voice and then he would lower his voice until you could hardly hear him. He came here from the east, I think Massachusetts. He thought that he was a stemwinder, and we thought so too for we had never been taught anything along this line. In those days they generally inflicted the punishment with switches. I remember a circumstance which occurred when I was quite small. One of our teachers, Mr. Gregg had a very weak way of inflicting punishment. He would have one to carry the other around on his back and every round he would lash the one who was being carried and would tell each how many lashes he was going to inflict. I had a brother, J. C. B. Renfro, who was very mischievous and he and Andrew Ragsdale, an uncle of Hon. Howard Ragsdale, of Ash Grove. They had done something that they needed punishment for and my brother was to carry Andy first and just before he got around where the teacher was he pretended to catch his toe under a puncheon and fell and it created a terrible laugh. The same thing occurred the second time, the teacher seeing that it was done on purpose let them have it right and left there on the floor until his switch gave out. I don't remember that they ever tried it again.



There are only two teachers living who taught at this school, Aunt Amanda Payne, who is eighty-six and my brother, Thomas who lives in Downey, California, who was eighty-one the fifth of the present month. This school turned out four preachers—J. C. B. Renfro, S. H. Renfro, J. K. Speer and G. W. Oldham. J. C. B. Renfro died several years ago in Houston, Texas. S. H. Renfro is a district evangelist in northeast Texas. J. K. Speer belongs to the Springfield conference. The first three were southern Methodists, the latter, G. W. Oldham, was a missionary Baptist and is chaplain of the house of representatives of Oklahoma, so I am informed by his daughter, Mrs. William Greer. This is the second time he has filled this position which speaks well for one who was educated way back sixty years ago in a little log school house and, by the way, he was one of my schoolmates. There is but one other I know of who is living and that is J. N. Bowles of San Antonio, Texas. I will name the teachers who were educated at this school—W. R. Snadon, John Moore, Mary Moore, Martha Bozart, T. F. Renfro, J. C. B. Renfro, Amanda Scott, now Amanda Payne, Bridge Bozart, Julia Willis, Rufus Hudspeth and afterwards he taught at this school house. We had a writing school just prior to the war by N. R. Berry. This old historic school house was destroyed by fire in 1867 by some unknown cause. It was a rendezvous for campers and tramps and I think it caught fire in that way. It may be that some one wanted a more modern house. I am sure there are others that could do the subject justice better than I can.

Sincerely,

LEWIS RENFRO.

---

**OF INTEREST TO STOCKMEN AND BREEDERS  
ONLY.**

One of the most remarkable pioneers who ever lived in Dade County, and by reason of his wide experience, one of the most intelligent is W. J. Davis of Lockwood, whose personal sketch appears in another part of this history. When Mr. Davis sold his "Evergreen Stock Farm" and



moved to Lockwood he purchased eight acres of raw prairie land adjoining the city. He moved cedar and pine trees to this place from the farm and in six months from the time he bought this tract he had it photographed and the cut is given herein. He had the same place again photographed two years later and that cut is also given.

Mr. Davis not only experimented with shrubs, plants and flowers, but also with livestock. Having read the 30th chapter of Genesis and of Jacob's remarkable success in breeding ring-straked, speckled and spotted goats, he tried the experiment in breeding mules and found to his wonder and surprise that he was able to produce large, black, mealy nosed, big-boned mules from little gray jacks and maltese jennets. He also claims to have produced a spotted colt in like manner by the use of a spotted blanket as an object of attention to the dam.

Mr. Davis made specialty of surgical operations and while his theories were directly opposed by most surgeons, his common sense methods were eminently successful. In cases of rupture his plan was to bring the broken tissues together so that they might heal rather than to spread them apart with a truss. This plan, Mr. Davis says, will work a permanent cure on both man and beast, for the reason that he speaks from experience in both instances, and knows whereof he speaks. It is to be regretted that lack of space forbids lengthy mention of all of Mr. Davis' interesting experiments, but they are varied and remarkable to say the least.

—o—

### THE GREENFIELD CEMETERY.

The nucleus around which the Greenfield Cemetery was formed was deeded in 1850 by Ezekiel M. Campbell, to James Allison, D. C. Gill and G. W. Oldham as Trustees of the United Baptist church of Jesus Christ of Greenfield. There was one acre in the tract shown on the map as the unplatted portion of the cemetery. The deed was made to the Trustees for a burial ground or whatever use said church may think proper. It is certain however that there were graves on the tract at the time the deed was made.



Eighteen years later it became apparent that this one acre tract would be inadequate and R. S. Jacobs, Arch M. Long and Wm. G. McDowell purchased two acres adjoining the original tract on the south and east for the use of the inhabitants of the town of Greenfield for a grave yard. These men to hold the title in trust until proper officers should be elected. In 1880 the town of Greenfield was incorporated as a city of the 4th class and the trustees conveyed the land to the city. Later the city, by its board of Aldermen purchased all the land between the then east line of the cemetery and the North and South Quarter Section Line of section 19. It was found that a large part of this was unsuitable on account of the shallow depth at which the solid limestone was encountered and all of this tract lying East of the present east line of the cemetery was sold. The first added tract comprises blocks one to thirty-six and the portion used of the second comprises blocks thirty-seven to sixty-three. In 1899 practically all of this ground was sold and there seemed to be no direction in which there could be expansion. The city bought 20 acres lying south of the city and began the improvement of it as Greenfield Cemetery. The ground was very unsatisfactory, was little used and in 1907 was sold. A tract of more than five acres having been bought adjoining the old cemetery on the north in 1906. This squared out the cemetery to its present size of more than ten acres. The last tract bought was platted as Association Addition to the Greenfield Cemetery. It comprises blocks 64 to 172. Recently when the whole cemetery was to be replatted some ground was discovered unplatted and unsold. This has been platted and appears on the map as tracts lettered with "A" and running to "U."

The first movement looking toward beautifying the cemetery was made in 1881. It then covered but 3 acres and was a veritable jungle. The Ladies Aid Societies (this was before the day of the Woman's Club) asked the men of the city to volunteer on a certain day to assist in the work of cleaning up the cemetery and announced that the workers would be provided with a picnic dinner. The



male population of the city of every age, color and condition turned out with axes, hoes and scythes and cleared and cleaned up the cemetery in fairly good shape. Disultory attempts to keep it in condition were made along till 1903 when the work of beautifying the cemetery was begun in earnest by the Ladies Magazine Club and the Century Club which clubs took up the burden of raising money and improving the cemetery in a business like way. This movement crystalized into the Greenfield Cemetery Association which was incorporated in 1913. This Association has a growing list of members and enjoys a present endowment fund of \$3,500. No part of this can be used till the fund reaches \$4,500, at which time the income will be devoted to the care and maintenance of the cemetery. The Association now has 300 members who pay an annual dues of \$1.00 and are pledged for five years. It is to the ladies of these clubs and to their treasurer under whose direction their funds have been expended that we owe it that the Greenfield Cemetery is one of the beauty spots of west Missouri.

The present trustees are:

Ben M. Neale, R. H. Merrill, S. A. Payne, F. C. Eastin, P. D. Stringfield, F. S. Van Osdell and P. S. Griffith. Ben M. Neale, president; F. G. Van Osdell, treasurer and manager.

---

#### WASHINGTON LODGE NO. 87, A. F. & A. M.

Nestor of Southwest Missouri Lodges and Mother of Free Masonry in this section, was organized under charter October 12th, 1847 after working under dispensation for more than a year previous. James S. Clarkson was the Master under dispensation but before the organization under charter, he enlisted in the U. S. army and went to the front in the Mexican War, becoming Master of a Military Lodge A. F. & A. M. conducted for the benefit of the soldiers.

In October, 1847 the organization of the lodge under charter was perfected with Wm. H. Lathim, W. M., Valentine Penzer, Sr., W. and Archibold M. Long, J. W.



The early meetings of the lodge developed that the organization was to be a pioneer in education as well as in Freemasonry for when its first hall was constructed, a frame structure which stood just north of the present grade school building on the same lot, it was constructed two stories in height, the ground floor being used for an academy. It was several years prior to the civil war that this building became inadequate both for the use of the lodge and for an academy and a larger and more pretentious brick building was erected on the site of the present grades school building. For its day and time this latter was a great credit to the little hamlet of Greenfield. In fact there was doubtless none other so good owned by the Masonic order in all of Southwest Missouri, not excepting the larger towns. In this building the lodge and the academy flourished until the disturbances of the civil war made the maintenance of the school impracticable and forced the lodge to seek more central and less conspicuous quarters.

At the close of the war, Washington was the only chartered lodge in all Southwest Missouri. The inability to continue their meetings and preserve their records, caused the forfeiture of the charters of all others, but a valliant little band of heroic Masters, among whom were Dr. S. B. Bowles, W. K. Lathim, Arch M. Long, Nelson McDowell, Columbus Talbutt, John C. Wetzel, R. S. Jacobs and John Howard, held their meetings sometimes on "high hills" or on "low vales" but generally in the old court house which was burned by Shelby's brigade in 1863, after which the meetings were held in the Lathim building on the southwest corner of the square (when they were held in doors), until the close of the war, and their own building on the hill could be repaired and made use of. It is said by the older Masons that Dr. Bowles carried the charter of Washington Lodge in his pocket during most of the war period.

The Academy building, as it was most generally termed, suffered in turn with most everything else in this troublous war period, but very early after the war closed



it was repaired not only as a Masonic Hall but fitted also for an academy. This was the place of meeting thenceforth up to the building of the R. S. Jacobs block on the northeast corner of the square when a third story was added for the Masonic orders. A chapter, Greenfield No. 28, having been organized in the interim. This later hall was used by the Masonic bodies a Commandery, Constantine No. 27, K. T. having been subsequently chartered in the same hall, and all bodies occupied it up to the time the building burned, December 29, 1914.

After removing to the Jacobs building, the lodge sold their property on the hill to the school district. With the proceeds of this sale and some other resources, the lodge built the Washington Hotel building which is still occupied as a hotel and under the original name of the Washington. The property was sold some years ago and a portion of the proceeds invested in a splendid building site on the west side of the square where the construction of a strictly modern building is contemplated.

On the occasion of both the fires mentioned all her records were burned, and all lodge paraphernalia but undismayed her communications are held now in the I. O. O. F. lodge rooms and should she never accomplish anything more it is a proud record to look back upon—the achievements of Washington Lodge.

She gave to Missouri her greatest Grand Masonic lecturer, the late L. Allan McDowell, who received his first three degrees in Greenfield.



# BIOGRAPHIES

— OF —

## Prominent Persons and Families

---

### MATHIAS W. ALLISON.

Was born in North Missouri, February 18th, 1859, son of C. C. and Mary (Williams) Allison. His father was a native of Tennessee and his mother a native of Missouri. His grandfather, Joseph Allison, settled in Dade County in the early 30's in Center Township. Both his parents and grandparents died in Ray County, Missouri, and are buried there.

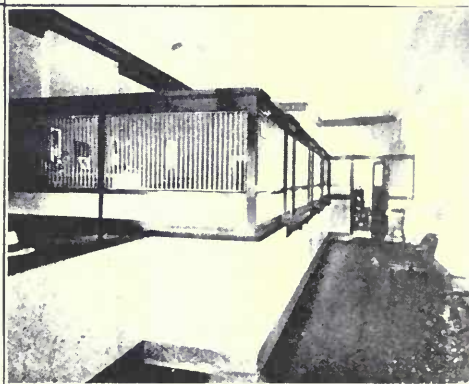
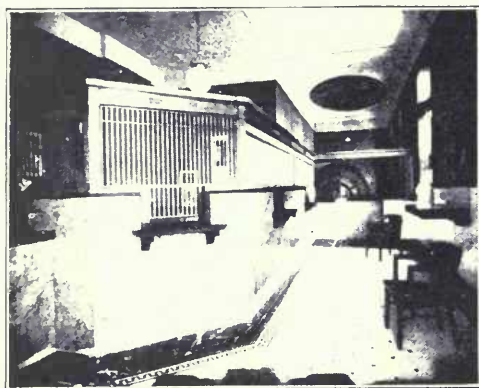
Mathias W. Allison remained at home until 21 years of age. He received a common school and High School education and entered the teachers' profession, which he followed for 23 years, mostly in Dade County. He also did some farming in the meantime. In 1890 he bought a lot and erected a residence thereon in Greenfield, where he lived for 11 years. In 1901 he moved to a 120-acre farm belonging to his wife some four miles northwest of Greenfield.

He was married on the 24th day of December, 1884, to Mary V. Hampton, who was born February 16th, 1865, daughter of James and Emily (Kirkwood) Hampton. Emily Kirkwood came to Dade County at the age of 15 years with her parents. Her mother died, and was the first person buried in the Wetzel cemetery near Greenfield. After the death of her mother, her father returned to Kentucky, but Emily remained with her uncle, John Wetzel, and here she married James Hampton. Mrs. Allison was the eighth in the order of birth of a family of 11 children. Five of these were boys and six girls. Two died in infancy and two daughters and one son died after they were grown. Their mother, Emily (Kirkwood) Hampton, died April 28th, 1913, at the age of 84 years, 8 months and 17 days. She was born in Hopkins County, Kentucky, August 31st, 1829, and was married to James Hampton July 25th,









DADE COUNTY BANK. R. S. JACOBS BANKING CO.





W. N. POE AND WIFE.







1847. The children who were present at her funeral were Mrs. Cerilla Anderson, Mrs. M. W. Allison and her four sons, Albert, Hugh, Charley and Frank.

Mr. and Mrs. Allison are each members of the M. E. church, and are the parents of seven children, all living:

(1) Nora, born March 17th, 1886, married August 3d, 1916, to Prof. W. S. Smith of Lebanon, Mo.

(2) Bert, born January 14th, 1888, at home farming with his father.

(3) Maud, born December 20th, 1890, is now a stenographer in a prominent law office in Oklahoma City.

(4) Lenore, born January 31st, 1896, engaged in teaching.

(5) Finis, born July 15th, 1899, is at home.

(6) Ada Bell, born December 30th, 1901.

(7) Virginia, born March 17th, 1908.

Mr. Allison is an active Republican and is the present County Surveyor of Dade County. He is a member of the I. O. O. F. of Greenfield. His father was a member of the Missouri State Militia during the war. Mr. Allison was the seventh in order of birth of a family of 12 children, all but two of which grew to maturity. Mr. Allison is a man of culture and refinement and has raised a splendid family. He has always been deeply interested in school work, having attended Ozark College in its palmy days, and has succeeded in giving his children, when they arrived at the proper age, the advantage of a higher education.

### **C. R. ALLISON.**

Born in the State of Ohio on the 23rd day of June, 1867. He is a younger brother of Wesley N. Allison, and, by reference to the sketch under that caption, a history of his parentage may be found. At the age of 14 years he came to Missouri with his father, lived on a farm, attended the common schools of the county and spent one year in Ozark College in Greenfield. After this limited college career, he entered the profession of teaching, and for five years "handled the hickory" in the district schools of Dade County. At the mature age of 25 years he met, admired and married Fannie Moore on the 9th day of March, 1892. Fannie was the only daughter of Frank Moore and



Mary (Caldwell) Moore, the former being a native of Kentucky, while the latter hailed from Tennessee. They were, however, married in Dade County, and were farmers and prosperous people. Mr. Moore died March 5th, 1896, and Mrs. Moore survived him but four years, departing this life in 1900. Mrs. Moore had been previously married to Thomas Davis (deceased), who at his death left surviving him one daughter, who is now Mrs. George Finley, of Greenfield, Mo.

Mr. Allison entered upon his agricultural career as a tenant-farmer, renting the Moore homestead, which embraced 200 acres of choice Dade County dirt, and continued to cultivate the same up to the time of Mr. Moore's death, at which time he had accumulated enough of this world's goods to purchase an interest therein, subject to the widow's dower, and as the years went by his prosperity continued to such an extent that by judicious buying and selling, planning and purchasing, he is now the proud possessor of 640 acres of fertile soil in South and adjoining Townships. In keeping with the splendid quality of his farm, Mr. Allison is also the keeper of registered Shorthorn cattle, and annually feeds for the market a car-load or more of hogs, while sheep are kept in sufficient numbers to discourage the growth of weeds and buckbrush about the premises.

Seven children have come to bring sunshine into the home of Mr. Allison and his good wife:

David F., born September 21st, 1893.

John Ernest, born November 16th, 1898.

Mary, born May 25th, 1901.

Hoyt Ross, born April 18th, 1905.

William Ralph, born October 13th, 1907.

James Wesley, born April 3rd, 1911.

Harry Watts, born July 22, 1914.

David F., the elder son, has been given a good education, being a student first at Morrisville Academy and later graduating from Marionville College.

Religiously, Mr. Allison and his wife are members of the M. E. Church, but broad enough denominationally to worship with God's people by whatever name.



Aside from his farming enterprises, Mr. Allison was one of the original organizers of the Bank of Pennsboro, and is now its Assistant Cashier.

The most generous impulse in the heart of Mr. Allison is a desire to be a home builder. He has remodeled the old Moore homestead so that it is now one of the most attractive farm homes to be found in the country. In addition to the residence, he has erected a mammoth barn and many convenient outhouses. His farm has the general appearance of thrift, industry and prosperity.

In politics, Mr. Allison is a Republican. He has given many years of service on the school board, and is now president of the Pennsboro Consolidated school district.

Just a word here concerning the Moore family might not be out of order. Mrs. Allison's grandparents came to Dade County from Kentucky about the year 1837. This was David Moore and Nancy (Thompson) Moore. They entered and improved 400 acres of land, living in a double log house, and reared a family of six children, four boys and two girls, all of whom are dead except Miss Moore of Pennsboro.

Mr. Moore, the father-in-law of Mr. Allison, was a forty-niner, and made four trips to the Golden State in the quest of the precious metal, in which adventure he was most successful, and on one of the return trips enjoyed the unusual pleasure of a trip around Cape Horn and home via New York.

A union between scions of parent pioneer stock which possessed the hardihood to brave the threatened death of the desert and the dangers of the deep, a heart to subdue the forest and conquer the wights of the wilderness, will bear its fruit in the commoner walks of life, where a heritage of courage and conviction is bequeathed to a family of cherished children.

---

—o—

### WESLEY N. ALLISON.

Entered upon the activities of this life in the State of Ohio on the 3rd day of April, 1863. His father, David J. Allison, was born in the State of Ohio August 7th, 1828,



was a farmer by occupation, settled in Jasper County, Missouri, in 1881, but in the year 1883 concluded that Dade County offered better opportunities, and, in keeping with that conviction, purchased 92 acres of land in South Township, about five miles from the present site of Pennsboro. He was a good man, a member of the M. E. church, and died during the year 1900, and was buried at Pennsboro.

David J. Allison was married to Mary Jane Williams, a native of Ohio, about the year 1848. She was born in 1831, and after her marriage she shared the joys and sorrows of her life with her husband until the year 1875, when she was called home. They raised a family of ten children, all of whom are now living but four, the subject of this sketch being eighth in order of birth. David J. Allison remarried, his second wife being Lucinda Weed, also a native of Ohio, this event taking place in 1876. To this union were born two children. Lucinda (Weed) Allison still resides in Pennsboro, and her two children, Virgil D. and Lawson Stapp, both live in Dade County.

Wesley N. Allison in boyhood was a good student, and early graduated from the common schools of his neighborhood in Ohio, after which he attended Rio Grande College in Gallia County, Ohio, and some years later attended Ozark College in Greenfield for two years. He remained at home until the year 1892, when, on the 27th day of July of that year, he married Louann Speer, a native of Dade County and a daughter of Mathias Speer, one of the early settlers of the county. Her mother was formerly Mary Hudspeth, a member of another of the pioneer families of the county.

Mrs. Louann Allison died September 9th, 1900, leaving surviving her three children, two of whom are now living, viz.: Myrtle V., born November 4th, 1893, now Mrs. Homer Batten of Carthage. She graduated from Marionville College in 1915. Truman S. Allison was born March 5th, 1898, and graduated from Marionville College in 1915, and is now at home, engaged in farming. Both he and his sister are promising young people, Myrtle being an accom-



plished musician, while her brother bears the distinction of being a college-bred young man without the snobbishness which usually accompanies that attainment. Each member of this family have membership in the M. E. Church, while Mr. Allison also has fraternal instincts, being an Odd Fellow, a W. O. W. and a Mason, and a prominent member in each of the three lodges.

After his marriage, Mr. Allison taught school for 17 years, two years having been spent in Jasper County and the remaining 15 years in the schools of Dade County. Mr. Allison also found time during those years to do a little farming, but on January 5th, 1915, helped to organize the Bank of Pennsboro, with a capital stock of \$10,000, and a modern bank home of brick was built, equipped with up-to-date appliances in the way of vault, safe and furniture. Notwithstanding the fact that this bank was organized largely for the accommodation of local farmers and business men, its deposits have steadily increased and are now well above the \$15,000 mark.

The officers of this bank are as follows:

President, James N. Snaden.

Vice President, G. W. Snaden.

Cashier, W. N. Allison.

Assistant Cashier, C. R. Allison.

Director, C. P. Collins.

Director, J. L. Stapp.

Director, James Copeland.

All of whom constitute the board of directors.

As might well be expected, the parent stock being firmly grounded in the soil of Ohio, the offspring would of necessity be Republican, but contrary to the traditions and practices of his party, Mr. Allison was never an office-seeker. Besides being a banker, Mr. Allison is a farmer. He is the owner of one of the splendid farms of Pennsylvania Prairie, consisting of 480 broad acres, practically in one body, near Pennsboro. His residence is a modern structure of eight well-furnished rooms, and pleasant surroundings. It was built in 1904 and is just such a home as any Dade County farmer might well be proud.



The community in general, in the neighborhood of Pennsboro, when speaking of their prominent citizens and of the men who have contributed most to the general welfare of the public, always include Mr. Allison in that list. He has achieved success, both socially, intellectually and financially, and richly merits the good-will of his neighbors and the admiration of his friends.

---

**JOSEPH M. ALEXANDER.**

**Deceased.**

Among the old soldier records of the Civil war from Dade County, none deserves more extended mention than Uncle Joe Alexander, late of Dadeville. He was born in Henry County, Iowa, June 11th, 1843, a son of Daniel and Lettie (Rogers) Alexander, both natives of Tennessee, where they were married, and emigrated to Iowa as young people, and where they remained and farmed up to the year 1856, when they moved to Dade County and settled about one mile from Greenfield. Here they stayed until the Civil war broke out, and, being favorable to the South in this trouble, they moved to Texas, and he served in the Confederate army as a lieutenant. After the war they both remained in Texas, where they passed away. Joseph was for the Union and remained in Dade. He was married Sept. 20th, 1860, to Miss Adaline Morris, who was born July 3rd, 1843, a daughter of George and Patsey Morris. In 1861 Joseph Alexander enlisted in Company C, Sixth Missouri Volunteer Cavalry, under Capt. Montgomery, and served in all, three years and twenty days. He saw much active service, but was never wounded or taken prisoner. At Little Rock, Ark., he was transferred to the Third Illinois Cavalry, and marched with Gen. Sherman to the sea. He was in active service before Vicksburg, and at the battle of Chicamauga. Discharged at Baton Rouge, La., returning home he rented land for one year north of Dadeville, then moved to Petis County, Missouri, where he farmed for four years. But he could not stay away from good old Dade County, so he returned



and took up 40 acres of government land in Morgan Township, subsequently selling this to a mining company, when he bought 40 acres just south of Dadeville, improved it, prospered, and added to his holdings until he had 160 acres in a body of the best land to be had in the county. In 1900 he decided to take life more easy, and bought a nice little place containing two acres right in Dadeville and only a short distance from his fine farm, which he turned over to his son, Ulysses, who now resides on the home place and has made a decided success as a farmer and stockman. To Uncle Joe and his wife were born three children, who grew to maturity. They are, Mordica, a farmer of Texas; Corry, now Mrs. Ad Wrightman of Springfield, Mo., and Ulysses of Dade. There are fifteen grandchildren. Uncle Joe passed to "the great beyond" Dec. 15th, 1916, mourned by a host of warm friends and relatives. He was of the grand old stock that the true pioneer is made of, and has left a memory behind him of duty well and faithfully performed; he was a kindly, loveable gentleman, and we of the younger generation are proud to honor his memory.

---

O

### JOHN E. ADAMSON.

Among the highly successful bankers and business men, we could not fail to mention J. E. Adamson of Everton. Mr. Adamson was born in Lawrence County, Missouri, a son of Edward J. and Elender (Smith) Adamson, natives of Tennessee and Missouri, respectively. He was of Irish ancestry and settled in Lawrence County Missouri, in the early days, where he became a successful farmer. He owned some 800 acres of fine land located on Turnback. He moved to Everton in 1889, where he passed away in 1901. He was a veteran of the Mexican war and served in the Home Guards during the Civil war. He was a fine citizen and a Christian gentleman, and died in the faith of the M. E. Church, South.

John E. Adamson was raised on the farm and received a good education, attending the country schools and college, both at Marionville and Morrisville. For some years



Mr. Adamson was in the mercantile business at Lawrenceburg, in Lawrence County, and also ran a flouring mill at Miller, Mo. In 1898 he was elected as County Clerk of Lawrence County, where he served four years. In 1903 he organized the Bank of Miller, serving as president and as cashier for one year, and, selling out the bank in 1907, he moved to Springfield for the benefit of the schools for his children. In 1910 he organized the Citizens' Bank of Everton, and has served as its cashier ever since.

Mr. Adamson married Margaret Burk in 1887, who was born in Texas, a daughter of John and Sarah Burk, who came to Lawrence County about 1872. Mr. Burk is now deceased and his widow lives with a daughter in Green County. To Mr. and Mrs. Adamson have been born seven children, as follows: Luther W., who is a prominent attorney of Kansas City, Mo.; Don O. is assistant cashier of the Citizen's Bank of Everton; Hutton L. is a farmer and miner of Lawrence County; Harlan C., Annie Helen, Vincil T. and Robert T. are at home, and receiving the best of educational advantages. Mr. Adamson is a Democrat in politics and fraternally is a member of the A. F. A. M. and I. O. O. F. Mr. Adamson is considered one of our most progressive and best-educated business men. He has the natural instinct of the successful banker, he is kindly and courteous in all his business dealings, and this, with the deserved reputation as to honorable methods in all things, has earned for him his well-deserved business success.

---

—o—

### JUDGE WALTER BUFFINGTON.

Deceased.

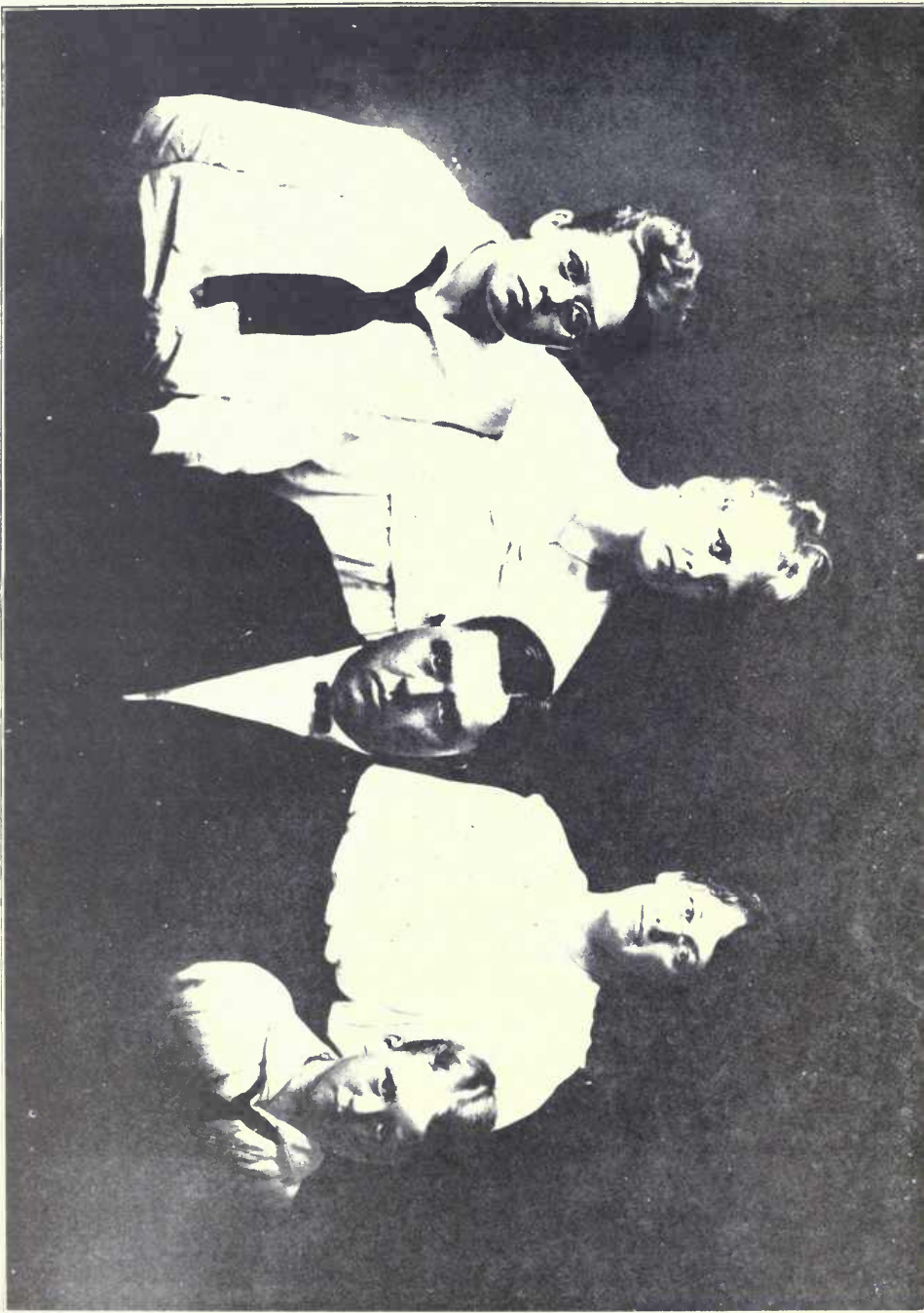
The late Judge Walter Buffington was born in Ohio March 5th, 1850, the son of Elisha and Ruth (Smart) Buffington, both of whom were born in West Virginia and emigrated to Ohio in the early 40s. Elisha Buffington followed river boating, and followed this business until he came to Dade County, just prior to the Civil war. He bought land here and began farming on a half section of good land. He brought with him a family of six children,







D. L. POE AND FAMILY.





and had just begun to get along nicely when the war broke out, with all its dangers to settlers in this section, and he decided to return to Ohio, which he did, taking his family with him.

His sentiments were with the Union, and he enlisted in the Union army and served with credit to himself. He subsequently returned to Missouri and purchased a half section of land in Green County, near Lawrenceburg, where he passed away.

Judge Walter Buffington started in life for himself with little else than a stout heart and a determination to make his mark in the world. At the age of 16 years he started working out on farms, and continued until his marriage. He had purchased 40 acres of land in Dade County, near Lockwood, and here his widow now lives. On December 31st, 1874, he was married to Miss Josephine Gentry, who was born in Kentucky January 20th, 1855, a daughter of William E. and Maria (Miller) Gentry, both natives of Kentucky. William Gentry and his wife came to Dade County in 1872, and settled near Lockwood, to the west, but in later years lived just north of Lockwood, where they both passed away. Mr. Gentry died January 23rd, 1890, and his wife followed him very shortly, on May 18th, 1890.

When Judge Buffington first went to work on his little farm his nearest market was at Nevada, 30 miles to the north and west, and Lockwood was a little city of the future. This good man and his wife prospered and added to their earthly goods until they had 160 acres of good Dade County land, but, best of all, they raised a fine family of nine children, all of whom are decidedly worthy of mention. The oldest, Miller G., was born May 26th, 1876, married Miss Alpha Mitzell, and they live in Oklahoma City, where he is following the railroad business. They have one child, Dorothy. Lula R. was born December 11th, 1878, and married Dee Pipkin, a successful farmer of Kansas, and they have a family of two children, Paul and Josephine. William E. was born June 8th, 1882, and is one of Dade County's prominent farmers, having charge



of the home place, with his mother. Josephine was born July 20th, 1884, and married Dr. John R. Newman, who is a prominent professional man of Fort Scott, Kas., where he owns and operates a hospital. They have two children, John and Catherine. Maggie was born Oct. 29th, 1887, and married J. P. Mason, and she is a competent stenographer and at present living in Oklahoma, while her little daughter, Elizabeth, is with her Grandmother Buffington. Montie Ruth was born April 27th, 1890, and married Jesse Douthart, who is a merchant of Cullison, Kas. Walter, born May 24th, 1892, is now teaching in Kansas. Clara, born June 24th, 1895, is clerking in Pratt, Kas. Frances, born February 24th, 1898, is clerking in Cullison, Kas. Of this fine family, all have received good educations, and it is a remarkable fact that six of them have been teachers.

Judge Buffington was a Democrat and prominent in his party councils, and was elected judge of the western district, in which position he served with entire satisfaction to all; he also took the census of 1890. He was a member of the I. O. O. F. and the I. O. U. W. Mr. Buffington died Sept. 28th, 1891, and his demise was a distinct loss to the entire county. He was a remarkable man, thoughtful, earnest and honorable, loved by all; a great lover of home and family, and, it was said by the late Aaron D. States, that he was one of the very best-educated men in Dade County.

---

O

---

### **SILAS BELL.**

Silas Bell was born in Tenn, Monroe County, May 12th, 1848, and is the son of Rev. John W. Bell and Eliza Jane Allen, his wife. The wife died in Tenn, leaving four children, of whom Silas was the first son and the second in order of birth. The others, Mary Ellen, married Mark Gilmore, and is deceased, after raising a family of six children; Anna R. married W. A. Morris, and they reside in Texas, and Thos. J. is deceased. John W. Bell married as his second wife Malinda Wilson, who was a native of Tenn, and there they were married and came to Dade County in 1856, traveling overland by ox and mule teams.



They bought land in Polk Township and farmed, adding to their original purchase until they had 240 acres, living there until 1872, when he traded his place for 200 acres in Lawrence County, Missouri, where he resided until his wife died, and then he divided his land among his children and came to live with his son, Silas. During all this time, John W. Bell was a very prominent preacher in the Presbyterian Church. He passed to his heavenly reward April 24th, 1914, at the venerable age of 89 years, and after a long life of doing good to his fellow-man. He was loved by all who knew him, and his memory will never die. To his second wife were born six children, as follows: John, now of Oklahoma; Bettie is deceased; Joe, of Lawrence County; Tennessee married Phil Carter and is living in Lawrence County, Missouri; America, now Mrs. Perve Carter of Lawrence County, Missouri; Charles P. of Oklahoma. Silas Bell started out in life for himself at the age of 21 on a farm in Rock Prairie Township, just east of Everton. This consisted of 84 acres, and this he improved and lived there four years, at which time he traded for 100 acres of the old Bell homestead in Dade County, keeping this for six years, when he sold and farmed rented land for some ten years, finally buying 115 acres in Rock Prairie Township, and after greatly improving this and also adding to the acreage until he had 155 acres, sold out in 1914 and went to live with his son, James A. Bell of Polk Township. Silas Bell was married July 30th, 1868, to Elizabeth Grisham, born in Dade County in 1849. They were the parents of eight children, as follows: John T. married Laura Jerome, and both died, leaving one son, Leonard Paul, who was raised by his grandparents, Silas Bell and wife, and is now living in Ash Grove, Green County; Samuel W. married Nellie Jerome, and is deceased, and his widow now lives in Idaho and has one son, named Wayne Bell; James A., of whom a sketch may be found elsewhere; Michael M. married Pina Woods, and is living in Hickory County, Missouri, his family consisting of two children, Louis and James Silas; Henry S. married Hettie Dawson, and they live near Ash Grove,



Mo., and have one child, Harold Bell; William A. married Elsie Burne, and lives in Idaho, having two children, Herbert and Lorine; Silas D. married Inez Thompson, and also lives in Idaho, and has one child, Oral; Lizzie married Boyd Hayes, and they live south of Emmet, Dade County, and their two children are named Elwin and Virginia. Mrs. Bell, the mother of this family, died Feb. 6th, 1908, after a life well spent, and leaving a host of warm friends. Silas Bell is a Democrat in politics and a member of the Baptist Church. He is one of our most honored citizens. His word is as good as his bond. May he live long and his declining years be full of happiness and contentment, is the earnest wish of his many, many friends and neighbors.

---

O

### JAMES A. BELL.

James A. Bell, prominent farmer and stockman of Polk Township, Dade County, was born March 28th, 1874, a son of Silas Bell and wife, a sketch of whom will be found on another page of this work. James Bell had the usual farmer boy experiences up to the time of his marriage, and then life began in earnest, he first operating a 120-acre farm in Dade County, where he stayed for six years, when he sold this and moved to Hickory County, buying 200 acres, and stayed six years and returned and bought 335 acres in Rock Prairie Township, which he farmed for four years and then traded for the old Compton homestead in Polk Township, where he now lives. This fine place consists of 492 acres of as fine land as can be found in Dade County. This place includes the old Nancy McGee farm, on which zinc ore was first discovered in Dade County, and Mr. Bell is now carrying on mining to some extent. On this fine tract of land are two sets of frame buildings and two silos with 170 tons capacity each; also very large and commodious stock barns and sheds. This place is exceptionally well-watered with river, spring branches and springs. Truly, this is one of the very best stock ranches in the entire county, and here one may see great herds of cattle and hogs of good breeds. Mr. Bell keeps a throughbred Hereford bull, and is a decided suc-



cess as a stockman, always keeping his herds headed with good blood. He raises mules to advantage. He carries on general farming in the most approved and up-to-date manner, and to say that he is a success as a farmer and stockman is putting it mildly, indeed. Everything around this large ranch shows that Mr. Bell knows his business, and it is to be mentioned that, in addition to these large farming and stock operations, Mr. Bell and his father, Silas Bell, do a large part of the thrashing for that section of the country, as they own a complete thrashing outfit. Mr. Bell was married Nov. 27th, 1898, to Miss Amanda R. Hurst, who was born in Dade County Feb. 20th, 1879, a daughter of J. T. and Emily Bell (Hayes) Hurst. The father died in 1910, while his wife is now living in Everton, Mo. Mr. and Mrs. Bell have a fine family of seven children. They are all at home and named as follows: Olive, born Sept. 15th, 1899; Marvin, born Feb. 13th, 1902; Hugh, born Feb. 16th, 1904; John, born April 8th, 1906; Howard, born July 13th, 1908; Emily, born Aug. 30th, 1910, and Silas, born June 21st, 1915. Truly, Mr. and Mrs. Bell may well be proud of this fine family, all of whom are receiving the best of school advantages, and will surely grow up to become good citizens. In politics, Mr. Bell is a Democrat, and he and his family are members of the Baptist Church. This fine, industrious gentleman we are proud to own as a leading citizen of our county.

---

#### GEORGE THOMAS BARKER.

George Thomas Barker was born in Henry County, Missouri, November 28th, 1872. His father, Shell Barker, was born in Kentucky, and came to Henry County, Missouri, at an early date, where he carried on farming and stock raising to a large extent. His wife was Mary Spence, who was a native of Missouri. They had six children, as follows: Nealie, William, Robert and Mary, all deceased. Nannie is now Mrs. Henry Barker of Kentucky, and George Barker, the subject of this sketch.

Mr. Barker lived on the farm until he was 11 years of age, when he came to Dade County with an uncle, Wil-



liam C. Barker, who run the Everton hotel for many years, in fact, up to the time of his death. Mr. Barker attended the Everton schools, after which he went into the grain business, working for J. E. Gyles. He followed this for 11 years, and in 1896 bought out Gyles and conducted the business under the firm name of Barker & Poindexter, his partner being William B. Poindexter. They run the business under this name for about two years, when Mr. Barker bought out Mr. Poindexter and continued in the grain business for another two years on his own account, then selling one-half to A. W. Poindexter, and continued again under the firm name of Barker & Poindexter for the following two years, when his partner sold out to C. W. Barker, and they run the business under the firm name of C. W. Barker & Company. This partnership continued until the death of C. W. Barker, in 1912. The elevator is run under the name of John F. Myers & Son of Springfield and St. Louis, but Mr. Barker retains one-quarter interest. This firm owns elevators at Everton, Ash Grove and Bois d'Arc.

On October 14, 1903, George T. Barker married Miss Mary A. Mason, a native of Missouri, who was born February 12, 1873, and to them have been born two children, Helen, born July 7, 1898, employed in the postoffice at Everton, and Ruth, born July 19, 1902, is at home.

Mr. and Mrs. Barker are members of the Baptist Church, in which they are both prominent. He is a member of the A. F. & A. M. Lodge No. 405, also of the Macca-bees and Modern Brotherhood of America. In politics, he is a Democrat, serving on the Township Democratic Committee for 13 years and was appointed Deputy State Fish Commissioner, but resigned this latter position to take charge of the postoffice at Everton, when he was appointed February 25, 1915, which office he now holds, to the entire satisfaction of the citizens of Everton. Mr. Barker is a clean-cut business man, and is considered one of the foremost citizens of Everton and Dade County. He is a courteous Christian gentleman and deserves the high esteem in which he is held by all who know him.



### HENRY BARTLING.

One of the prosperous German-Americans who has made good in Dade County. He was born in Washington County, Illinois, January 10th, 1855, son of Fred and Frederica (Sundermyer) Bartling, both now deceased. His parents were each born in Germany, Prussia, and came to America in 1854, locating in Washington County, Illinois, and engaged in farming.

Fred Bartling took regular military training while in Germany and was an officer in the Franco-Prussian war, receiving two medals for conspicuous service and bravery in battle. During the Civil war he was chief officer of the Home Guards at Minden, Ills.

Henry was the third of a family of seven children. He received his education at Minden, Ill., is a member of the Missouri Synod of the German Evangelical Lutheran Church, and is a Democrat in politics.

On the 16th day of February, 1877, he was married to Minnie Winter, daughter of Henry and Caroline (Hake) Winter. Her father and mother were each born in Hanover, Germany. Henry Winter was a carpenter by trade, but came to Illinois at an early day and settled at Okawville, Washington County. He enlisted in the Civil war, but was discharged on account of ill health.

Mrs. Bartling is the oldest of a family of five children. She was educated at Okawville, Ills.

Mr. Bartling lived at home until his father's death, which occurred when Henry was about 13 years of age. He then hired out to work on a farm by the year, and received \$65.00 per year for the first year, staying seven years. His employer was so well pleased with his services that he gave him an additional \$20.00 each year during the service.

After that he worked at different places for two years, when he was able to buy a farm of 100 acres, got married, and began farming for himself. At the end of three years he sold out at a good figure and came to Dade County, bought 320 acres of raw prairie five miles northwest of Lockwood. This land Mr. Bartling cultivated and im-



proved until in a few years it was one of the best farms in the neighborhood. In addition to general farming, Mr. Bartling raised a large number of cattle, hogs and sheep, especially the latter.

In 1909 he sold his farm and retired to Lockwood, buying a fine residence property and 28 acres of land adjoining the city limits on the southwest. The residue of his savings he very wisely invested in a splendid Grant Township farm of 400 acres.

Aside from farming and stock raising, Mr. Bartling has been and is now an auctioneer, conducting many large sales in Dade and adjoining counties. He is a splendid judge of live stock values, and has a wide acquaintance among the leading farmers, which makes his services as an auctioneer especially attractive.

Two public enterprises have received Mr. Bartling's undivided support—The Dade County Fair Association and the Farmers' Mutual Fire Insurance Company. Of the latter, Mr. Bartling was the principal organizer.

He has never aspired to be an officeholder, but has devoted considerable energy in the good-roads movement, and at present is President of the Inter-County Seat Highway Commission of Dade County.

Mr. Bartling personally conducts the farming operations on his 28 acres, and raises some live stock and numerous chickens. He owns and drives a Ford automobile. He is a stockholder in the Farmers' State Bank of Lockwood.

Mr. Bartling and wife are the parents of seven children:

(1) August C. lives at Aurora, Mo., and is engaged in the drug business. Married Alice Dunning, a native of Nebraska. Of their two children, Marlin died in infancy. Geraldine is still living.

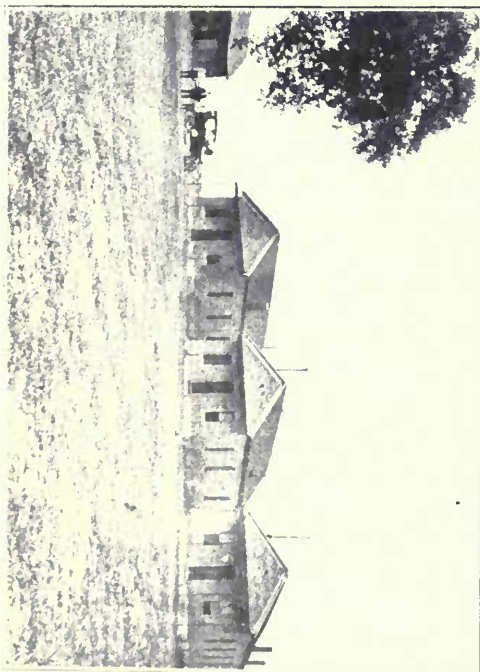
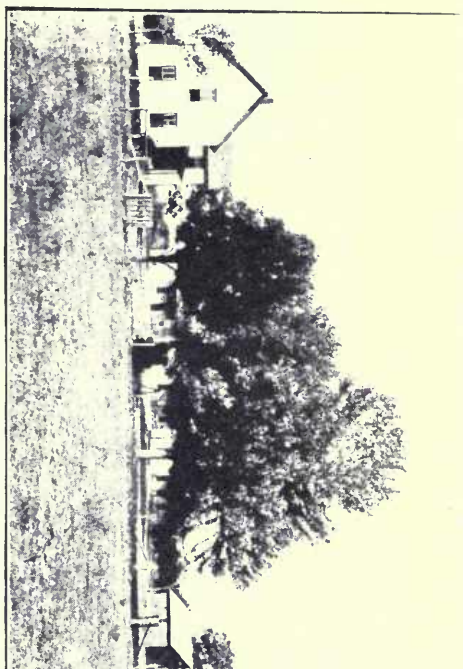
(2) Freda married to F. A. Bohne, an employee of the Frisco railroad as carpenter. They have one child, Ruth.

(3) Martin L. lives at Carleton, Mo., and is engaged in the clothing business. Married to Frances Louis of



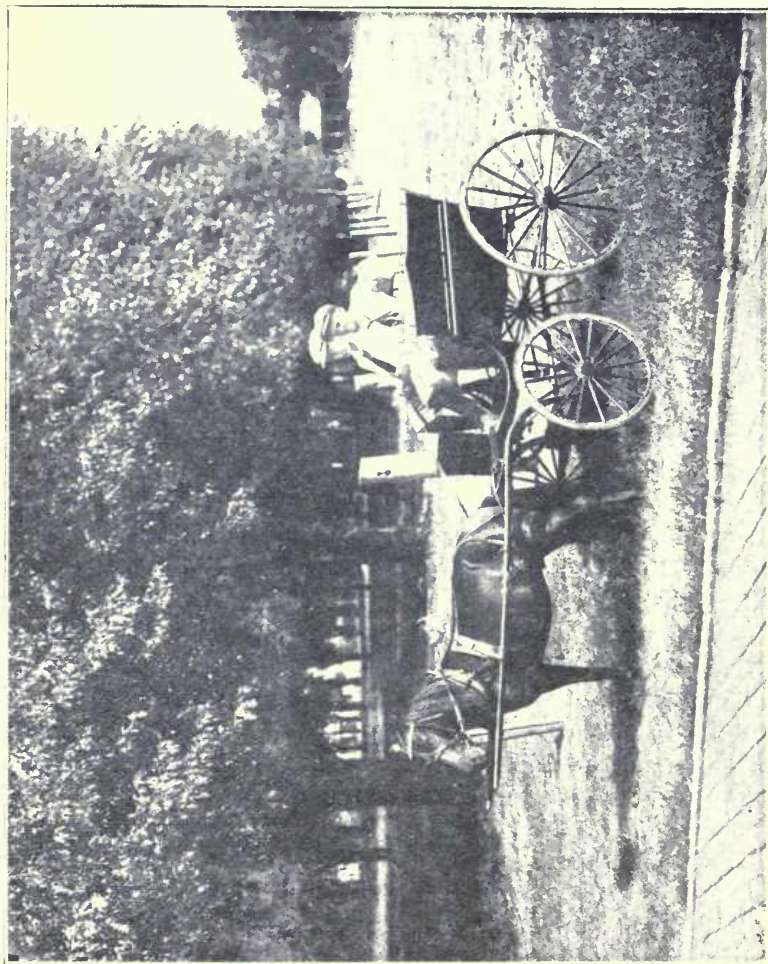






DADE COUNTY FARM VIEWS.





THE POE BOYS WITH THEIR PRIZE PONY.







Kansas City. They have two children, Betty and Martin J.

(4) Millie married to Albert Frye January 3rd, 1916. They are living in Detroit, Mich.

(5) Minnie living at home.

(6) Alfred, a student at Vanderbilt College, Nashville, Tenn. Studying dentistry, class of 1918.

(7) Arthur, at home. Graduate of Lockwood High School Took special course at State University at Columbia in Agriculture. Is much interested in farming enterprises and is a fancier of pure-bred fowls. He assists his father in looking after their farming interests and is an active poultry breeder.

---

### THOMAS H. BERRY.

There is probably no better-known and more-loved man in North Dade County than Uncle Tom Berry, the subject of this sketch. He was born in this county on the fine farm he now owns June 17th, 1841, over three-quarters of a century ago, and is proud to be a citizen of good old Dade County. His father, James G. Berry, was a native of Kentucky, where he early married Miss Mary Finley, who was born in South Carolina. Together this couple came to Dade County in 1836, bringing a family of six children. They made the trip overland with horse and wagon. This family were pioneers in every sense of the word. They first bought out a homesteader on an 80-acre tract and went to farming in the most approved manner of the times, which was primitive in those early days. There were no mills to grind what crops were raised, so each farmer had to prepare his meal as best he could devise. Mr. Berry constructed different devices for this purpose, the most prominent of them being a stone grinding affair called a "Thumping Dick."

James G. Berry was successful in his farming operation and accumulated much good land, owning at one time over 400 acres. He was a soldier in the war of 1812, and served with valor under Col. Samuel Caldwell in the Eleventh United States Volunteers, and was discharged in 1813. He was a Whig and later a Republican in poli-



tics. James G. Berry was born Dec. 7th, 1792, and died in Dade County on the place now owned and occupied by his son, Thomas, in 1875, while his wife, who was born Aug. 19, 1798, lived to be 94 years of age, dying March 21st, 1892.

Thomas H. Berry was given 160 acres of good land by his father and took care of both his parents in their declining years. He was married Oct. 28th, 1883, to Miss Birdit Samantha Smith, a native of Cass County, Missouri, and born Dec. 4th, 1850, a daughter of James Monroe and Cynthia Ann (Morris) Smith, natives of Tennessee and Kentucky, respectively. They were early farmers of Dade County, having emigrated here in 1853, and settled north of Dadeville. They accumulated 310 acres of good land. Mr. Smith was born April 6th, 1827, and died in Polk County at Morrisville Aug. 20th, 1910, while his wife was born Oct. 10th, 1829, and passed away in Dade County Oct. 15th, 1890.

Thomas H. Berry has one of the very best farms in South Morgan Township. He has greatly improved it with good fences and fine buildings, and is now living practically retired, enjoying the fruits of his past well-directed efforts.

To Mr. and Mrs. Berry have been born three children, namely, Howard H., born Sept. 29th, 1884, and married Miss Elva Shaw, a native of Dade County, and they have two children, Mary Aline, born Jan. 29th, 1910, and Ruth Margaret, born Sept. 2nd, 1914. Mr. Berry is a business man of Greenfield. Cynthia M., born June 13th, 1887, married Hugh McConnell, and they have two children, Francis Birdit, born April 23rd, 1913, and Hugh II., born April 2nd 1915; Elbridge M., born Dec. 20th, 1889, lives at home and has charge of the home place and does a general farming business. Uncle Tom is a Republican and a public-spirited man, always being ready to support any enterprise that is for the betterment of the county. He believes in good roads, free public schools and temperance. Mr. and Mrs. Berry are members of the Christian Church. Taken all together, there is no family more



respected or more loved in this county. Uncle Tom is a product of Dade County, and we, all of the younger generation, delight to honor such as he.

—o—

### THOMAS J. BISHOP.

Perhaps no man in Dade County, and few in the State of Missouri, can trace the branches of his ancestral tree to a longer or more illustrious line of progenitors than Thomas J. Bishop. If heraldry was in vogue, his family escutcheon would fairly bristle with charges of Or and Argent emblazoned upon a field of ermine and purple.

The Bishop family was founded in America by one whose given name is lost to the annals of history. He sailed from the coast of Flanders sometime during the Seventeenth Century in an English vessel and landed at the port of New London, Conn., where he was sold for his passage money to a farmer by the name of Dart. Having an eye to courtship as well as manual labor, at the end of his service he married a daughter of the House of Dart, and thereby founded a family that was destined to become prominent in American history. He settled at Waterford, Conn., and reared a family of boys and girls whose names are to the pages of history unknown, save and except the oldest son, Eleazor, who, in turn, married and raised a family of boys and girls, among them Thomas, Eleazor and George, but the names of the girls are veiled in oblivion. Eleazor, his second son, married and lived in the vicinity of Waterford, near New London. At the breaking out of the French and Indian war, Eleazor recruited a company of Connecticut volunteers and was commissioned captain and served under General Wolfe at the battle of Quebec. He had several sons, among them Thomas and Eleazor; also daughters, one of whom married a man by the name of Stebbens and another was married to a Mr. Fargo. Thomas Bishop married a Miss Fargo and lived at the old homestead at Waterford.

At the breaking out of the Revolutionary war, Thomas Bishop joined the Army of the Patriots, and was engaged in the sanguinary Battle of Bunker Hill, where



he was permanently disabled. He died in the year 1800. He was survived by four sons, Joshua, Isaac, Robert and Eleazor. Joshua married a Miss Comstock, Isaac a Miss Whipple, Robert married a Miss Holmes, while Eleazor died unmarried. Joshua and Robert moved to Chenango County, New York, in 1805; Isaac moved to near Binghamton, N. Y., in 1820; Eleazor remained at the old homestead at Waterford, where he died. Joshua moved to Pennsylvania in 1815 and died there in 1850. Robert moved back to Waterford, and after his mother's death lived at New London, where he died in 1847.

The maternal ancestry of Thomas Bishop also furnishes some remarkable characters. One great-great-great-grandmother was a pensioner under the Act of 1832, and continued to enjoy this bounty till her death, in 1840. A great-great-great-grandfather on his mother's side was Zebulon Comstock, who also resided in the vicinity of Waterford, but the Comstocks were a nomadic family, and their descendants are almost as numerous as the sands of the sea, and have established dwelling places in almost every state, station, clime and country on the face of the globe.

An interesting relic or heirloom is now in the possession of the Bishop family. It is the sword carried by Eleazor Bishop in the French and Indian war and also by Thomas Bishop at Bunker Hill. The blade of the sword is of the finest Damascus steel, the hilt of silver, and engraved on the blade is the name, "Eleazor Bishop."

This is certainly an interesting page from the annals of the past, and entitles every member of the Bishop family to be enrolled as Sons and Daughters of the Revolution.

Thomas J. Bishop, the subject of this sketch, was born in Benton County, Missouri, Dec. 27th, 1851. He was a son of Thomas J. and Frances (Brown) Bishop. His father, Thomas Jefferson Bishop, was born in Chenango County, New York, Dec. 22nd, 1807, his parents having recently moved there from Waterford, Conn. He left home in 1821 and was apprenticed to a merchant in



Mt. Joy, but afterward found employment in Philadelphia. In 1832 he visited New Orleans, traveled in the South, and finally landed in St. Louis, where he accepted a situation as trader with the Kickapoo Indians, then located about five miles southwest of Warsaw, Benton County, Missouri. In 1835 he was appointed Clerk of the Circuit Court, and a short time afterward was elected Clerk and Ex-Officio Recorder of Benton County, Missouri, in which office he served until 1854. In 1853 he selected the Bishop homestead in Dade County and moved his family to it. In 1856 he was elected a member of the Board of Public Works of the state and served as its president until 1857, when he was appointed Receiver of the United States District Land Office at Springfield, his term expiring in 1861.

When the state convention authorized the enrollment and arming of the militia, he accepted the office of brigade quartermaster, with the rank of Major, on the staff of Gen. C. B. Holland, where he served until the close of the war. He died at his home in Pennsylvania Prairie Oct. 22nd, 1898. His wife died in Dade County, Missouri, July 30th, 1884, and both she and her husband, Thomas J. Bishop, Sr., are buried there, having been married at Warsaw, Mo., Jan. 1st, 1837, and at the time of their death were the owners of a farm of 256 acres in South Township.

Thomas J. Bishop was the youngest of a family of eight children:

(1) Martha Missouri, born Oct. 18th, 1837, married Preston Moore, moved to California in 1860, died there, leaving four children, now living, Fannie, Mattie, Lee and Roy.

(2) Joshua, born May 3rd, 1839, died in Washington, D. C., buried in National Cemetery, having served in the United States Navy 40 years, retired as a captain. He married Clara Rogers, but left no children.

(3) Temperance, born March 10th, 1841, died April 1st, 1895. She was married to Thomas Alexander and left one child, Preston Alexander, now living in Lawrence County, Missouri.



(4)-(5) Zebulon and George (twins), born August 25th, 1843. Zebulon was a Union soldier and was killed from ambush in March, 1864. George died Jan. 11th, 1905. Neither was ever married.

(6) Derindah, born June 16th, 1848. Married April 5th, 1876, to William McLemore. To this union one child was born, Gertrude, who resides with her parents in South Greenfield.

(8) Thomas J. Bishop.

Thomas remained at home with his father until he was 27 years of age, during which time he was engaged in farming. On October 9th, 1877, he was married to Clementine Scott, a daughter of James and Margaret (Willis) Scott. Clementine was born July 21st, 1859. Her father, James Scott, was born in Illinois in 1836, and was brought to Dade County in 1837 by his father, D. W. Scott, a native of North Carolina. Margaret (Willis) Scott was born in Kentucky and came to Dade County when a child. Both the Scotts and Bishops were early pioneer families.

Thomas J. Bishop and wife left the home farm in 1879, and removed to a 40-acre tract just one mile Southeast of Pennsboro, where they now reside. This was the "nestegg" for the 746½ acres of Dade County soil which he now owns. Mr. Bishop cleared out, improved and cultivated the original 40 acres, and in 1881 added an 80-acre tract to it. In 1883 he erected a substantial frame residence, rebuilt it in 1895, and at his father's death he purchased the interest of all the heirs in the old homestead of 263 acres, and has since added 120 acres to it. This, with 240 acres in Smith Township, constitutes his real estate holdings.

Mr. Bishop is engaged in a general farming, stock raising and stock feeding business. He was one of the organizers of the Bank of South Greenfield, and is at present an officer and a member of its boards of directors.

Mr. and Mrs. Bishop are the parents of six children, all of whom are living:

(1) Erma, born August 25th, 1879, educated in Springfield, a graduate of Drury College class of 1904 with



A. B. degree, also graduate of special work at State University and received B. S. degree in 1910, and holds a state Life Certificate. Is now engaged in teaching in St. Louis.

(2) Clara, born May 27th, 1889, graduated from the Greenfield High School in 1908, and is at present Secretary of the County Sunday School Board, in which work she takes a great delight.

(3) Pearl, born Feb. 24th, 1891, attended Greenfield High School, and after graduating spent two years at Drury College in Springfield. Married Roy Poindexter Oct. 9th, 1913.

(4) Margaret, born Jan. 28th, 1894. Educated at Greenfield High School, Drury Academy, and graduated from Drury College in 1916 with A. B. Degree. Member of the Pi Beta Phi Sorority. Now teaching in Springfield High School.

(5) Francis Tom, born July 29th, 1900. Is at present attending High School in St. Louis.

(6) Lucy Ruth, born August 6th, 1903. Is now attending school in Dade County.

The foregoing record speaks louder than words concerning Mr. Bishop's attitude toward education. In politics he is a staunch Democrat, and his family all being members of the Christian Church. No man stands higher in the community than Mr. Bishop, and his influence has been felt throughout the county in the good-roads movement, and his voice has ever been raised in support of a better school system. Like many of his prosperous neighbors, he enjoys the distinction of riding in an auto, but with him it is a matter of necessity rather than a luxury.

—o—

### HOMER CLYDE BIRCH.

A native of Dade County, Missouri, was born one and one-half miles south of Seybert on Feb. 22nd, 1874, son of Dr. D. E. F. and Amanda (Moore) Birch, both being natives of Tenn.

Homer C. Birch is the only surviving child of three children born of this marriage:



- (1) Birdie, died Aug. 2, 1900.
- (2) Trixie, deceased.
- (3) Homer Clyde, born Feb. 22nd, 1874.

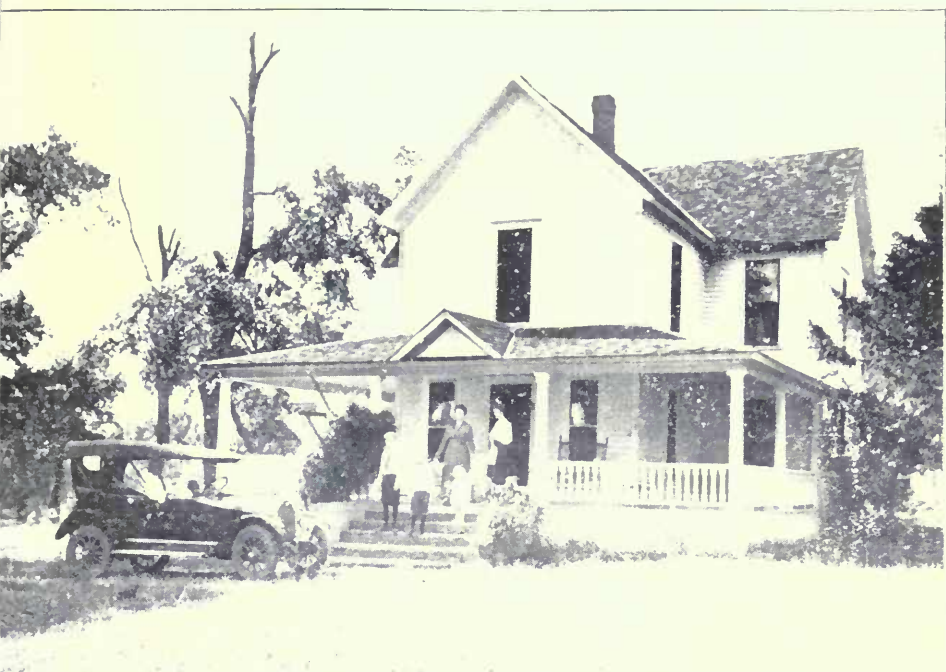
Homer Clyde remained at home until his marriage, which took place Aug. 2nd, 1892, when he was but 18 years of age. He was married to Serena Glenn, who was born in Dade County Jan. 22nd, 1873, and died April 13th, 1915, leaving a family of seven children:

- (1) Thadeus, born June 29th, 1894, is now engaged in mining in the Corry camp, and living at home.
- (2) John, born Feb. 6th, 1896, is now at home attending school.
- (3) Macie, born Oct. 9th, 1898, is at home attending school.
- (4) Howard, born Jan. 16th, 1902, is attending school.
- (5) Ruth, born July 12th, 1904, is at home attending school.
- (6) Kyle, born May 17th, 1906, is at home.
- (7) Clayton, born Aug. 7th, 1909, is at home.
- (8) Elmer, born Sept. 1st, 1912, died Feb. 13th, 1913.

After his marriage Mr. Birch went to farming. He started housekeeping with very little on rented land, and lived for two years on the John G. Sloan farm, then bought 40 acres near Needmore in Cedar County. Lived there two years, sold out, and rented 90 acres on the Little Sac river, where he farmed for three years, then rented the Silas Montgomery farm in Sac Township, where he remained three years. Next he moved to the Sam Seybert farm of 120 acres and farmed this one year, after which he rented the old James Goodnight farm of 185 acres through John A. Hall, the manager of the Underwriters' Land Company, near the Corry mining camp. After farming this place for four years, he purchased it. This was in 1907.

At the time of purchasing it, this farm was little improved, but he has since remodeled the house, cleared out 50 acres, fenced it all with wire, and made general improvements. He sold off 25 acres, so that there are now





FRANK JOHNSON AND FAMILY AT HOME IN CEDAR COUNTY.  
*Univ Calif - Digitized by Microsoft®*







160 acres of No. 1 land in this farm. It is all in cultivation but 10 acres.

Mr. Birch is engaged in general farming, and feeds some cattle, horses and mules. His farm is well adapted to stock raising, being well watered by spring branch and wells.

In politics Mr. Birch is a Republican, is a member of the Township Board, and while in Sac Township was Clerk of the School Board. He is vitally interested in the good-roads movement and in favor of the best possible public schools.

Mr. and Mrs. Birch were each converted at a meeting held at Corry by Brothers Worthington, Oldham and others, and were afterwards baptized, uniting with the Church of God (Holiness), and spent many happy hours in the service of the Lord, both at home and in the public worship.

For eight years he and his wife enjoyed the blessings of an eternal salvation, when she was called home. He still remains a true and faithful follower of his Savior, and is loyal to the one true Church of God.

—o—

### W. R. BOYLES.

Postmaster, owner and former editor, publisher and proprietor of the Dade County Advocate. Was born in the City of Greenfield, Dade County, Missouri, Dec. 25th, 1857, and has lived in the city continuously all his life. His parents were Samuel B. and Elizabeth (Vaughan) Bowles. The former was born at Portsmouth, N. H., while his mother was born in Virginia. She was reared, however, in Tennessee, and their marriage was celebrated in that state. In the 40's they removed to Dade County, Missouri, where Dr. Samuel B. Bowles followed the practice of medicine, becoming one of the prominent and valued physicians of Southwest Missouri. Both he and his wife passed away in Greenfield.

In his boyhood days W. R. Bowles attended the public schools of Greenfield, spending his youth largely in the manner of other boys of his day, and at the age of 14



years he began learning the printer's trade. In 1887 he purchased the Dade County Advocate from Judge Mason Talbutt, his brother-in-law, since which time he has been actively connected with its management, covering a period of 30 years. The Advocate has long been recognized as one of the leading Democratic papers of this section of the state. The office is well equipped with new and modern machinery and does an extensive line of job work in addition to the publication of a newspaper.

In the year 1895, while Mr. Bowles was serving his native city as Mayor, he became married to Miss Cora Kimber, a native of Putnam County, Illinois, to which union five children were born:

Samuel O., a city salesman in San Francisco; John H., now of Kansas City; Karl C., who is now associated with his father in the publication of the Advocate; Katherine V., who at present is acting as Deputy Postmaster under her father in the Greenfield postoffice, and Francis Tiffany, now at home attending High School.

Mr. Bowles is a member of the Masonic fraternity, in which he has taken many degrees and in which he is much interested. He also affiliates with the Modern Woodmen and the W. O. W. His wife is a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church in Greenfield. Politically, Mr. Bowles has always been a Democrat, and has been active in the councils of his party, both as an organizer and as a chairman of the County Executive Committee. He was appointed postmaster of Greenfield by Grover Cleveland, and is now holding that office by virtue of appointment by Woodrow Wilson. He has, however, never been considered intensely partisan, his election to the mayoralty of Greenfield twice having been on a Citizens' ticket. Besides being a newspaper man and publicist, Mr. Bowles is also an Attorney at Law, having been admitted to the Dade County Bar many years ago. Both personally and in his paper Mr. Bowles has always been a staunch advocate of every movement which had for its purpose the betterment of the community, especially in the matter of good roads and good schools.



**WILLIAM D. BROWN.**

Was born in Jackson County, Tennessee, July 20th, 1862. His father, Jerry Calvin Brown, was born in East Tennessee, and died Jan. 4th, 1888, at the age of 56 years. He was of Scotch-Irish parentage, a son of Hiram and Betsy Brown. Hiram lived to the unprecedented age of 110 years, and was an early settler in Carolina, but later moved to East Tennessee.

Jerry C. Brown was a farmer, and reasonably successful in his undertakings. He moved to Kentucky and later to Dade County. He settled in 1880 southeast of the old Antioch Church, in what is now Pilgrim Township, where he bought a small farm. He was a member of the Christian Church, a Democrat in politics, a member of the Masonic fraternity and an office-holder in Jackson County, Tennessee.

Jerry Calvin Brown was married to Jane Floyd, a lady of German descent, born in McMinn County, Tennessee, in 1838, and died in Dade County in 1890. She was a member of the Christian Church and the mother of eight children:

(1) Sarah J. married E. W. Richards of Kentucky, and came to Dade County with the family.

(2) Rebecca Ann married Charles Simpson, a member of a pioneer Dade County family, and settled in South Township.

(3) William D. Brown, the subject of this sketch.

(4) Frank, now a farmer living three miles south of Everton.

(5) Millie married Perry Shaw of Greene County, and died July 2nd, 1908, in Greenfield.

(6) John C. died at Pilgrim, Mo., May 1st, 1912.

(7) Henry, a railroad man, lives at Everton.

(8) Josie married Asa Loveless, at one time Chief of Police in Springfield.

William D. Brown was raised on a farm, attended the country schools, and later worked in and attended Ozark College in Greenfield in 1885, but remained on the farm till 1886.



For a few years he taught school, after which he was appointed Postmaster at Pilgrim, serving a little over eight years, and was Station Agent for the Frisco railroad at the same time. He was also Justice of the Peace in South Township for four years. In 1895 he moved to Everton and engaged in the poultry and produce business, which he followed for 15 years, handling a large amount of stuff. In 1907 he was employed by a wholesale produce firm, and spent two years in Polk County, after which he returned to Everton and managed the Business Men's Produce Company a little over one year. In 1911 he traded his property in Everton for a stock of goods at Stinson, a country point in Lawrence County, and in 1913 he exchanged this property for his residence property in Greenfield, where he now lives.

In 1914 he was elected Clerk of the Circuit Court of Dade County, and moved to Greenfield, the county seat.

At the age of 14 years William D. Brown suffered a severe attack of typhoid fever, which affected his right arm and right lower limb, so that for forty years he has been obliged to use a support for his lower limb, but is able to walk without the use of crutch or cane.

In 1886 he was married to Sarah Ann Gilmore, born in Washington Township, Dade County, Missouri, Aug. 14th, 1869, daughter of William J. and Francis (Smith) Gilmore. The Gilmores came from Warren County, Kentucky, in 1856, and settled in Washington Township. Mrs. Brown received a common school education, and was one of a family of eight children. At the time of her marriage she was a member of the Baptist Church, joining at the age of 13 years, but she and her husband are now each members of the Christian Church. Mr. and Mrs. Brown are the parents of five children:

(1) Ida, born Nov. 3rd, 1887, received her education in the Everton High Schools, and is now employed as Deputy Circuit Clerk of Dade County.

(2) Ada, born Dec. 29th, 1889, attended High School at Everton, married Hugh Burch, a farmer residing near Lockwood, and is the mother of four children, Corinne,



8 years old; Justin, 6 years old; George, 4 years old, and James, 2 years old.

(3) Vida, born June 16th, 1892, married Emmerson Crews, a barber, in Greenfield.

(4) William, born June 24th, 1896, a farmer.

(5) Charles Ernest, born Jan. 28th, 1900, and is now at home.

William D. Brown is a Democrat in politics, a member of the I. O. O. F. and Rebekah lodges, and also belongs to the W. O. W. and Circle.

At the breaking out of the Civil war Jerry Calvin Brown enlisted in the Confederate Army and saw active service during the entire period of hostilities. He lost his entire possessions, suffered a number of minor wounds, was many times a prisoner of war, but came out of the struggle practically a sound man. His brother, James H. Brown, fought in the Union Army, came to Missouri after the close of the war, and died in 1913 at the age of 80 years.



### ROBERT W. BURTON.

A native of Lawrence County, Missouri, born March 19, 1870, son of Milo Burton and Susan (Hood) Burton, pioneers of Lawrence County. Milo Burton was a native of Tennessee, while Susan, his wife, was a native of Kentucky. David Burton, the grandfather of Robert W. Burton, with his son, Milo, came to Missouri in 1851 and settled in Lawrence County, near the present site of Miller. Here they farmed and rented until the breaking out of the Civil war, when Milo Burton and his father, David Burton, both entered the Confederate Army. David Burton died in the service in the State of Arkansas, while Milo, though slightly wounded, returned home. Just prior to entering the service, Milo Burton had married Mary Susan Hood. The wedding took place on Jan. 1st, 1860. Mary Susan Hood was born July 11th, 1844, a daughter of John Alexander and Nancy Hood. The Hoods had



come from Kentucky in 1852, settled in Lawrence County, and, with the Burtons, had joined the Confederate Army.

After the war Milo Burton followed the occupation of blacksmithing and threshing, and in 1874 rented the Sturdy farm on Pennsylvania Prairie, which he farmed for two years, and then rented the John Moore place. In 1880 he bought 200 acres, all in Dade County, which was little improved. He erected suitable buildings, cleared it out, and became a prosperous farmer and stock raiser. He added to his original purchase until at the time of his death he owned 410 acres, all in Dade County except 76 acres, which was just across the line in Lawrence County. He died Aug. 17th, 1898, and his widow still occupies the old homestead. Milo Burton was a member of the Baptist Church, a Democrat, much interested in schools, and for a number of years was a member of the School Board in his home district. A complete genealogy of the family is given in the sketch of Thomas W. Burton, recorded under the proper caption in this volume.

Robert W. Burton acquired his education in the common schools of the county. He remained at home till 25 years of age, at which time, on the 7th day of April, 1895, he married Etta M. Withrow, who was born in Lawrence County, near Miller, Nov. 26th, 1874. She was a daughter of N. B. Withrow and Margaret (Baker) Withrow. Her father was a native of Arkansas, while her mother was born in Missouri. Mr. Withrow was a mechanic, followed blacksmithing and carpentering, and also farmed at times. During the latter part of his life he lived in South Greenfield, where he died July 12th, 1890, being survived by his widow, who still lives at that place. N. B. Withrow and Margaret Withrow were the parents of eight children:

- (1) Thomas Withrow lives in South Greenfield.
- (2) Mollie lives in Fort Scott, Kas.
- (3) Clara, now Mrs. James Irby of Oklahoma.
- (4) Annie, twin of Thomas (she was Mrs. W. A. Bird), now deceased.
- (5) Etta M., wife of Robert W. Burton.



- (6) Lula, now Mrs. Roy McLemore.
- (7) Maggie, now Mrs. Perry McLemore.
- (8) Rachel, now Mrs. C. P. Hawk of Arcola.

Robert W. Burton, in company with his brother, John, were tenant farmers in South Township, cultivating about 100 acres annually until 1898, when he purchased 100 acres of new land without any improvements. At that time he was living on a rented tract of 127 acres, which he purchased in 1900 and upon which he now lives. In 1901 he built a good barn, but in 1914 the original barn being inadequate for his purpose he erected a new one 60x70 feet, with cement floors, and granary, which is one of the finest modern barns in Dade County.

Mr. Burton is a splendid farmer and takes great delight in blooded stock. He owns a thoroughbred Hereford bull and a modern herd of Hereford and Shorthorn grade cows. He has a preference for Poland-China hogs, and, while not an extensive swine feeder, he raises a few of splendid quality. Not being satisfied with the splendid bluegrass and clover which flourishes in Turnback bottom, he has propagated a field of six acres of alfalfa, with flattering results. His farm is well watered by Turnback creek and numerous wells. A gasoline engine is used for pumping purposes. Mr. Burton is the proud possessor of a Buick Six automobile, which he drives with considerable satisfaction.

Four children came to bring sunshine into the home of Mr. and Mrs. Burton:

- (1) Otto Bland, born June 20th, 1896.
- (2) James Franklin, born Sept. 24th, 1902.
- (3) Willard Thomas, born Nov. 15th, 1904.
- (4) Samuel Withrow, born April 14th, 1910.

Mr. and Mrs. Burton are each members of the M. E. Church (South). He is superintendent of the Sunday School, a Trustee of the Church, an active Democrat, a member of the School Board for a number of years, served as Clerk of the Board 13 years, is at present Township Collector, having served six years in all, a Director in the Dade County Mutual Fire Insurance Company, and a



man of affairs generally. He holds membership in the Odd Fellow Lodge at Everton, and, like all owners of motor cars, is a good-roads enthusiast. Mr. Burton is a first class-citizen in every respect, and a gentleman with whom it is a pleasure to be acquainted with.

—o—

### **THOMAS W. BURTON.**

Is the youngest child of a family of nine children, born May 28th, 1884, in Lawrence County, Missouri, a son of Milo Burton and Mary Hood Burton. His father, Milo Burton, was born in Virginia May 26th, 1842, and died Aug. 17th, 1898. The parents of Milo Burton were also natives of Virginia, and emigrated to Kentucky in a very early day. They came to Missouri shortly afterward and died in Arkansas during the war.

Milo Burton married Mary Hood in January, 1860, and settled upon a farm two miles Northeast of Miller, in Lawrence County. At the breaking out of the Civil war he enlisted in the Confederate Army. He was slightly wounded in the service and at the close of the war returned home, bringing with him a faithful and valuable horse, which he kept for many years. In 1880 he built a comfortable residence, and became an important and prominent man in his locality.

Milo Burton and wife were the parents of the following children:

(1) Arthusa Ann, born Aug. 21st, 1861, now the widow of Robert Lee Friar.

(2) James William, born April 17th, 1866, died at the age of 5 years.

(3) John D., born Aug. 18th, 1868, died Oct. 9, 1913.

(4) Robert W., born March 19th, 1870.

(5) Christopher W., born May 8th, 1873.

(6) Samuel M., born March 9th, 1876.

(7) Lemuel L., born Aug. 13th, 1878.

(8) Joseph E., born April 9th, 1881.

(9) Thomas W., born May 28th, 1884.

At the time of his death, Milo Burton owned 410 acres of land. The farm was afterward divided, and Thomas



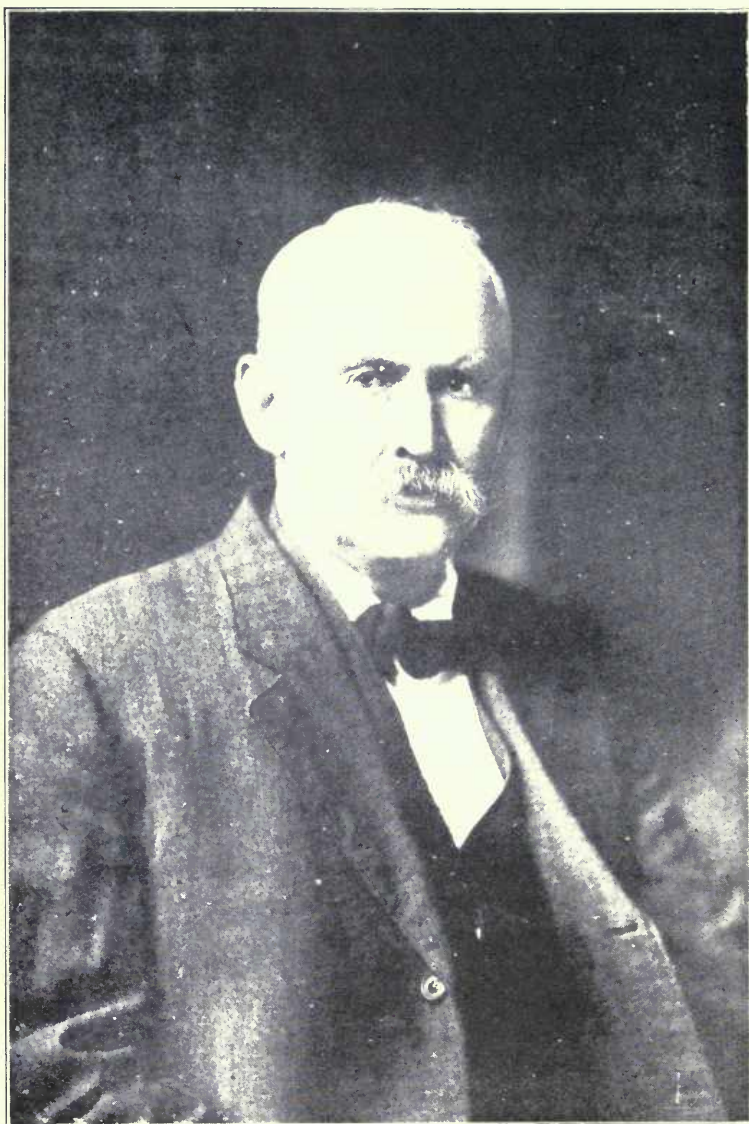




PRESIDENT JUDGE T. M. WALKER AND WIFE AT HOME IN NORTHWEST  
DADE COUNTY.







J. J. McCONNELL.







W. lives on the home place with his mother. He owns 40 acres in Dade County, which is the old Burton homestead. He also owns 116 acres in Lawrence County, 76 acres of which was part of the old homestead.

Mrs. Burton (widow of Milo Burton), vividly recalls many incidents which took place at the old homestead during the strenuous days of the Civil war. Their home was often visited by the soldiers of both the Blue and the Gray, they were often compelled to feed large companies, and many times their house was searched for fugitives. In 1863 their home was burned by the Federal soldiers for seemingly no other reason than that they failed to find the fugitives they were seeking. At this time she was living at the home of her father, and it was the Hood home that was burned. Mr. Hood in those days worked in the blacksmith shop while his three daughters cultivated the farm, raised the crops with oxen and harvested them in the most primitive manner.

Thomas W. Burton is engaged in general farming and stock raising. He raises fullblooded and grade Whiteface cattle, Poland-China hogs, and feeds largely.

His farm is well adapted to stock raising, being well watered by Turnback creek and also by wells from which water is pumped by windmill.

His political convictions are Democratic and his education was acquired at the Pickett School in Dade County. He is a splendid young man, enthusiastic for good roads and bridges, progressive in his ideas, and chargeable only with the fault of being single, which condition is liable to be changed to one of married bliss before this volume reaches the press.

---

### JOHN D. BURTON.

Deceased.

Although he lived and prospered for almost half a century, yet John D. Burton died in the very prime of life, and while yet a young man. He was born Aug. 18th, 1868, a son of Milo Burton and Mary Susan (Hood) Burton,



and died Oct. 9th, 1913, and was buried in Shiloh cemetery, near the place where he had spent his entire life. Concerning his parentage, their nativity, genealogy and migrations, reference may be had to the sketches of Robert W. and Thomas W. Burton, brothers of John D. Burton, so that extended mention is not necessary here. During boyhood he attended the common schools of Dade County, and in early manhood became a tenant farmer of the fertile fields of South Township until the year 1905, when he purchased 86 acres lying west of Turnback, near the old Burton homestead. For many years he was associated with his brother, Robert W., in farming enterprises. In 1906 he purchased an additional 129 acres, upon which was a good frame house, into which he moved with his family. This was the old John Pickett homestead, out of which had been given one acre for school purposes and upon which stood the Picket school house. Previous to this time he had purchased 114 acres on Turnback creek, making him now a splendid farm of 329 acres. Mr. Burton was energetic, industrious and optimistic. His whole life was wrapped up in his farm and his family. To the marriage of Mr. and Mrs. Burton were born eight children, all living.

John D. Burton was married February 7, 1892, to Icy P Irby, who was born in Lawrence County, Missouri, Oct. 8th, 1870, a daughter of Joseph L. and Delphia T. (Bailey) Irby.

Following are the names of their eight children:

- (1) Arthusie, born Dec. 5th, 1892, married Monroe Myers of Dade County, and lives near her mother.
- (2) Ernie, born Feb. 14th, 1895.
- (3) Pairlee, born Aug. 21st, 1896.
- (4) Loueezy, born Nov. 19th, 1898.
- (5) J. Milo, born Nov. 4th, 1900.
- (6) John W., born Dec. 22nd, 1902.
- (7) James P., born Oct. 8th, 1905.
- (8) Delphia Maud, born July 30th, 1908.



Since the death of her husband, Mrs. Burton has very successfully managed the farm and provided for the family.

Joseph L. Irby, the father of Mrs. Burton, was a blacksmith and farmer, and at the time of his death owned 116 acres of land, which is now the property of his grandson, Lloyd Irby. Mr. Irby was a veteran of the Civil war, having served in the Confederate Army.

Of Mrs. Burton's brothers and sisters, a more complete statement will be found in another chapter of this history. However, the following statement will be made here:

Delia was Mrs. Mitchell Smith of Arkansas. She died in the year 1911.

Mary, wife of John Bell. She is now deceased.

James F., now a resident of Afton, Okla., was a man prominent in the affairs of Dade County up to 1915. He was a Democrat in politics, in which he took an active part, being a candidate for Probate Judge in 1914.

Lucy, now Mrs. John Sullivan, lives at Paris Springs.

The John D. Burton farm of 329 acres is one of the most desirable in the south part of Dade County. It is well watered and very fertile. Modern machinery is used for pumping and driving appliances. Mrs. Burton and family are members of the M. E. Church (South), and are much given to hospitality. Their farm has the air of general prosperity and the family impresses one as being surrounded by home conditions which are congenial.

—o—

### **EDWARD HENRY CARENDER.**

Was born in Barton County, Missouri, Dec. 25th, 1878, son of Alfred Steven Carender, who was born in Cole County, Missouri, Dec. 9th, 1842, of Scotch-Irish parentage. George Washington Carender, the grandfather of Edward, lived in Kentucky in an early day. He came first to Cole County, Missouri, and later to Barton County, where he ended his days. He was a veteran of the Mexican war.

Alfred S. Carender was raised on a farm and had a common school education. He followed farming nearly all



his life, with reasonable success. At one time he was engaged in mercantile pursuits in a small way. He was also a local preacher in the M. E. Church and active in the work for many years. When the Civil war broke out he enlisted in Company K of the Twelfth Missouri Cavalry, and served until the end of hostilities. He was on Sherman's famous march to the sea. He was once taken prisoner and spent several weeks in the military prison at Andersonville, by reason of which his health was permanently impaired and from which he never fully recovered. He was mustered out at Jefferson City, after which he returned to his home, in 1865. His sympathies were strong for the Union cause. He was the only child of his parents. He was an active member of the Greenfield Post, G. A. R., and for a number of years served as its Chaplain. His people were all Democrats, but he cast his first vote for Lincoln in 1864, and continued steadfast in the faith through life. He was but 18 years old when he enlisted in the army. During his short residence in Douglas County, Missouri, he was Sheriff of the county. He came to Dade County in 1885 and located first in North Township, buying land in Section 23. He moved to Greenfield in 1891, where he lived until his death, with the exception of a short time spent on a farm in Sac Township, near Seybert.

Alfred S. Carender was married to Charlotte L. Tipton, a native of Cole County, born in 1845, and died in Barton County, Missouri, in 1880. She also was of Scotch-Irish parentage, her father and mother both dying in Cole County. Her father was a farmer. She had a common school education, was a member of the Baptist Church, and the mother of seven children, one dying in infancy:

(1) William Andrew, born in 1869, living at Stockton, Mo., and is a druggist.

(2) Margaret L., born in Douglas County, Missouri, about 1871, married T. M. Williams, now a farmer at Checotah, Okla.



(3) Mary E., born in Douglas County, Missouri, in 1873, married T. B. Hembree, a carpenter, of Oklahoma. She died in 1916.

(4) James A., born in Barton County, Missouri, in 1874, and still resides in that county, a farmer by occupation.

(5) Eliza E., born in Barton County, Missouri, in 1876, married William C. Green, a farmer, five miles north of Greenfield.

(6) Edward Henry Carender.

The subject of this sketch was reared on a farm and attended the district schools and also the Greenfield High School. He began teaching country schools in Dade County in 1898. He has also been interested in the *Everton Journal* the past 12 years, and still owns it and contributes to its columns.

Edward H. Carender was married Dec. 22nd, 1900, to Letitia Strader, born in Polk County, Missouri, near Wishart, May 18th, 1884, daughter of Martin and Martha M. (Wiley) Strader, pioneers of Polk County. He was a cooper by trade. Both her parents are now deceased. At the time of their death they were residing in Everton, where Mrs. Carender attended school as a girl and where she was married. Mrs. Carender is a lady of culture and refinement, of a loveable disposition, and a temperament which wins and keeps friends. It is not saying too much to venture that much of Mr. Carender's success in life is due to his wise choice of a wife. Both Mr. and Mrs. Carender are members of the Christian Church, and are parents of five children:

(1) Cecil Lawrence, born Nov. 29th, 1901.

(2) Christa Marie, born Oct. 29th, 1905, and died in infancy.

(3) Russell Lowell, born Feb. 17th, 1909.

(4) Dane Elward, born July 17th, 1912.

(5) Golden Marcella, born Aug. 31st, 1915.

Mr. Carender is an active church worker, being an Elder in the Christian Church; is a Republican in politics and was elected Superintendent of the Public Schools of



the county without opposition in April, 1911, which position he still retains, having been re-elected in 1915. He has succeeded in placing Dade County upon the school map of the State of Missouri. Under his administration the schools of the county have prospered and advanced as never before. A greater part of the school spirit manifested everywhere in the county is due in a great measure to Mr. Carender's enthusiasm for the work.

Fraternally, Mr. Carender is a Mason, and also a member of the local W. O. W. He is a live-wire in school matters and an officer of which Dade County and her people are justly proud.

---

### **JAMES MADISON CARLOCK.**

Was born in Polk County, Missouri, Dec. 29th, 1846, son of Ashel and Mary L. (Douglas) Carlock, both natives of Tennessee, and married there. Ashel Carlock was a merchant and farmer. He died in 1857 and his wife died in 1858, when James M. was 11 years old. They left a family of seven children:

(1) L. L. H., now living in Tennessee, an M. E. preacher, and served in the Confederate Army.

(2) James M., the subject of this sketch.

(3) Adelia, now deceased.

(4) John Lewis, of Jasper County.

(5) Amelia Jane Clementine, who is now Mrs. Jerome Murry, and resides in Oklahoma.

(6) Sarah Rebecca Eglentine, now Mrs. Henry Mitchell, of Garden City, Kas.

(7) A son, died in infancy.

At the death of the father and mother, this family of orphan children were scattered out among the relatives, James M. being sent to his uncle, Peter Hoyle, of Dade County, where he stayed three years, until the breaking out of the war, when his uncle went into Texas, taking James with him. After three months they went into Clayborne Parish, Louisiana. Peter Hoyle had ten or twelve slaves and had sent them south with his son, Dave.



James M. worked at farming in Louisiana, raising three crops, when he enlisted in the Confederate Army July 19th, 1864, and served until the close of the war. He was paroled at Shreveport, La., June 8th, 1865. He then returned to Clayborne Parish and hired out for \$20 per month. He returned to Dade County in 1866. He had not been able to get much schooling until 20 years of age. Having received a small amount of money from his father's estate, he proceeded to spend this in educating himself, and in 1870 received a certificate to teach school from William C. West, one of the first School Superintendents in Dade County.

After this he taught school in Dade County for seventeen years. About the time of entering the teachers' profession he was married, Feb. 3rd, 1870, to Eliza Ann Vaughn, who was born May 21st, 1848, in Giles County, Tennessee, daughter of David Franklin and Lucinda (Cook) Vaughn, both natives of Tennessee, and married there. They came to Dade County in 1853. Prior to this time he had visited Dade County and bought land here, which he farmed up to the time he entered the army. At the breaking out of the war, David F. Vaughn owned 500 acres of land, all in Dade County except 40 acres, which he left in possession of his family, enlisted in the Confederate Army in 1861, in Captain Tucker's Company, and was killed at the battle of Wilson Creek, in Missouri. He left a wife and eight children, all of whom she raised. She died in December, 1909, at the ripe old age of 80 years. Of the children who are still living are the following:

(1) J. M. Vaughn, a Presbyterian minister of Lockwood.

(2) David S. Vaughn lives in Eureka, Kas.

(3) William Dewitte Vaughn lives on the old homestead which his father left on entering the army.

(4) Benjamin P. Vaughn of Neola, Mo.

Those who have departed this life are:

Ellen, who married William Grider of Dade County. Both are now deceased.



Robert Vaughn lived to be 55 years of age, and died in Dade County, leaving a large family. He was a minister of the M. E. Church (South).

Amanda died at the age of 14 years.

Mrs. Carlock received 44 acres off the original Vaughn homestead, and later they added 80 acres by purchase, and then sold off 65 acres, so that now they have 59 acres in their home place, lying on the Seybert road north of Greenfield five miles.

In 1913 they built a fine little cottage, in which they now live in practical retirement. They have eight living children:

(1) Mary Florence, born Jan. 29th, 1871, was educated in Dade County and taught school for many years. She married Smith Thompson, who died in May, 1903. In 1917 she was again married, this time to Hon. W. S. Pelts, Representative in the Missouri Legislature from Dade County. They reside on a farm in Smith Township.

(2) Felix Lee, born Aug. 2nd, 1872, married Annie Duncan, and they now reside in Eureka, Kas. They have three children, Chester, Mary and Charles.

(3) David M., born Dec. 17th, 1873, lives at home.

(4) Elmer D., born Feb. 13th, 1880, lives at home.

(5) Ethel Gertrude, born Dec. 15th, 1881, married Silas Grisham, and resides on a farm north of Seybert. They have one child, Clifford.

(6) Lacon C., born Oct. 28th, 1883, married Maggie Courtney. He is a merchant. They have two children, Kenneth and Mabel.

(7) Mamie A., born Jan. 29th, 1887, married Arthur McConnell, and have three children, Clinton, Raymond and Mildred.

(8) Price Clinton, born Jan. 9th, 1891, lives at home and runs the home farm.

Of the deceased children:

Floyd, born Sept. 7th, 1877, died same month.

Clarence died in infancy.

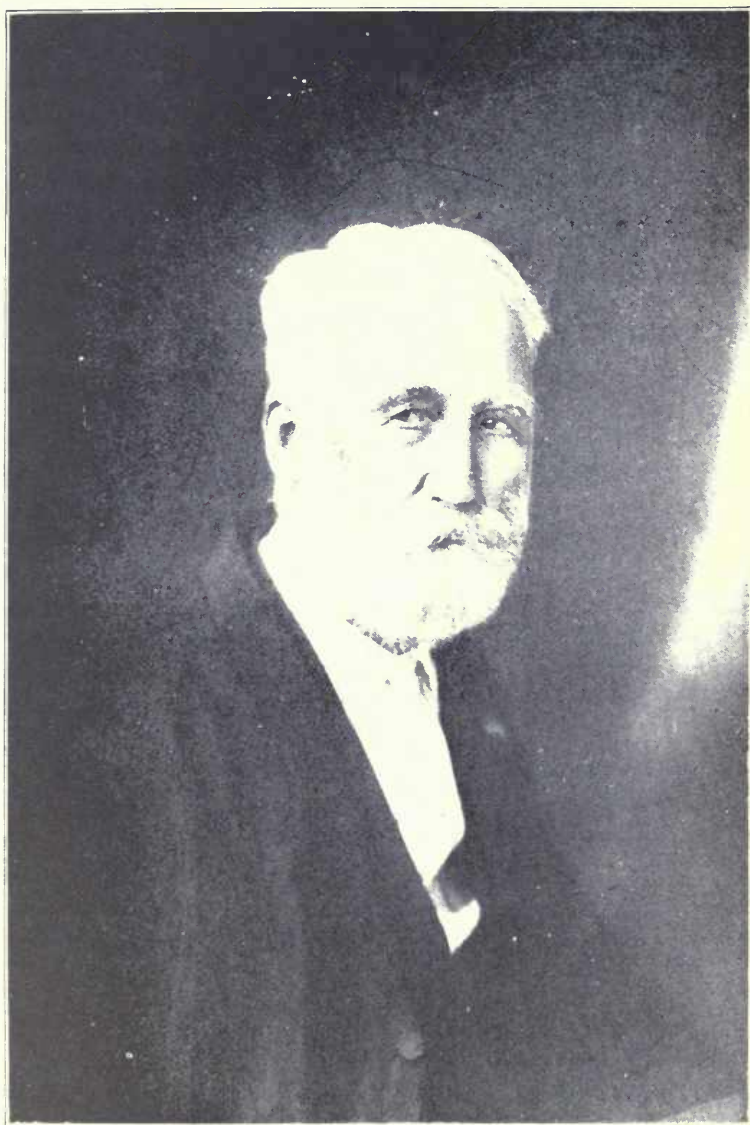
Amy was a twin of Mamie and died in infancy.

Luetta, born Oct. 3rd, 1875, died at the age of 26.









UNCLE SAM McMILLAN.



Mr. and Mrs. Carlock are each devoted Christians and interested in church and Sunday school work. This work extends over a period of 47 years. He has a diploma from the Missouri State Sunday School Association for the completion of the first Standard Teachers' Training Course. He is especially proud of his record as a school teacher, having first taught seven subscription schools, then, in 1871, he began teaching in the public schools, and taught 18 terms, as follows:

Shady Grove, two terms.

Lone Jack, five terms.

Shaw, three terms.

Limestone, two terms.

South Greenfield, one term.

Sylvania, one term.

Oak Grove, one term.

McMillen, one term.

Fairview, two terms.

On his home place is a historical tree, which Mr. Carlock set out as a sprout in 1853. It is of the Quivering Aspen variety and is now nine feet in circumference. If this tree could talk, it could relate many romantic, tragic and thrilling stories of the history of Dade County in its making.

—o—

### DR. LEWIS E. CANTRELL.

One of the most prominent exponents of Dental Surgery in Dade County is Dr. L. E. Cantrell of Everton, Mo. He is a native of this county, having been born near Everton November 12th, 1872, a son of James T. Cantrell, now living retired in Walnut Grove, Green County, at the advanced age of 75 years, and after having spent most of his active life in Dade County. He was brought to Dade County when 6 years of age by his father, who was an early settler of Dade County, where he entered land and became a prosperous farmer. James T. was brought up on the farm and received as good an education as the county



afforded in those early times. He married Miss Mary York, who was born in Tennessee in 1852, and a daughter of G. P. York, who came to Dade County before the Civil war and located on a farm in Polk Township. To Mr. and Mrs. James T. Cantrell were born eight children, as follows: Elonzo, deceased; Bell, who married William Carlock, a farmer of Polk Township, and they have four children, Justin, Roy, Elmer and Reba; Lewis E., the subject of this review; Nora, who married Dr. Thee J. Drisdell of Dadeville, and they have one child, Dwight; Frank, a dentist of Walnut Grove; Homer, a farmer of Polk Township; Clint, a telegraph operator, living in California; Kate, the widow of Fred Wheeler, and has one child, Byron.

Dr. L. E. Cantrell received the usual school advantages of Dade County, and began the study of dental surgery, graduating from the Western Dental College at Kansas City,, Mo., in 1901, and immediately began practice at Everton, where he met with success from the start, and where he now enjoys a large and lucrative practice. Dr. Cantrell married Miss Bessie Carlock, a native of Polk Township and a daughter of D. E. Carlock, a prominent farmer of Polk Township. To Mr. and Mrs. Cantrell has been born one son, Conrad, born June 23, 1900. Dr. Cantrell is a member of the Presbyterian Church and fraternally he is identified with the A. F. & A. M. at Everton, I. O. O. F. Chapter at Ash Grove, Maccabees and W. O. W. In politics he is a Republican, and can always be depended upon to lend his assistance to any cause for the good of the county and its people. He is a booster for good roads and all public improvements. Dr. Cantrell is truly one of our prominent citizens, and is well worthy of the high esteem in which he is held by all who know him.

---

—o—

### JAMES G. CARR.

Was born in Dade County, Missouri, May 8th, 1881, son of Abraham and Amanda (Stanley) Carr. His father



was a native of Tennessee, and when a boy 6 years of age he came with his father to Dade County about the year 1856 and took up land in the northeast part of the county.

Abraham Carr enlisted in the United States army at the beginning of the Civil war when only 15 years of age as a member of Company I, Fifteenth Missouri Cavalry, and served 22 months.

During the war his family was broken up, so that on his return he became a farm hand, working out many places, splitting rails for 25 cents per hundred, and at other employment at equally meager wages.

He first farmed for himself on land near Corry, then sold out and located four miles west of Arcola. He accumulated quite a large tract of land and much personal property. He is still the owner of 320 acres of splendid farming land, is hale and hearty for a man of his years, and is still active in business affairs.

Some years ago he moved to Greenfield with his family, where he owns a good home, and engaged in the meat business, from which he is now retired, devoting his entire time to his farming and stock feeding business.

Mr. and Mrs. Abraham Carr were the parents of eight children, one boy, George, dying at the age of 11 years. Those living are: Benjamin, Lillian, Ella, Ruth, James G., John and May Blanch.

James G. Carr was married on September 20th, 1905, to Miss Lydia Higgins, a native Dade County girl of a pioneer family, residing in the vicinity of Pennsylvania Prairie. To this union were born three children:

David, born December 1st, 1908.

Ann Eliza, born February 27th, 1911.

Eldrich, born February 28th, 1916.

Mr. Carr received his education in the common schools of Dade County, and entered business in partnership with his father about the year 1903, taking active charge and management of the butcher shop in Greenfield. About the year 1915 he bought out the interest of his father, and also of his brother, Ben, who at one time was interested in the business, so that now he is sole proprie-



tor of the business, which is the only meat market in the city. He is also extensively engaged in buying and shipping hogs, cattle, horses and mules.

Mr. Carr is a splendid business man, active in public affairs, is a Republican in politics, and has never held or desired a public office. He is the owner of a fine home in the city of Greenfield, and is one of the substantial business men of the community.

---

### **JAMES M. CARLOCK.**

Was born in Dade County, Missouri, October 25th, 1846, son of Lemuel and Angeline (Davidson) Carlock, both natives of Tennessee. Lemuel Carlock came to Dade County when a very young man, but was soon followed by his father, Isaac Carlock, and his mother. They were among the early pioneers of the county and buried here. Lemuel Carlock was a farmer and twice married. His first wife was Mary Clopton, by whom he had one child, Mary, who married George Ward, both of whom are now deceased.

Lemuel Carlock located about three miles south of Dadeville, and at the time of his death was the owner of about 700 acres of land. It was on this farm that he lived with his second wife and raised a family of 11 children, all of whom are alive except Ella, who married John Rountree, and died about 1901. Those living are:

- (1) Biney, now Mrs. John King of Walnut Grove.
- (2) James M. Carlock.
- (3) David E., now living in Polk Township.
- (4) Minta, now Mrs. William Corran of Cedar County.
- (5) W. I. Carlock, a Doctor, living in Everton.
- (6) Sallie, now Mrs. W. O. Wilson of Polk Township.
- (7) Kate, now Mrs. James Dicus of Greenfield.
- (8) Lula, now Mrs. William McQuery of Springfield.
- (9) Ashel, a farmer, living at Walnut Grove.
- (10) Claudie, now Mrs. Watts, living in Colorado.



Lemuel Carlock was a Democrat in politics and very active. Was Probate Judge of Dade County one year, and a member of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church. He spent his last days in retirement at Ash Grove, and died there.

James M. Carlock attended the public schools of the county and obtained only a meager education. He was at home at the breaking out of the Civil war, when he enlisted in Company I, Fifteenth Missouri Cavalry, and served under Capt. John Howard of Greenfield for a period of 13 or 14 months, until the close of the war. He was mustered out at Springfield. Most of his military service was in the State of Missouri. After the war he engaged in teaming for a period of four years between Carthage, Sarcoxie, Greenfield, Dadeville and Sedalia. About this time he was married to Mary E. Tarrant, who was born in 1852. To this union were born two children:

(1) Dr. Harry Carlock, whose biography will appear under the proper caption in this history.

(2) Virgil, born September 3rd, 1873, and married September 4th, 1911, to Clate Divine, a native of Dade County, a daughter of Joe Divine. He is a farmer, a Democrat, and they live in Polk Township.

James M. Carlock is a Democrat in politics, has served as a member of the School Board and road overseer for many years, and at one time run for sheriff of the county, but was defeated by three votes. Mr. Carlock and wife are members of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church. Shortly after his marriage Mr. Carlock bought 80 acres of land in Polk Township, upon which he lived for about 10 years, then sold it to his brother, Ashel, bought 120 acres from John Wheeler, moved upon it, built a nice four-room frame house, and did considerable fencing and other improving. This tract of land is well watered with a spring branch and good stock well. Mr. Carlock also owns an 80-acre tract in Polk Township, making him 200 acres in all. He is engaged in general farming and makes a specialty of raising live stock. His farm is named "Clover Dale Stock Farm," upon which he raises for



market large numbers of cattle, hogs, horses and mules each year.

---

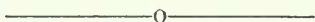
### **DR. HARRY CARLOCK.**

One of the prominent men of the younger generation in Dade County is Dr. Harry Carlock of Dadeville. Dr. Carlock is a native of Dade County, having been born in Polk Township September 12th, 1870, and is the descendant of two of our most prominent pioneer families. He is the oldest son of James Monroe and Mary Elizabeth (Tarrant) Carlock. The Carlock and Tarrant families were among our earliest and best-known pioneer citizens, and a complete record of them may be found elsewhere in these volumes. Dr. Carlock has one brother, who is a farmer of Dade County, living two miles south and east of Dadeville. Dr. Carlock made his home with his parents until he was 29 years of age, and during this time he was given a first-class education. He attended the public schools of Dade County, went to college at the Ozark College at Greenfield, and also attended at the college in Ash Grove, Greene County. He decided upon entering the medical profession, and studies with Dr. W. I. Carlock from 1889 to 1893, and entered for a course in medicine at the old St. Louis Medical College, now known as the Washington University of St. Louis, Mo. Dr. Carlock liked the medical professional life, but became interested in veterinary surgery and decided to enter its practice, which he did, and when the new examination law went into effect in Missouri in 1905, he passed the examination with little effort and continued to practice, and has built up a large and lucrative practice in Eastern Dade and Western Polk and Greene Counties. Dr. Carlock stands high in his profession, and as a citizen of good old Dade County. He is a Democrat in politics and active in the councils of his party. Dr. Carlock was married January 12, 1897, to Miss Fannie Fern Sullivan, who is a native of Peru, Ind., and who was born December 27, 1871. She is a daughter of Henry G. and Pricilla (Pernell) Sullivan.



Mr. Sullivan was a business man of Greenfield for a number of years, and both he and his wife died at Greenfield, where they were living, retired, during their later years. Mrs. Carlock's only sister was Mrs. Jessie (Sullivan) Coiner, who died in Lockwood in 1916. (See sketch of Miss Bernice Coiner).

Dr. Carlock resides in the hustling little town of Dadeville, where he has a nice home and from which he carries on his extensive practice, as well as attending to his farming interests on a fine 80 acres one and a half miles northeast of Dadeville, and upon which he raises a good strain of Duroc-Jersey hogs, in which he is especially interested. Dr. Carlock is one of the younger generation of Dade County citizens that can always be depended upon to give his support to any enterprise that makes for the betterment of his country and its people. He is a firm believer in good roads and free schools, a gentleman in every sense of the word, courteous, well-bred, finely educated, yet easy of approach, and possessing such a pleasing personality that it is indeed a pleasure to be associated with him in any matter of business or pleasure. Dr. Carlock is truly one of our most highly respected and appreciated young professional men.



### **DR. WILLIAM ISAAC CARLOCK.**

One of Dade County's foremost professional and business men is Dr. W. I. Carlock of Everton, Mo. He is a native of Dade County, having been born in Polk Township November 1st, 1851. His father, Lemuel L. Carlock, was a native of Tennessee and brought by his father, Isaac Carlock, to Dade County when a young man. He was of English-Irish ancestry. Isaac Carlock settled on government land in Polk Township and lived there until his death, and now lies buried in the Carlock graveyard in Polk Township. Lemuel L. Carlock was a farmer and stockman, and became influential in county affairs. During the Civil war and for some time after, he was engaged in the mercantile business at Dadeville, and served as



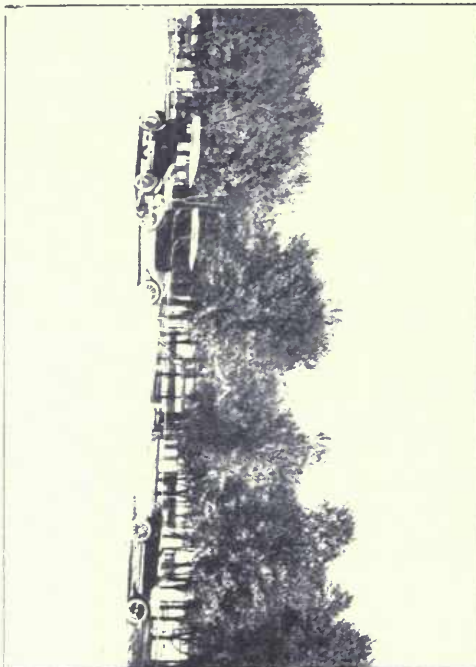
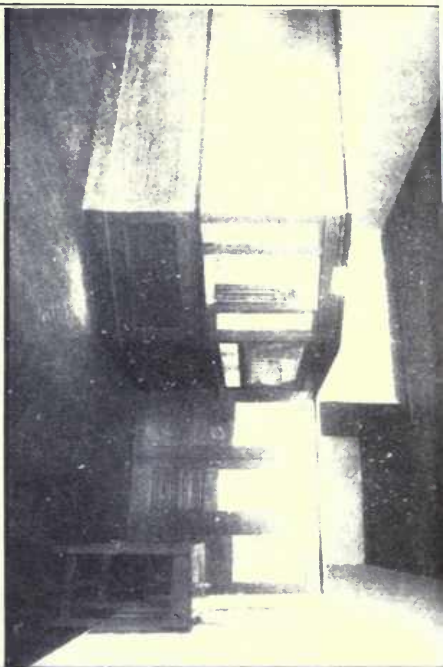
County Judge for two terms. He was a veteran of the Mexican war. He was a Democrat in politics and fraternally a Mason. Angeline Davidson, wife of Lemuel L. Carlock, was a native of Tennessee and the mother of eleven children, as follows: Nancy, who married John King, now deceased, and she lives in Walnut Grove, Greene County; James M., a farmer, near Dadeville, a sketch of whom may be found elsewhere; David E., a farmer, of Polk Township; William I., subject of this sketch; Arminta J., now Mrs. William Cowan, of Cedar County, Missouri; Asahel L., of Walnut Grove, Greene County; Catherine, now Mrs. James Dicus, of Greenfield; Sallie, now Mrs. W. O. Wilson, of Polk Township (see sketch of Oregon Wilson); Lulu, wife of William McQuerry, a druggist, of Springfield, Mo., and Ella, who married John Rountree, and is deceased.

William I. Carlock was raised on the farm, educated in the country schools and first studied medicine with Dr. John King at Dadeville. In 1871 he entered the St. Louis Medical College and graduated in 1873, beginning the practice of medicine at once at Everton, Mo., where he still is in active practice and where he has built up one of the largest drug stores in the county. In 1900 Dr. Carlock took a post-graduate course at Chicago, which put him up to date with all the modern discoveries of the medical profession. In 1873 Mr. Carlock married Fannie Tarrant, who was born in Dade County in 1854, a daughter of John M. Tarrant, pioneer of Dade County, and of whom a sketch may be found in these pages. To Mr. and Mrs. Carlock have been born two children, as follows: J. Frank, a business man of Everton, and Henry, who is a prominent Dentist, with offices in Everton. Dr. Carlock is prominent in the Democratic party, and has served as County Collector for one term. Fraternally, he is a member of the A. F. A. M. at Everton, Chapter at Ash Grove and Commandry at Greenfield. He is also a member of the W. O. W. at Everton. Dr. Carlock is one of our high-grade citizens, and is held in the highest esteem by all who know him, and his honorable, courteous treatment









SOUTH GREENFIELD VIEWS.





W. L. FERGUSON.







of the public has justly earned for him his high standing as a physician and business man.

—o—

### COLONEL JOSEPH W. CARMACK.

The subject of this sketch is one of the unique, striking and distinguished characters in Dade County history. Perhaps no man ever lived in the county who is better known, and few developed a more picturesque personality.

Joseph W. Carmack was born May 26th, 1838, in Livingstone County, Tennessee, son of John and Elizabeth (Chapin) Carmack. Paul Chapin, his grandfather, was the famous drummer boy for General George Washington in the Revolutionary war. He had two sons who served with him in the war of 1812, at which time he was major.

John and Elizabeth Carmack were both natives of Tennessee. They came to Dade County in June, 1853, and settled three miles northwest of Dadeville, and took up 80 acres of unimproved land, upon which there was a small log cabin. John Carmack died in 1856, leaving a family of eight children, three of whom are still living:

(1) Mrs. Dr. N. H. Hampton, No. 2124 Lafayette Avenue, Saint Louis Mo. Dr. Hampton was one of the prominent men of Dade County in an early day. He practiced medicine in Dadeville and was Surveyor by profession also. He surveyed the public state road from Springfield to Stockton. When the town was located, the citizens drew lots for the honor of naming the little village, which honor fell upon Dr. Hampton, and he named it "Melville," which has since been changed to Dadeville.

(2) James G. Carmack lives in Canada.

(3) J. W. Carmack of Dadeville, Mo.

After the death of John Carmack, his widow, Elizabeth, took up 120 acres more land, which her family had cleared out at the time of the war. In 1862 she moved to Dadeville.

Joseph W. Carmack enlisted in the Union army July 5th, 1861, in Company A. Sixth Missouri Cavalry, having



previously been in the Secret Service of the United States. Company A was commanded by Captain T. A. Switzler, and the regiment was commanded by Col. Clark Wright. He served in this company until September 30th, 1862, when he was commissioned First Lieutenant in Co. L, same regiment, under Capt. J. C. Kirby. He was discharged February 18th, 1864, at Pilot Knob, Mo., as first lieutenant, then, in September, 1864, he was commissioned first lieutenant in the Seventy-sixth E. M. M., under Capt. James M. Kirby. Discharged in November, 1864, and in March, 1865, was commissioned as first lieutenant in Company E, Fourteenth Missouri Cavalry, Veterans. Discharged October 26th, 1865, at Ft. Leavenworth, Kas.

During his military service he was actively engaged in the following battles: Wilson Creek, Sugar Creek, Pea Ridge, Prairie Grove, Wet Glaze, Linn Creek, Horse Creek, Greenfield, and many others.

In the spring of 1866 he was commissioned as enrolling and mustering officer of the southwest as first lieutenant, and was ordered to enroll and organize companies in Dade County. Three companies were organized. One was placed under Capt. James M. Travis of Arcola, one under Capt. Thomas Hopper of Penn Prairie, and one under Capt. E. V. Lafoon of Dadeville. During the war he also served as Quartermaster, Commissary, Provost Marshal, Adjutant, Mustering Officer, Company Commander, Drill Master, and doing every duty known to a cavalry soldier.

He was never married. Elizabeth Carmack, his mother, lived to the extreme old age of 93 years 11 months and 19 days. She lies buried beside her husband in the Rice cemetery, near Dadeville.

After the war, Joseph W. Carmack lived in Dadeville 24 years. During that time he bought and sold many farms, especially in the territory between Dadeville and Corry. At present he is the owner of a splendid farm of 200 acres with the finest water system in the county. He has erected a nice frame residence. Farm is well



fenced and 140 acres in cultivation. He is engaged in general farming.

While Mr. Carmack has never been married, he has raised several boys, and given them a splendid start in life. In politics Mr. Carmack has been one of the most active Republicans, covering a period commencing with the birth of the party. He was elected Sheriff and Collector of the county in 1864, but, preferring military service in time of war, never qualified, having been commissioned for the army. He served as Justice of the Peace for 18 years in Morgan Township, and has frequently been before the people as a candidate, both in the conventions, primaries and general elections. He has the distinction of being captain of the "Mollie Dozier," a mythical gunboat, which navigates Salt River at the close of each political campaign.

Mr. Carmack has always been a booster for good roads, and exemplified his faith by many good works, building graded roads on his own account long before the movement became state-wide.

Since the war Mr. Carmack has been a prominent member of the G. A. R., attending all the reunions, both district, state and National, and has held many offices of honor and trust in that organization, including being made Colonel of the Sixth Cavalry, Missouri Volunteers, complimentary. As its Commander, since the war he has called this regiment together and held thirty reunions. He is now in his 80th year and has offered the service of himself and this regiment (about 40 available men) to join the Volunteer army to go to France to defend the Stars and Stripes for world peace.

---

### C. P. COLLINS.

Was born in Lawrence County, Missouri, December 9th, 1872, son of William and Jane (West) Collins. His father lives at Gaither, In Lawrence county where he is engaged in business. His mother is dead.

Mr. Collins remained at home until 21 years of age. He learned the blacksmith trade which he followed suc-



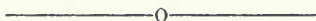
cessfully in Lawrence and Dade counties for twenty years. He also farmed a little in the meantime.

In the year 1913 he entered the mercantile business, buying out the general merchandise store of A. O. Gragg & Co., at Pennsboro. He was appointed postmaster January 26th, 1915 which position he still holds. His stock of goods is valued at \$4,000 and consists of dry-goods, shoes, furnishing goods and general merchandise.

Mr. Collins was married on the 25th day of June, 1894 to Minnie L. Stewart, a native of Missouri. Her father lives in Lawrence County. Her mother is dead. They are the parents of five children—Charles, Laura, Ruth, Lydia and James Francis, all at home.

Mr. Collins is a Republican in politics and his fraternal relations consist of membership in the A. F. & A. M. at Halltown and an I. O. O. F. and M. W. A. at Pennsboro.

By strict attention to business and an honest effort to supply the needs of his customers Mr. Collins has attained enviable success in merchandising. He is a valuable and useful man in the community, being public spirited, aggressive and dependable.



### **EX-JUDGE FRANK CHATHAM.**

One of the most prominent men of all northern Dade County is Frank Chatham of north Sac Township. He was born in Shelby county, Illinois, April 15, 1867, a son of Thomas D. and Mary (Wakefield) Chatham, both natives of Illinois, where they married and passed their lives, his father dying there about 1875 and the mother about 1895. Thomas D. Chatham was a Union soldier in the rebellion serving as Sergeant in Co. C 3rd Illinois Vol. Cavalry for over three years. He was a republican. In the Chatham family there were five children in which Frank Chatham, the subject of this sketch was second in order of birth. Of this family three are now living, besides Frank; Robert is a resident of Roundstown, Illinois and Anna, now Mrs. Calvin Kirkpatrick of Christian County, Ill. Frank Chatham was only eight years of age when his father died and continued to live with his mother until



she again married, when he struck out for himself working at farm labor from place to place and in 1887, he visited his uncle James A. Wakefield, who was a farmer of Dade County, Missouri. He liked it so well here that he stayed working out and farming on the share the first year, the second year he worked for Daniel Blakemore. On November 28, 1889, he married Cora A. Kirby, who was born in Dade County June 19, 1867, a daughter of James M. Kirby and Mary Grisham, his wife. For two years after their marriage, Mr. and Mrs. Chatham farmed on her father's farm and it was not long before Mr. Kirby gave his daughter 120 acres of land in North Morgan Township. This was partly improved, had a small one-room house and here they settled and went to work in dead earnest. In two years they bought a good 40 adjoining remaining on this place for four years, when they moved back to the Kirby homestead and Mr. Chatham went into the stock business with his father-in-law, James Kirby. The Kirby homestead was sold out in some two or three years and Mr. Chatham rented 225 acres in north Sac. Township of Dee White. This was for the year 1904 and 1905, and when his lease was up, he bought the entire tract of 255 acres. This was a well improved farm and well adapted to stock raising, has a good residence and here Mr. Chatham has since resided and carried on stock raising and farming to a large extent. He has, however, sold 40 acres of his original purchase and now owns 215 acres in north Sac. Township, also 160 acres in north Morgan Township and two and one-half acres located in the town of Dadeville.

To Mr. and Mrs. Chatham have been born four children as follows: The two eldest died in infancy; Those living are James Leslie, born January 28, 1898, is a finely educated young man having had the advantages of Dade County schools and attended one year at Marionville College and one year at Bolivar, Polk County. He is at present farming in North Morgan township—he married Mabel Willett of Cedar County; Thomas Roy, born November 4, 1902 is at home attending school. On his fine farm Mr. Chatham will average handling a car-load each of



hogs and cattle and also raising some fine mules for the market and he has a fine flock of some 80 head of sheep and goats. On this place are two large silos and the farm is finely watered with good springs and spring branch, in fact, it is an ideal stock farm. Mr. and Mrs. Chatham are fine Christian people belonging to the Baptist Church at Cave Springs. Mr. Chatham is a red hot republican and has been very active in the council of his party. He has served on the school board for a number of years and is now road over-seer in his district. He was elected on the republican ticket as judge of the county court, served two years and was one of our most popular judges. Mr. Chatham is a wide-awake progressive business man and can always be counted upon for his assistance in any enterprise that is for the good of the county or its people. He is a booster for good roads and a firm friend of free public schools. Too much cannot be said of what Mr. Chatham has accomplished and all in Dade County too. He had little chance for education, but today he is a well read, finely posted man. He is certainly a self-made man in every respect. He has lived a clean life in every respect and deserves the high esteem in which he is held by his multitude of friends. Dade county could well stand a few more men of the calibre of Frank Chatham.

---

—o—

### BERNIECE M. COINER.

An ideal, womanly woman, with all the grace and characteristics of femininity, and yet withal, possessing a spirit of indomitable courage and filled with the "never-say-die" temperament of the Hibernian race, she has won for herself that position which easily proclaims her the "first woman" in Dade County from a business and literary standpoint.

Berniece M. Coiner was born in Lockwood, Dade County, Missouri, September 24th, 1885.

Her father, George W. Coiner, was born in Virginia March 5th, 1857, and died in the west in the year 1910. He was of the Scotch-Irish ancestry, who settled in Vir-



ginia (now West Virginia) in an early day. They were farmers by occupation. George came to Dade County with his wife, young son and parents in 1883. In early manhood he learned the painter's trade, which he followed during life.

George's mother was born in Virginia of Irish parentage, who were farmers by occupation. She was a member of the Christian church. George had one sister, Mary, who married Mahlon Eller, a ranchman, residing at Rock Lake, N. D. They have three children.

George W. Coiner and Jessie Sullivan were married in Peru, Ind., March 11, 1881, she being a native of Peru, born July 3rd, 1862, a daughter of Henry and Priscilla (Parnell) Sullivan, of Irish parentage, he being a shoemaker and came from Indiana to Greenfield, and both are buried in the Greenfield cemetery.

Henry and Priscilla Sullivan were the parents of two children, viz: Jessie, intermarried with George W. Coiner, and mother of Berniece, and Fannie, now the wife of Harry Carlock, residing at Dadeville, Mo. She was educated in the schools of Peru, Ind. She was a member of the Christian church and Eastern Star fraternity of Lockwood. She was Worthy Matron of the chapter at Lockwood at various times for thirteen years, and for some time was District Deputy of this district, organizing a number of chapters. She died August 26, 1916, while undergoing a surgical operation in the Excelsior Springs Sanatorium, she having been at Excelsior Springs five weeks, visiting a son. Five children survive. They are:

- (1) Dennis, a farmer, Excelsior Springs.
- (2) Berniece M. Coiner.
- (3) Stella, married Harry G. Dee, formerly freight agent of the Frisco railroad at Ft. Scott, Kas., now with the same railroad at Wichita, Kas. They have one child, Robert L.
- (4) Goldie married Halsey Jewell, agent for the Frisco railroad at Garland, Kas.
- (5) Ray, a tailor, at Lockwood, Mo.



Berniece M. Coiner has lived in Lockwood all her life. When a girl she attended the grade schools of that place and later spent two years in the High School. She entered the office of the "Missourian," a local paper, owned by A. J. Young, and learned the "art preservative," and by reason of her industry, sagacity and special fitness for the work, she was made manager of that publication, which position she occupied for three years. In March, 1912, in company with John H. Harris, they purchased the "Lockwood Luminary," which she has since managed and edited, and in March, 1916, became the sole owner.

Berniece is a member of the Christian church, a Rebekah and an Eastern Star, and, while a lady is supposed to have no politics, the "Luminary" is a power in Republican circles.

She is also a member of the "Missouri Woman's Press Association" and formerly a Trustee in that organization.

In recounting the struggles and successes of this Dade County girl, it might not be out of order to state that she has supported herself and earned every dollar's worth of property which she now possesses. At present she is the owner of a well-furnished, comfortable home in Lockwood, and the "Luminary" Office is known far and wide as one of the best-equipped offices in the state for a town the size of Lockwood. Its interior appointments are new and up-to-date, while an atmosphere of neatness, good taste and prosperity pervades every inch of the room.

The "Luminary" job office has long since gained a well-merited reputation for artistic work, but the real success of the enterprise has come from the brilliant, sparkling bits of philosophy which has emanated from the editorial chair.

---

o

---

### **JOHN M. COTTER.**

Of the highly respected and appreciated farmers of Dade County, none stands higher than John Cotter, the





GEO. W. PAIGE AND WIFE.







subject of this sketch. He was born February 22nd, 1858, in Jefferson County, Tennessee, a son of William and Nancy Jane (White) Cotter, both natives of Tennessee, where they were married and came to Greene County, Missouri, in 1882, and carried on farming until their demise. John was the oldest of five children, the second dying in infancy, while James, the third in order of birth, is also deceased; George H. is a resident of Everton, and Thula married John Baxter, and they live at Bois d'Arc, Greene County.

For many years Mr. Cotter was a business man of Greene County. When about 21 years of age he entered into the drug business at Bois d'Arc, which he sold out in one year, and then spent two years in Colorado and Texas. He returned and put in a new stock of drugs at Bois d'Arc, but after two years he moved to Ash Grove, where he was employed by Swinney Brothers, Druggists, for some five years, at which time he bought out the C. H. Van Pelt Drug Store, which he successfully run for 17 years, finally selling out to A. R. Mason, and moved to a fine 300-acre farm that he had bought while in business. This place is located two miles west of Everton, and was only partly improved. Mr. Cotter has greatly improved this farm with good fences and outbuildings, and now has one of the very best stock farms in the county. Here he raises and feeds some 200 head of hogs a year, besides cattle. In 1881 Mr. Cotter married Miss Alice Wilson, a daughter of Nathaniel and Jane (Baker) Wilson. Mr. Wilson is deceased and was a brother of Solomon H. Wilson, and a sketch of the Wilson family may be found elsewhere in these volumes. Mr. Cotter lost his wife September 30th, 1889, and by her he had two children, as follows: Harry Arthur, who married Josie B. Meyers, who died leaving three children, John M. William B. and Elms B. Clyde Everett died February 6, 1910, age 27 years.

Mr. Cotter is certainly a public-spirited citizen. He is a red-hot Republican, but does not desire office of any kind. Fraternally, he is a Mason, belonging to the Blue



Lodge at Everton, the Chapter at Ash Grove, the Commandery at Greenfield and the Shrine at Springfield. He is a good booster for good roads and a staunch friend of our free public school system. Truly, Mr. Cotter is a wide-awake business man, and such men as he are the making of any community.

—o—

### **SAMUEL WILLIAM COX.**

#### **Deceased.**

Born in Dade County, Missouri, April 28th, 1848, died at his home, near South Greenfield, January 3rd, 1917, son of Jacob and Louisa (Johnson) Cox, both natives of Filmore County, Tennessee, where they were married. Came to Dade County by ox team, overland, 1837, being six weeks on the road, coming via St. Louis. They had two children at the time, bringing both with them, Nancy, afterward Mrs. William Moore of Kansas, died September 28th, 1910, aged 74 years; Mary, afterward Mrs. James H. Morgan, died January 18th, 1906, aged 86 years 11 months and 28 days.

Jacob Cox and wife settled on land a half mile south of South Greenfield, and lived there one year in a rail pen, three sides inclosed, the fourth being a quilt. Later on he took up land adjoining where South Greenfield now stands, which became his permanent abode until the time of his death. First he erected a little log cabin 12x14 feet, and in this they lived for a few years, when a second cabin 16 feet square was built, and in these cabins the last of their six children were born. One died in infancy, one in adult age, and two still survive. Sarah A Myers, widow of Charles B. Myers, now lives in Everton; Charles M. Cox, a farmer, living near Golden City. Those deceased are Samuel W. Cox, Mrs. Elmira English, Leah M. Cox and Granville G. Cox.

Jacob Cox and wife are buried on the home farm, about 150 yards southeast of the frame house which he built in 1853. Jacob Cox was a Republican, and both himself and wife were members of the M. E. Church (South).

In 1848, 30 acres of land was bought and entered



for the South Methodist Camp Meeting Association, 10 acres of which is still retained by the Cumberland Presbyterians and used by them for camp meeting purposes.

Jacob Cox died January 7th, 1883. Louisa Cox died January 2nd, 1895.

Samuel W. Cox stayed at home until he was 21 years of age, at which time he went to work for himself on rented land two miles west of the old Ragsdale homestead. He remained here for two years, and then purchased his present homestead, then consisting of 75 acres, where he has lived and farmed ever since, building houses, barns, fences, etc., and adding land thereto, until he acquired 235 acres, and at the death of his father he received 200 acres more, making him a fine farm of 435 acres, all in one body.

On the 21st day of March, 1871, he was first married, to Harriet A. Ragsdale, who died January 12th, 1881, leaving three children:

(1) Harriet Adaline, born March 15th, 1872, died February 9th, 1894. She married John A. Adams, now deceased, and left two children, Christopher C., now of San Francisco, and Harriet Ida., now of Kansas City. Both are married.

(2) Thomas Albert, of South Greenfield, lives on part of the original land grant to his grandfather. Married Lizzie Bird, and they now have five children, May Elizabeth, Grace, Thomas Albert, William Walter and Walter Jacob. William Walter died May 20th, 1893.

The second wife of Samuel W. Cox was Fannie L. Mitchell, born July 19th, 1862, on a farm near Chicago, Ill. They were married June 10th, 1883. She was a daughter of Gohra A. Smith and Louisa J. (Babb) Mitchell, both natives of the State of Maine, the father being born about 1832, while the mother is still living on a farm with two daughters.

Mrs. Cox was the oldest of three children, all living. Of this second marriage, three children were born:



(1) Edith A., born January 29th, 1886, married John A. Babb of Dixfield, Me. They have one child, Richard Edward.

(2) Samuel Jacob, born June 27th, 1894, died August 12, 1910.

(3) Noel Ernest Gohram, born December 25th, 1900. Is at home.

Samuel W. Cox was a life-long Republican and active in the counsels of his party. He was also an Odd Fellow, a Mason, belonging to all the lodges, a Shriner at Springfield, and to the Commandery at Greenfield. The entire family are members of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church.

Samuel W. Cox was one of the original organizers of the Farmers' State Bank at South Greenfield, and in 1915 was elected its President, succeeding B. J. J. Marsh (deceased). Mr. Cox was also a stockholder in the Dade County Bank at Greenfield.

Being an admirer of blooded stock, Mr. Cox was among the first to introduce Shorthorn cattle and Poland-China hogs into Dade County. His herd of Shorthorns was established in 1875, and became famous all over the State of Missouri. He exhibited both hogs and cattle at the various fairs and was richly rewarded in the granting of premiums.

Besides being a heavy feeder and shipper of both cattle and hogs, Mr. Cox engaged in another enterprise, which was largely in the nature of an experiment, but one which proved to be a glowing success. On the 18th day of August, 1914, he began the construction of a fish pond on his farm, which would cover about two acres. It required a concrete retaining wall 170 feet long, 18 inches wide at the base, 8 inches at the top and 18 feet high above bedrock. This created a pond which was supplied with an everlasting spring of clear, cool, sparkling water, having a flow of 50 gallons per minute in the driest time. This pond he stocked with both large and small-mouthed bass and crappie, obtaining some from the state and the remainder from the government fish hatch-



ery. At the greatest depth this pond is 9 feet 11 inches deep. It answers two purposes—first, it is an ornament to the farm, adding much to its intrinsic beauty, and second, it furnishes fish and fishing to the occupants, thereby becoming a source of profit as well as of pleasure.

---

o

### CHARLES M. COX.

Was born in Dade County, Missouri, December 8th, 1854, son of Jacob and Louisa (Johnson) Cox, pioneers of Dade County, who resided in the vicinity of South Greenfield.

Charles M. Cox received all his education in the common schools of Dade County and remained at home on the farm till 23 years of age, at which time, March 6th, 1878, he was married to Emma B. Teagarden, who was born in Henry County, Illinois, October 9th, 1854, a daughter of John M. and Mary (Brown) Teagarden, who came to Dade County in 1871. They were farmers and settled in Grant Township. Both are now deceased. After his marriage, Mr. Cox went onto a farm of 160 acres of partly improved land in Grant Township, which he had bought in 1874 at \$12.50 per acre. The improvements at the time of his purchase consisted of a small house and some fencing. They went to work and improved it from time to time until now it is one of the finest farms in western Dade County. In 1892 he built a large seven-room dwelling, surrounded by a fine lawn, elegant shade trees, large barn and substantial outbuildings.

To Mr. and Mrs. Cox were born six children, four of whom are living. Hattie A., died at the age of 4½ years, and Clarence A., died at the age of 10 years, both dying the same year. Those living are:

(1) Howard V., married for his first wife Etta Deweese, who died leaving one child, Esther, and for his second wife he married Susan Porter. They are now living on the old homestead with Mr. Cox.

(2) Fannie A., married David Nutt, a farmer residing at Lindsborg, Kas. They have one child, Frances Maybell.



(3) Myrtle B., married Manual Mitchell, a mechanic, living in Springfield, Mo. They have one child, Irene.

(4) Homer, at home and unmarried.

In politics Mr. Cox is what is termed an Independent voter, not bound to any particular political party. He has been a member of the Christian church for many years.

During his lifetime Mr. Cox has witnessed many changes. His early recollection goes back to the days when his father would take the entire family in an ox wagon to Greenfield, starting early in the morning and spending the entire day in trading and on the road, although the distance was little more than three miles. His father's original farm comprised what is now a part of the city of South Greenfield, and laid mostly in the productive Limestone Valley. Mr. Cox grew to manhood in this locality, and was well acquainted with all the pioneer settlers of Pennsylvania Prairie country.

Mrs. Cox departed this life February 11th, 1914. Since purchasing the original 160 acres, Mr. Cox has added 80 acres, so that the farm now comprises 240 acres, situated in the very heart of the best farming and stock raising part of Dade County. In addition to his general farming enterprises, Mr. Cox has been largely interested in raising blooded stock, especially hogs and cattle. His herds were known far and wide throughout Southwest Missouri. He was one of the first men in his locality to appreciate the value of a silo in cattle feeding, and erected one with a 100-ton capacity. His farm is well fenced and cross-fenced and admirably adapted to both grain and stock raising. He has prospered in his business affairs and is now ready to retire, having the confidence and esteem of his neighbors, as well as a goodly portion of this world's goods, which will enable him to spend his declining years in comparative ease and comfort.

—o—

#### **DR. ROBERT MADISON CRUTCHER.**

Was born in Middle Tennessee April 7th, 1848, son of William Henry and Charity (Evans) Crutcher. They were



farmers and wholesale merchants of Nashville, Tenn., and also in the iron furnace business a few years. Both were natives of Tenn., and are buried there.

Robert Madison Crutcher is one of a large family of children, but only two brothers are living, one in Kentucky and one in Texas. His father was married a second time and he has four half-brothers living, two in Montana and one in Oregon and one in Arkansas.

Mr. Crutcher remained at home working with his father until he was 24 years of age, obtained but little schooling in his boyhood days, for at the age of 13 the school buildings of his neighborhood were turned into hospitals. At the age of 22 years he entered the medical department of the University of Tennessee, at Nashville, and graduated from that institution in 1874 and came to Cane Hill, Mo., where he practiced for two years, and then moved to Arcola in August, 1876, where he still resides. In those early days he enjoyed an extensive practice, covering a large territory. There were no buggies then, so that he was obliged to keep three saddle horses in constant use in his ever-increasing business.

On the 1st day of November, 1874, at Cane Hill, Mo., he was married to Mary Victoria Rountree, daughter of Rufus M. Rountree, an early settler of Cedar county. To this union were born five boys, all living:

(1) Henry Clarence, born April 10, 1878, resides in Portland, Oregon. Is still single.

(2) James Ernest, born September 8, 1879, married Cora Parks, a native of Missouri. They live in Portland, Oregon. He is now the Corresponding Secretary of the Bell Telephone Company of that city.

(3) Edgar, born November 1, 1881, resides in San Francisco, and is engaged in business as a manufacturer's agent.

(4) Robert Lee, born March 10, 1883, resides in Albuquerque, New Mexico, and engaged in the laundry business.

(5) Lucien M., born March 4, 1888, married Gertrude Webb, a native of Dade County. He is a farmer and re-



sides one-half mile west of Arcola. They have two children, Mary Pearl and Ernest Edward.

Mr. Crutcher had four brothers in the Confederate army. He was not an enlisted soldier himself, being too young, but performed valuable scout duty.

In politics, Mr. Crutcher is a democrat, and for years has taken an active part in both state and county politics. He has served many years as a member of the school board, was the first collector after the organization of North Township, and is one of the stockholders in the Arcola bank.

Fraternally, Dr. Crutcher is a Mason, belonging to the Blue Lodge at Arcola and the Commandery at Greenfield. He is also an Odd Fellow. In religious life Mr. Crutcher is a member of the Christian church, has been an elder for 25 years, was one of the prime movers in the church at Arcola, and has been superintendent of the Sunday School for more than 25 years, most of the time.

When Dr. Crutcher first came to Arcola it consisted of one store and one saloon. The only church was an uncompleted Methodist Episcopal building, and for a number of years he contributed to the support of this organization. He bought a home consisting of two small rooms, one 14 by 14 and the other 8 by 14. In this humble cottage he raised his family. In that day the land surrounding Arcola was uncultivated prairie land, but as the years went by Mr. Crutcher invested his savings in real estate until he now owns a farm of 280 acres North and West of Arcola, 30 acres adjoining the town on the Southeast, and has added to his original dwelling by remodeling and rebuilding, until he now has a comfortable 6-room residence.

In the practice of medicine, Dr. Crutcher has been eminently successful. In early days when money was scarce and the settlements widely scattered, Dr. Crutcher has ridden many miles over rough roads, through rain and storm, no matter how dark the night, to alleviate the suffering of some poor family with absolutely no hope or prospect of remuneration. His life work has been one of service and sacrifice, and as a reward he has gained the confidence,









A. O. LITCHFIELD AND FAMILY.





SAM COX, ALBERT COX, DAUGHTER AND GRANDDAUGHTER.  
(Four Generations.)







respect and admiration of the community in which he lives. Few men have contributed more in sincere devotion to duty for the benefit of the community than Dr. Robert Madison Crutcher.

---

### HENRY ALBERT CUNNINGHAM.

Among the many boys in Dade County who were born upon the farm, received their education in the common schools and then made good in the business world, none stand out more prominent than the subject of this sketch. William Cunningham was a pioneer farmer who settled on a farm two miles East of where the city of Lockwood now stands. His oldest son, Albert, was born and raised on this farm. He received his education in the common schools of the neighborhood and early in life became attached to the cattle industry. In the year 1882, when twenty-five years of age, he came to Lockwood and engaged in the mercantile business in partnership with A. F. Finley, and shortly thereafter was married to Miss Hattie Matthews of Lockwood. He established his permanent home in Lockwood. To this union were born three children, Mabel, now Mrs. Emery Clements; Iva, a single daughter, and Laclede, a son.

He remained in the general merchandise business about twenty years, during which time he was also extensively engaged in buying, feeding, pasturing and shipping live stock. Careful and conservative in his business ventures and always exercising splendid judgment, he made a success in all his undertakings.

About the year 1895, when the Bank of Lockwood was organized, he was one of its principal stockholders, acted as cashier for about one year and was its vice president up to the time of his death. In business circles, Mr. Cunningham was always regarded as one of Lockwood's best citizens. His death came at a most unexpected moment. He was in the very midst of his business activities and in seeming good health.

He accompanied a shipment of live stock to St. Louis, and while in the city went to a local hospital for treatment



of a minor difficulty, which on examination proved to be of a cancerous nature, affecting the jaw. A minor operation was performed, which upon closer examination proved far more serious than the doctors at first concluded, and a second operation was decided upon. His wife was notified by telegram and she went immediately to his side, but the operation proved fatal. His death was a sad shock to the entire community.

His funeral was conducted at the Christian church in Lockwood, by Rev. George Yarbrough of that church, and was one of the largest and most impressive ever conducted in the city. The business of the city was suspended during the day and almost the entire population attended the funeral. Among the deeply afflicted ones were his aged parents who have since passed away. Five brothers, Lafayette, Alex, Levi, James and William, and three sisters, Mrs. H. A. Peterson of Springfield, Mrs. Hugh Hampton of Greenfield and Mrs. Ida Smith of Lockwood, were all present.

Mr. Cunningham was called from a life of business activity while yet in the very prime and vigor of his manhood. His influence had been felt in every important step in the development of the city and community, but he left for himself a monument of respect in the hearts and lives of his neighbors and friends which will stand as long as the history of Dade County is read or remembered.

---

O

---

### ALBERT W. DAIGH.

Of good old fighting stock, with ancestors tracing their parentage back to the land of the Shamrock, Albert W. Daigh entered upon the scene of life's activities in Christian County, Ill., June 21st, 1866, a son of Thomas Jefferson and Mary (Willis) Daigh, the former being a native of Sangamon County, Ill., while the latter was born in Dade County, Mo. Charles C. Daigh, father of Thomas J. Daigh, was a native of West Virginia, as also was his father, James Lewis Daigh. The father of James L. Daigh came from Ireland to West Virginia prior to the Revolutionary war and took an active part therein. His son, James Lewis



Daigh, was a soldier in the war of 1812, while Charles C. Daigh, his son, fought in the Black Hawk war. From the above record it is quite evident that the great-great-great-grandfather of Albert was the founder of the Daigh family in America, and its christening seems to have been with a baptism of blood.

John Lewis Daigh, Albert's great-grandfather, emigrated to Illinois from West Virginia in a very early day, when Springfield, the capital of the state, was yet a very small hamlet. His family, which were for the most part grown, came with him. Charles C. Daigh at that time was a young man, and about the year 1832 married Elizabeth Patton, a native of Ohio but a girl he had known in West Virginia. The Patton family came to Sangamon county at the same time the Daigh family came. Charles C. Daigh came to Missouri in 1837 and settled in Lawrence county, where he remained until the Civil war, when he returned to Illinois, and died there in 1884.

Thomas Jefferson Daigh came to Missouri in 1868, at the close of the war, and settled in Dade County. He remained in Dade County till 1873, when he bought land in Lawrence County, where he farmed until 1884. After spending one year in Kansas, he returned to Dade County and bought 80 acres of land where Albert now lives.

Thomas Jefferson Daigh was married to Mary Willis, a native of Dade County, but who was residing in Sangamon County, Illinois, on account of the war, in 1864. To this union were born four children, Albert W., Georgie, Emory and Anna, now Mrs. James O. Clark of Craik, Saskatchewan, Canada.

Albert W. Daigh remained with his father until the year 1885, when he went to the state of Washington and for three years engaged in farming and fruit shipping. Having a desire for a higher education, he entered Cumberland University at Lebanon, Tenn., where he remained a student until 1890, when he returned to Dade County and engaged in teaching school for seven years. In 1896 he was a candidate of the democratic party for Clerk of the Circuit Court, but was defeated. He has always been



active in politics, a consistent democrat and a candidate at one time for collector. At present he is assessor and clerk of the Township Board.

On the 23rd day of August, 1893, he was married to Stella Shelton, who was born February 17th, 1873.

They are the parents of but one child, Vivian Offner, born June 24th, 1894.

Mr. Daigh and family are members of the Christian church, in which organization he has been an elder for several years.

Mr. Daigh is actively engaged in farming and stock raising and resides upon a splendid farm of 136 acres, which he owns in South Township, and is raising some alfalfa.

In the year 1901 he erected a fine two-story, eight-room residence on his farm. The place is well watered by springs and wells, the supply being handled by a windmill and gasoline engine. Convenient outbuildings of commodious dimensions add to the value and beauty of the farm.

Mr. Daigh is a wide-awake, public-spirited man, with lofty moral and religious ideals and a power for righteousness and right living in his home community.

---

### **WILLIAM D. DAVIDSON.**

Was born in Grayson County, Texas, September 25th, 1870, son of George W. and Missouri (Menice) Davidson. His father was born in Dade County upon the farm where Mr. Davidson now lives, March 4th, 1843, while his mother was born in Tennessee, September 14th, 1843. George W. Davidson was always a farmer, as also was his father, Joseph Davidson, who was a Dade County pioneer, and homesteaded the Davidson farm. George W. Davidson moved to Texas about 1869, where he engaged in farming and then returned to Dade County, where he ended his days. George W. Davidson served for three years in the Confederate army, as a private, was wounded in battle, and died February 13th, 1911. His mother, Missouri Davidson, still resides on the old homestead.



Mr. Davidson is the third in point of birth of a family of eight children, four of whom are living. He attended school in the Limestone district, and also in Fairview district, this county.

William D. Davidson was married on the 27th day of February, 1901, to Laura Russell, a native of Sac Township, Dade County, daughter of C. C. and Mary (Stanley) Russell, both natives of Missouri. Her father was for a number of years engaged in buying stock, but is now living a retired life in Greenfield. Her mother is also living. C. C. Russell is a veteran of the Civil war, having served in the Union army. Was neither wounded nor disabled. Mrs. Davidson is the second of a family of nine children. She was educated in the schools of Dade County.

Mr. Davidson remained at home till about 20 years of age, when he engaged in farming upon his own account, and has farmed continuously since that date. He devotes his entire time to the management of a farm of 200 acres, raising grain and live stock. He is a democrat in politics and has been a member of the school board for a number of years, but never held any other office.

Mr. and Mrs. Davidson have one child, William Orville, born January 1st, 1902. He is still at home. Mr. Davidson is a member of the W. O. W. and is an industrious, energetic farmer and stock raiser.



### GEORGE W. DAIGH.

One of the most highly respected and beloved citizens of Dade County is Uncle George Daigh of South Greenfield. He was born in Lawrence County, Missouri, March 21st, 1839, a son of Charles and Elizabeth (Patton) Daigh, the father a native of Virginia and the mother of Ohio. They were married in the state of Illinois and came to Lawrence County in 1837, and were among the very early settlers of that county. George Daigh was the fourth in order of birth of a large family, and the first child to be born to his parents in this state. He received his education in Lawrence County and remained at home up to the start of the Civil war, although he worked out



for two years previous. At the time of the great Civil war he helped his father move the family back to Illinois, going by way of Kansas, and this accomplished, George Daigh was not to be found wanting in patriotism for his country, and therefore enlisted in Company E, 114th Volunteers, Illinois Infantry, on August 11th, 1862, under Colonel Judy, and his captain was Captain Shoup. For three years Mr. Daigh remained in the army and was destined to see very hard service and to see the worst side of the war. He was in the thick of the fights at Jackson, Miss., seige of Vicksburg, and the Seige of Jackson, and at the battle of Guntown, Miss., and on the retreat from this battlefield was taken prisoner of war and sent to the notorious Andersonville prison at Andersonville, Ga., where he was kept for three months, and experienced all the horrors of that frightful place. Vividly does Uncle George remember the conditions at this prison and the hardships he went through are almost indescribable. He says that on 36 acres of bare ground 34,000 Union men were held, and their rations were a scant spoonful of molasses, meal and dry beans daily, and they suffered terribly for tobacco, and would trade a day's rations for a scrap or two. There were seven prisoners from his company, and they used to select one of the seven each day who would trade his full ration for tobacco, and then the other six would divide their rations with him, and all use the tobacco so obtained. The water was filthy, and little of that until the famous "Providence Spring" broke out, and Uncle George well remembers the day that this happened. This spring broke through solid, hard-packed earth, just across the "Dead Line," which was a line established by the Confederates, beyond which any man who stepped was instantly shot, and he says that many and many a poor fellow, crazed by hardship and starving, would deliberately step across this line, and thus end his misery.

This spring referred to is still running today, and it truly seemed that it was sent by Providence for the relief of those thousands of brave and suffering men.

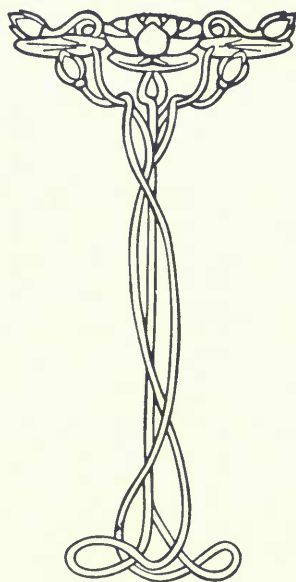


At this time, Uncle George says, the men were dying at the rate of 150 a day and were buried in long trenches, dug by a detail of prisoners. He remembers well the day that he saw the six raiders hung at Andersonville prison. All these terrible sights and through all this almost unbelievable hardships, Mr. Daigh endured for three months, when he was transferred to Charleston, S. C., where he was kept one month, then he was taken to Florence, S. C., for two months, then was exchanged and came home to Illinois, via Savannah, Ga. At this time he was nothing but skin and bones, and when his friends came for him he was unable to tell his name. After a stay at home, in which time he regained his strength, he returned to Alabama to rejoin his regiment, but when he arrived peace had been declared, so his company was discharged at Vicksburg August 5th, 1865, and the glorious day had arrived when he could return to his home and begin life in peace. This he did, and in December of 1865, on the 26th day, he was married to Miss Amanda Willis, who was born May 15th, 1846, a daughter of Rev. R. T. Willis, and of whom extended mention will be found elsewhere. For two years after they were married they rented land in Illinois and farmed, then came to Dade County, where they remained five years, also renting land, then moved to Lawrence County, where they bought 40 acres of land near Bowers' Mill. Here they built a little home and set out an orchard and lived until 1884, when they decided to come back to good old Dade County, and consequently sold out and bought 68 acres on Turnback Creek, in South Township, which they improved, and lived there 17 happy years, but in 1901 sold this nice farm and bought 10 acres adjoining South Greenfield, which they have greatly improved, and now have one of the prettiest places in all Dade County. Here they are spending their declining years in peace and happiness. A finer, more devoted couple cannot be found in our county, and it is a great pleasure to visit Uncle George and Aunt Amanda, for it makes one feel that life is surely worth living, and that love is sweet indeed. Mr. Daigh is a Republican in poli-



tics and is a prominent member of the G. A. R. at Greenfield. Truly, this grand old couple is well worthy of the high regard in which they are held by all, and the example of their well-rounded life is an inspiration to our younger generation. It is the earnest wish of a multitude of friends that this worthy and greatly-loved couple may live for many years yet to come, and that those years may be filled with happiness and the joy of living and loving.

(Biographies Continued in Vol. II.)



THE CARTHAGE BOOKBINDERY

WALTER G. SPRINGER

Carthage, : : Missouri



**HISTORY**  
— OF —  
**DADE COUNTY AND HER PEOPLE**

---

---

**From the Date of the Earliest Settlement  
to the present time**

---

---

**Vol. II**

**Containing Continuation of Biographies of  
Prominent Persons and Families**

**FULLY ILLUSTRATED**

**Greenfield, Missouri**

---

---

**THE PIONEER HISTORICAL COMPANY**

**R. A. Ludwick, Manager**

**A. J. Young, Editor-in-Chief**

**November 1, 1917**



THE CARTHAGE BOOKBINDERY  
WALTER G. SPRINGER  
Carthage,     ::     Missouri



# BIOGRAPHIES

— OF —

## Prominent Persons and Families

(CONTINUED)

---

### ROLVIN H. DARST.

Was born on the 19th day of July, 1866 in Delaware county, Ohio, son of William D., and Louisa (Holt) Darst, both of whom were natives of Ohio, were married there. Later they came to Greene County, Mo., in the year 1872 and bought 300 acres of land where the mother died. His father then sold out and went to Texas and in company with his brother-in-law bought 320 acres of land in Hale County which he farmed for two years then sold out and came to Dade County, and lived with his son, Rolvin, until he died, August 27, 1912.

Rolvin H. Darst was the 3rd in order of birth of a family of seven children. He remained at home until 19 years of age, worked out for wages. In 1886 he was married to Margaret Hurst who was born March 3rd, 1869, died June 3rd, 1896, leaving one child, Lloyd, born February 12, 1887, married Laura Wheeler, a daughter of James Wheeler. They have two boys, Lawrence, born October 31, 1906 and Lewell, born November 27th, 1910.

His second child, Clyde, died when five years of age.

R. H. Darst was again married to Mary Olive Wheeler, who was born February 3rd, 1872, a daughter of Allen Wheeler. They were married on the 10th day of February, 1898.

In the year 1892 he bought 160 acres of land in partnership with his brother in Polk Township upon which he lived for about 10 years. This land was unimproved. They



cleared out 120 acres and built a frame house, then sold out and bought 240 acres all in one body. This tract of land was in fair condition. Mr. Darst has done some clearing, lots of fencing, so that now it is all fenced and cross fenced and all in cultivation except 20 acres. He has rebuilt the dwelling consisting of five rooms with water in the house. Has a 130-ton silo and a herd of full blood short-horn cattle. .

He feeds from five to six car loads of cattle and hogs each year, has fifteen acres of alfalfa which does fine. Mr. Darst was one of the first men in Polk Township to introduce alfalfa. In addition to being a splendid stock and grain farm, Mr. Darst is of the opinion that much valuable mineral underlies his land, since it is right in the mineral belt of Dade County and surrounded by producing mines. He expects to do some prospecting the coming year. The ranch is named Riverside Stock Farm.

Mr. Darst and wife are members of the Baptist church. He is a Republican in politics and belongs to the Odd Fellow and Woodman lodges. He is also a stockholder in the Home Telephone Company. Much of the good-roads spirit which has been developed in the community is due to the untiring labors of Mr. Darst in that direction. He is a good roads enthusiast and strong for the Community Spirit.

---

O

---

### **WILLIAM J. DAVIS.**

Public spirited, picturesque, eccentric, whole-souled, wide-awake and active, William J. Davis is easily Lockwood's most distinguished citizen. He was born in Saratoga County, New York, March 27th, 1834. He was a son of Richard C. and Susan (Pawling) Davis, the former being a native of Saratoga county, New York of Scotch parentage as also was his wife. Her father, William Pawling, was a soldier in the Revolutionary war. Her uncle, Colonel Henry Pawling served in the Continental army with distinction under General Washington. The Pawling family was related to General Alexander Hamil-



ton and General James Clinton. The Pawlings were Scotch-Irish.

Richard C. Davis and wife were the parents of seven children, two of whom died in infancy:

(1) Alexander, married Mary Sawyer, drowned in Illinois river.

(2) William J. Davis.

(3) Albert P., married Miss Place.

(4) Levi H, married Alexander's widow. (twins) Albert enlisted in the 105 Ills. infantry at DeKalb, Ills., and served during the war. He is now at a Soldiers' Home in California.

(5) Jane Eliza, married J. Sturgeon, and is now deceased.

(6) Andrew Jackson, died in infancy.

(7) Herman, died in infancy.

William J. Davis grew to manhood upon the farm, first in New York and later in the state of Illinois. He has a vivid recollection of the days when he cradled grain at 50 cents per day and threshed at 25 cents per day. He mowed with scythe and raked hay at 50 cents, too. He was a natural mechanic, handy with tools, and could construct almost any kind of a farm utensil, including wagons, hay-rakes and cradles and his own plow and corn planter. His father came from New York to DeKalb County, Illinois, in 1846, where he died in 1877. He was a Democrat, but he and his four sons voted for "Abe" Lincoln in 1860. He was a successful farmer and stockman, and a member of the Baptist church. His wife died in 1870.

William J. Davis came to Dade County in 1869 and purchased land for a farm in the then wild prairie, contrary to the advice of all the early pioneers. The city of Lockwood now stands on a part of his original purchase. He named his home the "Evergreen Stock Farm," which soon became noted all over Southwest Missouri. Mr. Davis imported the first Norman stallion and the first Shorthorn bull into Dade County. He also, in 1884, imported five Scotch Clyde stallions and four mares, and



has a certificate from the United States authorities stating that they were superior stock and would improve the stock of the United States. He made his own cuts to print on the bills for his stallions. He was also a breeder of fine jacks and a propagator of fruits, flowers and tame grasses. He exhibited live stock, fruits, grasses and vegetables at the county, district, state and even national fairs for a number of years, having now in his possession a string of premium cards and ribbons over 200 feet long. He was awarded a gold medal at the Louisiana Purchase Exposition at St. Louis in 1904 for the best display of tame grasses and clover grown by an exhibitor, competing against the world.

Mr. Davis was the only man in Dade County to give the right-of-way to the K. C., Ft. & G. railroad when it was constructed. It crossed 80 acres of his land. As soon as the railroad was built, in 1881, Mr. Davis platted a town and named it Lockwood, in honor of the General Passenger agent of that road. In order to encourage building, he gave lots to all who would erect buildings thereon, and he gave lots and money to every church erected in the city except the German, and they never solicited it. He gave a whole block to the public school and another block to the city for a park. Another act of philanthropy which might be mentioned occurred during the very early days of Lockwood, when there had been a failure of crops and flour was very high. Mr. Davis purchased 40,860 pounds of flour and sold it at cost in order to prevent suffering. Mr. Davis also gave the lot, the water privilege and \$50 in cash to the first flouring mill erected in Lockwood.

Mr. Davis built the first house on the present site of Lockwood and was the town's first postmaster. As a breeder he had wonderful mastery and control over his animals. At one time he exhibited on the streets a pair of Norman stallions hitched and driven to a wagon without a halter, lines or bridle. At another time he exhibited a 4-year-old stallion on the streets of another town right in breeding season, with lots of horses on the streets,



threw the rein over his back and asked the horse to kiss him, which he did, and followed him with his tongue against his face whenever he stopped, paying no attention to other horses. His exhibitions of live stock, fruit and farm products on the streets of Lockwood was the real beginning of the Dade County fair. As a veterinary surgeon, Mr. Davis exhibited great natural skill, and performed many remarkable feats along that line.

William J. Davis was first married to Sarah A. Kellogg. To this union were born three children:

(1) Susan, intermarried with Charles Polston, a farmer, for many years a resident in the vicinity of Lockwood, but now in New Mexico. They have eight children.

(2) Minnie B., first married to Samuel Hunt. To this marriage was born one son, Lola, who is now a teacher in a government school in Oklahoma. Her second husband, William Rollman, now resides in Iowa. They have one child.

(3) William Henry, in business in Kansas City, is married and has one child.

In 1892 he was married to Bertha C. Heisey, a native of Pennsylvania, widow of Philip C. Heisey. They have no children.

Besides being a farmer, gardener, stockman and horticulturist, William J. Davis is also a great hunter and fisherman. It has been his custom for several years to spend his winters on the gulf coast of Florida, where fishing for game fish is a rare sport. Mr. Davis has many rare specimens of forest, field and stream, which he exhibits with delight. He is a man of remarkable physique, being able now, at the age of 82 years, to sit on a chair and place his leg over his shoulders and around his neck, a feat which very few men at any age in life can accomplish.

Some years ago, when Mr. Davis concluded to sell the "Evergreen Stock Farm" and lead a more retired life, he erected a modern home in Lockwood on an eight-acre tract within the city limits. To his lawn he moved from his farm a large number of evergreen trees, many



of them eight inches in diameter and 30 feet high. So successful was he in this enterprise that in less than two years' time his home had the appearance of having been settled 20 years or more. On this lawn and eight-acre tract Mr. Davis has grown many rare plants, shrubs and curious trees.

Industry and tenacity of purpose has been the watchword of Mr. Davis' life. While he has accumulated a large amount of property, mostly the fruit of his own industry, he has also been generous, giving to his children abundantly. He is still active and able to do as much or more work than many men 25 years his junior.

His wife is a member of the M. E. church, Mr. Davis being a Baptist, but not an attendant. He is the oldest living member of the local Odd Fellow lodge, has filled all the chairs in the subordinate lodge, and also the encampment. He votes the Republican ticket and takes a great interest in current events. He has traveled extensively, attended many national conventions and expositions, is well posted on many topics, is peculiar in this, that there never was another man just like him, and as long as Dade County history is read, written or talked about, the name of William J. Davis will always find a place upon its pages.

---

—o—

---

### LEWIS C. DUNAWAY.

Lewis C. Dunaway, better known as "Whig" Dunaway, all-around farmer, and good citizen of Dadeville, Dade County, Missouri, is known to almost every man, woman and child in the county. He is a native son, having been born in Sac Township December 19th, 1846, a son of Lewis T. and Jane (English) Dunaway, both natives of Tennessee, where they were married in Ray County and emigrated to Dade County, Missouri, in 1835. They settled on Sac river and farmed there until 1850, when he sold out and moved to Crisp Prairie, east of Dadeville, and he died near Rolla in 1861, his wife living for many years after. Lewis T. Dunaway was an outspoken and



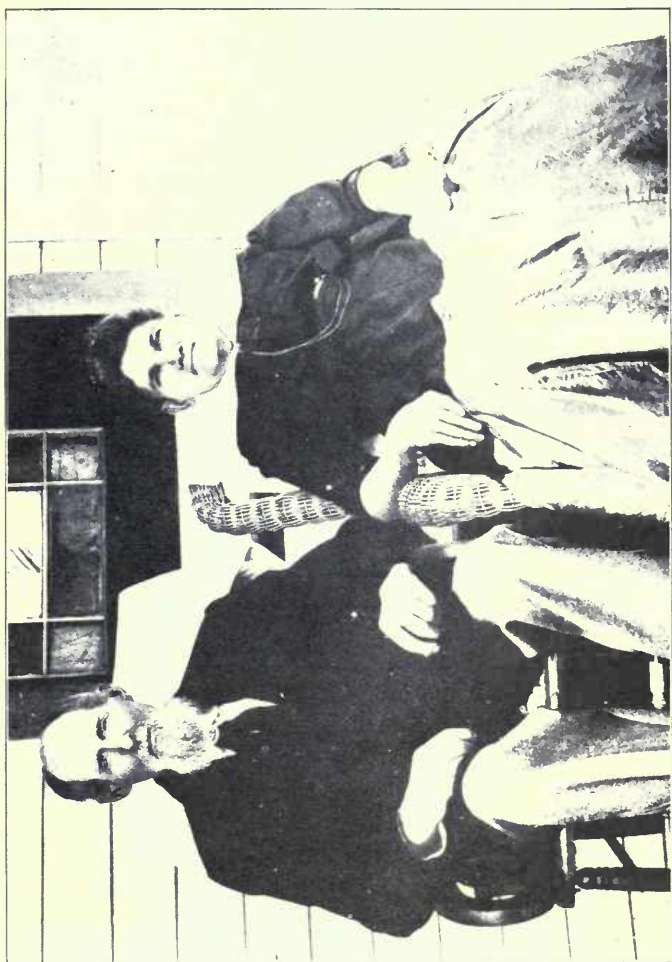






G. W. HAMIG AND WIFE.





ROBERT SPAIN AND WIFE.







fearless Whig in politics, and it was his reputation along this line that gave Lewis C., his son, and subject of this sketch, the nickname of "Whig," and while everyone knows Whig, very few would know who you meant if you should speak of him as Lewis C.

Whig Dunaway remained at home, working at farming, until the Civil war broke out, and during the war, up to 1865, when he enlisted in Company E, Fourteenth Missouri Volunteer Cavalry, but only served for seven months, although it wasn't his fault, for the war closed, and friend Whig had to go back to farming, which he did, opening up his operations on 180 acres of good prairie land east of Dadeville. This land was unimproved, and Whig went to work with a will, for it is safe to say that he had visions of a coming of an important event in his life, for he worked as never before nor since. He broke up 40 acres of that raw land with steers, fenced it, built a small house, and, you bet, got married. He married Miss Sarah Jane Rector December 20th, 1868, who was a native of Tennessee, born there May 31, 1850, and a daughter of Grigsby Rector and Angeline Butler, his wife, both natives of Tennessee, where they were married and came to Dade County in the year 1852, settling west of Dadeville on 160 acres of government land. Mr. Rector was a Confederate soldier and was killed during the war at Lone Jack, Mo. Whig Dunaway made no mistake in his choice of a wife, for she was made of the same high-grade material as he, so they did not surprise anyone when they began to get to the front at once. They stuck to farming, and made a business of it, stayed at the same good old place for twenty-five years, prospered, and kept buying land until at one time they had 480 acres of as good soil as Dade County affords. In 1889 they decided to move to Dadeville, having sold some of their land and given some to their children. In 1901 they bought 36 acres practically in the town of Dadeville, and remodeled the residence which now is one of the very best in the town. Besides this town property, they also own 120 acres. Mr. and Mrs. Dunaway have raised a fine family. Of their



ten children, eight are living and are a credit to the county and the name of Dunaway. In order of their birth, they are: Amos, born October 25th, 1869, died in infancy; Charlie, May 12, 1871; Anna M., born August 21, 1872, now Mrs. Thad Kirby of North Morgan; Nora J., born May 29, 1875, now Mrs. Charles McNeal of Cedar County; Theron, born April 29, 1878; Lucretia, born January 13th, 1881, now Mrs. Roscoe Pyle of Carthage, Mo.; Lucy E., born September 16th, 1883, now Mrs. Orris Landers, and lives east of Dadeville; Margaret, born February 25th, 1886, and now a teacher of Roswell, N. M.; Zola P., born December 11th, 1889, now Mrs. Roy Davis of South Morgan; Wilford C., born August 22nd, 1892, of Dadeville. Mr. and Mrs. Dunaway have 18 grandchildren.

Mr. and Mrs. Dunaway are consistent members of the Church of Christ. Mr. Dunaway is a staunch Republican, and can always be found ready to do his duty to his county and state. A broad-minded man, ever ready with his means to further any cause for the betterment of the county, and a man of strict honor, he numbers his friends by the hundreds, and you would have to look a long, long time to find any person who would or could say aught but good of our friend and fellow-citizen, Lewis C. (Whig) Dunaway.

---

O

---

### WILLIAM R. DYE.

Ex-Judge William R. Dye, a resident of Everton, is one of Dade County's most prominent men. He was born in Monroe County, Missouri, April 23rd, 1854, the son of Edward Dye and Celia Ann Fletcher, his wife. The father was also a native of Monroe County, where his parents were early settlers and where Edward grew to manhood and became a farmer and married, but died in early life; in fact, when William R., his only child, was only three weeks old. Mrs. Dye was a native of Monroe County, where her father, also, was an early settler. Mrs. Dye again married and raised a large family by her second husband, who was B. F. Fugate. The record of



this second family is as follows: James is a farmer of Polk County; John is a large ranchman of California; Solomon E. is a farmer of Hickory County; Charles of Oklahoma; Richard is a real estate dealer in Arkansas; Henry lives in Polk Township, Dade County; Albert of Hickory County; Joseph is a farmer living near Elktown, Mo., and Elizabeth, who is now Mrs. T. Martin of Dallas County, Missouri.

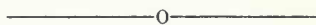
William R. Dye had the usual experiences of the farmer boy. He came to Dade County in 1874 and attended school at Dadeville, after which he taught school in this county for fifteen years, and during this time he did some farming. In 1891 he entered the mercantile business at Everton, opening up a general store in a small frame building. He prospered, and later he bought his present two-story brick building and put in a large stock of general merchandise. In 1879 Mr. Dye married Dorothy A. Cowan, who was born near Dadeville September 25th, 1860, a daughter of Robert and Margaret Cowan. Robert Cowan was a farmer near Dadeville, and was in the Civil war under Captain Morris as his lieutenant.

To Mr. and Mrs. Dye have been born six children, as follows: Margaret, born March 8th, 1881, died November 8th, 1884; Ella, born January 9th, 1884, is now Mrs. L. C. Snoddy of Ash Grove, and she has one daughter, Anneta; Albert, born March 6th, 1887, is in the store with his father; Pearl, born August 10th, 1889, married Charles Moody, a banker of Wentworth, Mo.; Clarence Cowan, born March 8th, 1892, is a telegraph operator; Rosa Gail, born June 12th, 1897, is now attending Drury College at Springfield.

William R. Dye has been and is very prominent in county affairs. He is a staunch Republican and has served with great credit to himself as judge of the county court. He and his wife are prominent members of the Presbyterian church, in which he is an elder. Rev. W. R. Russell is now pastor of their church, and it is a pleasant fact to record that he has been their pastor ever since he performed their marriage ceremony in 1879, and it was Rev.



Russell who officiated at the marriage of three of their children. Mr. Dye is a remarkable man, and to say that he has made good in every respect would be stating a strict fact. He has prospered greatly and is today one of our most substantial citizens. Besides mercantile interests, he is a large land owner, and is the best and most sought after auctioneer in the county, for at almost every large sale taking place in the county you will see his smiling face and hear his voice. Truly, Mr. Dye is one of our best-known men. He has lived a clean life in every way, and his honest business methods have built up for him a name second to none in this county. A large-hearted man, he is withal a kindly, courteous gentleman, the exact kind of which we need many more within our boundaries. He is now serving as acting mayor of Everton.



**WILLIAM ROBINSON EATON.**  
**Deceased.**

It would be impossible to write a history of the business development of Dade County, and especially our thriving city of Lockwood, and not pay high tribute to the memory of the late William R. Eaton. Although coming to us late, considering the very early organization of the county, he brought with him an energy and fine business training much needed in our commercial life. He was, at once, a decided success, known far and wide for his honest business methods, and made us feel and know that a man in the truest sense of the word had come to be one of us. His stay was altogether too short, and this feeble sketch is as little as we can do to perpetuate the memory of this good man, our lamented brother and fine citizen.

Mr. Eaton was born in Wisconsin August 16th, 1861, the son of William Tracy and Loverna (Robinson) Eaton. Mr. Eaton Sr. was a merchant of Grand Rapids, Mich., and his son, William R., was reared in that city, having been taken there by his father at the age of 4 years, and



received the advantage of a good education, having graduated from the Grand Rapids High School and later from one of the leading business colleges of that city.

Very soon after graduation he entered the employ of a large Chicago business house, for whom he kept books for sometime, and eventually became connected with the Williams Lumber Company of Springfield, Mo. By them he was sent to Lebanon, Mo., to take charge of their large lumber interests there, and it was greatly to his credit that in a serious lumber fight he won out, and was sent to Humansville and later to Golden City making good to a marked degree in both places. Then, in 1888, he cast his lot in our midst, coming to Lockwood, where, after working for about one year, he bought a one-half interest in a lumber yard. He was not long in acquiring the entire business, and did business under the name of the W. R. Eaton Lumber Co., incorporated, and for over 25 years Mr. Eaton was its sole manager.

It is to be noted that Mr. Eaton had little capital when he first launched for himself in Lockwood, but by thoroughly honorable business methods and an untiring energy he built up a business that, at the time of his sudden death, May 4th, 1914, he had an investment of \$25,000, and had added a large stock of farming implements to his lumber interests.

Mr. Eaton was twice married, first at the early age of 20 years, and has a daughter, Helen, who is now Mrs. Glenarven Behymer, the wife of one of the leading attorneys of Los Angeles, Cal., and they have one child, Mary Louise.

On January 1st, 1900, Mr. Eaton married Grace (Hull) Holland, who was born in Clinton, Ill., the daughter of Ansel and Elizabeth (Bates) Hull. By her first marriage Mrs. Eaton had one son, Harold Hull Holland, who is now one of our rising young business men, being associated with his mother in the lumber business. Mr. Holland is married to Miss Kittie Lee, formerly of Miller, Mo., and they have one daughter, Dorothy Lee Holland. Mr. and Mrs. William R. Eaton have four children, as follows,



all of whom are at home with Mrs. Eaton: Ruth Elizabeth, William Robert, Grace Loverna and Elsie Rebecca. Mr. Eaton was an independent voter and took great interest in civic affairs. He was a valuable member of the Presbyterian church and very active in Sunday school work, having served as superintendent for a number of years and was elder in the church for some 12 years. He was an Odd Fellow, K. of P. and Modern Woodman. Peace to his memory.

—o—

### **MRS. W. R. EATON LUMBER COMPANY OF LOCK- WOOD, MO.**

**Mrs. W. R. Eaton, Manager.**

The large lumber interests of the above-named company are the legitimate outcome of the efforts of the late William R. Eaton, extended mention of whom is made in another part of this volume. The business was established by Mr. Eaton about 1889. At the time of his untimely and unexpected demise, Mrs. W. R. Eaton, his wife, took active and immediate charge of the large business, and to this day, be it said, to her wonderful business ability, she has successfully managed its affairs and greatly added thereto.

This is the day of business women, it is said, but we of Dade County have few instances, in fact, none, where a business of such magnitude and complications is managed entirely by one of the fair sex.

Mrs. Eaton was born in Clinton, Ill., had the advantage of a good education, has improved her opportunities, and taken life seriously, and the result is that instead of having to dispose of a large, lucrative business on account of the death of its founder, she was well equipped to take the reins and not only keep it alive but to cope with the competition incident and accomplish greater business success. This company is known far and wide for its fair treatment of its customers and the pleasing personality of the manager, Mrs. Eaton, is making itself felt everywhere.



Mrs. Eaton can furnish you with anything in the building line, can make your estimates in the most approved and up to date fashion, and sell you a bill of goods that you can rely upon, and do it so pleasantly that you are glad to part with the money. All honor to our one and only business woman of the first rank. Mrs. Eaton is something of a farmer, too, owning and managing considerable acreage. In addition to her large business, this finely-educated and courteous lady finds time to devote to her church. She and her family are a credit to our county and city. May she live long and never leave us. We need more like her.

---

### WILLIAM N. EDGE.

Is a native of Dade County and was born where he now lives, in South Morgan Township, on the 26th day of December, 1865, a son of Jonathan and Barbara Ann (Cook) Edge. Henry Edge, his grandfather, and wife were natives of Tennessee, were married there, and Jonathan Edge was also born in Tennessee. His grandparents came to Dade County overland, in an ox wagon, bringing a family of children with them. Jonathan Edge was twice married. His first wife was Beckie McClure. She died, leaving seven children, three of whom are still living. They are Mrs. Clate Hargrave of Walnut Grove, Mrs. Steve Gray of Polk County and Mrs. Maggie Baty of Polk County. Of the second family of children, William N. Edge is the oldest. Mary, who is now Mrs. George Clemmons, lives in the state of Washington. Roxana died at the age of 20 years. Luella, his youngest sister, is now Mrs. L. E. Brown, and also resides in the state of Washington.

Jonathan Edge took up 160 acres of land in South Morgan Township, which was unimproved. He broke it up with an ox team, farmed it in a primitive manner, and prospered. He built a frame house out of native walnut, dash-sawing the weather-boarding and shingles. It was built at a very early date, and was so substantial



that William N. Edge still occupies it as his home. Jonathan Edge was a good farmer, a substantial citizen, a Republican in politics, and an active member of the M. E. church, as also was his wife.

William N. Edge has always lived on the old homestead. His father in his lifetime divided the land among his children, but by purchase from the other heirs William has acquired title to 100 acres, upon which he lives, farms and prospers. The entire 100 acres is in cultivation and well watered.

Mr. Edge has made considerable improvement in the way of wire fencing and outbuildings, so that now he has a fine farm, well improved. He raises full-blood Hereford cattle. His herd is headed by a registered bull, "Beau Sentinel." He has six registered cows. He also raises Poland-China hogs and has a fine flock of Shropshire sheep.

William N. Edge was married on the 3rd day of October, 1886, to Florilla Walker, a native of Ohio, born April 14th, 1866, daughter of James W. Walker. He was an old soldier and lived retired for years.

William N. Edge and wife are the parents of six children, five of whom are living, one dying in infancy. Those living are:

(1) Sadie, married Tom Glaze, live in Dadeville, and have four children.

(2) Emma, married William Pyle, and lives in Dadeville. They have six children.

(3) Earl Edger, married Blanch Cannady, a native of Dade County. He is a business man in Kansas, and they have two children.

(5) Willie, married Kib Brame, a farmer of Polk Township.

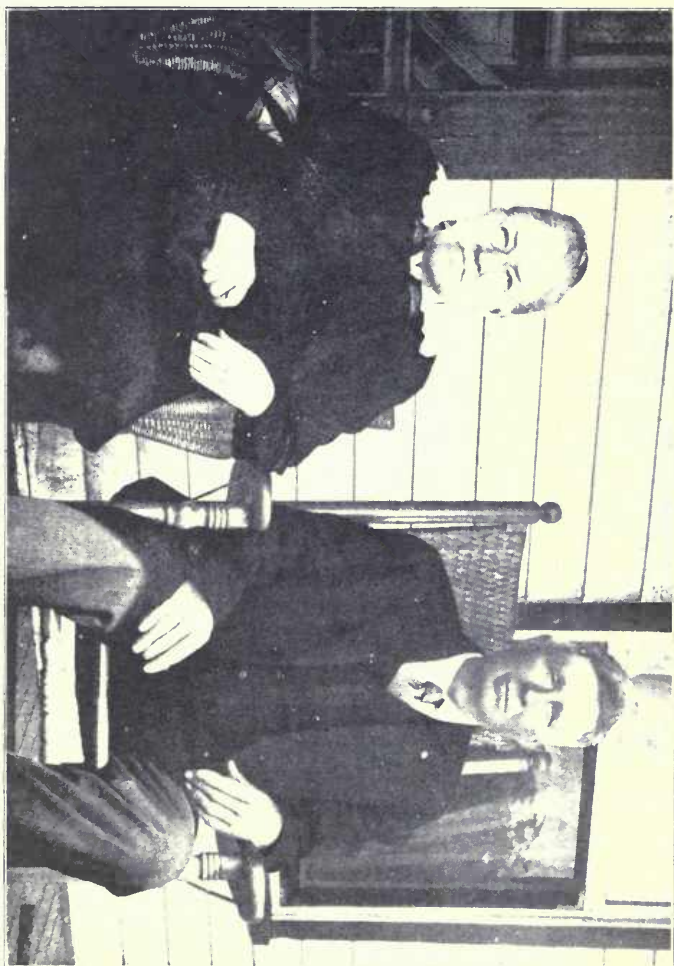
(5) Frank is still at home.

William N. Edge is a Republican, a member of the Township Board, has served on the school board, drives an Overland car, is a booster for good roads, good schools, and is in every way a most desirable citizen of the community.









DAVID HIGGINS AND WIFE.



### JACOB EIRSMAN.

Was born in the state of Pennsylvania August 25th, 1833, son of Christian and Katie (Harsy) Eirsman, of Swiss and German parentage. They settled in Montgomery County, Ohio, in 1836, where they farmed until 1870, when they came to Audrain County, Missouri. Christian Eirsman died in Missouri at the age of 73 years, and his widow went back to Ohio, where she died at the advanced age of 94 years.

Jacob Eirsman remained at home until 18 years of age, working on the farm and working out. At the age of 23 he learned the milling trade, and followed that occupation until 1882. He followed this occupation in Greene County, Illinois, and in 1882 came to Audrain County, Missouri, where he purchased land and farmed there until coming to Dade County in 1893. His first purchase in Dade County was 37 acres adjoining Greenfield on the southwest. He lived on this place ten years, then moved to Greenfield. He has owned several farms in the county and is now the owner of a fine home in the city of Greenfield, also a farm of 189 acres a few miles northwest of the city, well improved, which he gives his personal attention. He also owns an improved farm of 130 acres in Greene County, Illinois, and 80 acres in Texas.

Jacob Eirsman was married on the 27th day of October, 1859, to Rachel Crummell, born July 4th, 1839, in Ohio. She died in Illinois February 16th, 1906, leaving two living children, one of whom has since died.

Mr. and Mrs. Eirsman were the parents of three children:

(1) Katie, born August 20th, 1860, married M. E. McMahan of Illinois, where they now live. Mr. McMahan is a prominent citizen of Greene County, Illinois, a Justice of the Peace and a successful business man.

(2) Mary Frances, born in 1870 and died in 1875.

(3) Victor Lee, born August 9th, 1879, died May 6th, 1908. He married Bessie Finley, daughter of Albert Finley, and left three children, Katharine Marie, Tom



Crummell and Alberta Lee. Mr. Eirsman makes his home with Bessie Eirsman and family in Greenfield. He is a member of the Baptist church and was made an Odd Fellow in 1857.

Although 84 years of age, Mr. Eirsman is as active as many men 20 years his junior. He personally conducts his farming and stock raising operations on his farm, is able to do a good day's work at manual labor and his memory is as sound as his physical body. His garden, the product of his own labor, has for many years been the pride and envy of all his neighbors. During the summer months the rising sun finds Mr. Eirsman busy with the hoe or other implement of industry, and in the winter months he is not idle.

---

O

---

### DAVID F. EDMONSON.

Born in Greene County, Missouri, in Walnut Grove, April 2nd, 1859, son of Stephen A and Louisa (Looney) Edmonson. Stephen A. Edmonson was born in 1833 and died December 23rd, 1906. Louisa Edmonson was born in 1834 and now resides at Walnut Grove, in comparatively good health.

David F. Edmonson received his education in the common schools of the community and entered the teachers' profession at the age of 21 years. He taught one term of school before his marriage, and six terms afterwards in Polk and Dade counties. He was married November 16th, 1881 to Miss Ophelia G. Cantrell, who was born February 20th, 1863, daughter of Eleanah and Prudilla (Speight) Cantrell. The Cantrells and the Speights were pioneer families of Dade County. To this union were born six children:

(1) Jesse, born January 11th, 1886, married Fay Carlock, January 11th, 1906.

(2) Alice, born December 22nd, 1888, married Gordon Dodd, and lives in Springfield.

(3) Alfred Ray, born August 18th, 1890, married



Elva Hargraves October 15th, 1913, lives in Polk County, and is a school teacher by profession.

(3) Madge, born September 20th, 1894, is a school teacher, now attending business college in Springfield.

(5) Allen B., born October 11th, 1897, is now attending High School at Walnut Grove.

(6) Mildred L., born January 8th, 1901, is now in High School at Walnut Grove.

The mother of these children died May 21st, 1911.

On the 25th day of December, 1912, David F. Edmonson was married to Mrs. Hattie M. (Matthews) Cunningham, widow of H. Albert Cunningham, a native of Dade County. She was the mother of three children prior to her marriage to Mr. Edmonson:

(1) Mabel L., born July 3rd, 1887, married Emery Clements, a merchant, who is now employed as general manager of the Kresge 5-and-10-cent store in Milwaukee, Wis. They have one child, Emery Richard Jr.

(2) Iva M., born November 8th, 1890, lives in Milwaukee.

(3) Laclede, born March 5th, 1893, married Imogene Brown, a Kansas City girl, and they live in Colorado and have one son, Henry Albert Cunningham.

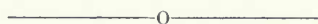
Mr. Edmonson farmed on rented land for a number of years, teaching school in the meantime, saved his money, and in 1891 he bought the old Bill Crawford farm of 200 acres, mostly on time. In a few years he paid off the mortgage cleared out the timber, fenced and cross-fenced, and improved the dwelling, so that now it is a fine seven-room house, with two halls, toilet and bath. The house is modern in every respect, including a sewage system. He has a splendid well, drilled 200 feet, and water raises within four feet of top of ground. This is practically an artesian well, with cold, soft water. He utilizes a gasoline engine for pumping purposes, has pressure tank in cellar with connections for irrigating lawn and garden. He also uses a windmill in connection with the farm watering system. The farm improvements include two large, modern barns.



Mr. Edmonson makes a specialty of raising high-class cattle, horses and mules, and he is an enthusiastic exhibitor of prize-winning stock at the various county and district fairs. Some of his mules, especially, have brought record-breaking prices. He usually feeds many hogs for the market. Mr. Edmonson has a 40-acre field of alfalfa, which has flourished beyond his most ardent expectations. In short, Mr. Edmonson has a model stock and grain farm, highly improved, rich soil, well watered, conveniently located, and one of which he is justly proud.

Mr. Edmonson is a Baptist, while Mrs. Edmonson is a member of the Christian church. He is a Democrat in politics and a stickler for good roads. He has always taken a prominent part in school matters and has served on the school board for many years.

Perhaps, if one should search for the key to Mr. Edmonson's success in life, he would find it in this: That he puts his whole life and soul into his work, declaring that whatever is worth doing at all is worth doing well. He is not satisfied with anything short of the very best. When he works it is for the purpose of accomplishing a well-defined purpose, and there is no let-up until the object of his labor is accomplished.



### **MRS. MATILDA (LACK) EVANS.**

Before Dade County was known, at the time when this district was known as Barry County, John and Sarah (Hasten) Lack moved from Virginia to Dade County and bought a claim. This was in the year 1839, 77 years ago. At this time there were but few settlers in all this region of country. They came to Boonville by water and from there to Dade County overland, the primitive way.

"Aunt Tilly" was 7 years old at the time her parents moved to this county, she being the third in birth of a family of 11 children, having been born in Virginia April 23rd, 1832. The elder Lacks began to farm soon after they purchased a claim in Lockwood-Greenfield district,



and by careful management and sagacious living, there were added to that Lack homestead 800 acres of land, known to this day as the Lack Settlement, and much of it is still owned by his heirs. "Aunt Tilly" was born in Virginia, the mother of presidents. From her parents she inherited an ambitious spirit and a strong determination to win in every life attempt. Soon after her Dade County citizenship began she determined to gain the best education possible, therefore her parents provided for her the best opportunity possible. Her early girl life is closely linked with the school history of the county, so much so that it is difficult to mention the early school history of Greenfield without mentioning her name. All the oldest settlers delight to talk about the school interests in those days, and none of them fail to mention "Aunt Tilly." According to the memory of the oldest inhabitants, it was a very difficult matter for members of her class to keep pace with her in her studies. She has always possessed a splendid memory. While other students were fretting over hard problems, she would solve them and have plenty of time for recreation and amusement. Her bright, witty brain always afforded pleasure for her companions and her knowledge of matters and various problems gave her a wide circle of friends.

When true character clothes the life there is nothing that can foil its purpose. Determination to win is a great asset. After a time, when, becoming a young woman, school days became more interesting to "Aunt Tilly," because of the fact that her life dream was about to come true—she should become a master of a school room and lead others in the paths of education. In 1866 she began teaching, and she kept on teaching a few years after she and Mr. Evans were married. She taught at the famous Honey Creek school house over in Pennsylvania Prairie, the school that has one of the richest histories it is possible to find, and which is treated in another chapter. She also taught near Arcola, as well as in Center Township. Many of the tow-headed boys and girls of age remember her well as their teacher and friend. At this time Green-



field was in her swaddling garments, and the old log school house served the purpose of church functions, as well as school. Helm Wetzell, Samuel Weir and other well-known citizens were her schoolmates. One school house then stood in the vicinity of the Edward Shaw garage, and another stood in the neighborhood of the Dr. Bailey home, now the property of Mrs. Dr. Martin. Another chapter will give full account of the early school houses.

The lilies of the valley give no sweeter charm than a white-headed old couple on their march to the eternal sea. Both fitness and worth surely mark the characters of "Uncle George" and "Aunt Tilly." They bear a charm in age that wins the admiration of the student, the common day man, the man in business, or the man of leisure. Their heads are white-capped with the snows of many winters, yet their hearts are warmed by the returning of spring time and early summer sunrays of hope, confidence and trust. When they depart an entire county will mourn.

Mrs. Virginia Pearson and Alexander Lack of Lockwood are sister and brother to "Aunt Tilly," and John Lack of Center Township is also a brother. The history of the Lack family is too important to omit from the history of our county and people.

---

O

---

### SAMUEL FARMER.

Was born in Dade County, Missouri, near Seybert, November 4th, 1867, son of Solomon and Elizabeth (Cox) Farmer, both natives of Tennessee, and married there. They came to Dade County in the early 50's and settled near Seybert. Here they farmed for many years, raising a family of 9 children, Samuel being next to the youngest. Four of these children are still living. One brother, William, lives in Oklahoma; one sister, Sarah, is now Mrs. John Harlow of Louisiana, and one sister, Evaline, is now Mrs. James Morris, and lives in Aurora.

Samuel Farmer was 13 years of age when his father died, and from then on he fought his own way in the



world. He worked out at anything and everything he could find to do for seven years, then entered the milling business at Seybert. At this time the Seybert mill was owned by J. F. Johnson, and he remained in this employment for 27 years, working with Mr. Johnson, Mr. C. W. Montgomery, and later with Arkley Frieze. He became an expert miller, and in 1914 purchased the Hulston mill from the Nixon estate. On acquiring this property, he refitted and remodeled the same, giving it a capacity of 25 barrels per day, with a saw mill in connection. It is now in first class condition, equipped with a 24-horsepower engine, driven by a 30-horsepower boiler, and it is only possible to estimate the extent of the waterpower which, with a fair head of water, his turbine wheels would easily develop 100-horsepower or more. He has made a specialty of manufacturing Red Seal first-grade and Purity, a second-grade, flour, brands which are known all over the country for their excellence. He also buys all kinds of grain and produce.

In addition to his mercantile business, Mr. Farmer also does custom grinding, which is a great accommodation to the surrounding community. There are 11 acres of land belonging to this mill site, and the entire plant represents an investment of \$5,000. Mr. Farmers' dwelling is located on this 11-acre tract.

Mr. Farmer was married on the 2nd day of September, 1888, to Miss Lake Pyle, a daughter of Carter and Sarah (Grant) Pyle, whose history will appear in a more extended form in another part of this volume.

To this union were born 11 children: Howard M., Sarah E., Mary, Mabel, Blossom, Nona, Eula, Frieda, Archie, Carter and Hazel. Three are married. Howard married Anna Woody. They have one child. Sarah E. married Dennis Jennings, and lives near Seybert. They have two children. Mary married Ira H. Hall, Sheriff of Dade County. They have one child.

Mr. Farmer is a Republican. He and his wife are each members of the Christian church, and he has been an Elder for some years. Mr. Farmer is a type of those



industrious men who are self-made. Notwithstanding the handicap of poverty in his early days and the burden of raising a large family, he has faced the struggle cheerfully, and has succeeded.

---

—o—

### WILLIAM LEE FERGUSON.

One of the prominent financiers and business men of Dade County was born September 18th, 1870, in Lafayette County, Missouri, son of Richard and Mary J. (McLay) Ferguson. His father was born in Kentucky February 17th, 1839, while his mother was born in Indiana August 27th, 1840. His father died during the year 1906, while his mother had departed this life in 1876.

Richard Ferguson was of Scotch-Irish parentage, being a son of John Henry Ferguson, who was born in England. He was a farmer by occupation and came to Missouri in 1860 and located in Lafayette County, where for a number of years he enjoyed a fair measure of success. He afterward purchased a farm and moved to Johnson County, where he spent the remainder of his days. During the Civil war he aligned himself with the Confederate cause, and part of his military service was as a private in a division commanded by General Price. He was a Democrat in politics and early in life united with the Christian church.

Mary J. Ferguson was also of Scotch-Irish parentage, and came to Lafayette County in a very early day. Both Mr. and Mrs. Ferguson are buried in Lafayette County, at the Mt. Tabor cemetery. She was a member of the Christian church. Five children were born of this marriage:

(1) John Chapman, born in Lafayette County June 10th, 1863, died December 21st, 1913.

(2) Jennie L., born in Kentucky May 31st, 1865, married J. S. Gilliland, a farmer, living at Holden, Mo.

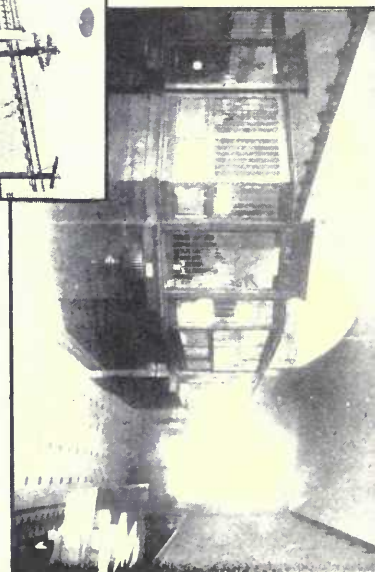
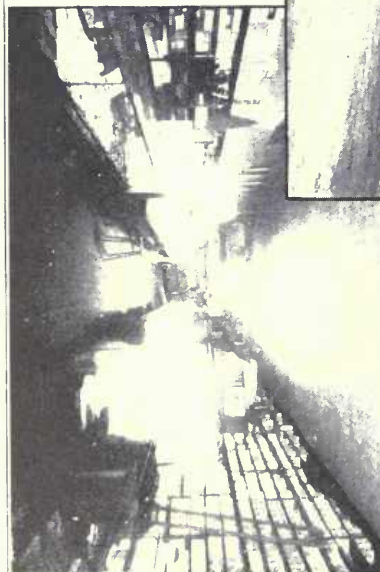
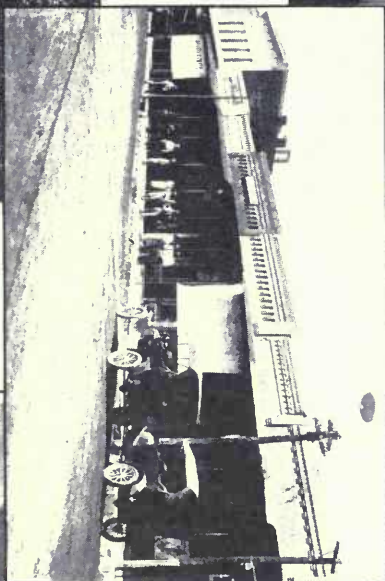
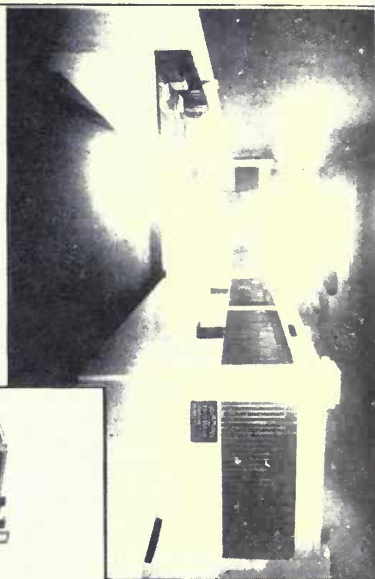
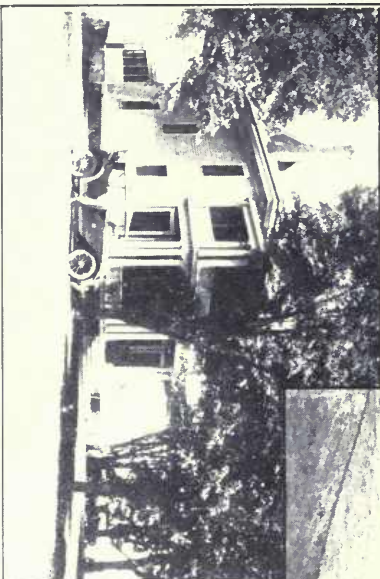
(3) James Walter, born in Kentucky October 27th, 1867, died March 28th, 1886.

(4) William Lee, the subject of this sketch.

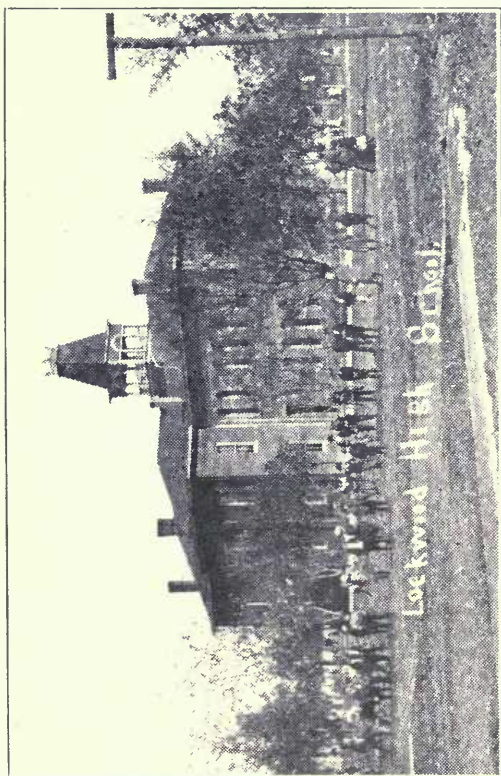












LOCKWOOD HIGH SCHOOL.







(5) Sallie G., born in Lafayette County May 17th, 1873, married W. D. Utt, a farmer, living near Holden, Mo.

A very interesting relic, now in the possession of William L. Ferguson, is a very ancient book, considerably more than 100 years old. It is a small account book, originally intended for "Tides men to keep their accounts of delivery of goods from on shipboard." It was evidently owned and used by Ralph Gorrell during the 18th century as a Tidesman's record, but was afterwards transformed into a family record. The original cash entries were in pounds, shillings and pence, and seemed to be for "indigo." The first entry of a birth record reads: "Ralph G. Maxwell, born October 23rd, 1803." Then follows the names and dates of births and deaths, with the notation that they were born in Ireland. Adison C. DeLay was born July 24th, 1809, in France. These were great-grandparents of William L. Ferguson on his mother's side. The book has every appearance of extreme old age, being bound in sheepskin, the pages being yellow with age. The entry on the last page in the book is of special interest: "February 1st, 1801, Robert Gorrell, Dr. to David Gorrell, to cash lent you, 6 pounds, 10 shillings, North Carolina currency."

William L. Ferguson was raised on a farm, attended the country schools, after which he took a course at the State Normal at Warrensburg. He then taught for two years in the country schools, and afterwards was principal of the schools in Holden, Mo., for three years, and was also principal of the schools at Hallsville, in Boone County, for three years. He came from Holden to South Greenfield in May, 1904, and engaged in the general merchandise business with J. L. Gilliland. After one and a half years he became interested in, and, with others, organized the Farmers' State Bank at South Greenfield, and later became its cashier, which position he still holds.

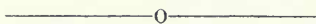
Mr. Ferguson was married in Greenfield, Mo., December 22nd, 1901, to May Boisseau, daughter of C. D. and Sythia Jane (Gilliland) Boisseau, her father being one of the influential citizens of Dade County, having been a



member of the state legislature from Dade County for two terms and prominent in Republican politics.

Mr. and Mrs. Ferguson are the parents of one child, Lucy Lee, born August 6th, 1906. Mr. Ferguson is a member of the Christian church, while Mrs. Ferguson holds membership in the Presbyterian church at Greenfield. He is an Odd Fellow, a M. W. A., a Democrat in politics, and, while not an office-seeker, he has held many positions of honor and trust in his community. He has been Trustee and Treasurer of Washington Township since its organization, was one of the prime movers in the establishment of the village school at South Greenfield, was active in the erection of the school building, has served many years on the school board, both as director and treasurer, which position he now holds, and is treasurer of the city of South Greenfield and of the I. O. O. F. lodge of that place.

Mr. Ferguson has been one of the leading spirits in the good-roads movement in Dade County, and as a member of the Washington Township organization, and also as president of the Good-Roads Committee of that township he worked incessantly for the best interests of the township in the matter of voting bonds for the construction of 17 miles of rock road in his township, and it was largely due to his executive ability in the matter of expenditures that the township was able to build such good roads..



### **THOMAS RANDOLPH FINLEY.**

Was born in the Territory of Arkansas in 1819 upon a farm, and received only a common school education. He emigrated with his family to Kentucky, where he remained two or three years, and then came to Dade County in 1849 and located on what is now Pilgrim Township, where he bought and entered land. Here he raised his family and accumulated property until his real estate holdings amounted to 180 acres. He was a member of the Home Guards during the Civil war, and a member of the Baptist church, but later became a member of the



Christian church. In politics he was a Democrat. He was a great reader and very conversant with the bible, and engaged in many biblical discussions.

He was married to Mary E. Bandy in Arkansas. She was a member of the Christian church. To this union were born four children, three of whom are living:

- (1) Milton L., a carpenter, now living in Colorado.
- (2) Louisa A., married John M. Shelton.
- (3) Della F., married Robert J. West, and resides near Roberts, Ark.

Louisa A. Finley was married to John M. Shelton November 10th, 1871. He was a son of John D. and Adaline (Brown) Shelton. He was born in Tennessee August 1st, 1847. The family lived in Lawrence County, Missouri, in an early day, and John M. came to Dade County in the 70's, and located near Pilgrim and taught school seven years. He farmed the Finley homestead and died there March 14th, 1891. He was a successful farmer, a member of the Baptist church, belonged to the I. O. O. F. and was a Democrat in politics.

He enlisted in Company E, Forty-sixth Regiment, Missouri Infantry Volunteers, and served six months, until the close of the war. He was but 18 years of age when he enlisted.

Mr. and Mrs. Shelton were the parents of three children:

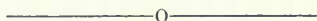
- (1) Stella, born on the Finley homestead February 17th, 1873, was educated in the home schools and at Ozark College in Greenfield. Married Albert Daigh October 24th, 1893, son of Thomas J. and Mary J. (Willis) Daigh, one of the pioneer families of Dade County, Richard Willis having settled early in South Township. Albert and Stella Daigh are the parents of one child, Offner V., born June 24th, 1894. His parents reside on a farm in South Township, while Offner is engaged in farming, and also in automobiles.

- (2) Luella, born on the Finley homestead October 15th, 1874, married Dr. W. R. Riley of Everton, where she now resides.



(3) Douglas Jones, born on the Finley homestead December 1st, 1883, and is now farming the Finley homestead. He married Myrtle Dickinson, and they have three children, Thomas Randolph, Miriam Lecelia and James Dickinson.

Mrs. Shelton is a member of the Christian church. She moved to Everton in 1906, and is now living a retired life in that city.



### **ANDREW JACKSON FRIAR.**

It would be impossible to write a complete history of Dade County without the name, "Friar," standing out prominently upon almost every page. The subject of this sketch is a man who is properly styled as being "indigenous to the soil," having spent his entire life upon the old homestead which his grandfather settled in the 30's.

Andrew Jackson Friar was born in Dade County, Missouri, on the 25th day of February, 1863, a son of William and Lucy (Hudspeth) Friar, who were natives of Gilford County, North Carolina. William came to Dade County at the age of 18 years with his father, also named William Friar, in the 30's. They came overland with ox teams, and settled upon the farm where Mr. Friar now lives, his grandfather taking up about 400 acres of choice land along Turnback creek, much of which was splendid bottom land. On this farm his grandfather and grandmother lived, served, sacrificed and died. They raised a family of eight children, all of whom are dead except Susan Preston, widow of Isaac Preston (deceased), who is still active even at the extreme age of 84 years.

William Friar, the father of Andrew J. Friar, was married in Dade County, Missouri, to Lucy Hudspeth, daughter of Andrew Hudspeth, once sheriff of the county. William stayed with the old home place, and after the death of his father bought out the other heirs and made the place of his choice his permanent home.



In the exciting days of 1849 William contracted the "gold fever," and, like the Argonauts of old, he set sail in a Prairie Schooner to the golden fields of California, and after a period of some years returned home with a goodly supply of the yellow metal. William Friar was the father of seven children, Andrew J. being the third son. Thad and Robert died in Dade County years ago. William lives in Dade County. Nannie, now Mrs. Judson Adamson lives in Lawrence County. Susan died when 2 years of age, and Lula died at the age of 5 years.

William Friar was a Democrat, served during the Civil war in the Home Guards under Colonel Bailey, and is buried at the Shiloh cemetery. He owned 240 acres of land at the time of his death, was a good man, a successful farmer, took great delight in live stock, was an upright Christian gentleman, a member of the M. E. church (South), and died as he lived, honored and respected by the people who knew him best.

Andrew J. Friar has always lived upon the original Friar homestead. At his mother's death, in connection with his brother, he purchased the interest of the remaining heirs, and divided the farm so that he acquired 160 acres, including the dwelling house built by his father in 1876. His entire life has been spent upon the farm, and contentment is his priceless heritage. Since purchasing the farm he has erected a large barn, added to the comfort and convenience of the dwelling, and made other valuable improvements in order to more successfully carry on his farming and live stock enterprises.

On the 7th day of May, 1893, he married Mollie Ruark, a native of Lawrence County, who was born July 10th, 1873, a daughter of Joshua Wheeler Ruark and Selina (Sutton) Ruark, the former being a native of Indiana and the latter of Newton County, Missouri. Mr. and Mrs. Ruark were married in Newton County, Missouri. Joshua Wheeler Ruark died in Lawrence county June 6th, 1902, at his farm, where he had resided 36 years, and his funeral was attended by practically



every citizen in the community. His remains were buried in the Sychamore cemetery of that neighborhood.

Joshua W. Ruark was 6 years old when he first came to Dade County. At the breaking out of the Civil war he enlisted in the Federal army and served over three years in Company L, Eighth Missouri State Militia. He was captured twice and barely escaped being shot while in the hands of "Bushwhackers." At one time he and a companion were in swimming, when his companion was shot, and Mr. Ruark barely escaped a like fate.

Mr. and Mrs. Ruark were the parents of six children:

(1) Theodosia, married William Friar, brother of Andrew J. Friar.

(2) Belle, now Mrs. James McPherson of Lawrence County.

(3) Walter, a resident of Lawrence County.

(4) Mollie, wife of Andrew J. Friar of Dade County, Missouri.

(5) Ely, a resident of Lawrence County.

(6) Luther, living at Miller, Lawrence County.

Andrew J. Friar and wife have a family of five children:

(1) Wana, born March 25th, 1894, married McKinley Terrell, a farmer of Lawrence County, Missouri. They have one child, Loreva, born September 17th, 1915.

(2) Freddie, born September 13th, 1895, married Earl Meek of Dade County, a farmer living near Emmett. They have one child, Willard, born February 29th, 1916.

(3) Joshua, born October 5th, 1897.

(4) Lelah, born November 12th, 1901.

(5) Vensel, born February 12th, 1911.

Mr. Friar's farm is well adapted to stock raising, being well watered by Turnback creek, and produces bluegrass in abundance. He makes a specialty of Short-horn cattle and Shropshire sheep, and annually raises a large number of hogs. A gasoline engine is utilized in pumping water, washing and operating other farm machinery.



Mr. Friar and wife are members of the M. E. church (South), in which organization he is a Trustee, and both are much interested in the various enterprises of the church. He is a Democrat in politics, a member of the Township Board and for two years served as Justice of the Peace. Fraternally Mr. Friar holds membership in the A. F. & A. M. and the W. O. W. at Everton.

Tireless industry, unflinching honesty and sterling integrity are the characteristics which have marked the life of Mr. Friar, and contributed to its unmeasured success. He is one of the landmarks socially, morally and financially in the community in which he lives.

---

O

### WILLIAM FRIAR.

In recounting the early history of the Friar family, their geneology, early settlement and achievements, the attention of the reader is called to the extended statement given in the history of Andrew Jackson Friar, found under the proper caption in this volume.

William Friar, the subject of this sketch, was born on the Friar homestead in South Township on the waters of Turnback May 20th, 1865. His early life was spent on the farm, working for and with his father. He was educated in the public schools of the county, and on May 26th, 1889, he was married to Theodosia Ruark, a Lawrence County girl, who was born on the 25th day of July, 1866. Her father, Joshua Wheeler Rurak, was one of the most prominent citizens of Lawrence County. There were six children born of this union, viz:

(1) Joshua Floyd, born May 9th, 1890. Married to Alice Terrel November 9th, 1913. Alice was born in Lawrence County. Two children were born of this marriage, Orris, born October 23rd, 1914, and Harland Theodore, born October 8th, 1916.

(2) Susan, born August 28th, 1891. Married August 17th, 1913, to Marion Loyd Irby.

(3) Elsa, born November 13th, 1893.

(4) Willie, born August 24th, 1896.

(5) Mollie, born January 31st, 1898.



(6) Nannie, born January 21st, 1900.

In the year of 1890 William Frair bought 80 acres of land from George Lieuallen, which was little improved, and upon which was a small house. In 1910 he erected a nice frame dwelling and other outbuildings.

At his mother's death he purchased an additional 80 acres of No. 1 land in Turnback bottom, which he has since highly improved. In company with his brother, he is the owner of a registered jack named "Thunder," imported from Tennessee, and is engaged in breeding and raising mules for the market. His farm is well stocked with cattle, hogs and sheep, having a splendid flock of Shropshires, headed by a registered buck. Turnback creek furnishes a never-failing supply of stock water, which is materially augmented with wells and a windmill.

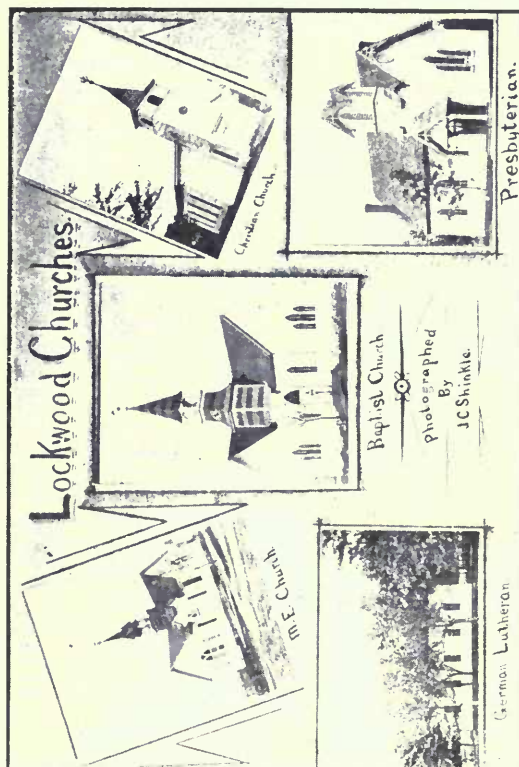
In politics he is a Democrat, and his official life has been confined to serving two years upon the district school board. Mr. Friar's ambition in life has been directed toward the establishment of a comfortable farm home, surrounding himself with the comforts and conveniences suitable to his station in life, cultivating the spirit of contentment and enjoying the benefits which come to one who is willing to devote his time and talents to the accomplishment of a well-defined purpose. "By their fruits ye shall know them," and by this standard Mr. Friar is willing to be judged.



### **ROBERT LEE FRIAR.**

Born in Dade County, Missouri, July 11th, 1860, a son of William and Lucy (Hudspeth) Friar. While in the very prime of life, the Death Angel called, and he answered the summons. His demise occurred on the 25th day of February, 1893, he being a little less than 33 years of age. He was a farmer by occupation, a Democrat in politics, but neither an office-holder nor an office-seeker, devoting his entire time and energy to his chosen calling. In addition to farming, he handled considerable live stock. He was a man of integrity and high ideals, being a member of the M. E. church (South) at the time of his death.





# LOCKWOOD CHURCHES.







He was married on the 20th day of October, 1881, to Arthusa Ann Burton, who was born in Lawrence County August 21st, 1861, a daughter of Milo Burton and Mary (Hood) Burton, whose biographies are given at length under proper caption in this volume. To this union were born five children:

(1) James Burton, born October 30th, 1882, married Florence Pilkington, and lives in Everton. They have one child, Howard Burton Friar.

(2) William Alexander, born October 31st, 1885, married Bytha Mallory, and lives on the homestead with his mother.

(3) Robert E. Lee, born March 4th, 1888, married Tressie Irby, and lives on the home place. They have one child, Velma Lee.

(4) Effie L., born March 13th, 1890.

(5) John D., born May 27th, 1892, died January 13th, 1894.

At the time of his death Mr. Friar was the owner of 292½ acres of land in Dade County. Just at the time when his family needed him the most Mr. Friar was called home, but his faithful wife, with a heroism born of necessity, took upon herself the burden of managing their large farm, the care of the children and the maintenance of the home.

In this unequal struggle against adversity, she was ably assisted by her brother, Walker Burton, who made his home with her for seven years, and materially assisted her in cultivating the farm and supporting the children. The children, too, as they grew older, became a source of aid and comfort, so that in 1907 they were enabled to build a large barn, and in 1911, a splendid farm residence.

The farm is a productive one and supplied with water from everlasting springs. Upon its splendid pastures a number of mules, a herd of grade Whiteface cattle and thrifty Poland-China hogs find ample feeding grounds.

Following in the footsteps of their father, the boys are all Democrats. Notwithstanding the circumstances which demanded the help of the children in the home, Mrs.



Friar has been able to give each of her children a fair chance for a good common school education, and she has borne the affliction of an All-Wise Providence with a fortitude which is commendable to a degree worthy of emulation.

---

### ARKLEY FRIEZE.

The Frieze family is of German descent coming to America during the 18th century and locating in North Carolina. Later they crossed over the mountains and located in East Tennessee where we find two brothers, Jacob and David who married sisters by the name of Milburn. Jacob Frieze came to Missouri in 1830 and settled in what was then Polk County. David moved to Middle Tennessee, where he raised two sons. The oldest, John Wilkerson Frieze was born August 10th, 1821 and the younger, Crawford Frieze remained in Tennessee while John came to Missouri. Crawford Frieze was a Colonel in the Confederate army and John served three years in the Union army.

John W. Frieze was married in 1840 to Ann Pathiah Mills. To this union were born a family of eight children:

- (1) J. E. Frieze of Cedar County.
- (2) J. A. Frieze, now deceased.
- (3) Arkley Frieze of Seybert, Mo.
- (4) Sarah E., now Mrs. Melcher.
- (5) Saline, was Mrs. Chaney (now deceased).
- (6) Richard Denton, now deceased.
- (7) Margaret Malinda, now Mrs. Wellington Depree of Bona, Mo.
- (8) Idelia, was Mrs. Webb (now deceased).

During the year 1856 John W. Frieze came with his family to Dade County from Tennessee in ox wagons. They came to Dr. Bender's near Dadeville, an old neighbor and friend of the family in Tennessee where they stayed one year. He then moved over on Sons Creek and remained there one year but was so dissatisfied with the country that he loaded up his things and started back to Tennes-



see. He got as far as Lawson Hembree's, near Dadeville, where he was persuaded to remain in Missouri.

At the breaking out of the civil war he enlisted in the 8th Missouri state militia under Captain Kirby and served three years. He participated in the campaigns against the raids of Coffey and Price. He died July 10th, 1881.

Arkley Frieze was born in Overton County, Tenn., May 26, 1845 and came with his father to Dade county when he was eleven years of age. He worked with Joel T. Hembree in running a saw mill and he helped to saw the lumber in the Dade County Court House. Also in many other buildings in Greenfield. After that he worked four years in the Dadeville flouring mill with Mr. Ingraham.

On the 19th day of March, 1873 he was married to Delitha Armildia McPeak and moved on to a farm north-east of where Bona is now located. Since then he has been engaged in general farming, stock raising, trading in lands and in 1903 he purchased the flouring mill at Seybert, and the farm adjacent thereto, erected him a splendid new farm dwelling where he now resides.

Mr. and Mrs. Frieze are the parents of six children—

(1) Edwin, born February 18th, 1874, a lawyer in the city of Greenfield, but extensively engaged in farming, stock raising, shipping and mining.

(2) John Harmon, born April 5th, 1877, a large farmer and extensively engaged in raising and shipping cattle, horses, hogs and mules. He lives in the north-eastern part of the county.

(3) Everett, born August 18th, 1879, a lawyer on the Pacific coast, formerly represented Dade County in the Missouri legislature.

(4) Vernon, born February 28, 1882, a lawyer and extensive farmer and stock dealer of Dade County.

(5) Bessie, born September 11th, 1884, one of the brightest students that ever attended the Greenfield High School, graduated from that institution in the class of 1904; she since has taken post graduate courses in the following state institution, Missouri University. She is



easily one of the best educated young women in Southwest Missouri.

(6) Theodore, born June 6th, 1893, also a graduate of the Greenfield High School, a splendid student and a promising young man.

While Mr. Frieze himself had only the benefit of a common school education he has made a specialty of giving his children the benefit of higher education and has contributed largely of his means in giving each of them a fair start in life both in money and in land. Mr. Frieze is however a man of large native ability, being able to give the tax collector from memory an exact legal description of every tract and parcel of land he owns in the county, and they number almost a score and many of them intricate descriptions by metes and bounds, a feat which few men, even those engaged in the professions could accomplish.

By reason of his energy, industry, frugality and general application to business, Mr. Frieze has been a prosperous man and has accumulated much property. He is an ideal citizen, a Republican in politics and his family are members of the Christian church. He is still actively engaged in the farming, stock raising, shipping and milling business. His home is at Seybert, some ten miles north of Greenfield on the Sac River, his farm home being one of the few buildings which constitute the village of Seybert, the remaining ones being a store, a blacksmith shop, a few other dwellings, a splendid new Christian church and the Seybert mill.

—o—

### **FRED FRYE.**

Fred Frye was born in Hanover, Germany, November 4th, 1853. His parents emigrated to the United States in 1854, embarking on August 20th, 1854, on the three-masted sailing ship Halifax, and after eighteen weeks' stormy voyage landed in New Orleans on the day before Christmas, December 24th, 1854. On that voyage seventeen persons died and were buried in the sea. There were 1654 emigrants



on the ship, and the supplies of foodstuffs and water ran short and had to be proportioned to everybody on the ship. When we landed in New Orleans we were met by my uncle, William Frye, and family, of that city. We stayed in New Orleans until January 20th, 1855, and took the river boat Louisiana up the Mississippi river to St. Louis, Mo. This took eleven days to make the trip to St. Louis. On our arrival we were met by another uncle, named Henry. In St. Louis we stayed seven days, and at that time St. Louis was not very much above Fifth Street West. From St. Louis we started on two ox wagons into Southern Illinois, Washington County, practically a wilderness at that time. Forty-eight miles east of St. Louis, my father bought a homestead from an old trapper by the name of George Hood, 260 acres, and later bought more land from the government, and some from the Illinois Central railroad. There were no towns, no schools, no churches, within ten miles or more, and we had to get the provisions from St. Louis, and could not talk the American language. This was an uphill business. When I got old enough to go to school we did not have any school, and my father taught me and my sister to read and write, to be sure, in German, because he did not know anything else. In 1859 there was quite a settlement already, and they built a log school house, and our first teacher was an old farmer by the name of Riddle, and he did Riddle us once in a while, and from that time on we had better sailing and things were coming our way, and I got to be quite a boy by that time, and soon began to look at the girls.

In the year 1860 there was a little town started in our neighborhood, called New Minden, and my father and three other men built a large flour mill, as that proved to be a good wheat country, and is yet. The mill was of 250 barrels capacity, and took eighteen months to complete it. The mill is still running. The same mill company also started a general store, and called it the Mill Store. In 1862 my father sold his one-fourth interest in the mill for \$10,000 and bought the other three-fourths of the General Store and there is where I got started in the merchandise busi-



ness. In 1868 on November 1st my father died and my mother continued in the business until 1875 when she sold out to another party and from that time on my real life began. After a few year's courtship with the girls I got married on April 17, 1876 to my present wife, Lily and with her I moved back on the farm again where we worked for our living until 1889. During my stay on the farm I held several public offices such as school board, township school commissioner, tax collector and justice of the peace and manager and butter maker of a creamery.

June 12, 1889 I came to Lockwood, Mo., where myself and children built a creamery which we operated for about ten years and then was turned into a mill and light plant and is at this writing still in operation. December 28, 1889 I bought a half interest in the store from Martin Heiser, known at that time as Hanbein & Heiser store and then changed to the firm name of Hanbein & Frye, and was operated under this name until 1897 when Hanbein sold his half interest to Fritz Warren and the firm changed to Frye & Warren and run until the fall of 1900 when we sold out to Shafer & Co. In 1901 I started merchandise business again at my present place of business. During my stay in Lockwood I held different public offices; city council three years; justice of the peace; director of bank; fair board; and last but not least, member of county court for the western district for one term. This was an uphill business. Wishing all the Dade County People the very best of health, success and prosperity.

FRED FRYE.

---

**JAMES (HARVE) FUQUA.**

Was born in Putnam county, Mo., November 23rd, 1877, a son of William and Margaret E. (Harbert) Fuqua, his father being a native of Kentucky, of French-German origin, born January 18, 1826—came to Dade county in 1882 and died here in 1903 at the age of 77 years.

William Fuqua was a farmer in Kentucky and also at Unionville in this state but in coming to Greenfield in 1882



he engaged in the livery business which he followed for one year and then removed to South Greenfield where he continued in the same business. He later engaged in the Hotel business at South Greenfield but the last few years of his life was spent on a little farm near Neola. He however moved back to South Greenfield before his death. He was a veteran of the civil war but was discharged on account of disability.

Margaret Elizabeth Harbert was born in Putnam county, Mo., June 26th, 1844, and is still living in South Greenfield. Her parents were Putnam county farmers, both are dead and buried in said county. She is a member of the M. E. church.

William Fuqua and wife were the parents of eight children:

(1) Ida, married F. M. Thompson, now in the grocery business in Pittsburg, Kas. They have two children, Dot Oscar and Hattie.

(2) Hattie, married J. M. Turner, a loan broker of Trinidad, Colo. They have one child, Thelma.

(3) Laura, married J. H. Poe, a merchant at Pennsboro. They have two children, Leona and Marion.

(4) William, married Pearl White (now deceased.) He is a machinist at Pittsburg, Kas.

(5) James H. Fuqua.

(6) Lula, married Dr. L. S. Couplin, a physician at South Greenfield. They have two children, Elizabeth and Marguerite.

(7) and (8) Twins—Allie and Alva—died in infancy.

James H. Fuqua was raised in South Greenfield, Mo., where in boyhood he attended the public schools of that place. He studied the telegraph business with the Frisco railroad for two years and after farming for some three years in 1900 he went into the general merchandise business at Pennsboro, where he continued until 1911. He was cashier for the Frisco Railroad at Monett for about one year, when he came to South Greenfield in October, 1912, and purchased the hardware stock of B. J. J. Marsh, to which he added a line of furniture and undertaking. Later



he added implements, buggies, carriages, harness and farm supplies, until now it is one of the large concerns of Dade County.

In the year 1914 he erected a complete waterworks system for South Greenfield, and later on, in company with J. L. Gilliland, he put in an electric lighting system for the town, which is run in connection with the waterworks system.

Mr. Fuqua is the owner of a large double store building, which he occupies with his merchandise business, a splendid home in South Greenfield, and a small farm near town.

In 1897 he was married to Laura A. Renfro, who was born in Washington Township January 28th, 1880, a daughter of Joseph and Mary J. (Merrick) Renfro, pioneers of Dade County. They have one child, Marie, born near South Greenfield in 1907.

Mr. Fuqua and wife are members of the Christian church. He is a member of the Odd Fellows, W. O. W.'s, and votes the Republican ticket. As a citizen, Mr. Fuqua may quite properly be classed with those known as "boosters." He is always wide-awake, outspoken and enthusiastic for any cause which he espouses. He is especially attentive to his own affairs, and has built up a splendid business by reason of his energy and industry.

---

O

---

### **JESSE GARVER.**

The subject of this sketch is one of the early pioneers of Western Dade County. He was born in Elkhart County, Indiana, July 9th, 1840, son of Frederick and Malinda (Ulery) Garver. His father and mother were both natives of Ohio. Frederick Garver, his grandfather, was taken to Michigan at a very early date, and afterward emigrated to Elkhart County, Indiana, when Indians were plentiful and fur trading was the principal commercial industry of the country. Amid these wild scenes, Frederick Garver grew to manhood, married Malinda Ulery, whose father, George Ulery, was a weaver by trade, who



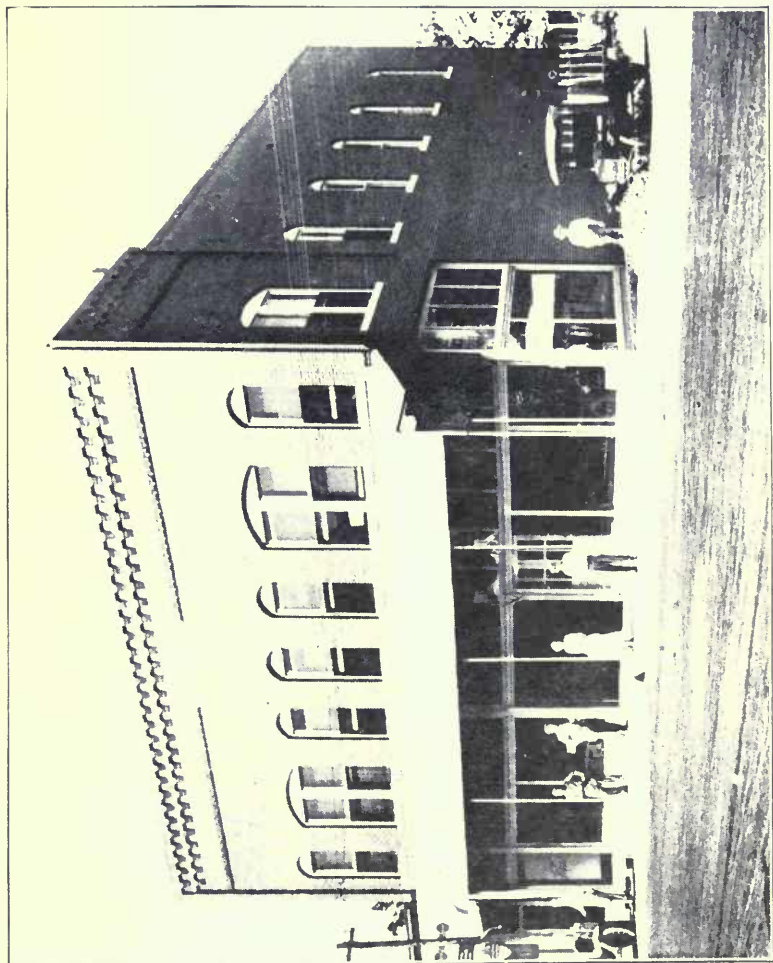






FRED FRYE.





WORKMAN'S GARAGE,  
Lockwood.







had emigrated to Indiana some years before. Both families were of German descent and both Frederick and Malinda had been married previous to 1840. In 1842 they came to Missouri and settled near Carthage, in Jasper County, where they entered 160 acres of land from the Government, on which they lived for 18 years. Finally they sold out and came to Dade County, buying land near the western line of the county, which they kept for 18 months, and sold out and bought 120 acres about one mile west of their former tract, upon which they lived from February, 1859, until 1889, when they again sold out and moved to Greenfield. His father died there July 17th, 1891, and his mother died there on September 19th, 1891. Frederick Garver was a Republican in politics, and both he and his wife were members of the Baptist church. They were the parents of 13 children, three of whom died in infancy and two later in life. Eight are now living, six boys and two girls.

Sarah died leaving one child. She was the wife of B. M. Crandall, both now deceased. Hannah, who was Mrs. Zimmerman, died and left no children. Those living are as follows:

(1) Jesse, the subject of this sketch.

(2) Solomon, married Angeline Steeley, a Dade County girl, now deceased, and raised a family of nine children. He now lives in Arkansas.

(3) Susan, married Ben Cooley and lives in Greenfield.

(4) Ellen, married Tom Drysdale and lives in Polk Township.

(5) George, married Margaret Steeley, also a Dade County girl. They now live in Oklahoma.

(6) John, married Mrs. Owens and lives near Everton.

(7) Alva, married first a Miss Cartell of Dade County and raised a large family, and after her death he re-married in Polk Township.

(8) Dave, married Louisia Grooms, a Dade County girl. They now live near Everton.



When the Garver family first settled in Missouri, neighbors were 15 miles apart and Indians were plentiful. In those days Jesse had more friends among the Indians than he had among the whites, often sleeping with them in their wig-wams and reposing more confidence in them than in the whites, for the white men of the country in that early day were mostly outlaws. As late as 1850, most of the present-day cities were mere trading posts, and where fine improved farms are now found, in that day the deer and turkey roamed at will.

Jesse Garver was married in 1862 to Sarah Ellsworth, a native of New York, who came to Dade County about 1860. To this union were born 10 children, two of whom are now living. Only three grew to maturity. One, Margaret, married Charles Cox, and died leaving six children. Those living are:

(1) Lizzie, married George Brobrugar. They live in Barton County and have four children.

(2) Nancy, married John Ferguson. They now live in Carthage and have two children.

Mr. Garver was at home when the Civil war broke out. He was the first man to enlist at Golden City, in Company E, Fifteenth Regiment, Volunteer Cavalry, under Captain Morris. This was in August, 1864. He served in South Missouri and all through Arkansas for 11 months, and was discharged June 30th, 1865, at Springfield, Mo., after which he returned to Dade County and settled upon a farm of 64 acres in Grant Township, upon which he has lived and farmed ever since.

What little schooling he obtained before the war was received in Dade County. Schools in those days were very primitive, often lasting not more than three months during the year and conducted practically without books. The pupils depended largely upon the store of knowledge possessed by the teacher and the three R's (reading, 'righing and 'rithmetic) constituted the complete course of study. Mr. Garver has, however, been a great reader, and is a well-informed, self-educated man. He has been a Republican all his life, and, while he has always been



active in local politics, being counted as one of the "wheel horses" in his township, he has never held or desired office. He is a member of the G. A. R. post at Golden City and also a member of the I. O. O. F.

Mr. Garver is a true type of the early pioneer, having lived in Dade County during all the years of her adversity as well as her prosperity. He has seen the broad prairies and fertile valleys transformed from fields of game to fields of grain. Cities, towns and villages have sprung up under his gaze, families have come and gone, populations have changed, but Mr. Garver is still here to tell the story.

He is bearing up well under his weight of years and still takes a lively interest in the passing events. He enjoys the confidence and respect of his neighbors and is one of the substantial men in the community in which he lives.

---

### REV. WILLIAM J. GARRETT.

William J. Garrett, born May 4th, 1820, departed this life June 16th, 1915, being at the time of his death 95 years one month and 12 days of age.

The time of my first remembrance of Brother Garrett dates back to three or four years before the war. I first saw him at the old Sand Mountain camp ground. He was preaching to a large congregation of people. I was then but a boy of 15 or 16 years, but I was attracted by his earnestness and heard him to the close of his discourse, which made such an impression that I never forgot him, and always thereafter regarded him as an able minister.

It was his first visit to the annual camp meeting that was held on those sacred grounds. He soon became endeared to the vast crowds of people who attended, and was always there during some part of those meetings, and was gladly received by the people and loved for his work's sake.



When the cloud of war settled down on our country and closed for a time these precious meetings, I, with many young men, went to the army. I am told that Brother Garrett was ever ready through those trouble-years to preach the precious gospel wherever his lot was cast, though I only heard from him incidentally until the fearful strife was over. Brother Garrett, with his family, moved to some place not far from Sedalia, where he labored for the Master until the cloud of war passed away, when he returned with his family to Greenfield and renewed his work.

In the autumn of 1886 the camp meeting was resurrected from the wreck of war, and the hosts of Israel again pitched their tents on the old camp ground. Brother Garrett was there, and was one of the ministers who preached most ably and spiritually. On that occasion a great revival of religion followed, resulting in the salvation of something near 100 souls, a great number for that early day. Among the converts of that meeting there were three young men, each of whom in after years became ministers of the Cumberland-Presbyterian church, namely, W. R. Russell, James H. Barnett and W. E. Shaw.

It was truly a great meeting. It was estimated that on Sunday night there were 140 seekers at the altar and among them were 45 soldier boys of the Sixth Missouri Volunteer Cavalry, and many of them were converted. It is due Brother Garrett's memory that I speak of him as a great preacher. He was able, resourceful and consecrated, logical in his deductions, spiritual in his delivery and pleasant in his address. He was also a sweet singer, and there was a pathos in his great gift of song that was truly inspiring and encouraging to the unconverted.

Brother Garrett was a favorite in funeral preaching, and went far and near, in his sympathy, when called to such work. He was also a favorite in solemnizing the marriage rite, as his record indicates.

When I was a licentiate I frequently assisted him and Rev. J. D. Montgomery in revival work, and when I was ordained to the full work of the ministry he was



among the number of consecrated ministers who laid his hand upon my head.

Brother Garrett loved his church, with its doctrines. He was a strong man in its councils, and was therefore prized in his presbytery, and in synod, and was frequently sent as a commissioner to the general assembly.

His services as a pastor were sought by the best churches in his presbytery, and his field work, in some way, was blessed throughout its boundary. He was known and respected not only in his own church, but also by other religious people wherever he went.

Brother Garrett leaves a respected and honorable family, as a trophy of his sterling worth. Many will rise up in the judgment and call him blessed, he having been instrumental in leading them to the Savior of men.

May his mantle fall on others who will continue the work so successfully begun and completed in his long and useful life.

W. E. SHAW.

—o—

### CHARLES W. GILLMAN.

Financier, farmer and stockman, he was born near Carlinville, Ills., June 1st, 1864, the third of a family of seven children, a son of Henry Gillman, a native of Germany, who came from the Fatherland many years ago and located in Macoupin County, Illinois, near Carlinville. True to the traditions of his race, he was an energetic, frugal, industrious man, and prospered. In 1869 he came to Dade County and purchased a large tract of land in Marion Township, upon which he raised large numbers of horses, mules, sheep and cattle. He remained on this farm until about four years prior to his death, when he moved to Lockwood and retired from active business. He died in 1909 at the age of 75 years. He was a member of the Presbyterian church and voted the Democratic ticket till the first administration of Grover Cleveland, after which time he aligned himself with the Republican party. At the time of his death he owned 1,040 acres of land, a fine residence in Lockwood, three business houses



and a large amount of personal property, including notes, mortgages and Government Bonds.

In 1893 Henry Gillman, H. A. Cunningham and J. N. Burns organized the private bank of "Gillman, Burns & Co.," which operated in Lockwood until 1896, when it was changed to "Henry Gillman and C. W. Gillman," and so continued till 1903, when it was chartered as "The Bank of Lockwood," with Henry Gillman as President, C. W. Gillman as Cashier and John M. Adams as Assistant Cashier. About three years before the death of his father C. W. Gillman became the President of the institution, and still holds that position.

C. W. Gillman came to Dade County with his father in 1869. He attended the common schools of the county, worked on the farm, and when coming to Dade County helped drive 1,400 sheep from Illinois to the Dade County farm. His schooling was quite limited. From the age of 7 years up to the time he was 12 years old he attended public school, and later attended High School in Greenfield. In the fall of 1882 he took a three months course in Business College at Sedalia, returned home, and accepted a position in the "old" Bank of Lockwood. For many years he has owned and managed many farms in the vicinity of Lockwood. At the present time his real estate holdings amount to 320 acres in Lockwood and Marion Townships, and he buys, sells, feeds and ships cattle and hogs extensively.

For a number of years Mr. Gillman lived in Lockwood, but a few years ago he purchased 160 acres of land lying just east of the city and almost joining the corporate limits. Upon this he erected one of the finest country homes in the state. Equipped with a modern heating and water system and lighted by electricity, it is modern in every respect. In keeping with his progressive instincts, Mr. Gillman, at his own expense, graded, graveled and macadamized one-half mile of road leading from the city to his farm at a cost of about \$700, thereby setting a good example for his less progressive neighbors.



Mr. Gillman is the owner of two automobiles, of which he makes constant use, both for business and pleasure.

On the 26th day of October, 1898, he was married to Lucy B. Pursel, a native Missouri girl, daughter of Alexander and Annie (McAllister) Pursel, of Scotch ancestry. They came to Dade County from North Missouri in 1892. He died in 1903. His widow makes her home with C. W. Gillman.

Henry Gillman and wife were the parents of seven children, viz:

(1) Emma, married Henry Miller, a farmer of Marion Township.

(2) John H., a farmer in Marion Township.

(3) C. W. Gillman.

(4) George, a farmer, lives on the old homestead.

(5) Frank, lives in Lockwood.

(6) Sophia, lives in Lockwood.

(7) Lizzie, lives with her mother in Lockwood.

C. W. Gillman and wife have but one child, Mary Helen, born April 26th, 1900. She is a characteristic High School girl, enjoys outdoor sports and is an expert auto driver.

Mrs. Gillman is a member of the Presbyterian church. He is a Mason, a Shriner, and his wife belongs to the Eastern Star. In politics, Mr. Gillman is an active Republican and, while never a candidate for an office himself, his support is much desired by those of more ambitious tendencies politically.

Mr. Gillman is yet a young man and vitally interested in the enterprises of his business. The full measure of his success in life has by no means been computed, but if he should quit the stage of action today and retire to private life, the following motto might with all propriety be emblazoned upon the family scroll: "From Sheepfold to Shrine!"

Mr. Gillman's financial success in life has in no way changed his early tastes or tendencies. He is a plain



man of the plain people. Sociable, accommodating and kind are words which fitly express his bearing toward his neighbors and his friends.

---

O

### JAMES L. GILLILAND.

Born in Johnson County, Missouri, November 13th, 1863, son of Abel Gilliland, a native of Tennessee, born in 1809 and died in 1879, of Irish ancestry. Came west when a young man, working in the mines near St. Louis, later he came to Johnson County and entered a tract of land, erected a two-story log house upon it, which he afterward weather-boarded. He was a man of simple tastes and retired habits, never desiring to be rich, but always lived well. He was very liberal in his political views, choosing the man rather than the party, and in this way frequently changed the form of his ballot. He married Kathryn Stewart in Missouri and raised a family of nine children:

(1) Nancy, married John Heisey, a farmer and blacksmith, raising a family of six children. She is now dead.

(2) Jane, married C. D. Boisseau, who is now a prominent citizen of Greenfield, ex-member of the Missouri Legislature, ex-mayor of the city, and a leading Republican politician. They had three children.

(3) Laura, married Daniel Boisseau, an attorney of Warrensburg. They have one child, O. G. Boisseau, an attorney and Republican politician of Holden, Mo.

(4) Josephine, married John Heisey, now deceased. She is living in Colorado. They had no children.

(5) George, now deceased.

(6) Alice, the present wife of Hon. C. D. Boisseau of Greenfield. Her first husband was Washington Rennie, by whom she had two children.

(7) Mattie, now deceased.

(8) Joseph S., a farmer, now residing in Johnson County. Married Jennie Ferguson. They have three children.









HENRY ALBERT CUNNINGHAM.



(9) James L. Gilliland.

Mr. Gilliland was raised on a farm and received a very meager education by attending the common schools of Johnson County. He remained on the farm until 1901, when he came to South Greenfield and purchased the grocery business then being conducted by J. H. Poe.

In the grocery business Mr. Gilliland has achieved a reasonable degree of success. In 1914, in company with J. H. Fuqua, he erected and equipped an electric light plant for South Greenfield.

On the 26th day of August, 1907, he was married to Miss Nellie Miller of South Greenfield, a daughter of D. R. and Mary (De Berry) Miller, born in 1886. Mr. Miller is a retired railroad bridge builder, having worked in that capacity for both the Rock Island and Frisco railroads. He came to South Greenfield in 1881. Mr. Miller is a veteran of the Civil war, serving on the Union side, and a Republican in politics. His wife is a member of the M. E. church.

Mr. and Mrs. Gilliland have no living children. One child was born of this marriage, but died in infancy.

Mr. Gilliland is a Republican in politics and a member of the I. O. O. F.

---

### JOHN L. GLASS.

The subject of this sketch was born in Ohio, "the Home of the Presidents," on the 17th day of December, 1851, his father, Jacob Glass, and his mother, Eliza (Couser) Glass, both being natives of the same state and both being buried there, having died about the year 1908.

Mr. Glass was the fourth of nine children to attain adult age, all of whom are now living, except his youngest sister, who was Mrs. Elwood Albright. She died in December, 1893, leaving three children. The remainder of his brothers and sisters still reside in the state of Ohio.

In early life Mr. Glass gave evidence of possessing mechanical skill above the ordinary, and was apprenticed to a harness-maker, in which trade he became very



proficient. The confinement of the shop not being in keeping with his instincts, he again took up farm work, where he was employed by the year on various farms in his native state up to the time of his marriage, after which he was employed by an uncle for three years. In 1879 he took up railroad construction work, and after two years came west, landing in Springfield, Mo., on October 20th, 1881.

With remarkable foresight, he purchased a magnificent tract of land, consisting of 120 acres, which he improved and lived upon for 12 years, during which time he also followed the stone mason trade, his farm being but three miles from Springfield. Desiring a greater acreage, he exchanged his Greene County farm for 320 acres in Smith Township, Dade County, where he now lives, and to which he has added 150 acres, making him one of the most desirable stock farms in the county. When he acquired this tract of land in 1893 it was poorly improved, having only a small log house, but few acres cleared, and no fencing at all.

At the present time it is all fenced and cross-fenced with hog wire, most of the land is in a high state of cultivation and beautified with commodious buildings. In 1911 Mr. Glass constructed an eight-room frame farm dwelling, with a modern lighting plant, cement walks and porch, a splendid barn and convenient outbuildings. A never-failing spring branch furnishes an abundant supply of water in the pastures, while the house and barn lots are supplied with two excellent wells, equipped with a modern windmill.

Mr. Glass has been able to start each of his boys in life with an 80-acre farm adjoining the homestead, which speaks well for his generosity, as well as his prosperity. He takes great delight in his farming enterprises and manages to raise and market at least one earload of hogs each year, to say nothing of the cream, butter and eggs, and other farm products which go to the market annually.

John L. Glass was married to Eliza Jane Lucas, a native of Pennsylvania, on the 6th day of April, 1875. She



was born on the 2nd day of December, 1853, and is still living. Her mother and step-father, Isaac P. Edwards, came to Greene County, Missouri, in 1881, resided on a farm north of Springfield, and both died there.

Mr. Glass is the father of five children, all of whom are living.

Thomas F. Glass, his oldest son, was born January 4th, 1876, was married to Sadie Brown, a native of Webster County, and they now reside in Dade County on a farm near his father's home. To this union were born six children, viz:

Della, born October 16th, 1901.

Richard, born June 4th, 1904.

Wilbert, born October 24th, 1906.

John Leonard, born March 16th, 1909.

James M., born January 15th, 1912.

Jake Lester, born July 10th, 1914.

His second son, George A. Glass, was born December 17th, 1877, and was married to Pina Reich, a native of Dade County. They also have six children, viz:

Mabel, born April 9th, 1905.

Ralph, born November 3rd, 1907.

David, born April 17th, 1910.

Helen, born July 15th, 1912.

George, born December 17th, 1913.

Charles, born September 25th, 1915.

Their oldest daughter, Susie, was born September 2nd, 1879, and married John L. Berry. They settled also in Smith Township, are engaged in farming and have a family of eight interesting children, viz:

Bessie, John Lloyd, Hazel Ruby, a pair of twins named Joseph and Jesse, Orvy, Cecil and Clyde.

The fourth child of John L. Glass, named Jacob O., was born September 9th, 1883, and married Drue Berry, a native of Dade County. He still resides on the old homestead and is engaged, with his father, in running the farm.

The youngest child, Peachye, was born August 15th, 1890, and married Ray Barker, a native of Dade County.



They reside on a Dade County farm, and are the happy parents of two children, viz: Curtis Leo and Ruby.

Mr. Glass and his wife have long been members of the Christian church, the former having been an elder for six years. He has always taken an active part in politics, and by nativity and tradition was a Republican. In 1894 he was elected Judge of the Western District and served in that capacity two years, during which time the "good roads" movement was inaugurated, and afterward, in 1911, he served one year as County Highway Engineer. He has been a member of the school board in his home district for 32 consecutive years. Most men have a "hobby," and if this fault can be charged to Mr. Glass, it consists of just three things: "Good roads, good schools and good homes to live in." When Mr. Glass came to Dade County many of the school houses were without seats and school interest was at low ebb. He, himself, having a good common school education, it was his desire that all his children and his neighbor's children should enjoy the same boon.

As an assurance that Mr. Glass shall live to enjoy a "green old age," he is now blessed with 22 grandchildren, and one remarkable co-incident, which does not often occur in the history of any family, is this: John L. Glass, his son, George, and his grandson, George, were all born on December 17th.

The history of Mr. Glass is but one of the many object lessons taken from real life, which demonstrate what industry, energy, honesty, fixity of purpose and high ideals will accomplish. The owner of a palatial country home, surrounded by family, friends and all the necessities of life, there is no reason why he could not truthfully say unto his children, like Jacob of old, "The blessings of thy father have prevailed above the blessings of my progenitors, unto the utmost bound of the Everlasting Hills."

---

**JOHN GLENN.**

Born in Dade County, Missouri, July 10th, 1869, son of James and Martha (Freedle) Glenn. His father and



mother are both living. His father is a native of Dade County and lives at Corry. His grandfather, Jack Glenn, was one of the very first settlers of the county. Various branches of the Glenn family reside in Dade County, but principally in the northern and eastern part.

John Glenn started in life for himself at the age of 25 years. He received only a common school education and adopted farming as his occupation in life. For a number of years he cultivated rented land and was successful. In the year 1908, in company with John A. Hall, he purchased 289 acres of farm land near Corry, which they owned jointly for three years, and then divided up. He is now the owner of a fine farm of 145 acres, all in cultivation except 10 acres, fenced and cross-fenced. He has made numerous improvements, including a modern barn and a 90-ton silo. He is engaged in general farming and stock raising, his live stock enterprises including horses, cattle and mules.

On the 3rd day of September, 1893, he was married to Miss Omeda Hall, daughter of Adam Hall, a pioneer merchant of Corry, and whose history is given at length in the sketch of John A. Hall. Mrs. Omeda Glenn was born in Dade County, Missouri, and her marriage to John Glenn six children were born.

(1) Ormal, born July 22nd, 1894. Died at the age of 3 weeks.

(2) McCoy, born March 8th, 1896, married Bessie Friend September 20th, 1916, and they are now farming in South Morgan Township.

(3-4) Effie and Ester (twins), born June 26th, 1899.

(5) Martha L., born October 12th, 1903.

(6) Ina Cleo, born February 15th, 1907.

Mr. and Mrs. Glenn are members of "The Church of God," commonly called "Holiness," and are faithful adherents to the cause of Christ. Mr. Glenn is a Republican, and active in the local affairs of the community, especially the schools, having served several years as a member of the school board.



### JOHN F. GODFREY.

A native of Washington County, Iowa, born July 15th, 1866, a son of Abe and Mary (Lewis) Godfrey, both natives of Ohio, but married in Iowa. Abe Godfrey was a veteran of the Civil war. Both he and his wife are dead and buried in Indiana.

John F. Godfrey was next to the youngest of a family of five children. He stayed at home till 30 years of age, working for and with his father till he was 16, when his father died. He taught school in Jay County, Indiana, from the time he was 16 years of age, three of which were spent in Kansas, and at the age of 30 years he went to Oklahoma and bought 160 acres of land in Lincoln County. On the road to Oklahoma he had the good fortune to marry Carry B. Lewis, who was also interested in Oklahoma land. She was teaching school in Pratt County, Kansas, started for Oklahoma single, but returned the wife of John F. Godfrey. This happened on August 31st, 1891. She was also a native of Iowa, having been born May 30th, 1872, a daughter of W. W. Lewis (now deceased.)

In 1899 John F. Godfrey sold his original 160 acres and moved to another 160-acre improved tract, where he remained one year, selling it and buying another 160-acre improved farm in Woods County, Oklahoma. He remained on this place till 1910, when he sold out and came direct to Dade County, buying a farm of 160 acres lying directly south of South Greenfield. Ninety-five acres of this tract is in cultivation and fairly well improved. He has erected a 110-ton silo since buying this farm. He is engaged in general farming, has about 20 head of horses and mules, 45 head of cattle and 200 head of hogs. The farm is well watered and especially adapted for raising live stock.

Mr. Godfrey and wife were the parents of four children:

(1) Charles Lewis, born July 15th, 1896. Graduated from the Greenfield High School in 1917.



(2) Albert, born January 18th, 1893. Graduated from the Greenfield High School in 1917.

(3) Grace, born Dec. 19th, 1901, is now at home attending school. A Freshman in the Greenfield High School in 1917.

(4) Wilford, born August 15th, 1904.

Mrs. Godfrey died February 14th, 1912, and is buried at Pennsboro. She and Mr. Godfrey were both members of the Christian church.

Mr. Godfrey is a Democrat in politics, and was Deputy County Clerk in Pratt County, Kansas. He is a man of good education, and especially well informed on the current events of the day. He is a splendid type of the self-made man, battling in early life against adverse circumstances and coming out more than winner.

—o—

### MARION C. GOTHARD.

The man whose name heads this sketch is one of our best-known citizens, and has done and is now doing a vast amount of good in our midst. He was born in Cedar County, Nebraska February 2nd, 1858, a son of Archie and Susan (Delosier) Gothard, both natives of Virginia, and came here at an early date, and died when their only child, Marion, was a small lad. He was raised by his grandfather, Uncle Jack Gothard, with whom he lived until 19 years of age. His Grandfather Gothard had saved the money coming to the lad from the government on account of his father having been a United States soldier, and this he invested in 40 acres of timber land in Cedar County, which the young man cleared before he became of age.

He was an industrious youth and prospered from the start, and added 200 acres near his original 40, paying \$2.50 per acre. A little later he secured an other 40, and so, it is seen, he had a fine start in life when quite young, brought about by his desire to get ahead in the world and his close application to business. Now having 280 acres of good land, he decided to get married, and, ac-



cordingly, on August 4th, 1881, he married Miss Belle Dodson, who was born in Polk County January 4th, 1862, and is a daughter of John and Martha (Grady) Dodson, both natives of Tennessee, and came to Polk County, Missouri, at an early day. To Mr. and Mrs. Gothard have been born six children, as follows: Hattie, born February 14th, 1884, now Mrs. William Compton, and lives near Everton, in this county; Zina E., born January 1st, 1887, received a fine education at Dadeville, Carthage and Springfield Normal, and is now teaching at Cushing, Okla., where she has been for the past four years; Archie, born January 1st, 1890, also educated at Dadeville, Chilcothe and Springfield Normal, has taught in Oklahoma, as well as Dade County, is now a resident of Tulsa, Okla.; Eunice O., born August 5th, 1892, also educated at Dadeville, Carthage and Springfield Normal, and is teaching in Cushing, Okla.; Flossie E., born October 5th, 1896, received the same school advantages as her two older sisters, is now a successful teacher near Broken Arrow, Okla.; Reba, born January 3rd, 1898, is attending school at Cushing High School, where she will soon graduate. As will be noted above, Mr. Gothard determined to give his children the very best of school advantages, and to this fact we owe his coming to be a citizen of Dade County, for he sold out his Cedar County holdings and moved to Dadeville, buying residence property, and in 1908 invested in a large farm of 455 acres, all in one body, and located in Polk Township, close to Dadeville. This property had few buildings and was not any too well improved. Mr. Gothard moved his town residence to the farm, fenced the place with wire and otherwise greatly improved it, so that now he has one of the best stock farms in all that region. He raises considerable stock, uses a silo, and all modern appliances.

Mr. Gothard is a Republican in politics, but does not care for office, he desiring to spend his time doing good to his fellow-man, for he is a gifted speaker and is a teacher and preacher of the Church of God, a devoted religious sect that has a large following in this county



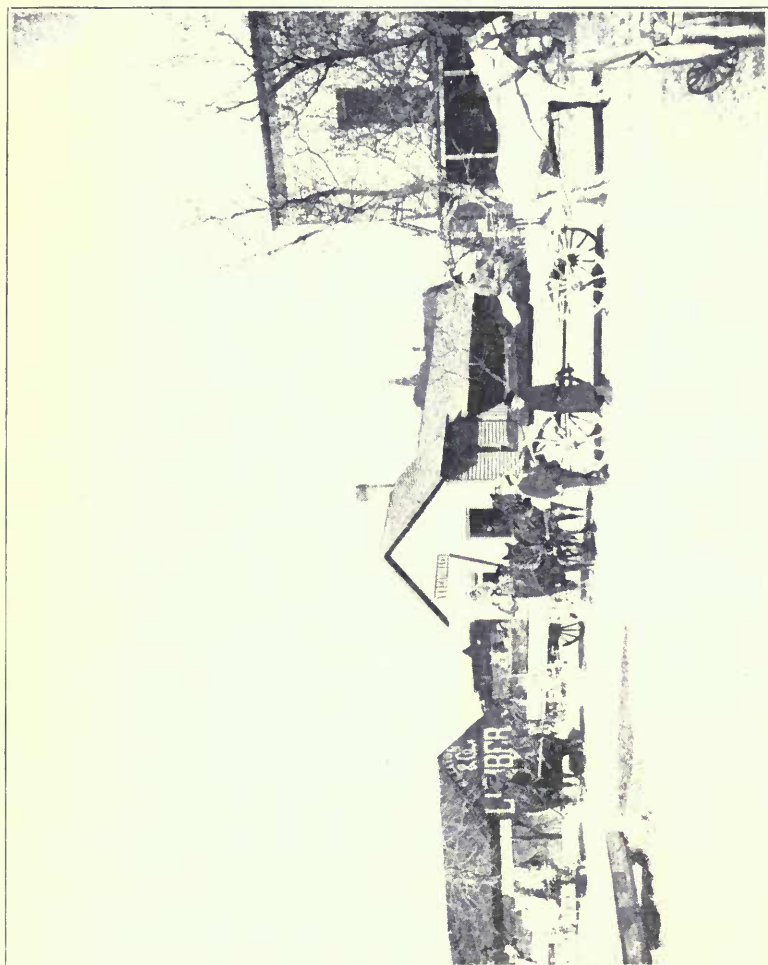






WILLIAM ROBINSON EATON.





W. R. EATON LUMBER YARDS.







and which comprises men and women of our first families. Mr. Gothard is a fine Christian gentleman, always ready with his means to help any worthy cause for the good of the county and its people. He is in the forerank of our best beloved citizens. His life is an inspiration to our young people, and goes to show what a clean life, honest business methods and attention to the higher things of life will surely accomplish, and proves that it pays to live a perfect life.

—o—

### CHARLES WALKER GRIFFITH.

Was born at Gettysburg, Pa., November 6th, 1837, and died at Greenfield, Mo., August 23rd, 1893. His father, Jesse Griffith, was a native of Pennsylvania, his parents coming from Wales. They were potters, but farmed during the latter years of their residence in Pennsylvania. James Griffith, a brother of Jesse, left children who reside upon and own the old homestead in Pennsylvania. Jesse Griffith married Jane Walker, of Wales, who came to Pennsylvania with her parents and was married there. They were the parents of two children:

(1) Charles Walker, the subject of this sketch.

(2) Mary, married Hiram Morrill and moved to Charleston, Ill. He was a farmer. She died there.

The parents of Charles Walker Griffith moved from Pennsylvania to Ohio when he was about 10 years of age. They settled on a farm, where Charles attended the county schools and the school at Marion and afterward graduated from the Ohio Wesleyan University at Delaware, Ohio, taking a classical course. After his graduation, he taught in the public schools of London and Bridgeport in Ohio. He came to Greenfield in 1870 through the persuasion of his friend, Judge O. H. Barker.

While living at Bellefountain, Ohio, where for a time he edited the Bellefountain Republican, in August, 1863, he enlisted in Company A of the 125th Ohio Volunteers, and after Lee's surrender he was stationed for some time at Fort Kearney, Neb. He was mustered out in 1866. He



recruited a company at Bellefountain and was elected captain, afterward being raised to the rank of lieutenant-colonel of his regiment. Later he went to London, Ohio, and started the *London Times*. Later he served as superintendent of schools at Bridgeport, Ohio, and there he was married.

In 1870 he came to Dade County and purchased the *Greenfield Vedette*, which he edited up to the time of his death. He made this paper a live wire and gave to it a wide-spreading influence in Southwest Missouri.

He was a graceful, trenchant writer and became well known throughout the state, in which he had a wide circle of strong and enduring admirers and friends. He was an ardent Republican and at the time of his coming to Dade County Democracy was in the saddle, but by reason largely of his influence both as a political writer and organizer, the political complexion of the county was soon changed. He served two terms as county treasurer and was appointed postmaster of Greenfield by President Harrison in 1889, and died before the expiration of his term of office.

He was one of the organizers and the first commander of the *Greenfield Post, G. A. R.* He was also a member of the local Masonic lodge and for a number of years its secretary. Mr. Griffith was also admitted to the bar for the practice of law while a resident of Greenfield.

He was married on the 10th day of June, 1869, to Ella M. Lynch, born at Olivesburg, Knox County, Ohio, March 2nd, 1847, daughter of Rev. Samuel Lynch and Sarah (Berrylhill) Lynch. Samuel Lynch was one of the early circuit riders of the Methodist Episcopal church and was the financial agent of the Ohio Wesleyan University at Delaware, Ohio, where he and his wife now lie buried in Greenwood Cemetery.

Mrs. Griffith was one of a family of seven children and is the mother of five children, all boys:

(1) Robert H., born in Toledo, Ohio, June 7th, 1870. He now resides at Washington, D. C., and is engaged in the government service.



(2) Philip S., born in Greenfield, Mo., March 3rd, 1874, owns and edits the Greenfield Vedette, married Caroline Johnson. They have three boys.

(3) Merrill M., born in Greenfield, Mo., January 23rd, 1876. Is now superintendent of Indian Agency at Park Hill, Okla. He was married to Hattie Cravens in South Dakota. They have four daughters.

(4) Roland B., born in Greenfield, Mo., March 6th, 1881, resides in Chicago, is engaged in the printing business; is married to Mabel Hughes.

(5) Arthur C., born in Greenfield, Mo., December 25th, 1883, is engaged in the printing business and resides in Kansas City. He married Della Dano of Greenfield and they have one daughter.

Mrs. Griffith owns a beautiful cottage home in Greenfield, which she occupies as her home. She is a member of Ebenezer Presbyterian church of the city, active in church work, is a member of the New Century Club, the W. R. C. and the Eastern Star.

---

### MICHAEL GRISHAM.

Was born in Clark County, Ill., March 11th, 1842, son of Thompson and Polly (Wheeler) Grisham. They were both natives of Tennessee, he being born in the month of March and she in the month of May, both in the year 1817. Their native home was in the same county. They were married February 12th, 1835, and emigrated to Clark County in 1836, where they followed farming for seven years, then came to Dade County in 1843 and settled at Cross Roads, about one mile northeast of where Everton now stands. He purchased a claim of 160 acres, which he occupied for two years, then sold out and entered 160 acres of government land where Michael Grisham now lives. The elder Grisham continued to occupy this farm up to the time of his death, to which he had added 160 acres, making a farm of 320 acres at the time of his decease. Thompson Grisham was the first postmaster at Cross Roads, his commission being dated some time in the 50's. This office was



discontinued during the war and afterward re-established. In politics, Thompson Grisham was a Democrat, and held the office of Justice of the Peace for many years. Both he and his wife were members of the Baptist church. The original, home-made, pigeon-hole desk which was used to hold the mail at Cross Roads and the legal documents of Rock Prairie township is still in the possession of Michael Grisham. Thompson Grisham died in Dade County January 28th, 1877, and his wife died, also in Dade County, March 23rd, 1893, and both are buried in the Sinking Creek cemetery. Ten children were born of this marriage who lived to maturity:

(1) Margaret J., born November 27th, 1836, married John Wills, a native of Tennessee. They were married in Dade County. He was in the Confederate army and was killed at the battle of Helena, Ark. She died April 23rd, 1859. Her son, William Thompson Wills, is now a prominent man in Rock Prairie township.

(2) Martha E., born December 5th, 1838, married J. M. Jones. Both are now deceased.

(3) Mary C., born September 16th, 1840, married G. A. Hudson. Both are now living on the old Wills homestead in Rock Prairie township.

(4) Michael, the subject of this sketch.

(5) Samuel, born February 14th, 1844, married Eliza Woodard. He was a veteran of the Confederate army. Both are now deceased.

(6) Nancy E., born October 7th, 1846, married Harve Underwood. Both are now deceased.

(7) Sarah E., born April 15th, 1849, married Silas Bell. She is now deceased.

(8) John T., born February 5th, 1852, married Sarah Lawrence, who died, and for his second wife married Lizzie Tipton. He is now deceased. His widow resides in Parsons, Kas.

(9) James S., born July 22nd, 1854. He was never married. He was killed August 5th, 1904, by lightning, in Nebraska.



(10) William M., born March 28th, 1858, married Verdie Buttram. She is now deceased. He is living in Hickory County, Mo.

Michael Grisham remained at home until the breaking out of the Civil war, when he enlisted in Company E, 15th Missouri Cavalry, under Captain E. J. Morris, and served two and a half years. He saw active service, mostly near home. He was discharged at Springfield, Mo., in July, 1865.

After the war he returned home and farmed with his father for about two years. He first purchased eighty acres of timber land and fifty acres of prairie near his father's farm. He partly cleared out the timber land and then sold it. He has always lived on the old Grisham homestead. After the death of his mother, he bought out the other heirs and now owns 398 acres, all in one body. The Frisco railroad crosses his land and it is also traversed by Sinking Creek, which furnishes it with fine water, together with a number of springs.

Mr. Grisham is now living practically retired from active business life. He was married on the 3rd day of December, 1902, to Miss Lucinda Payne, a native of Tennessee, born February 19th, 1858, a sister of Samuel A. Payne and a member of one of the pioneer families of Rock Prairie township.

Mr. Grisham is a member of the Baptist church, a Democrat in politics, active in local affairs and a man of prominence in his community. He has never aspired to any political position, but has devoted his entire time and energy to his farming enterprises. He has maintained well the traditions of his ancestors by living a life of strict sobriety, honesty, industry and practicing the Golden Rule in his dealings with his fellow men.

—o—

### **PHIL. S. GRIFFITH.**

Phil S. Griffith was born in Greenfield on March 3rd, 1874, and succeeded to the editorship of the Greenfield Vedette during the final illness of his father in 1892. He is serving his second term as mayor of Greenfield, and his



second term as member of the Greenfield School Board. He was postmaster under President Taft. Is a member of the Board of Regents of Springfield Normal School, and serving his second term as a member of the Republican State Committee. Is a member of the various branches of Masonry, including both York and Scottish Rites, the Consistory and the Shrine. Also of the I. O. O. F., B. P. O. E., M. W. A. and W. O. W. Was married in October, 1905, to Miss Caroline Johnson. They have three children, all boys, Philip, Charles Walker and Robert.

---

—o—

### J. C. GRISHAM.

One of Dade County's prominent native sons is J. C. Grisham of Rock Prairie Township. He was born October 14th, 1877, a son of M. H. and Catherine (Blakey) Grisham, who were both natives of Dade County, and married here. John C. Grisham, father of M. H., and grandfather of J. C. Grisham, of this review, was born in Tennessee and came to Dade County in a very early day, and here married Miss Nancy J. Wheeler. The Wheeler family were among the first pioneer families to settle in Dade County, and more data will be found regarding them in these volumes. M. H. Grisham was a prominent man, he was a member of the Baptist church and a life-long Republican. He died March 28th, 1916, while his wife is still living on the old home place at the age of 64 years. J. C. Grisham was fourth in order of birth of five children born to his parents. The others are: Clara, is the wife of W. S. Wilson, a sketch of whom will be found elsewhere; Minnie, is now Mrs. W. H. Wingo of Los Angeles, Cal.; Wiley K. is a farmer of Polk Township, and Edith is living at home with her mother, and one child died in infancy. J. C. Grisham remained at home until he was 23 years of age, and had the usual experience of the farmer boy, receiving a good education and learning the business of farming. December 25th, 1900, he married Miss Amy Crane, who was born in Indiana November 22nd, 1878, and is a daughter of Cyrus and Lillie (Ireland)



Crane, both natives of Indiana, emigrating to Tennessee in an early day and then to Kansas, then to Dade County, where they engaged in farming. Mr. Crane is now living in Walnut Grove, Greene county, while his wife died Jan. 5th, 1913. He was a resident of Dade County for some twenty years before he retired. Mr. Grisham first went to farming on his own account on an 80-acre tract belonging to the old Grisham homestead. He had bought this, and after improving it and adding other acreage, he traded it for other land, and, in fact, bought, sold and traded different places until he finally secured his present fine farm of 270 acres. He has greatly improved this farm with fences and clearing, until now he has 200 acres in cultivation and well improved with buildings, and a 130-ton silo. Here he carries on general farming and stock raising on a large scale. To Mr. and Mrs. Grisham have been born four children, as follows: Forest O., born February 18th, 1902; Thelma Fern, born August 8th, 1903; Ferrel Delight, born May 22nd, 1905; Michael Cyrus, born August 8th, 1915. This fine family of children are all at home and receiving the best of educational advantages. Mr. Grisham is a Republican and prominent in the affairs of the county. He is a booster along all lines. He is in favor of good roads and free public schools. In short, Mr. Grisham is counted among our most prominent farmers, and is a broad-minded gentleman, always ready to assist with his time and money any worthy enterprise that is for the good of the county or its people.

---

—o—

### JOHN F. GREGORY.

Was born in the state of Illinois December 3rd, 1843, son of David L. and Lydia (Green) Gregory, both natives of New York. They were married at Ostego, N. Y., and came to Illinois in 1835. There is in the possession of the Gregory family a printed history of their genealogies, beginning with John Gregory, born about the year 1300, Lord of the Manor of Frisely and Ashfordby, married Maude, daughter of Sir Roger Moton, Knight of Peckle-



ton, Leicestershire, England. Then, beginning with Hezekiah Gregory II, who married Hanah Gardner about the year 1800, with his 10 brothers and sisters they have practically a complete family tree. John F. Gregory, the subject of this sketch, is a grandson of John Gregory, born July 29th, 1781, one of the 11 children of Hezekiah Gregory.

John F. Gregory was 18 years of age at the breaking out of the Civil war, when he enlisted in Company D, Eighty-sixth Illinois, under Captain Hitchcock, at Peoria, Ills. He marched first under General Sheridan, and was all through his southern campaign. Participated in the battles of Missionary Ridge, Chicamaugua, was in the march from Atlanta to the Sea with Sherman, saw continuous service for three years, but was never wounded nor taken prisoner. He was discharged June 26th, 1865, at Chicago. In August, 1865, he attended the review of the Grand Army of the Republic by President Lincoln. His military service covered 26 engagements.

On the 6th day of November, 1866, he was married to Blanche Lawrence, who was fifth in point of birth of a family of eight children, four boys and four girls, six of whom are living. She was born April 27th, 1845, at Erie, Penn., daughter of John Horatio and Sarah Evans Lawrence. Her father was born January 2nd, 1806, at Birmingham, England, and her mother was born August 7th, 1818, a native of Oswego County, New York. Her father was a soldier in the British army, served eight years in India as an officer and was transferred to the Canadian service. Later he was mustered out, and came to New York, where he met and married his wife, the mother of Mrs. Gregory. He died in 1889 and his wife died in 1892.

John F. Gregory, at the time of his marriage, started out as a farmer, buying 80 acres of land in Iriquois County, Illinois, where he lived and farmed for 11 years, when he exchanged it for 240 acres of unimproved land in Woodson County, Kansas. After living upon the Kansas land for 10 years, he traded it for 130 acres in Dade





OFFICE OF LOCKWOOD LUMINARY, BERNICE M. COINER EDITOR AND PUBLISHER.







County. This was in 1888. It was an old, improved place at that time, but Mr. Gregory has erected practically all the buildings which are now on the place. He built the dwelling house in 1898, and since then many fine out-buildings. He cleared out about 80 acres, so that it is now all in cultivation.

Mr. and Mrs. Gregory are the parents of 12 children, two dying in infancy. Those living to maturity were:

(1) David L., born August 13th, 1867, died November 16th, 1915, aged 48 years. He married Emma Morerer, a native of Nebraska, who now resides at El Paso, Tex. They have two children, Blanche and Robert Roy.

(2) Edgar W., born October 12th, 1868, married Mrs. Vesta Summers. He is a carpenter, located at San Diego, Cal.

(3) Lula G., born February 28th, 1870, married D. Wessel Ten Broeck, a mail clerk in New York. They have four children, Herman, Ruth, Robert and Alice.

(4) Francis M., born October 8th, 1871, married Grace Merchant. They live in Peoria, Ill., and he is a traveling salesman. They have one child, Wayne L.

(5) Ida, born March 5th, 1873, married Thomas Knapp, a barber. They live in Cleo, Okla. They have one child, George.

(6) Lucian Lee, born September 4th, 1875, married Alma Wilkins, a native of Dade County. He is a carpenter and lives at El Paso, Tex. They have two children, Graddon and Juanita.

(7) Orange G., born May 14th, 1877, married Amanda Hudspeth, a native of Dade County; she died September 30th, 1912, at the age of 35 years, leaving three children, John R., Joe H. and Lucile.

(8) Alonzo J., born April 23rd, 1879, married Fern Notestine. He is a farmer, and they live at Trivoli, Ills. They have three children, Richard, Edith and Harold.

(9) Robert H., born November 2nd, 1884, lives in Kansas City, Kas., and is a mail clerk. Married Mamie Caldwell. They have two children, Alberta and Robert. The mother died June 7, 1917.



(10) Roy George, born November 24th, 1890, married Jessie Quick, a native of Dade County, lives and is farming on the home place.

Mr. and Mrs. Gregory are living practically a retired life on their farm. He is a Republican in politics, but has never desired a public office, preferring a quiet home life and the prosecution of his farming industries. He has always taken an active part in school matters and has served many years as a member of the school board. He is an active member of the G. A. R., and Mrs. Gregory takes great delight in the W. R. C. Mr. Gregory's mother was a lineal descendant of General Nathaniel Greene. Three of Mr. Gregory's boys served in the Spanish-American war, Lucien, Edgar and Orange. Mr. and Mrs. Gregory celebrated their 50th (Golden) wedding anniversary in November, 1916.

---

—o—

### JOHN A. HALL.

One of the most prominent business men of Dade County is John A. Hall of Corey and Greenfield. He is a native of Dade County having been born here March 6, 1861. He is a son of Adam Hall and Lucinda (Coose) his wife, natives of Kentucky and Lincoln County, Mo., respectively. Adam Hall was brought to Missouri in 1826 by his father, John Hall who was one of the very early settlers of northern Missouri. Adam Hall and his wife were married in Lincoln County and came south to Dade County in 1860. They rented land for a time, later buying a farm upon which they lived until their deaths. Mr. Hall served in the Sixth Missouri State Militia during the Civil War.

John A. Hall is a self-made man in every sense of the word. He has practically supported himself since he was 15 years of age. The first money that he ever earned was for working out at \$6.50 per month in the winter and \$10 during the summer season. His opportunity for schooling was exceedingly limited, although at present time he is by no means an uneducated man, having improved every opportunity for self-education by reading and observation.



He early worked in the mines, bought and sold mining and farming property and is today considered one of our substantial citizens. He was married December 3, 1882 to Martha J. Bennett, who was born November 12, 1864, in Jefferson County, Illinois, a daughter of Andrew and Mary (Scott) Bennett, who emigrated to Missouri in 1866 and became prominent farmers of Dade County, was born November 24, 1826. He died February 1, 1897; she February 21, 1830, and died October 15, 1899.

To John A. Hall and his wife were born 14 children, four of whom died in infancy. Those living are: Clyde M., born December 6, 1883, married Kate Glenn and lives in Corey; John Calvin, born, September 16, 1885 married Lissie Cantrell and live near Dadeville; Ada C., born August 5, 1892, married Charles Glenn, a farmer of Dade County; Charles A., born October 23, 1894, married Bertie Glenn, a resident of Corey; Veda, born January 10, 1898, is living at home; Vada, born January 6, 1900, married Ad Morgan, a farmer living near Dadeville; Howard A., born December 3, 1903; Loyd Forrest, born December 13, 1905; Vida, born September 10, 1910 and Theodore Roosevelt, born May 13, 1912, all living at home.

At present Mr. Hall is a large dealer in mining property and is practically buying the entire output of the Zinc and lead mines of Dade County. He is also a farmer owning 200 acres in one tract, one-quarter interest of a 106-acre tract, one-third interest in an eighty, and one-half interest in a forty. 186 acres of this is good mining land. Mr. Hall is one of our foremost business men and the money he pays out annually for ore produced within the boundaries of this county is safely estimated at \$50,000.00. For twenty years the miners of this county have depended upon John Hall to dispose of their ore, and to say that he has always treated them fair and square is beyond doubt. Mr. Hall has always been a republican and very active in the counsels of his party. He served as deputy Sheriff for a term of four years in 1900. John Hall's word is as good as his bond. His is known to every man, woman and child in this county and his reputation



for honesty in all his business dealings is unquestioned. He is one of our native sons of whom we are justly proud.

---

### HON. J. WILLIAM HANKINS.

Was born in Dade County, Missouri, January 27th, 1879, son of George W. and Ann (Dunn) Hankins, both natives of Dade County, the father having been born near Everton in 1854. They were married in Dade County about the year 1878 and settled on a farm. He is still living on a farm south of Everton. The mother died in 1880. J. William Hankins was the only child of this marriage to grow to maturity. His father, for a second wife married Rebecca Dilday a descendent of a pioneer of Dade County family. His father is a Republican in politics and a member of the A. F. & A. M. He has not been a farmer all his life, but is now in business at Picher, Okla. He was in the hardware business in Everton for about 12 or 14 years and was one of the prominent citizens of that place.

J. William Hankins received most of his education in Dade county, attending first the common schools and the High School in Everton and later the William Jewel college at Liberty. He remained at home on the farm up to the date of his marriage, February 11th, 1900 to Miss Edith Dickinson, a native of Indiana, born in 1881, came to Dade county with her parents about 1882.,

Five children were born of this marriage:

- (1) Howard D., born February 11th, 1901.
- (2) Reta Nellene, born April 13th, 1904.
- (3) Mary Etheline, born September 2nd, 1910.
- (4) Elizabeth Rebecca, born January 27th, 1914.
- (5) James William, born January 5th, 1916.

Mr. Hankins lives on his father's old homestead about one mile south of Everton. He is engaged in general farming, fruit farming and dairying. He operates a farm of 120 acres and is successful. He keeps Jersey cattle and a good grade of hogs.



In politics Mr. Hankins is an active Republican, a member of the school board and enthusiastically in favor of good roads. In 1914 he was elected to the Missouri Legislature and served one term. During the session he was a member of the Elections, Constitutional Amendment and Township Organization Committees. He was succeeded by Hon. W. S. Pelts, and was by appointment made Minority Clerk of the 49th General Assembly.

Mr. Hankins is a prominent member of the Baptist church and was licensed to preach in 1902 which occupation he follows in connection with his farming enterprises.

Mr. Hankins is what is generally styled a self-made man, having no rich relatives or influential friends to boost him. The progress he has made in the world has been due largely to his own efforts. He is a man of strong will power, courageous and energetic, and pursues his objects in life with great determination. While in the Missouri Legislature his vote was always recorded in favor of the farmer and laboring man, and his efforts were directed especially in the interest of the rural schools. It is needless to state, also, that upon all moral questions coming before the legislature, Mr. Hankins lifted his voice and cast his vote in the right direction.

---

### WILLIAM HARPER.

The older members of the Harper family were natives of England and their early life was as stormy, tempestuous and full of danger as the ocean between this and their native land.

William Harper, the subject of this sketch, was born in Norfolk, England, April 11th, 1843, son of Benjamin and Mary (Pendel) Harper, both of whom were natives of England, were married and raised a family of nine children there.

William was next to the youngest in point of birth. In the fall of 1852 an older brother, Joseph, came to America. He was the forerunner of the Harper family in the United States. The vessel upon which Joseph



sailed encountered stormy weather and was buffeted by wind and wave for eight weeks, and was finally wrecked on the Portuguese Islands, but after some delay Joseph finally landed in New York, where he farmed for two years, then emigrated to Wisconsin, farming there for 12 years, after which he took up a homestead in Minnesota, upon which he resided seven or eight years, going from there to Nebraska, where he bought land and lived till the time of his death.

In the spring of 1853 his father came over, bringing three of his boys with him, Benjamin, Henry and John, leaving the mother and smaller children behind. The following fall the mother took sail with the remaining four children, William, Martha, Mary and Sarah, who was then married to Henry Kitteringham, who accompanied them, his other sister, Alice, having previously sailed with her sister-in-law in 1852. On the way over cholera broke out on shipboard, with no attending physician, and 45 passengers died and were buried at sea, among them William's mother. The remainder of the family settled in New York for a time, where his father died in 1855 in Penalsville.

William Harper eventually went to Wisconsin, where he stayed a number of years, then to Minnesota. He followed farming. At the breaking out of the Civil war he enlisted in the Union army in Company E, Eighth Wisconsin Volunteer Infantry, under Captain William C. Young, and served three years under Colonel George W. Robins. Few soldiers saw more of the war or engaged in more important battles, the very mention of which causes the hair to stand on end. Among them were the following: Frederickstown, New Madrid, Island No. 10, Farmington, Cornith, Iuka, Holly Springs, Jackson, Champion's Hill, Mechanicsburg, Vicksburg, Shreveport, Nashville, Tuscombe, Germantown and Guntown. He was never wounded or taken prisoner. He was discharged at Memphis, Tenn., September 16th, 1864, and returned home.

He was married in Fairbault County, Minnesota, August 23rd, 1868, to Carrie Laws, who was born in



England April 24th, 1850, daughter of Major and Maria (Hensbey) Laws, both born in England, married there, came to the United States in 1858, settled in Iowa, near the north line of the state, where they farmed and where they also both died.

At about the time of his marriage William Harper took up a homestead of 160 acres, where they lived for five years, then removed to Iowa, where he bought a 40-acre tract of land, which he worked, and also worked out till coming to Dade County in 1888. On his arrival in Dade County he bought 80 acres of land in Center Township, north of Greenfield, where he now lives and which he still owns. Here he farmed and prospered, buying an additional 40 acres, making him 120 acres in one body. They are now living practically a retired life in comfort and contentment.

William Harper and wife have been blessed with a family of 10 children, all of whom are living:

(1) Edwin E., born February 8th, 1870, married Emma Oakley, a native of Dade County. They live in Plattville, Weld County, Colorado, where they are homestead farmers.

(2) Frederick W., born September 3rd, 1872, married Belle Smith of Minnesota. They live in Idaho and have a family of six children, Eva, Myrtle, Eddie, Ernest, Gerald and Elmer.

(3) Ellen M., born December 15th, 1873, married Philip Duffy a Dade County farmer. They have two children, Neva and Raymond.

(4) Charles W., born September 22nd, 1876, married Millie Judd of Greenfield, live in Sac Township and have 10 children, Orvil, William, Eliza, Ethel, Florence, Elsie, Lena, John, Josie and Lee.

(5) Edith E., born October 3rd, 1878, married David Vaughn of Dade County, live in Sac Township, and have four children, Virgil, Bertha, Osa and Goldie.

(6) Florence S., born October 30th, 1880, educated in the schools of Dade County, attended Ozark College,



has taught three terms of school in Franklin district, and is still living at home.

(7) Sherman J., born January 1st, 1883, married Leona Williams, live in West Center Township. They have five children, Floyd, Gladys, Bernice, Ora and Blanche.

(8) Mary A., born February 2nd, 1885, married Arthur Rose, a farmer, living in Oklahoma. They have three children, Maurice, Archie and Vera.

(9) Carrie A., born January 1st, 1887, married Hugh Duffy, a farmer in North Township. They have six children, Oda, Thekla, Mabel, Earl, Carl and Wilma.

(10) Harrie H., born October 19th, 1889, in Dade County, married Jessie Owens of Greenfield and live in North Center Township, working the home farm. They have two children, Eugenia and Dorothy.

By the above record it will be seen that Mr. and Mrs. Harper have 38 living grandchildren.

Mr. Harper is a member of the G. A. R. Post at Greenfield, a Republican in politics, never aspired to hold an office, preferring a quiet home life and its enjoyments to the turmoil of the political whirl.

—o—

### **JUDGE G. W. HAMIC.**

Was born in East Tennessee on the 1st day of April, 1840, son of Martin and Nancy (Magee) Hamic, both natives of Tennessee, where they were married and where they both died. They were farmers and had a family of six children, George W. being fourth in point of birth. All stayed in Tennessee except James, who came to Dade County about 1872. He followed farming in Dade County four or five years and then returned to Tennessee, where he died.

George W. Hamic came to Dade County in 1870. He had followed farming in Tennessee up to that time. Part of the trip was made by railway and partly by wagon. He settled on a farm about one and one-half miles south of South Greenfield. He first bought an unimproved 80



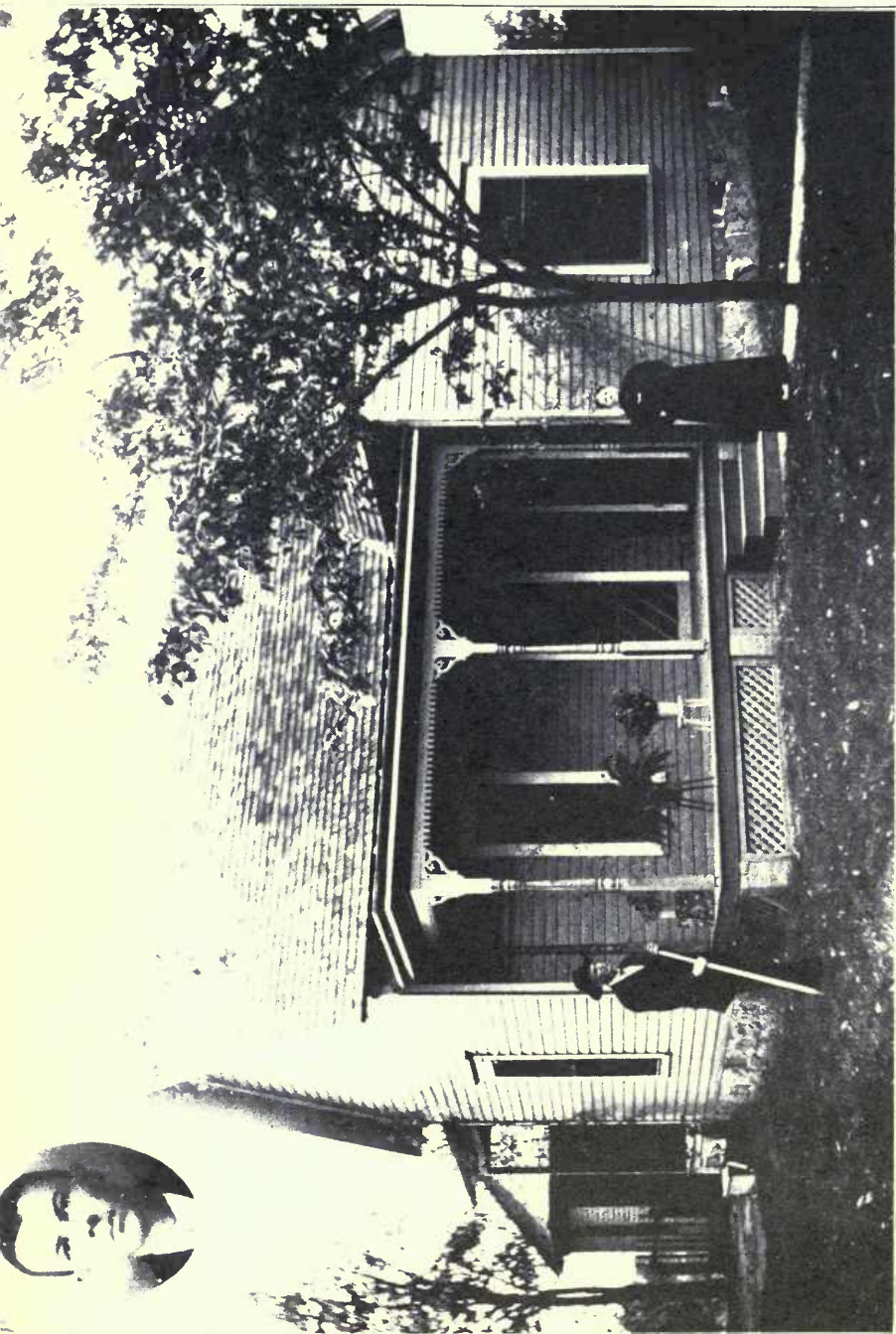






AMANDA (LACK) EVANS.





REV. J. MONROE VAUGHN AND WIFE.  
Lockwood Residence.  
HOWARD ERNEST VAUGHN.







acres of land, upon which he built a log house, cleared out most of it and did well in farming. In 1874 he erected a good log house and outbuildings, and was married to Sarah Bowman September 14th, 1874. She was born in Tennessee May 27th, 1849, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Evans) Bowman. They came to Dade County about 1868 and settled about one and one-half miles south of South Greenfield. They were farmers and very successful. He died in Dade County, and her mother returned to Tennessee, and died there.

G. W. Hamie and wife retired from active farm work in 1913 and moved to South Greenfield, where he bought a fine, comfortable home. They are the parents of five children, all living:

(1) Vidie Ellen, born July 8th, 1875, married Robert Jeffreys, a Dade County farmer. They have one child, Edgar.

(2) William David, born March 10th, 1877, married Carrie Grewell, a native of Colorado. He is a barber of Loveland, Colo., and they have one child, Willa M.

(3) May Elizabeth, born September 3rd, 1884, married Ellis Tatum of Everton, Mo., the Frisco railroad agent. They have one child, Paul Ellis.

(4) Albert W., born May 22nd, 1887, married Irene Steed, a native of Kansas. He lives in Kansas City and is with Montgomery, Ward & Co. They have three children, Albert, William Robert and George.

(5) Effie, born February 19th, 1890. She is at home.

Mr. Hamie is a Republican in politics and was elected judge of the county court in Dade County in 1904 on that ticket, and served with distinction for one term. As a judge, he was always fair, clear-headed and impartial. He has served as director on the local school board for many years. He sold his fine farm in 1917. He has always been a prominent man in local affairs and a leader in public enterprises.

George W. Hamie is a veteran of the Civil war, having enlisted in Company D, First Tennessee Infantry, under Captain J. W. Branson, and served three years and



40 days. He was engaged in the battles of Murphreesboro, Chattanooga, and was with Sherman in his march "From Atlanta to the Sea." He was discharged at Nashville, Tenn., September 17th, 1864.

Mr. Hamie is a man who enjoys the confidence and respect of his neighbors, a quiet, unassuming man of few words, but firm and resolute in his undertakings. Dade County boasts of no better citizen than Judge George W. Hamie.

—o—

### HUGH HARRISON.

Was born in Greenfield, Mo., June 4th, 1874, a son of John Harrison, who died in Greenfield, Mo., in the year 1917 at the age of 93 years. The elder Harrison was of English ancestry. Hugh Harrison was raised in Greenfield, attended the public schools, spent several years in the Advocate office, and was assistant postmaster under W. R. Bowles in the Cleveland administration. He was employed in that vocation for four years, and in 1898 he engaged in the furniture business with his brothers, Edwin and Charles, under the style and firm name of Harrison Bros., in which business he is still engaged.

He was married in October, 1898, to Eleanor Kate Shafer, who was born in Greenfield in 1874, a daughter of Judge L. W. and Jennie (Bowles) Shafer, her father in his lifetime having served a part of one term as circuit judge of the Twenty-sixth Judicial Circuit.

In politics Mr. Harrison is an active Democrat. Fraternally he is a member of all four branches of the A. F. & A. M., and has filled the various official positions in the Masonic, M. W. A. and W. O. W. lodges. He is an expert embalmer and undertaker, and enjoys a splendid business, both in the furniture and the undertaking departments. Mrs. Harrison is a lady of culture and refinement, of a splendid family, active in club work, and successfully manages the business of Harrison Bros. on occasions of temporary absence of her husband.



**ALBERT CLINTON HAYWARD.**

Among the venerable native sons of Dade County, none is more worthy of an honorable mention than the gentleman whose name stands at the head of this article. Mr. Hayward was born in Dade County July 22nd, 1842, and has spent his life in our midst. The son of Edward and Caroline (Smith) Hayward, he is a native of Buffalo, N. Y., while his wife was born in Eastern Tennessee. He was a musician and an exceptionally fine dancer, as were all of his sons. He made a trip from Buffalo, N. Y., to Detroit, Mich., on skates, by way of Lake Erie, beating train time, the year he was 21 years old.

Mr. Hayward Sr. enlisted in the United States army and served in the Black Hawk war, and later drifted into Dade County, where he found and married his wife in 1840. Miss Smith was a daughter of one of the first pioneer families of this section of Missouri. He was a ship-builder and a skilled carpenter by trade, and it is a well known fact that he built a great many of the early buildings of the county, among them the mill at Hulston, which was called Pemberton Mills at that early date. He died here in 1896, while his wife had preceded him, passing away in 1883. They raised a large and useful family. Albert was the oldest, and the following is a complete list, giving their places of residence as far as is known: William Dixon and Meridith are residents of Kansas; Almira, now Mrs. Gains Carmack of Canada; Emma, who married C. L. Pyle, is now deceased; John lives near Neola, Dade County; Edward died about 1896; Bettie, now Mrs. William McCracken of Arkansas; Charles is in Cedar County, Missouri; Roberta, now Mrs. Morgan Little of Dade County, and Matilda married Arma Pyle and is deceased. Albert C. Hayward was a wide-awake and industrious youth. He remained at home, working, until the war broke out, when he enlisted November 1st, 1861, in Company E, Sixth Missouri Volunteer Cavalry, and served two years and four months, and was discharged at St. Louis, Mo., February 17th, 1864, on account of dis-



ability. He returned home in a weakened condition, was nominated on the Republican ticket for county assessor and was elected in 1865, and soon after, on March 15th, 1866, was married to Harriet Adelia Rector, who was a native of Tennessee, born September 12th, 1847, and a daughter of Grigsby and Angeline (Butler) Rector, both natives of Tennessee, and married there in 1845, and emigrated to Dade County in 1852, settling on 160 acres of government land near Dadeville. Grigsby Rector enlisted in the Confederate army and was killed while in active service in Arkansas, but no records are obtainable as to the circumstances. Mrs. Rector is still living, at the advanced age of 88 years, making her home with Mr. and Mrs. Hayward. Of her six children, with whom she was left and for whom she had to provide during the war, there are four now living. They are Mrs. Hayward, Mrs. L. C. Dunaway of Dadeville, Mrs. Dr. C. F. Wilson of Memphis, Tex., and Mrs. David Tackett of Stockton, Cedar County, Missouri.

Mr. Hayward, subject of this sketch, followed the carpenter trade and also farmed, but did not secure any land in his own name until 1867, when he bought 120 acres in Sac Township. This was partly improved, had a small low house and little land cleared, and upon this tract he lived for 21 years, prospered, and added several small tracts. In 1888 he sold out his Sac Township holdings and bought 240 acres of improved land in North Morgan Township, where he now lives in a nice, large frame residence. He has prospered greatly and is now considered one of the wealthy farmers of that section of the county. His present land holdings comprise his original purchase of 240 acres and a fine 120 adjoining him on the east and 160 acres in section 11 still further east, making 520 acres of the finest land the county affords. Mr. and Mrs. Hayward have been blessed with a fine family, of whom they are justly proud. There are six children living, as follows: Ina, born April 29th, 1874, married F. M. Perkins, lives in Cedar County and have two children, Ombra Marion and Amos Hayward Perkins; Albert Clinton, born April



27th, 1876, lives in Springfield, where he is a prominent attorney, and has one child, named Edgar Marion Albert Hayward; Ada Madge, born June 29th, 1876, is a finely-educated young woman, and is living at home with her parents; Hubert H., born June 22nd, 1882, is a business man of Greenfield; William Henry, born July 25th, 1886, is working the home place, and Homer, born September 24th, 1888, lives in Dadeville.

Mr. Hayward, as well as members of his family, are much interested in good public schools and have been active in their advancement, Mr. Hayward having served on the school board for over 30 years, and his wife was a teacher for some years before her marriage, while Miss Ada Madge, after receiving a fine education at the Everten High School and the State Normal at Springfield and the Normal at Warrensburg, spent ten years in teaching in Dade, Cedar and Polk Counties. In politics Mr. Hayward is a Republican and stands high in the councils of his party. He is now township collector. Mr. Hayward is a broad-minded business man, always ready to help with his time and money any enterprise for the good of the county. He is a booster for good roads, progressive enough to own and drive an automobile, a member of the Christian church, in which he is prominent, as is his wife, a member of the G. A. R. at Springfield, and an all-around, highly-respected and desirable citizen, and a man we all delight to honor. May he live long among us and enjoy his declining years to the full. His is a life well worthy of emulation by our children and their children's children.

—o—

### **EX-JUDGE JOEL T. HEMBREE.**

#### **Deceased.**

The late Joel T. Hembree was one of Dade County's foremost citizens. He was born in Roane County, Tennessee, October 21, 1824, and was the son of Isaac and Mary (Blake) Hembree, and the grandson of Joel Hembree, who was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, and who emigrated to Roane County, Tennessee, in 1806.



Isaac Hembree was born in Startensburg District, South Carolina, in 1796, and was of Welch ancestry. He was but 10 years of age when he went with his parents to Tennessee, and in that state grew to manhood. He was married in Roane County in 1823, and in 1852 came to Cedar County, Missouri, locating one-half mile east of Stockton. He died in 1864, having been very prominent in Cedar County affairs, and served as judge of that county. He was a soldier of the war of 1812 and was twice married. His second wife was Miss Selissa S. Price, a native of Tennessee, who died in 1883. Mr. Hembree's first wife, Mary Blake, was born in Roane County, Tennessee, in 1803, and died in 1836. She was the mother of seven children, Joel T. being the eldest. He was reared to farming, and also assisted his father in running a mill and cotton gin, was proficient in operating a machine, and also assisted his father in running a distillery. In February, 1850, he married Miss Nancy Hembree, a cousin, who was born in Roane County, Tennessee, in 1830. Two children were born to them, Marietta C., who married W. C. Mareum, who are now both deceased, and Charles C., who is now a resident of New York City. The same year of his marriage Mr. Hembree left his native state and moved to Dade County, Missouri, locating six miles northeast of Greenfield. He was a large land-owner, possessing some 1,200 acres, and was a very successful farmer. August 12th, 1862, he enlisted in the Enrolled Militia, and in November of the following year he enlisted in Company E, Fifteenth Missouri Cavalry, serving until July 1, 1865, when he was discharged at Springfield, Mo. He was a brave and gallant soldier and was promoted to the rank of second lieutenant.

Mr. Hembree was a Democrat in politics up to the war, his first presidential vote being cast for General Cass in 1848. Since and during the war he affiliated with the Republican party. After the war he returned to farming, which he continued until 1887, when he entered the milling business. In 1854 he lost his wife, and in April of the subsequent year he married Miss Nancy Hays,



a native of Indiana, born in 1834. Four children were the result of this union, as follows: Louis J., who is living in Idaho; Hugh A. of Los Angeles, Cal.; Isaac A., living near Seybert, Dade County, and Harriett C., who died young. Mrs. Hembree died in January, 1864. In March of that same year Mr. Hembree married Miss Sarah J. Marcum, who was born in Tennessee December 29th, 1843, a daughter of John W. and Melissa (Craig) Marcum, natives of Tennessee and Kentucky, respectively. They came to Dade County in 1856, settling six miles northeast of Greenfield, where they bought and entered land living there until their demise. They were both buried in the Hays cemetery. To this couple were born five children, of whom Mrs. Hembree was the oldest.

To Joel T. Hembree and his wife, Sarah J. Marcum, were born ten children, namely, Mollie, born September 24th, 1865, is living with her mother at Everton, Mo.; Ida M., born August 23, 1867, is now Mrs. Robert Brockman of Carthage, Mo., and they have two children, Harry B., born January 1st, 1889, married Chloe Baldrige, a native of Iowa, and they have two children, Robert and Catherine, they residing in Sedalia, Mo., and Mary, born March 6th, 1892, is now Mrs. Ernest A. Mayabb of Joplin, Mo.; Otis C., born March 14, 1869, married Martha Hembree, and they have three boys, Mary G., James and Belton. He is a prominent farmer of Cedar County. Sarah Annis, born May 17, 1872, married Thomas A. Sharp, a prominent business man of Springfield, Mo. They have one child, Sallie, born July 9th, 1907. Maude, born July 14th, 1877, is the wife of Judge John J. MacConnell, a complete sketch of whom may be found elsewhere. Joel M., born May 28th, 1875, married Grace Smith, a native of Indiana, and they are the parents of five children, namely, Sadie, Mildred, Joel Reeves, Laura and Susie Lucile. They reside in Kelso, Wash. Susie L., born April 25, 1877, is now Mrs. Frank Carlock of Everton. Grant, born September 28th, 1879, married Lillie McConnell, a native of Virginia, where they are now living. They have four children, George, Kathryn, Lucile



and Joel Frank. James G., born July 7th, 1881, is a miner of Kellog, Idaho. Dana Byrd, born July 20th, 1883, is a resident of Long Beach, Cal.

Joel T. Hembree served as presiding judge of the county court for four years and was public administrator for two years. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity in Greenfield Lodge No. 446 and was also a member of the Greenfield Post No. 75, G. A. R. He was a member of the Christian church. He died August 21, 1913, at the advanced age of 89 years, after having lived a life of extreme activity and of great usefulness to his county and state. He was a man beloved by all. His descendants are among our very best citizens, and Dade County will ever keep green the memory of this fine, Christian gentleman. His widow, Mrs. Sarah J. Hembree, now resides in her beautiful home at Everton, Mo., where she numbers her friends by the hundreds. Truly, Joel T. Hembree set an example of morality and right living that would be well for our children to follow. He made a success in life and passed away secure in the faith of the Christian church. Peace to his memory.

---

—o—

### OREN V. HEMBREE.

Was born in Morgan Township, Dade County, Missouri, January 7th, 1855, son of Hugh L. Hembree, who died in 1901 at about the age of 76 years. He came to Dade County with his parents in 1832 and located at Melville. They were farmers. His father's name was James Hembree. They remained a while in Dade County and then moved to Arkansas, and in 1842 or 1843 they returned to Dade County. They were originally from Tennessee. They entered and bought land in Morgan Township. Hugh L. Hembree was a young man when he came to Dade County. He had the advantage of but little schooling, about three months in all. He served in the Union army during the Civil war, but was discharged for disabilities. He had attained the rank of corporal. After









W. J. DAVIS.



the war he resumed his farming occupation, and died at the home of Oren V. Hembree.

The mother of Oren V. Hembree was formerly Annette Bender, a native of Tennessee. She had a common school education, was of German ancestry, a daughter of Samuel Bender, who came from Germany, settled in Tennessee, and later came to Dade County. This was about the year 1840. He was a noted physician and well known in Dade County. He married Mary Dawes, a lady of English ancestry. The Hembrees were of Irish-English extraction.

Hugh L. Hembree and wife were the parents of 12 children, nine of whom grew to maturity.

Oren V. Hembree was raised on a farm, and attended district school and a select school at Dadeville. At the age of 25 years he began the study of medicine. He attended lectures at the St. Louis Medical College and in the Missonri School of Medicine at St. Louis, and finally graduated from the Louisville Medical College, getting his diploma in 1895. He began the practice of his profession in Boone County, Arkansas, and later opened an office in Dadeville. He practiced a number of years before his final graduation. He continued the practice in Dadeville till the year 1915, when he moved to Greenfield.

He is attaining considerable success at the county seat. He was married in 1883 to Etta Stillwell, born in Missouri, but married in Boone County, Arkansas. By this union three children were born, one growing to maturity:

(1) Greta, born in Dade County in 1892, graduated from Warrensburg High School and took practically a full course at the Warrensburg State Normal, and afterward taught school. She was married to Samuel Allen, a farmer, in Boulder, Wyo. She has one child, Leona May, about 2 years old.

Etta Stilwell Hembree died several years ago, and for his second wife Mr. Hembree married Minnie Hawley, born in Aurora, Lawrence County, Missouri, in September, 1878, daughter of Harvey and Mary (Shoemaker) Hawley.



To this union one child was born, Ariel Maxine, November 22nd, 1908.

Mr. Hembree is a member of the Christian church, while his wife is a member of the Baptist church. He is an Odd Fellow and a member of the W. O. W. Politically Dr. Hembree votes the Republican ticket. He holds membership in the Southwest Missouri Medical Association.

Since coming to Greenfield he has purchased a neat little cottage on Wells street, and is enjoying a good practice in his chosen profession.

---

o

---

### DAVID HIGGINS.

The early life and history of the subject of this sketch was one of poverty, sorrow and adversity. He was born at Fayetteville, Ark., March 20th, 1858, son of Linville Higgins and Sarah (Woodrow) Higgins. Both his parents were married in North Carolina and were among a number of families who came west from the old "Tar Heel" state, and located in Arkansas in an early date, where land was cheap and plentiful. His father took up land when David was yet a very small boy. His mother died about the year 1860, and about a year later the next tragedy of his life occurred. His father was called to the door of his home at the dead hour of midnight, and, without warning, was shot seven times and instantly killed. The dastardly deed was the work of "Bushwhackers." David was sleeping with his father at the time, and can well remember the bloody incident. His father had two sons in the Civil war, one wearing the blue and the other the gray. John was in the Confederate service, and afterward died near Greenfield, and his widow still lives in that city. His brother, Moses, joined the Union forces and died of disease in the service. Besides David, there was one other brother, William, who died in Dade County about 20 years ago, and three sisters, viz: Jane, who first married John Grider. He died, and she afterward married Martin Van Horn of Dade County. Both are now deceased. Nannie, his second sis-



ter, died in Dade County, single, when about 23 years of age. Nina, his youngest sister married Witt Vaughn. She died about the year 1900, leaving a family of three children.

David Higgins, at the age of 4 years, was brought from Arkansas to Dade County by his older sister and brother, William. They came overland, and, in company with a number of neighbors, settled near Greenfield.

Young David, during these years, was buffeted from pillar to post, living first with one family and then with another, until finally an old settler by the name of Paten Gardner took pity on the boy and gave him a home for five years. David was 9 years of age when his oldest brother returned from the war, rented a farm, and, in company with his oldest sister, established a home. It was in this home that David grew to manhood, attending the neighborhood schools, working out for his board, farming during the summer season and supporting himself while attending Ozark College in Greenfield.

At the age of 22 years he married Eliza Cates, a native of Dade County, who was born December 5th, 1853, a daughter of Newel Cates and Mary (Snaden) Cates, the former being a native of North Carolina, while the latter was a native of Kentucky. Mr. Cates was a saddler by trade and came to Greenfield at a very early date, when there were but few houses in the town, and opened a store. He did not follow the mercantile occupation long, but became a farmer upon a tract of land containing 80 acres, which he purchased and which is now within the corporate limits of Greenfield. A few years he sold this tract of land and moved to a farm of 640 acres which his wife heirs from the estate of William Snaden, the grandfather of Mrs. Higgins.

David Higgins and Eliza Cates were married on the 6th day of August, 1879. Two children were born of this marriage, Lydia Mary, who married James Carr of Greenfield, Mo., and L. D. Higgins, each of whom are given an extended mention in another chapter in this history.



Mr. Higgins purchased his first land in Dade County in 1881, a 40-acre tract, all in cultivation, which he still owns. It is located in South Township and comprises a part of his present farm. Since moving upon this land, Mr. Higgins has been prosperous to such an extent that in 1891 he bought 100 acres in Washington Township. He also occupied and cultivated a splendid farm of 180 acres which his wife heired from her mother, a daughter of William Snaden. Mr. Higgins has added to his original purchase, until he now has 380 acres in his home place, the 140 acres that he first purchased, or 520 acres in all, after having given a farm to his son, L. D. Higgins. Mrs. Higgins also owns in her own right an undivided one-fifth interest in 320 acres in South Township, which came to her from her uncle, William Snaden, now deceased.

Mr. Higgins is still actively engaged in farming enterprises, raising graded Whiteface cattle, buying and selling horses and mules, raising, feeding and shipping one or two earloads of stock each year.

In politics Mr. Higgins has always affiliated with the Democratic party, and in church membership he belongs to the M. E. church (South.) His office-holding career has been confined to that of school director, which office he has filled for 12 years. He is a director of the R. S. Jacobs Banking Co. of Greenfield, and was one of its original stockholders. He has always been an ardent supporter of the public schools, and exemplifies his road-boosting by personally grading the roads adjoining his farms. His real estate holdings are among the most desirable, as well as valuable, in Dade County, and he is one among the many old settlers to enjoy the luxury of riding in an up-to-date equipment manufactured by Henry J. Ford.

---

### LYNVILLE D. HIGGINS.

Born in Dade County, Missouri, July 11th, 1882, son of David and Ann Eliza (Cates) Higgins, the former being a native of South Carolina and the latter a native of Dade



County, being a daughter of Newell Cates, who was one of the leading pioneer citizens and office-holders of Dade County.

Lynville D. Higgins entered upon the game of life when he was 18 years of age, following the ancient advice to go west, which he did, landing in Colorado, and for four months worked in a lumber yard, when thoughts of the home land and his father's house brought him back to Dade County, where he engaged in farming with his father on the home place till 1904, when he purchased 120 acres in Washington Township. At that time the land was poorly improved, but in 1910 he added 80 acres to his original purchase, and in September, 1916, his wife purchased 120 acres adjoining, making a fine farm of 320 acres in one block. In 1915 they erected perhaps the finest farm residence in the county, consisting of eight rooms, all elegantly furnished, modern in every respect, hot and cold water throughout, the admiration and delight of everyone who visited them. In less than two years, however, the fire fiend claimed this elegant structure for a victim, causing a total loss, except a few articles of furniture.

Splendid barns and outbuildings were constructed in keeping with the other appointments of the farm.

Mr. Higgins is an extensive feeder and shipper of live stock. In politics he is a democrat, but not an office-seeker, is a booster for good roads, financially as well as verbally.

On the 5th day of March, 1904, he was married to Capitola Johnson, a daughter of J. F. Johnson, one of the wealthiest as well as most distinguished citizens of the county. He was a native of Pennsylvania, but came to Dade County in an early day, engaged in milling, farming, banking and money-lending, being successful in every line and at the time of his death left a large estate, both here and in Pennsylvania.

Capitola was born November 2nd, 1884, an educated lady of refined tastes and queenly habits, active in Country Club work and sagacious in business.



To this union two children were born:

(1) Eloise, born December 8th, 1908.

(2) Mary Frances, born August 26th, 1911.

Mrs. Higgins is a member of the Presbyterian church.

---

—o—

---

### **L. B. HIGGINS.**

One of the very prominent men of the western side of Dade County is L. B. Higgins of Cedar Township. He was born in Allegheny County, North Carolina, October 13th, 1858, a son of William and Mary Ellen (Andrus) Higgins, both natives of North Carolina, where they were married, and came to Dade County, Missouri, in 1873, buying a half section of land in Cedar Township. This was raw land, the only improvement being a small house. He and his family went to work industriously to break and improve the place. They fenced the entire tract with rails.

When William Higgins and his wife came to Missouri they brought a family of seven children, and had one child born to them after their arrival in this country. A brief record of this family is as follows: Valegia is now Mrs. C. C. Duncan of Dade County. Calvin J., who died in 1894, was one of the early school teachers of Dade County; he married Sarah Martin, who is also deceased; they raised a family of three children who are now prominent citizens of this part of Missouri, being Mrs. Gertrude Gray, R. W. Higgins and Grace E. Pearson; the first two named are teachers of Barton County, Missouri. Aby, now Mrs. R. J. Taylor of Barton County. David R. lives in Easton, Colo., where he is farming. Joseph H. is a farmer of Dade County. Mollie, now Mrs. R. M. Cross of Dade County. Phoeby is now Mrs. C. A. Martin of Colorado. L. B. is the subject of this review.

L. B. Higgins received some schooling in early life, but, of course, was not given the advantages that our children of today are receiving. He is, however, a well-educated man, having always been a great reader and has profited by observation. He has always lived on the home place, known as the old Higgins homestead, which he now



owns. His father passed away about 1895, who at one time owned as much as 640 acres of good land. He gave each of his children a good start in life in the shape of 40 acres each. He was a soldier in the Confederate army, in which he was conscripted, but only served a short time. He was a republican in politics and a member of the Baptist church, and, taken altogether, was a highly-respected Christian gentleman. His wife passed away July 19, 1908.

L. B. Higgins has made a success of farming and stock raising. He started his farm operations for himself on 80 acres of the original homestead, 40 acres of which he had received from his father, and an adjoining 40 he purchased from one of his brothers. He later bought 80 acres adjoining him on the south, making 160 acres in a body, which is one of the fine farms of Cedar Township. This place is all fenced with wire and has good outbuildings, and in 1897 Mr. Higgins built a large frame residence. On March 27, 1881, he was married to Lydia L. Taylor, who was born March 28, 1864, in northern Missouri, a daughter of Perry H. and Mary R. (Allen) Taylor, who were married in Chariton County, Missouri, and came to Dade County in 1873, settling in Cedar Township, where he carried on farming and merchandising. He was a soldier in the Union army during the Civil war. He died October 13, 1914, while his wife is still living, at the advanced age of 75, at Milford, Mo. They were the parents of a fine family, five of whom are now living. They are as follows: Matilda, who is now Mrs. Dr. T. H. Duckett of Milford, Mo.; John W. Taylor is a resident of Colorado; Molly, now Mrs. J. A. Rector of Barton County, Missouri; Laura, now Mrs. W. M. Crookston of Rock Springs, Wyo.

To Mr. and Mrs. L. B. Higgins have been born two children, as follows: Eva, born October 18, 1884, married E. W. Wagaman, a farmer, of Barton County, and they have three children, May, Blanche and Hester; Willa, born November 26, 1887, married J. F. Wagaman of Fruita, Colo., where they reside, and have a fine family of five children, named Roy, Paul, Orval, Hazel and Earl



Bryant. Mr. Higgins is an active Republican. In 1894 he was elected as county assessor, serving two years, during which time he lived in Greenfield. He has served two years as township assessor, was elected this year (1917) to the same office, and for thirty years has been a member of the school board. He and his wife are consistent members of the Methodist Episcopal church (South) at Cedarville. Fraternally Mr. Higgins is a member of the A. F. & A. M. at Milford, and the Modern Woodmen of America at Jerico. Too much cannot be said of the high standing of this fine family. As a general farmer and stock raiser, Mr. Higgins ranks second to none. He has lived a Christian life, and morally his entire record is above reproach, and he numbers his friends by the hundreds in both Dade and Barton Counties. He is a broad-minded, courteous Christian gentleman, who it is a pleasure to meet and know, and we do not hesitate to place him in the front rank of Dade County's very best citizenship.

---

O

---

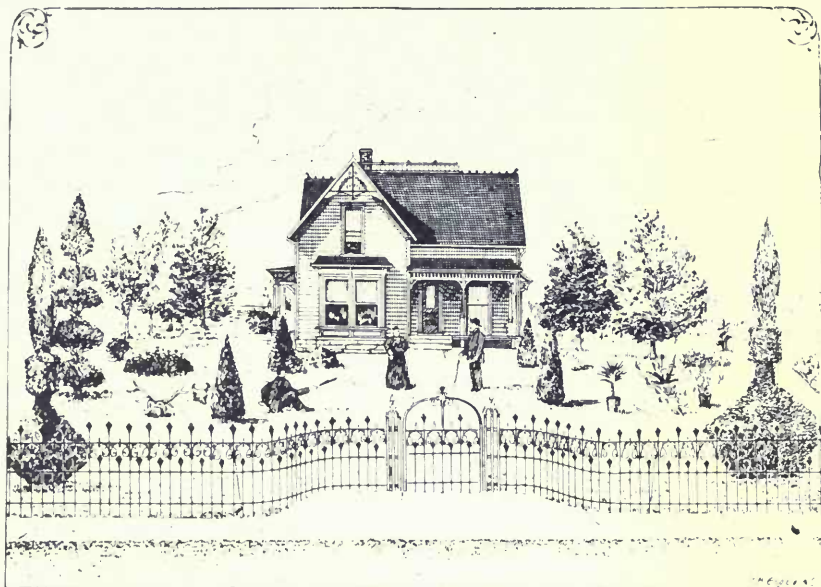
**WILLIAM M. HOEL.**

Born at Lockwood, Mo., November 28th, 1881, son of William B. and Mary J. (Hollowpeter) Hoel, being the youngest of a family of four children, three of whom are now deceased. His father was a native of New York of English ancestry. Enlisted in the One Hundred and Fourth Pennsylvania Regiment, and served three years in the Civil war, when he was discharged for disability. Came to Dade County about the year 1870, located at King's Point, where, in company with his brother, Charles E. Hoel, he conducted a general merchandise store, until the building of the railroad through the county and the founding of Lockwood, 1881, when they moved to the new town and established one of the first general merchandise stores in the place, under the name of Hoel Bros. Of late years, William B. Hoel has been engaged in the real estate business at Lockwood, where he now resides, at the age of 74 years. He is a member of the M. E. church, a local preacher, an Odd Fellow, and also a member of

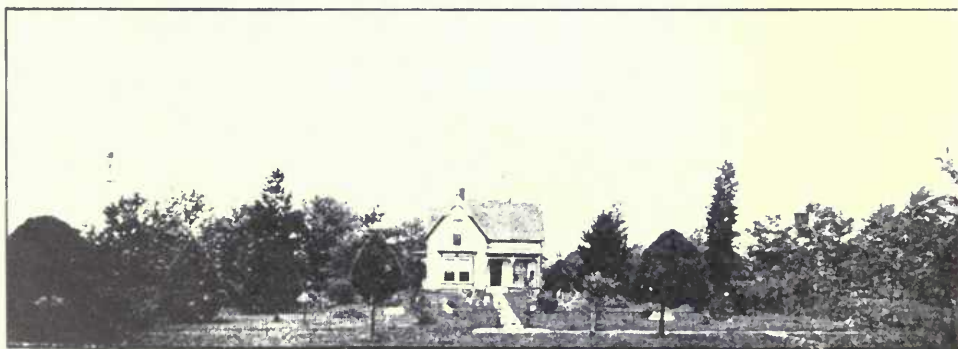






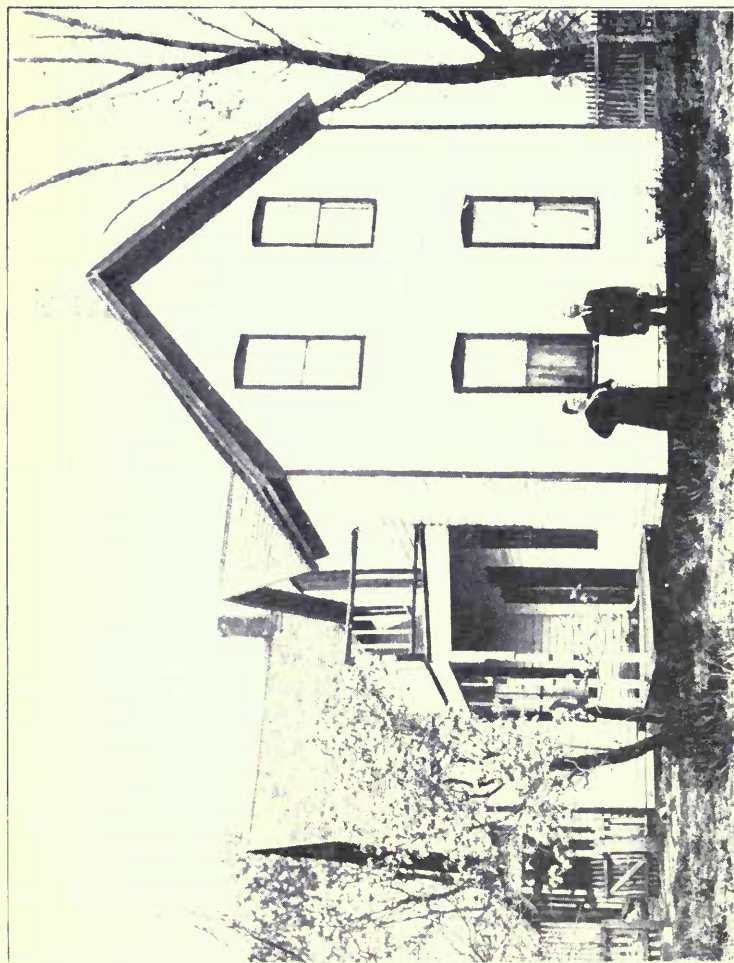


HOME OF W. J. DAVIS, LOCKWOOD.  
Taken Six Months After Work Was Started.



SAME HOME TWO YEARS LATER.





FRED HODDE AND WIFE AT THEIR COUNTRY RESIDENCE.







the G. A. R., and a Republican in politics. His wife, Mary J. Hoel, was born in Pennsylvania, of Dutch parentage, daughter of Mathias and Mary Hollowpeter, farmers, originally from Holland. She is now deceased. They were the parents of five children, their oldest dying in infancy:

(2) Cora, married Benjamin Laughlin, a Colorado ranchman, both of whom are now deceased. They had four children.

(3) Katherine, married C. T. Wooldridge, a real estate man in Kansas City. She is now deceased, leaving two children.

(4) Gertrude R., married Homer Laughlin, a Colorado ranchman. She is now deceased, leaving one child.

(5) William M. Hoel.

William M. Hoel was reared to manhood in Lockwood. He attended the public schools of the city, entered Marionville College in 1896, taking the scientific course, graduating in 1900, after which he entered a medical school in Kansas City, graduating in 1906, after which he located at Sheridan, Wyo., in the practice of his profession. In 1912 he returned to Lockwood and took up the general practice of medicine, with splendid success.

In 1906 he was married to Ella E. Stetzler, a lady of refinement and culture, born at Abilene, Kas., in 1886. She was a daughter of George W. and Jane Stetzler, who moved from Illinois to Kansas and then to Kansas City. He was a general contractor by occupation.

William M. Hoel and wife are the parents of one child, Luella May, born in 1908. They are both members of the M. E. church. Mr. Hoel united with the Elks at Sheridan, Wyo., is a member of the local W. O. W., and is its physician, also a member of the American Medical Association. He is a Republican in politics.

His cottage home is one of the most picturesque in the city, being among the first of the bungalow type to be erected. Mr. Hoel and wife are noted for their hospitality and are active in church and civic circles.

He is now a First Lieutenant in the U. S. Army located at Camp Doniphan, Okla.



## FREDERICK HODDE.

Germany has given to this country thousands and thousands of her native sons to enrich our citizenship, and to the sons of Germany we are indebted to a large extent for the wonderful advancement of these, the United States of America.

Frederick Hodde was born in Westphale, Germany, October 4, 1851, a son of Charles Frederick Hodde and Mary Whemenn, his wife. He was born in France in 1801, and she in France in 1802. His father, grandfather of our subject, Frederick Hodde, was a soldier under General Napoleon, and was in the Russian campaign, where he was frozen to death near Moscow, Russia, in 1809. Charles Frederick Hodde in later life was a farmer of Germany. They were Lutherans in religious belief and were forced into Germany from France by the Catholics, who confiscated their property about the year 1812. They received land from the German government, and here he grew to manhood, was educated and lived until he died, in 1882. His wife preceded him, in 1881.

Frederick Hodde received his education in Germany, and followed the occupation of farming up until he was 30 years of age. He married there a Miss Louise Bock, who died about 1879, after bearing him one son, named William Hodde, who is now a prosperous farmer of Dade County, where he married Mary Brunner, and they have five children. Frederick Hodde married as his second wife in Germany Miss Louise Winkelmann in 1879, and in 1880 emigrated to America, coming to Missouri, bringing his new wife and his small son, William. They spent some two years in St. Louis, where he worked at carpentering and in the lumber business, and came to Dade County in 1882. For the first three years they rented land in Marion Township, then bought 160 acres, upon which they lived for 20 years. Here Frederick Hodde prospered exceedingly. He first added an 80-acre tract, joining, then a 99-acre tract, then a 55-acre tract, and built him a very fine house. In 1889 he bought 40 acres, where he now lives, and to this he has added a 20. He owned at one



time as many as 454 acres of some of the best land that Dade County affords, which speaks volumes for Frederick Hodde, and also for Dade County, for he began with practically nothing. His second wife died in September, 1896, leaving six children, as follows: Henry, of Texas; Charles, of North Missouri; Frederick, of Iowa; Minnie, now Mrs. W. W. Bohne, of Lockwood Township; Mary, now, Mrs. Fred Pepinbrink, of Grant Township, and Emma, now Mrs. Ernest Rosenthal, of Iowa. Again, on September 20, 1911, Mr. Hodde married Anetta (Duncan) Cornell, the widow of W. F. Cornell, who died in 1904, leaving four children, as follows: Lee Cornell of Colorado; Ara, now Mrs. R. C. DeVault of Nebraska, and mother of one child, Viona; James Cornell of Nebraska, and Lloyd, who was accidentally killed in 1915, at the age of 12 years.

Frederick Hodde has given all of his children the advantages of fine educations, as well as material help with land, money, etc. He has sold some of his land, but he is still a hard-working man. He manages and works some 220 acres, with his usual success. He also owns land in Germany. Fred Hodde is a red-hot Republican, but he does not care to hold office. He ranks first among our citizenship, into which he was naturalized in the year 1895. It is indeed a pleasure to meet and know this fine gentleman. His home is hospitable, and one can learn much along all lines during a few hours' conversation with this German-American of such wide experience. We are proud to own Frederick Hodde as a citizen of Dade County. He and his kind have been a blessing to this part of the state of Missouri, and our earnest wish is that he may live long and always remain a citizen of this county, where he is held in the highest esteem by all who know him, and they are many.

—o—

### MARTIN VAN BUREN HOLMAN.

Among the venerable citizens of Dade County, none is better known and respected than Uncle Van Holman, the subject of this sketch. He was born in Overton County,



Tennessee, April 4th, 1840, the son of William and Mary Holman, both natives of North Carolina, where they were married, and emigrated to Tennessee over 100 years ago. Uncle Van was the youngest of eleven children that lived to be grown, but out of this large family he is the only one now living. Uncle Van remained in Tennessee until he was 17 years old, when he started north with a party named Carter. He had a team and a little money, so when Mr. Carter decided to locate further east, he pushed on to Dade County, as did his partner and friend, John Belk. He bought 80 acres of partly improved land in 1859 and stayed on this for some three years, at which time he moved to Cedar County, buying 280 acres adjoining Stockton. Farming this for about five years, he decided to return to good old Dade County, and consequently sold his Cedar County holdings, and bought, in 1870, 320 acres in Polk Township. For some seven years he farmed on this place, then bought a tract of 172 acres, where he now lives, later adding a fine 240 adjoining him on the south and east, which he later gave to his son, Oliver. Uncle Van has always been an industrious citizen and has prospered through the years, and by fair dealing has not only become one of the wealthy men of the county, but has won for himself the name of being one of our foremost citizens, beloved and honored by all, young and old alike. He married, November 15th, 1860, Mrs. Jane (Langford) Holman. She was the daughter of Andy J. Holman, who came to Dade County in 1851, leaving his daughter back in Tennessee, where she had married a Mr. Langford. About 1859 Mr. Langford died, leaving his wife and two children, so Andy Holman, the widow's father, returned to Tennessee, brought her and the children out to Dade, and Uncle Van promptly took possession of her as his wife, for he had known her as a young lady in Tennessee. To this union there were eight children, as follows: William S., now deceased, and a sketch of him will be found elsewhere; Newton E., born October 23rd, 1864, married Miss Maggie Cowan and lives in South Morgan Township; Ida Isabel, born in 1867 and died in 1884; Zora,



born August 5th, 1869, married William Dunn, and lives in Polk County; Oliver and Olive, twins, born May 5th, 1872, Olive dying at the age of 7, and Oliver is a farmer of Polk Township (see his sketch in this volume); Landen O., born May 31st, 1875, now a farmer of Cedar County; Fannie, born October 23rd, 1879, now Mrs. Mose Anderson of Polk County. Uncle Van has twenty-nine grandchildren. The mother of these children died in 1900, and Mr. Holman married as his second wife Mary Jane Stockton, who was born September 11th, 1861, and a daughter of Andrew Jackson Stockton, who was a pioneer of Dade County. Uncle Van served in the state militia for nine months under Captain Morris. He is a Democrat in politics, but never desired to hold office, always preferring to devote his time to his large business interests and his fine family. He is a member of the Christian church. Uncle Van has ranked among our largest land-owners, having held at one time over 2,400 acres. He gave his children good starts in life with fine farms, and so has disposed of all his land except 480 acres, which he rents out, and is taking a well-deserved rest. Mr. Holman has always been liberal with his means and time to further any cause that would help the county. He is in favor of good roads and free public schools. He was one of the organizers of the Citizen's Bank of Walnut Grove, Greene County, and served on its board of directors for many years. He still holds his stock in this bank, but has given up the work on the board to younger men. Truly, this fine old gentleman is worthy of the high esteem in which he is held. In his declining years he is happy and cheerful, delights to talk of the affairs of the country, and it is a pleasure to visit this kindly gentleman. May he live long. He has been a blessing to our country through all these years, and we appreciate him to the full.

---

—o—

### OLIVER H. HOLMAN.

The subject of this sketch was 23 years of age when he commenced business for himself. During his boyhood



days he had attended the common schools of the county, and later attended the Dadeville Academy. He worked at home with his father until he married, then bought a farm of 200 acres in Polk Township on Sac river. He remained on this farm five years, when he sold out and purchased another farm of 240 acres, all in one body, in the same township. At the time of his purchase this place was fairly well improved, but Mr. Holman has cleared out some 60 acres, and done lots of fencing and cross-fencing, much of it hog-tight, built new barns, remodeled the dwelling house, built a 127-ton silo in 1914, and has added 40 acres to his original purchase, so that now his farm consists of 280 acres. He is a breeder of registered Shorthorn cattle, having a herd of 20 cows and one registered male "Master," also twenty yearlings. He also raises hogs quite extensively, being partial to the Poland-Chinas. Mr. Holman also handles quite a nice flock of sheep, and finds them to be profitable.

On the 22nd day of December, 1895, Oliver H. Holman was married to Laura Graham, born March 1st, 1874, daughter of Thomas B. and Ann Eliza (Harris) Graham, her father being born March 1st, 1832, and her mother February 27th, 1843, and were married October 6th, 1870. Her father was born in Ray County, Missouri, but came to Cedar County with his father when 9 months old. He still owns the old home place settled by his father in 1832. Mrs. Holman was the second of a family of three children. One brother, James H. Graham, is a business man and postmaster at Centralia, Okla. He married Joie Hartley of Cedar County, and now owns about 200 acres of valuable land in Oklahoma. Her sister, Sallie Graham, died single at the age of 35 years.

Mr. and Mrs. Holman have a family of five children, all at home:

- (1) Thomas V., born November 6th, 1896.
- (2) Dwight, born October 16th, 1898.
- (3) Olive Berniece, born May 10th, 1901.
- (4) Rollo Oliver, born January 14th, 1904.
- (5) Laura Eunice, born February 26th, 1910.



Mrs. Holamn is a member of the Presbyterian church. Mr. Holman is a Democrat, a wide-awake, progressive, public-spirited man, and a booster for good roads. Has been a member of the school board for three years.

—o—

### W. C. HOWELL.

Was born in Dade County, Missouri, August 4th, 1880, a son of W. E. and Maggie (Jordan) Howell, both of whom are living. W. E. Howell was a native of Ohio and Maggie Jordan was a native of Tennessee. Both came to Dade County at about the close of the Civil war and were married here. He is a farmer of Washington Township. They raised a family of three children:

(1) W. C. Howell is the oldest.

(2) John D. married Hettie M. Staggs of Clay County, Missouri. They have two living children, Lena and Lucile.

(3) Bertha, now Mrs. Ernest Russell. They reside in Greene County, Missouri, and have one living child, Myrtle. Mr. Russell is a farmer.

W. C. Howell received his education in the common schools of Dade County, and remained at home until 1898, working out for six years, and in 1904 bought his first tract of 80 acres of land in Washington Township. He still owns this land. It was fairly well improved at the time he bought it. He was living as a tenant on the G. S. Mitchell farm at the time of his marriage to Jeanette Mitchell April 3rd, 1904. She was born in Dade County May 27th, 1877, daughter of Gorham S. and Louisa (Babb) Mitchell. Mr. Mitchell was a native of Maine, as also was his wife. They were married in Maine in 1863 and came to Cook County, Illinois, and bought 80 acres of land, which now joins the city of Chicago. He kept this land for two or three years and then sold out and came to Dade County. This land has since become immensely valuable. On his arrival he purchased 200 acres of land where his daughter resides. He carried on general farming and stock raising and erected a substantial residence



and log out-buildings. He died on this farm March 3rd, 1907 and is buried at Pennsboro. His widow is still living on the old homestead at the age of 74 years. Mr. Mitchell was a Republican in politics, a member of the Cumberland Presbyterian church and the father of three children:

(1) Fannie, now Mrs. S. W. Cox.

(2) Flora L., unmarried, lives on the old homestead with her mother.

(3) Jeanette, now Mrs. W. C. Howell. W. C. Howell and wife are the parents of two children:

(1) Edrie, born January 9th, 1906.

(2) Chalmers, born December 8th, 1913.

Mr. Howell is engaged in general farming and has bought out the Mitchell heirs until he now owns 160 acres of the original Mitchell homestead and an adjoining 80 acres making 320 acres in Dade county. He has built a fine barn, cleared out over half the place, built a silo of 110 tons capacity. His place is well fenced, all hog-tight, cross-fenced, well watered with springs, well and wind-mill. In addition to general farming, Mr. Howell handles a large amount of stock, being a breeder of white-face cattle of which two males and six females are registered. He has a herd of 15 grade cows and feeds and keeps all told about 50 head. He also raises a number of mules for market each year, keeping a fine jack and raises about 14 colts and tries to market two or three span of fine mules each year. Mr. Howell also finds sheep raising profitable and has a small flock on the farm. His machinery is modern and up-to-date. In fact Mr. Howell is a first class farmer and stock man in every respect. He is a Republican in politics, a member of the Baptist church and belongs to the W. O. W. No better man can be found in Washington Township than Mr. Howell, and he and his family enjoy the confidence and respect of the community.

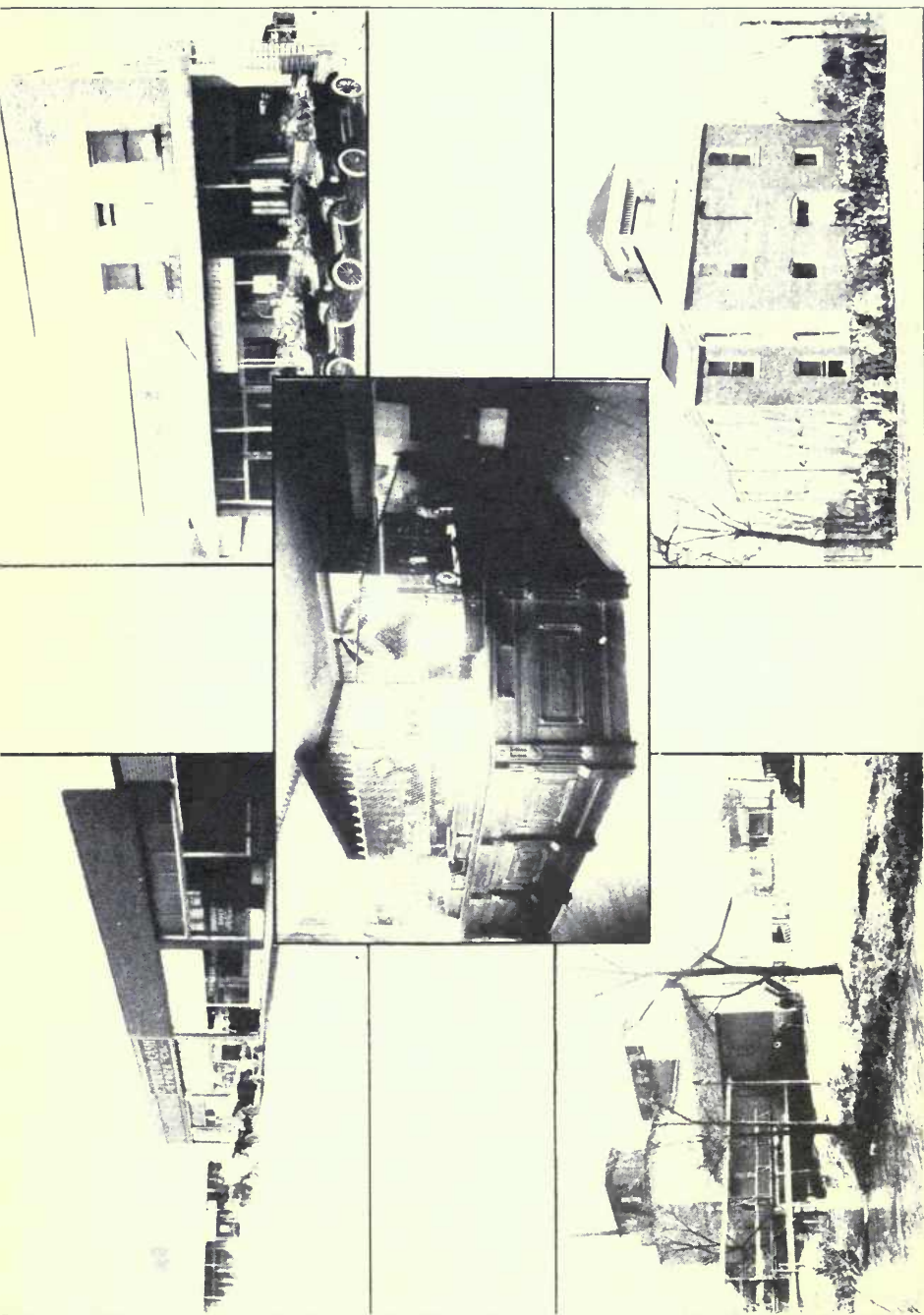
---

—o—

### **TAYLOR H. HUNT.**

For forty-seven years Taylor H. Hunt has been a citizen of Dade county and during all this time he has been





EVERTON VIEWS.







considered one of our foremost progressive men. Tennessee has given us many of her very best sons and Mr. Hunt is no exception to the rule. He was born in East Tennessee, February 6, 1847, a son of Washington and Polly Caroline (Wilson) Hunt. Mr. Hunt's paternal grand parents were Wm. and Margaret (Finley) Hunt and were natives of the state of Georgia where they were married and came to Tennessee at an early day where he bought a large portion of the Tellico Plains. In Georgia he was the owner of a large gold mining property which he sold for a vast sum of money which was considered a fortune in those early days. Here on this tract of fine land in Tennessee Wm. Hunt and his wife passed away leaving to their eight boys and two girls this large acreage which made each of them a fine home and here Washington Hunt, father of Taylor Hunt, was married and made his home until his death. Taylor Hunt received 100 acres from his father and upon this land he lived for eight years having been married in the mean time to Sarah Lucinda Farmer, on February 6th, 1867. To this union were born three children as follows: Jesse E., born November 27, 1870 and married Eva Kirby and they reside in Texas; Lou T., born May 28, 1872, married Mary Hunt and he is deceased; Laguarda L., born October 6th, 1874, married Hattie Lake and they live in Fair Play, Polk county, Missouri where he is a prominent physician. Mr. Hunt married again on February 21, 1886, Miss Alice Wilson, a native of Greene County, Mo., where she was born April 6th, 1860. Her father was a pioneer settler of Greene county. To this second union six children were born and in order of birth they are as follows: Norma D., born June 14th, 1888, has received a fine education, having finished high school at Dadeville and spent some time at the Springfield Normal. She was awarded a life certificate in 1913 and started teaching, first she taught one year at Bona then two years at Pennsboro, two at Everton and two at Richland high while at the present she is teaching in the high school at Bishop, Texas; Ira A., born September 21, 1889, received fine education having spent three years at Drury



college and three years in Washington University at St. Louis where he graduated and was admitted to the bar and is now a prominent attorney of Bishop and Kingsville, Texas; Wm. A., born September 27, 1891, well educated and is farming in Cedar county. He married Bernice Thomason and have a daughter, Irene; Lillie P., born June 12, 1893, received her education in Dadeville high and Springfield Normal and was given a life certificate in 1913 and is now teaching in the high school at Mount Vernon, Lawrence County, Missouri; Finley C., born July 19th, 1895, graduate of Everton High School, is at home running the home place; Lena G., born July 16th, 1897, also finished her education at Everton and Springfield Normal and is now teaching in the public schools near Mount Vernon, Mo. Well may Taylor H. Hunt and his estimable wife be proud of their fine family for they are a credit to our county and we are proud to own them as native sons and daughters. Taylor H. Hunt came to us in 1880 and for six years rented land and farmed, then bought himself a fine farm of 110 acres although unimproved he soon made it so for he built a small house in 1890 and shortly after enlarged it and has continued to improve his home until he now has one of the really attractive residences in the county. Mr. Hunt has been a successful farmer and has added to his land until at the present writing, he has 140 acres of as fine land as there is in the county and all of it in cultivation but about ten acres. He has all modern machinery and conveniences including acetylene gas for lighting. Mr. Hunt has made a practice of keeping good stock and has made a specialty of mules now owning one very fine jack named "Sampson." Mr. Hunt is a democrat in politics and he and his wife belong to the Baptist church of which he is a deacon and also director of building. We always find Mr. Hunt's influence on the side of right and progress, he is a firm believer in good roads, free public schools, and temperance. A fine broad minded gentleman is Mr. Hunt, ever ready with his time and means to further any cause for the



good of the county, he is a credit to our county and state, may he live long among us.

---

### **R. S. JACOBS BANKING COMPANY.**

The Articles of Association of the R. S. Jacobs Banking Company are dated May 9th, 1892, and the Certificate of Incorporation from the Secretary of State is dated May 12th, 1892, and was filed for record in Dade county, May 14th, 1892. The five directors named in the Articles of Association for the first year were: R. S. Jacobs, John H. Howard, Thomas J. Van Osdell, J. L. Wetzel and Lewis Renfro.

It was expected to commence business on June 1st, 1892, but Thomas J. Van Osdell, who was a director and had been agreed upon for the position of Cashier was seriously sick on that day, and died on June 3rd, 1892.

The first meeting of the Board of Directors was held June 10th, 1892, and at that time Mason Talbutt was elected a director to fill the vacancy caused by the death of Thomas J. Van Osdell.

The second meeting of the Board of Directors was held June 13th, 1892, and at that meeting J. L. Wetzel was elected cashier—which position he has held to this date—and at this meeting the Board of Directors bought of R. S. Jacobs & Co. (a firm composed of R. S. Jacobs and Thom. J. VanOsdell, who had been engaged in the Private Banking business for several years) the bank building, safe and other fixtures for the sum of twelve thousand dollars.

R. S. Jacobs was a director and president of the bank from the time of organization to the date of his death, January 31st, 1899, and Capt. John H. Howard was then elected president (having been vice president from the beginning) and served until June 16th, 1906, when he resigned. Capt. John H. Howard died September 23rd, 1906.

Mason Talbutt was elected a director June 10th, 1892, and has been on the board since that date; was vice president while Capt. Howard was President, and has been president since June 16th, 1906.



The dividends paid on each share of stock amount to \$237 and were paid semi-annually, and in the meantime the stock has more than doubled in value.

The present Board of Directors are: Robert S. Long, David Higgings, J. C. Shouse, Ben M. Neale, R. H. Merrill, J. L. Wetzel and Mason Talbutt. The present officers are Mason Talbutt, president; Robert S. Long, vice president; J. L. Wetzel, cashier; R. H. Merrill, asst. cashier and Leon Hall, clerk.

The last official statement of this bank, under a call from the state bank commissioner, is dated March 5th, 1917, and is as follows:

No. 828.

### OFFICIAL STATEMENT.

Of the financial condition of the R. S. Jacobs Banking Co., at Greenfield, state of Missouri, at the close of business on the 5th day of March, 1917, published in The Vedette, a newspaper printed and published at Greenfield, state of Missouri, on the 15th day of March, 1917.

### RESOURCES.

Loans and discounts, undoubtedly good on personal or collateral .....	\$152,840.47
Loans, real estate.....	25,322.93
Overdrafts .....	4,689.07
Bonds and stocks.....	3,154.06
Real estate (banking house).....	8,500.00
Furniture and fixtures.....	2,000.00
Due from other banks and bankers, subject to check .....	17,038.30
Cash items .....	827.76
Currency .....	2,748 00
Specie .....	6,030.85
Total .....	\$223,151.44

### LIABILITIES.

Capital stock paid in.....	\$ 25,000.00
Surplus fund .....	25,000.00



Undivided profits, net.....	3,621.45
Due to banks and bankers, subject to check.....	1,468.49
Individual deposit subject to check.....	109,181.19
Time certificates of deposit.....	58,880.31
Total .....	\$223,151.44

---

—o—

### B. FRANK JOHNSON.

Born in Cedar County, Missouri, March 31st, 1872, son of John Fletcher and Ellen Amanda (Ridall) Johnson, both now deceased. John Fletcher was a native son of Luzerne county, Penn., born March 10th, 1834 and his father was born in England, coming to this country many years ago. John F. Johnson came to Cedar County, Mo., in 1866 and bought 460 acres of land near Cane Hill. He returned to Pennsylvania and married Miss Ellen Amanda Ridall, February 1st, 1869. She was of English ancestry. This newly married couple came to the Cedar County farm when Sedalia was the nearest railroad point. When this farm was first purchased the dwelling house consisted of a log cabin, but Mr. Johnson erected a more pretentious domicile before going to Pennsylvania for his bride. The farm was mostly timber land which Mr. Johnson cleared out and improved.

Seeing the possibilities of a good flouring mill with everlasting water power, Mr. Johnson erected and completed a splendid mill at Seybert and started its operation January 1st, 1872, and continued to operate it with success until 1887.

His mother, who was formerly Miss Mary Ann Seybert was brought to the farm in Cedar county and resided with her son until 1890. About the year 1887 Mr. Johnson sold the Seybert mill to C. W. Montgomery and moved to Greenfield to live. He was one of the organizers of the Dade County Bank and was its first vice president. He was elected its president in 1890 and held that position until his death. He died in Greenfield April 6th, 1893 and his wife survived him a few years, departing this life in



Greenfield March 30th, 1916. At one time Mr. Johnson owned more than 2,000 acres of land in Dade and Cedar counties. He was a man of large affairs and owned a large estate in Pennsylvania at the time of his death.

John F. Johnson was raised in Pennsylvania, quit school at the age of 17 years and entered the mercantile business at Beach Haven and continued therein until 1865. He was a man of wide information and practically self educated.

His first vote in Missouri was cast at Madison township in Cedar county and it was one of but two democratic votes cast. In the erection of the Seybert mill the pine lumber was hauled by ox-teams from Fort Scott. Nearly all the machinery was hauled from Boonville. The original wheel that operated the corn burr was made by Marion Swingle. Just a few days before the final touches were put on the mill a flood came and washed out most of the dam. It had to be re-built. Mr. Johnson remodeled the mill in 1881, put in what is known as a combination mill, and afterward took this out and put in a full modern roller plant. This last transformation required about three years.

In after years Mr. Johnson erected many buildings in Greenfield and remodeled others, among the most important being the old Delmonico Hotel building.

John F. Johnson was a member of the Baptist church while his wife was a Presbyterian. He was a democrat in politics, served as Presiding Judge of the county court one term.

Mr. Johnson and wife were the parents of seven children:

- (1) Lottie E., died in 1874 at the age of 4 years.
- (2) B. Frank Johnson.
- (3) Walter P.
- (4) May, married Floyd Van Osdell.
- (5) Carrie, married Phil S. Griffith.
- (6) Capitola, married Lynville D. Higgins.
- (7) Ira.



B. Frank Johnson was educated in the common schools of Dade county and Ozark college at Greenfield. From 1893 to 1897 he was engaged in the milling business at the old Hoyle water mill, two miles east of Greenfield. In 1897 he moved to a farm in Cedar County consisting of 320 acres North of Cane Hill. In 1900 he built a fine modern residence and is extensively engaged in general farming and stock raising.

On the 11th day of May, 1893 he was married to Martha Young, a native of Dade county who was born September 18th, 1870, daughter of Marshall Young, Sr.

Mr. and Mrs. Johnson are the parents of four children:

(1) Phyllis, born March 23rd, 1896, in Dade county. She was married to Lawrence Rountree in September, 1915, a farmer of Cedar county. They have one child, John Franklin, born September 17th, 1916.

(2) John Fletcher, born December 7th, 1903.

(3) Byron, born September 7th, 1909.

(4) Dorothy, born August 9th, 1914.

B. Frank Johnson is a democrat in politics, is a progressive citizen and a good roads booster, drives an Overland car and is the owner of the old Marshall Young homestead of 140 acres in Sac Township.

—o—

### **IRA H. JOHNSON.**

Son of J. F. Johnson, (deceased) a native of Pennsylvania, who came to Dade County in an early day and engaged in the milling business at Seybert. He was an extensive farmer, stock raiser and feeder and spent the latter part of his life in the city of Greenfield, being President of the Dade County Bank and presiding Judge of the County Court. He was a man of large means and left a valuable estate both in Dade County and in his native state Pennsylvania.

Ira H. Johnson was born in Dade County October 17th, 1885, was married November 1st, 1908 to Dena Montgomery, born July 13th, 1885, a daughter of Benjamin Montgomery



who resides near Cane Hill in Cedar County, To this union were born three children:

- (1) Edna, born September 7th, 1909, is now attending school.
- (2) Beatrice, born August 19, 1912.
- (3) Ira Harold, born June 28, 1914.

Mr. Johnson is a farmer and owns a farm of 360 acres in Ernest Township, all finely improved, where he resides, and a farm of 260 acres in Center Township west of Greenfield. He devotes his entire time to his farming and stock feeding enterprises although he is a large stockholder in the Dade County Bank at Greenfield. He has erected a splendid 8-room dwelling house on his farm and surrounded the same with good out-buildings and many other improvements. It is decidedly the best improved farm in the Township. The farm water supply is obtained from a never failing well 300 feet deep. Mr. Johnson handles from 4 to 6 car loads of cattle and hogs each year.

Politically Mr. Johnson has always voted the Democrat ticket. He supports and attends the Christian church, drives a Ford car and is a booster for good roads. His farm reflects the energy and industry of its proprietor, and his home is one of happiness, contentment and prosperity.

---

o

---

### JOHN HARRISON.

Deceased.

Among the noted pioneers of Greenfield few were better known and none more highly esteemed and respected than the subject of this sketch. John Harrison was born in Boone County, Missouri, May 22nd, 1825, and died at the home of his son, Edwin Harrison, in Greenfield, Mo., in November, 1916. He was the son of George and Malinda (Lynes) Harrison, and the grandson of John and Elizabeth (Harris) Harrison. George Harrison was born in Alexander, Va., September 3rd, 1800, and was left an orphan when but a small boy. After the death of his parents he was taken by his uncle, a Mr. Dennis, who



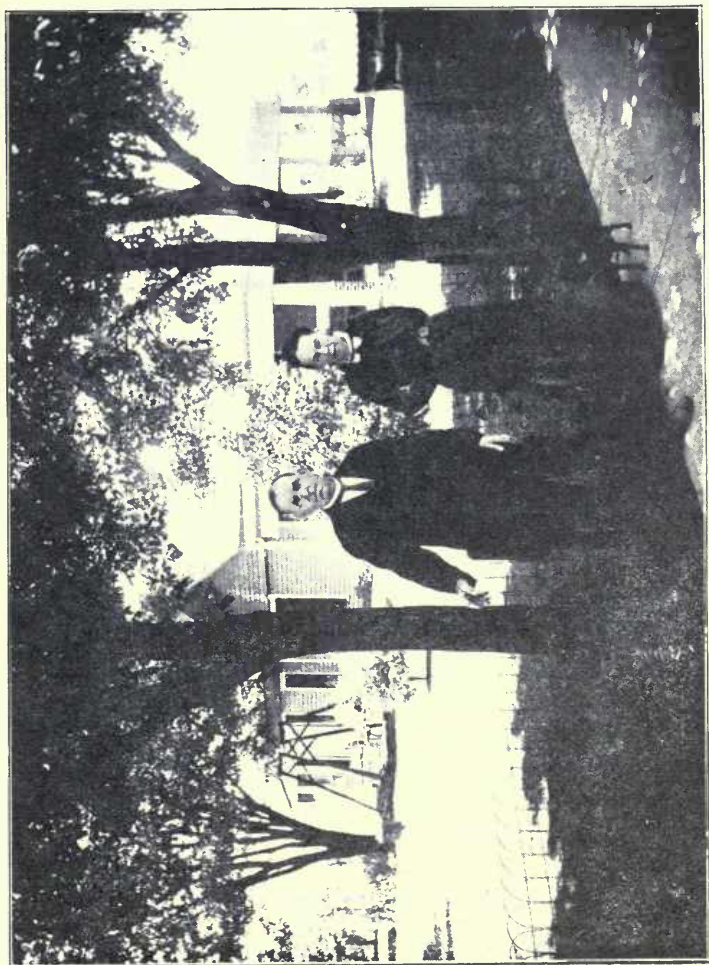






WILLIAM RAUBINGER





REV. WM. RUFUS RUSSELL AND WIFE.







removed to Woodford County, Kentucky, and here George learned the saddler's trade. When a young man he went to Old Franklin, Howard County, Missouri, and shortly afterward to Columbia, Boone County, Missouri, where he was married March 24th, 1824, to Miss Malinda Lynes. Mr. Harrison died in Hempstead County, Arkansas, September 22nd, 1859. His wife was born in Madison County, Kentucky, August 12th, 1803, and when 5 years of age her parents, Joseph and Mary Lynes, moved to St. Louis, and from thence to Boone County, Missouri, being among the early pioneers to that part of the state. For a number of years since 1851 Mrs. Harrison made her home with her daughter, Elmira Meng, at Dover, Mo. Mr. and Mrs. Harrison were the parents of four children. John Harrison grew to maturity in Boone County and obtained a fair education in the common schools of that county. Shortly after leaving home he commenced working at the harness-maker's trade, but a few years later took up merchandising at Walnut Grove, Greene County, Missouri. On the 18th day of May, 1853, he was married to Miss Mary E. Foushee, daughter of William and Narcissa (Hunt) Foushee of St. Charles County, Missouri, and a native of Clayborne County, Tennessee, born in 1883. William Foushee was a native Virginian. To Mr. and Mrs. Harrison were born nine children:

(1) Roger H., now deceased, for a number of years a prominent physician at Gainesville, Tex.

(2) Charles, a harness-maker in Greenfield, unmarried.

(3) Mark E., a dentist by profession, formerly of Nevada, Mo.

(4) Edwin, cashier of the Dade County Bank, married, and lives in Greenfield. Has one son, Roger, who is now a captain in the United States Army.

(5) Ralph, now a major in the United States Army.

(6) William, for a number of years engaged in manufacturing in New Mexico.

(7) Ruth, now deceased.

(8) Elmira.



(9) Hugh, business manager of the firm of Harrison Bros., furniture and undertaking, in Greenfield, Mo.

After his marriage John Harrison located in Bolivar, Mo., where he established a saddlery and harness shop, and where he remained until after the war. In 1866 he became a citizen of Greenfield and established a harness shop, in which business he remained until the time of his death. In May, 1885, he was appointed postmaster of Greenfield. He held this office four years, to the entire satisfaction of the community. In politics Mr. Harrison was always a Democrat, casting his first vote in 1848 for General Taylor. Mr. Harrison was an active man in local affairs, serving a number of years on the school board and in the city council. He was a member of the Christian church. Mr. Harrison was one of those quiet, unassuming sort of men, frugal and industrious in his own business and carefully avoiding any entanglements in the affairs of other men. He died at a ripe old age, honored and esteemed by all who knew him.

---

—o—

### JOHN M. JONES.

Among the largest and most successful farmers of Eastern Dade County we must mention John M. Jones of Rock Prairie Township. He was born April 30th, 1864, in Lawrence County, Arkansas, a son of John M and Mary E. (Rector) Jones.

John M. Jones Sr. was born in middle Tennessee, near Nashville, January 3rd, 1836, and died August 30th, 1863. His wife, Mary Rector, was born in Warren County, Kentucky, May 12th, 1841. She is now living in Rock Prairie Township, widow of William C. Jones, whom she married after her first husband's death. John M. Jones Sr. and William C. Jones were brothers. Mrs. Mary E. Jones has every reason to remember vividly the Civil war time in Dade County. Her first husband, John M. Jones, met a tragic death at the hands of an assassin. He enlisted in the Missouri State Militia at Dadeville and had returned to his home for a few days to arrange his business



matters, when he was killed from ambush the day before he was to take up his duties in the Militia. He left one son, William M. Jones, while John M. Jones, the subject of this sketch, was born a few months after his father's murder. As stated before, Mrs. Jones married for her second husband William C. Jones, a brother of John M., and by him she had two children, Julia A., now Mrs. Henry Bullington of Rock Prairie Township, and George A. Jones, who lives in Arizona. Both the paternal and maternal grandparents of John M. Jones Jr. were pioneers of Dade County. Samuel Jones and Rodha Butler, his wife, grandparents of John M. Jones Jr., were married in Tennessee and came to Dade County overland in wagons in 1851. He entered some three or four hundred acres of land and carried on a large business in horses. He was considered a very wealthy man in his day. He owned many slaves. He would accumulate large droves of horses and drive them into different parts of the south for sale. At the time the Civil war broke out he and his son, John Sr., father of the subject of this sketch, were in the mercantile business in Dade County. They opened one store at Cross Roads and had another at Dilday's Mill. War conditions here made it so dangerous for his property and business that he went to Texas, taking his slaves and considerable money. He was accidentally killed, being kicked by a mule. His wife died in about 1878.

Martin and Nancy Rector, grandparents of John M. Jones Jr., came to Dade County in the fall of 1846, and both died here. John M. Jones Jr. received a good education in the public schools of Dade County and Ozark College at Greenfield. He taught school in Dade County for some six years, and was with Scott Bros. of Kansas City, Mo., railroad contractors, for whom he kept books for four years, after which he returned to Dade County and married Mary I. Patterson, who was born in Dade County November 28th, 1869, and was a daughter of J. D. Patterson and Margaret Traller. (A complete sketch of whom will be found elsewhere.) For three years after his marriage Mr. Jones farmed on 160 acres of rented land



in Rock Prairie Township, moved to Everton, and there entered the mercantile business, where he kept a general store for 12 years, subsequently selling out to Parker & Dye, who had been his partners, and moved to his present location, which is considered one of the finest farms in this part of Missouri. He bought 160 acres of Mr. Patterson, his father-in-law, who also gave his daughter, Mrs. Jones, an adjoining 160 acres. This was well improved land, and here Mr. and Mrs. Jones have carried on general farming and stock raising and have been very successful in their operations. In 1917 he added 108 acres joining, making 428 acres in a body.

In 1905 Mr. Jones built a fine 12-room brick residence, which is one of the very few brick dwellings in this county. It is modern in every respect, hot and cold water, bath and lights. Mr. Jones has numerous fine large out-buildings, including a cement silo with a 130-ton capacity, and one stave silo of 130-ton capacity. This silo was one of the first built in this section of the county; in fact, it can be said that Mr. Jones was probably the first in the county to become interested in the silo as a farm institution. He is a high-grade stock man, raises and breeds pure Angus cattle, and his herd of 50 head is one of the best that can be found in South Missouri. He handles a large number of Poland-China hogs and also raises and breeds sheep to quite an extent. He is a breeder and finisher of fine horses. He ranks first in the county, making a specialty of saddlers and trotting horses.

To Mr. and Mrs. Jones have been born four children: Floy B., born February 26th, 1892, married Ross Haley, a farmer of Rock Prairie Township, and they have one child, Adrain Gather Haley; J. Fay was born June 7th, 1894, is at home, is a graduate of Everton High School, and now assistant cashier of the Citizen's Bank of Everton.; Ruth Beryl, born August 30th, 1896, is attending school and lives at home, and Ula Forrest, born June 13th, 1899, is also at home.

Mr. Jones is an active Democrat and has served as township treasurer. He does not, however, aspire to office, much preferring to spend his time and energy in the con-



duct of his large business interests. Mr. Jones is one of our foremost, progressive farmers, broad-minded and ever ready to take his part in any enterprise for the betterment of the county and its people, is an active booster for good roads and believes in free public schools. His judgment is sought upon all subjects of public interest. While a fine-class horseman, he also sees the advantage of the automobile, as he owns and drives a fine Buick Six. John M. Jones is known almost to every man, woman and child in this county, and his fine farm home is one of the show places of Eastern Dade County. His fine residence can be seen for miles around. John M. Jones stands in the front rank of Dade County in citizenship. His word is as good as his bond. Dade County needs more men of his caliber.

—o—

### **JAMES R. JEFFREYS.**

One of the most highly respected and beloved citizens of Dade County is James R. Jeffreys of Washington Township. He was born in Middle Tennessee April 7th, 1844, the son of Dr. M. N. Jeffreys and Hannah L. Hill, his wife, both natives of North Carolina, where they were married and where Mr. Jeffreys was a practicing physician for many years, but subsequently moved to Turnerville, Ky., where he carried on his profession until his death, which occurred in his 84th year, and his wife returned to the old home in Middle Tennessee, where she passed away some years later. James Jeffreys, of this review, remained at home and attended school up to the time of the Civil war. He was attending school at Middleton, Tenn., at the time, and he, with sixteen other students, walked out from school in a body and formed what later became Company G, Tennessee Volunteer Cavalry. They elected Adolphus Cates captain, and the company was recruited in the neighborhood and was destined to see hard service. Mr. Jeffreys was in the thick of the fight and was wounded in the hip at the battle of Harrisburg, which laid him up for some three months and later was wounded in the hand and arm. He was taken prisoner of



war near Clifton, on the Tennessee river, was paroled after two months, and returned to his company. Besides others, he saw service in the battles of Fort Donaldson, Shilo, Farmington, Tupelo, Franklin, Tenn.; Perryville, Ky.; Okalona, Miss.; Fort Pillar, Tenn.; Paduka, Ky.; Pontatak, Miss.; Nashville and Chattanooga, Tenn., and Dalton, Ga. When the war closed Mr. Jeffreys found himself in Alabama, and he made his way home overland to Tennessee, but when he arrived he found that everything had been destroyed, but he took up the task of making a living and home for himself by farming, at which he could not get started in a satisfactory manner, so after three years of hard work he decided to emigrate to Missouri, which he did, in company with his brother, Al S. Jeffreys. They landed in Greenfield March 29th, 1869, and for some time Mr. Jeffreys worked out at different places until he got a start, and in 1871 purchased a team and rented 16 acres of land on Turnback Creek, and on which he raised a crop. This was the beginning, and he continued to rent land for two years, when he married one of Dade County's fairest daughters, Miss Nancy McMillan, and moved to 40 acres which was part of the old McMillan homestead. Here they lived and prospered, and Mr. Jeffreys soon bought out one of the other McMillan heirs, and thereby added another 40-acre tract, this giving them 80 acres of good land, and things began to move faster, so that in a short time he was able to buy two adjoining 40's, making them 160 acres in a body, and which is now one of the fine farms in the county. His son, James C. Jeffreys, now lives on and operates the home place, which is situated just east of South Greenfield. Mrs. Jeffreys died May 10th,—, after a long and useful life, and she was beloved by all who knew her. She was the mother of two boys, who are now numbered among our best citizens. The oldest, James C., married Minnie Tye, a native of Dade County, and they have four children, as follows: James R., Kathryn, Ester H. and Bedford Forrest. The second son, Robert N., is a prominent farmer of Washington County, and they have one son, Albert Edgar.



James R. Jeffreys is a Democrat in politics and has served as justice of the peace at South Greenfield for twelve years, and has also served on the school board and as road commissioner for many years. Fraternally he is a member of the A. F. & A. M. Chapter, Council and Commandry at Greenfield, and a prominent member and officer of the U. C. V. Camp. Truly, Mr. Jeffreys is one of our best known and greatly appreciated citizens. He has done his share in the building up of the county, and also of South Greenfield, where he owns the brick structure where the drug store is located, as well as other business buildings and a good town residence. Mr. Jeffreys has lived a clean and upright life, and his memory will always remain green through the numberless years after he shall have gone to his final rest. We of the younger generation may well emulate the example of Uncle Jim Jeffreys, and it is to such as he that Dade County does honor in these volumes of history.

---

—o—

### ULYSSES S. KERAN.

Of Scotch-Irish ancestry and retaining many of the commendable characteristics of his early parentage, Ulysses S. Keran was born November 28th, 1867, in Fort Scott, Kas., his father, Asariah A. Keran, a native of Hamilton County, Ohio, of Scotch-Irish parentage dying in Dade County in 1896 in his 73rd year. His father, John Keran, came from Scotland and settled in Hamilton County, Ohio, in a very early day. He was a minister of the Protestant Methodist church. John's wife was Mary (Clements) Keran, of English ancestry. They spent their remaining days in Edgar County, Illinois.

A. A. Keran was one of a family of eight children, two boys and six girls, only two of whom are now living. He was a veteran of the Civil war, and was assigned to a Kansas regiment, of which he was surgeon. His brother, William, was also a veteran of the Civil war, serving in an Illinois regiment. A. A. Keran was raised on an Illinois farm, going there with his parents when a small boy. He



attended the country and public schools of Paris, Ill. He then engaged in teaching for some time. In the meantime, he read medicine at Paris, and was one of the first graduates of the Rush Medical College of Chicago. After graduation he practiced medicine at Paris, Ill., and later went as physician and surgeon to a colony in Minnesota. He came to Centerville, Apponoose County, Iowa, and after practicing there for some time emigrated to Fort Scott, Kas., after which he practiced his profession at Mt. Vernon, in Lawrence County, and finally ended his days at the home of his son, Ulysses, in Lockwood.

In early life he joined the Methodist church, in which organization he was a local preacher, a man of strong will power, deep convictions and vigorous speech. His Republicanism was as uncompromising as his religion.

A. A. Keran was married to Catharine Dick, who was born in Oldham County, Kentucky, and died in 1894, at the age of 73 years. She was of German descent, her parents, Richard and Lucy Dick, moving to Edgar County, Illinois, in the early days and were farmers. They were members of the Methodist Protestant church. She had two brothers, Solomon Dick and Nicholas Dick, who were veterans of the Civil war. There were six children in the Keran family, three boys and three girls, viz:

(1) Jennie J., married John Kingsburg, a veteran of the Civil war, who died of wounds received in service. She is now living at Mystic, Ia.

(2) John T., living at Elizabeth, Colo, a retired farmer. A veteran of the Civil war, serving in a Kansas regiment.

(3) Ann, married Joseph P. Jones. She is now deceased.

(4) Prince Albert, living at Lockwood, and engaged in the real estate business.

(5) Martha E., married Elmer E. Gray, a farmer. They reside at Capron, Okla.

(6) Ulysses S.

Either from choice or by dint of dire necessity, Ulysses S. Keran remained upon the farm till 25 years of age.



As a boy he attended the common schools, receiving a fair education. In 1891 he came to Lockwood and engaged in the real estate business. In 1896 he was elected mayor of the city and served two years. This was his entry into the political field. In 1898 he was elected sheriff of Dade County and was re-elected again in 1900. He has the distinction of being one of the best, if not the very best, sheriff Dade County ever had.

At the close of his second term as sheriff he returned to Lockwood and was one of the organizers of the Farmers' State Bank of that place. During the next two years he served as vice president, and after that was elected cashier, which position he still holds.

He was married on the 14th day of March, 1889, to Jessie B. Harwell, born at Sparta, Ill., May 26th, 1863, daughter of Joseph C. and Gene (Walker) Harwell. They resided on a farm. One child was born to this union, Otho H., born in Lockwood, Mo., October 4th, 1894. He graduated from Lockwood High School and had a two-year course at the state university at Columbia. He is now second assistant cashier in the Farmers' State Bank at Lockwood. He was married on the 29th day of June, 1916, to Miss Irma Caldwell, and lives in a handsome bungalow adjoining the parental roof.

Mrs. Keran is a member of the Presbyterian church. Mr. Keran holds membership in the I. O. O. F. and the M. W. A. He is a Republican in politics and a booster for everything that pertains to the general welfare of his community.

Mr. Keran has attained his greatest financial success by wise and judicious investments in real estate. Being a good seller as well as a good buyer, he has prospered in that line to a remarkable degree. His home is one of the best in Lockwood, both in point of structural value and furnishings. He is a man who enjoys the brighter side of life and wears the smile which will not rub off. Affable, congenial and courteous, Mr. Keran is a man with whom it is a pleasure to meet and be associated with.



### JOHN A. KING.

Born in Dade County, Missouri, February 6th, 1850, son of William N. and Sarah M. (McConnell) King, a full biographical sketch being given of each of them in the biography and history of R. C. King in this volume.

John A. King received his meager schooling in Dade County, and is practically self-educated, and remained at home, working with his father, until he was 28 years of age. On the 14th day of February, 1878, he was married to Nancy Ann Lyon, who was born January 10th, 1858, in Cedar County, Missouri, daughter of William James and Sarah A. (Cowan) Lyon, both natives of Tennessee. They were married in Tennessee and came to Missouri in the late 50's. The mother died in early life and her father re-married, and died in Cedar County in May, 1899. He was a farmer, a Democrat in politics, and served one term as public administrator of Cedar County. He farmed extensively and was a big dealer in live stock. By his first wife (mother of Mrs. King) he had two children, Mrs. King and Mary, who married Pleasant R. Holbert of Cedar County, both now deceased, leaving seven children. Mrs. Lyon, mother of Mrs. King, was married in early life, previous to her marriage to Mr. Lyon, to a Mr. Lightner of Tennessee. One child was born of this marriage, a son, who became a noted doctor, and practiced many years in Dade County. His name was Dr. William Cowan Lightner, and he married a sister of John A. King. Losing his health in Missouri, he emigrated to Texas, where he died. His widow, Mrs. M. J. Lightner, now resides at 208 West Street, Tulsa, Okla.

John A. King, about the time of his marriage, had received from his father 58½ acres of splendid land in North Morgan Township. He had cleared out and built a house 16 by 32 feet, two rooms, and here he took his bride. He was an industrious and energetic man, and prospered. He added to his original tract until he had a fine farm of 315 acres, all in one body. He had built a splendid six-room, two-story frame dwelling upon it. In 1910 he retired from the farm and purchased a three and



one-half-acre tract adjoining Greenfield on the east, with a large residence and a view overlooking the city.

He has made many improvements since purchasing, in the way of porches, sidewalks, etc. The residence is supplied with city water, electric lights, and is modern in every respect. Since purchasing the above, Mr. King has added to it, until now his home place consists of 18½ acres.

Mr. and Mrs. King are members of the Presbyterian church, the wife being especially active in church work. Mr. King is a Democrat, but has never held a public office, being a man of simple tastes and devoted to his home life.

In the fall of 1914 he sold his farm in North Morgan Township to Benton Wilson of Greenfield.

Mr. and Mrs. King are the parents of 10 children:

(1) Ollie M., born January 3rd, 1879, married Lon McPeak.

(2) Reuel, born February 13th, 1881.

(3) Roy, born August 3rd, 1883.

(4) Nell, born March 7th, 1886, married Rollo Lindley.

(5) Julian, born December 19th, 1888, married Sam Duffy, and lives on a farm one and one-half miles southwest of Greenfield.

(6) Gladys, born December 25th, 1891.

(7) Finis.

(8) Floy (twin of Finis), born May 7th, 1895.

(9) Opal, born October 14th, 1898.

(10) Weldon, born June 10th, 1901.

By energy, industry and close application to business, Mr. and Mrs. King have been able to retire from the strenuous activities of life, and are now living retired in an elegant home upon an income which is the fruits of hard-earned toil.

---

### ROY KING.

Was born in Dade County, Missouri, in North Morgan Township, August 2nd, 1883, son of John and Nancy



(Lyon) King, members of one of the pioneer families of Dade County, whose biographical sketch appears at length in this history.

Roy was educated in the schools of Dade County, and finished in the High School at Dadeville. He remained at home on the farm until 1907, when he was married March 30th to Lake Hailey, who was born February 15th, 1887. At this time he bought a 160-acre farm in South Morgan Township, in connection with his brother, Ruel, which they worked together till 1909, when he purchased the old Benjamin Pyle farm of 287 acres in North Morgan Township, west of Bona. This was an improved farm, with a large frame residence erected in 1894 by J. C. Shouse.

Since purchasing this farm he has been engaged largely in the live stock business, feeding most all of the grain raised on the place. He keeps a registered White-face bull and feeds a carload of cattle or more each year. He also raises from two to three span of horses and mules for market each year. In hogs, he prefers the Duroc-Jersey, and keeps thoroughbred stock of this kind. His farm of 287 acres lies in one body, is well watered with wells and spring branch, and upon which he has made numerous improvements in the way of fencing and cross-fencing with hog wire, and has installed a hydraulic ram to throw water from the spring into the house and barns. His outbuildings are good, and he erected a new barn in 1913 and also a 120-ton silo.

Mrs. King is a daughter of Robert L. and Ann Eliza (Langford) Hailey, who reside in North Morgan Township, near Bona.

Mr. and Mrs. King are each members of the Christian church. In politics Mr. King is a Democrat, is a good-roads man and drives a Ford car. He is an up-to-date, progressive farmer, and one of the rising young men of the county.

Mr. and Mrs. King are the parents of three children:



- (1) Denzel Virginia, born August 16th, 1908.
- (2) Robert Carlos, born September 1st, 1912.
- (3) John Eldon, born April 30th, 1914.



### ROBERT C. KING.

One of the foremost citizens of the northeastern part of Dade County is Robert C. King of North Morgan Township. He was born in Dade County, on the place where he now lives, July 5th, 1854, a son of William N. King and Sarah M. McConnell, his wife, both of whom were natives of Tennessee, and emigrated to Missouri at an early date, coming overland to Dade County as their objective point. They settled on 360 acres of partly improved land directly north of Dadeville. Here they went to farming in earnest, and improved the property with buildings, fencing, etc. They were prosperous and accumulated much lands, raised a fine family of children, and passed away here, loved and respected by all. He died November 2nd, 1890, while his wife passed away some years previous, November 28th, 1877. They were both consistent Christians, being members of the Cumberland Presbyterian church. He was a Democrat all his life, and at one time served as justice of the peace. Of the family born to this fine couple there are five now living. They are:

John A., of Greenfield; Mary J., widow of J. W. Lightner, now living in Oklahoma; Robert C., the subject of this sketch; J. L., of Greenfield, and David T., of North Morgan Township. Of those deceased, Thomas was a soldier in the United States Army during the Civil war, and died from diseases contracted therein. Four children were born and died in infancy.

Robert C., the subject of this sketch, has always lived on the place where he was born. His father lived with him in his declining years. Mr. King has always made a business of farming. He has been very successful, and now owns the greater part of the old homestead, having bought out the other heirs. His fine farm of 220 acres



lies in a solid body and is practically all under cultivation. It is well fenced and cross-fenced, and the improvements are all that could be desired. On May 10th, 1873, Mr. King married Allie E. Hailey, who was born July 4th, 1861, a daughter of Allen and Eva (King) Hailey, who were early settlers of Dade County. To this union have been born five children, four of whom are living: Eva F., born February 17th, 1897, died in the prime of life January 18th, 1913; Clara Bell., born March 18th, 1884, married Flay Davis of North Morgan Township, and they have two children, Geraldine and another; Raymond, H., born January 7th, 1886, married Miss Bertie Long, and lives in South Morgan Township, and they have one child, Wilbur F.; Harry G., born October 3rd, 1887, married Sadie Blackford of Portland, Ore., where they now reside; Myrtle Rosa, born July 12th, 1891, married Fred Hulston, a farmer of Washington Township, and they have one child, John Kenton.

Mr. King now lives practically retired, enjoying a well-deserved rest, after these years of strenuous activities, although he manages his large farm almost entirely. In politics he is a Democrat, but never has sought or desired office, preferring to devote his time to his business interests and to his home. He is one of our best citizens, always ready and willing to devote his time and means to any cause for the good of the county. He and his wife are both consistent Christians, being members of the Christian church.

The name of King in Dade County has always stood for advancement and good citizenship. Mr. King is heartily in favor of our free public school institutions, and is lined up right on the subject of good roads. No better citizen can be found in Dade County, and the story as told by his life shows what can be accomplished by honesty, close application and consideration for others. Mr. King's life exemplifies all of these attributes, and yet he has succeeded in life in every way. Our young people of today may well emulate his example.



**ROY C. KING.**

One of the most prominent of the young men of the eastern side of the county is Roy C. King, of this review. Mr. King was born March 25th, 1879, in Polk County, close to the Dade County line. His father was Robert R. King, who was born in 1848, the son of Henry King, who was one of the very earliest pioneers of what is now Polk County. Robert R. King served in the Civil war in the Sixth Missouri Volunteer Infantry, and died in Polk County in the year 1893. He married Mrs. Minervia A. (Hayter) Kirby, the widow of Sharp Kirby, a sketch of whom will be found under the name of Dr. B. B. Kirby. Mr. and Mrs. King were the parents of four boys, as follows: Fred, married Maggie Cowan and lives in Polk County; Roy C., of this review; William Virgil, who is a prominent dentist of Kansas City, Mo.; Elwyn, married Miss Lora Hicks, and lives on the home place with his mother, Mrs. Robert King. Mr. King had one son by a former marriage to Miss Bell Bacon, who died leaving her infant son, Jesse B. King, who is now a farmer of Dade and Polk Counties. The King family are very prominent people of Polk County, and have lived so close to the Dade County line that we claim them anyway. Roy C. King remained at home until he was 30 years of age, and had the usual experiences of the farmer boy, working and attending school. He was educated in the schools at Dadeville and the Dadeville Academy. On October 3rd, 1905, he married Miss Dollie Wheeler, who was born June 29th, 1882, a daughter of John and Jane Wheeler, and of whom more extended mention may be found elsewhere. To Mr. and Mrs. Roy King were born three beautiful children, as follows: Thelma, born July 28th, 1906; Muriel, born March 6th, 1911; Cathryn Annett, born May 22nd, 1914. In 1908 Mr. King came to Dade County to become a permanent citizen, moving onto the old Wheeler homestead. This fine place was one of the very first to be settled in the county, and was the first property of Uncle Jim Wheeler, grandfather of Mrs. King. This farm comprises 226 acres of fine land, all improved except 40



acres in timber, and one now may see fine specimens of Whiteface cattle, as Mr. King usually keeps around 100 head, as well as many hogs and other stock. He believes in the silo and has a 150-ton cement silo on his place.

Mr. King is a Republican in politics and has been active, but does not care for office, preferring to devote his time to his large business interests and his fine family. He is one of our hustling young farmers, and is alive to all modern improvements, and can always be found ready and willing to assist in any enterprise that makes for the good of the county or its people. He is a booster for good roads and free public schools.

---

—o—

### REUEL KING.

One of the prominent farmers and business men of the younger generation of Morgan Township is Reuel King. He is a native of the county, born here February 13th, 1881, a son of John A. King and Nancy Lyon, his wife. (A complete sketch of John A. King and family will be found in another section of this volume.)

Reuel King received his education entirely in Dade County. He remained at home until he was 25 years of age. In 1907 he bought 160 acres of fine land one and one-half miles northeast of Dadeville. This was an improved place and known as the Thomas Courtney farm. Mr. King has one of the finest residences of the county, up-to-date in every way, and can be seen from miles around. Indeed, it is one of the show places of the county. The residence is a two-story, seven-room house, with a large cement cellar constructed under the dwelling. Its outbuildings are large and commodious, including a fine garage. He has improved quite extensively himself. It is well fenced with wire and the place is watered by a living branch. Mr. King carries on general farming and stock raising and is quite an extensive feeder. He will feed from two to three cars of hogs yearly, and raises a number of mules for the market each year. He is a lover of fine stock, having one registered stallion named Louis Hatch, No. 57760,



a standard-bred breeding horse, and also a very fine 8-year-old Jack, named Joe. Besides the mules he raises, he also buys and fits for the market.

Mr. King married first Hannah Rowe, a native of Dade County and a daughter of William Caton. She died in 1912, and Mr. King married for his second wife, on December 31, 1914, Miss Florence Mitchell, who was born February 29, 1880, three and one-half miles northeast of Greenfield, a daughter of M. L. Mitchell and wife. (A complete sketch of M. L. Mitchell and family may be found elsewhere.) To Mr. and Mrs. King has been born one daughter, Eleanor, on September 20, 1916.

In politics Mr. King is a Democrat. He can always be found ready and willing to assist in any undertaking that is for the betterment of the county. He is a staunch friend of free schools and a booster for good roads. Reuel King is truly one of our very finest young men. He comes from one of Dade County's foremost families, and we predict that the future holds great things for him and his. Mrs. King died September 14th, 1917.

—o—

### **FRANK E. KING.**

Was born in Benton County, Indiana, July 8th, 1868, son of David L. and Sophia (Veil) King, the former being a native of Kentucky, born October 6th, 1825, and died September 3rd, 1903, while the latter was a native of New Jersey, born June 21st, 1833, and died February 28th, 1910. The Veils moved to Peru, Ind., at an early date, while the Kings located at Logansport. Both families were farmers, and it was here that the young people met and were married. After their marriage they engaged in farming in Indiana, but in 1886 they came to Missouri, bringing with them a family of three boys and two girls. These children were all married excepting Frank:

(1) John, now living at 4133 Bell street, Kansas City, did not locate in Missouri at first, but went to Kansas, and after a short time settled in Kansas City, and is now occupied as superintendent of a car barn for the Metropolitan Street Railway.



(2) Lavina, who was Mrs. James Watson, lived on a farm for some 14 years, when they moved to Aurora, where she died, leaving a family of four girls. Mr. Watson recently died in Montana.

(3) Olive, who was Mrs. A. B. Elmore, died in Greenfield in 1904, leaving one child. Mr. Elmore still resides near Aurora.

(4) Daniel, an engineer on the Missouri Pacific Railroad, lived in Dade County about seven years, then went to Kansas, and later to Kansas City.

(5) Frank E., the subject of this sketch.

David L. King was a Republican in politics, and both he and his wife were members of the United Brethren church.

At the age of 16 years Frank E. King not only supported himself, but became the mainstay and support of his father and mother. In the year 1893, by selling almost every vestige of personal property owned by him, he succeeded in making the first payment on an 80-acre farm near Pilgrim. The land was only partly improved, and was a poor farm, but he stuck to it for a year and a half, when he sold out, and for the next few years engaged in buying, improving, selling and trading farms, until the year 1905, when he was elected superintendent of the Dade County Poor Farm, which position he held five years. In 1909 he bought 106 acres of land lying four miles southwest of Greenfield. At that time the place was in a bad state of improvement, the house being unfinished, the fences down and fence rows grown up. In a short time Mr. King had finished up the house, erected new outbuildings, fenced and cross-fenced, much with hog-tight wire, and improved the lawn, so that he had one of the most attractive and desirable farms in the county. The entire farm was in cultivation excepting 14 acres, including some fine clover pasture. For a number of years Mr. King engaged in general farming and stock raising, making a specialty of Percheron horses and Shropshire sheep and of feeding hogs for the market. In the matter of hogs, he was partial to the Duroc-Jerseys. In 1916 Mr. King sold



this farm for a handsome price, and moved to Greenfield, where he bought the old Bailey homestead, consisting of a two-story brick residence and several acres of land. Since buying this place he has remodeled the house, repainted, and constructed new porches, until it is now one of the best homes in the city.

In 1895, on the 3rd day of September, he was married to Lula Bender, a native of Dade County, born April 4th, 1874, daughter of Henry Clay and Katharine T. (Begley) Bender. Her father and mother were natives of Tennessee, but came to Missouri a number of years ago.

Mr. and Mrs Bender raised a family of eight children: residing for the most part in Jasper County, Missouri:

(1) Mrs. Alva L. White of South Greenfield.

(2) O. Carl, now deceased.

(3) Rella M., now Mrs. R. M. Girton.

(4) Bicknell.

(5) Harold.

(6) Lulu, now Mrs. Frank E. King.

(7) Lillian T., now Mrs. Lillian T. Whitlock, a teacher in Carthage, Mo.

(8) Gale L., now Mrs. George Cowherd of Kansas.

Frank E. King is one of the active Republicans of Dade County, and has been one of the most enthusiastic good-roads boosters in Southwest Missouri. Both himself and wife are active members of the Cumberland Presbyterian church and devote much of their time and means to the varied enterprises of that organization.

Mr. King is now living the life of a retired farmer, but this retirement is only temporary. He is still young and active, drives a Ford car, and is one of the substantial citizens of the community.

---

### JONATHAN LEANDER KING.

Was born in Morgan Township, Dade County, Missouri, April 7th, 1859, son of William N. and Sarah (McConnell) King. His father was born November 7th, 1820, in Tennessee, and died November 12th, 1890, at the age



of 70 years. He was a son of William Harvey King, of English ancestry, pioneers of Tennessee. William N. King was raised on a farm and lived in a community where school opportunities were poor, consequently his education was meager. He came to Dade County in 1850 and purchased 320 acres of land in Morgan Township. At that time it was mostly timber land and unimproved. He built a log house, in which he installed his wife, two daughters and three sons. He was an industrious man and a successful farmer, as well as a stock raiser. Before his death all but 40 acres of the land had been put in cultivation. About the year 1870 he replaced the log cabin with a modern farm residence. He was a member of the Cumberland Presbyterian church, and during the Civil war his sympathies were with the South, but owing to physical disability he was unable to enlist in the army. He was a life-long Democrat and for years justice of the peace for Morgan Township.

His wife, Sarah Melissa McConnell, daughter of Thomas McConnell, was born in Tennessee February 9th, 1822, and died in November, 1876. She was of English ancestry and attended the country schools. Her parents, and also those of her husband, died in Tennessee. They were members of the Cumberland Presbyterian church.

Mr. and Mrs. William N. King were the parents of 10 children, five of whom are living:

(1) John A., born in Tennessee in 1849, now resides in Greenfield, a retired farmer.

(2) Robert C., born in Dade County in 1854, and is now living on the old homestead in Morgan Township.

(3) Mary D., born in Dade County April 28th, 1852, married Dr. William Lightner. She is now a widow and lives with her daughter in Tulsa, Okla.

(4) Jonathan Leander, the subject of this sketch.

(5) David T., born in Dade County March 6th, 1864, lives on part of the old homestead, but owns other land.

J. L. King was raised on the old homestead in Morgan Township, attended the common schools of the community, and on the 16th day of October, 1879, was married



to Mary A. Lyman, born in Morgan Township October 5th, 1859, daughter of John and Permelia (Pyland) Lyman. Her father came to Greene County, Missouri, when 8 years of age with his parents, and in 1854 located in Morgan Township, where he met his wife, and while still a resident of Green County was married. Soon thereafter he took up his residence in Morgan Township, on the county line, part of the farm being in Polk County. Permelia Pyland was a daughter of Bennett and Elizabeth (Pyland) Pyland (both of same name.) They came to Dade County from Tennessee in an early day, and both died on the old Pyland homestead. They were the parents of eleven children.

Mr. and Mrs. J. L. King are the parents of four children:

(1) Lora, born on the old family homestead in Morgan township, November 5th, 1881, graduated from the William Wood college (for girls) at Fulton, Mo., in 1902, making a specialty of music. She was married in September, 1907 to R. P. Murphy of Greenfield. They have two children, King and Lora Lee.

(2) Jewell, born in Morgan township on the King homestead, August 14th, 1889, graduated from the Greenfield high school in class of 1910, married John O. Howard in 1911. He is a machinist and resides at Clovis, N. M. They have one child, Mary Emma.

(3) Theo, born on the King homestead in Morgan township, January 1st, 1897, graduated from the Greenfield high school in the class of 1915 and is now engaged in teaching.

J. L. King remained on his farm in Morgan Township where he was engaged in general farming, stock raising, making a specialty of young mules, until the year 1903, when he moved to Greenfield, having been elected Presiding Judge of the County Court.

He served his first term from 1903 till 1907 and was re-elected to the same office in 1910 and served another four-year term. After moving to Greenfield Mr. King purchased a farm of 160 acres lying 4 miles northeast of the



city and a fine city home on King's Highway at the eastern limits of the city and commanding a fine view of Turnback valley. He personally managed his farming and stock raising enterprises while Judge of the County Court.

Mr. King in politics, is an active Republican having participated in numerous campaigns both primary and general. He is a zealous fighter and a good loser. He believes in putting ginger, "pep" and enthusiasm into everything which he undertakes, whether politically, religiously or financially. During his last administration as Presiding Judge of the County Court the good-roads movement reached its zenith in Dade county. More bridges were erected, more concrete culverts built and more miles of road graveled in those four years than in the preceeding forty years. It might also be mentioned that the crowning feature of his first administration was the payment of the old railroad bonded debt which had been a ghost and a nightmare to the tax-payers of the county for almost half a century.

Fraternally, Mr. King is a member of the M. W. A. and the I. O. O. F. He has always been a republican although the King family have been democrats from "who laid the chunk." Mr. King and his entire family are active members of the Christian church, Mr. King having been an officer, and superintendent of the Sunday School for many years.

---

O

---

### W. A. KING.

Was born in Sullivan county, Tenn., October 19th, 1861, son of James H. and Elizabeth C. (McConnell) King, the former being a native of Tennessee while the latter was born in Washington County, Va. They were married in Virginia and died there.

In early manhood James H. King came to Dade county and lived with his uncle, William King for two years. During this time he was severely crippled with a corn-knife after which he returned to Tennessee where he married, engaged in farming until the date of his



death. From the family record we glean the following data:

James Harvey King was born February 15th, 1834, was married to Elizabeth McConnell, April 22nd, 1858.

Elizabeth (McConnell) King was born December 15th, 1836, and died March 14th, 1869.

James H. King was the father of eight children, viz:

William Andrew (the subject of this sketch) born October 19th, 1861.

Thomas Johnathan, born August 25th, 1864, died December 5th, 1881.

James Harvey, Jr., born June 6th, 1867, now lives in Portland, Ore.

Moses L., born May 6th, 1870, now lives in Tennessee.

Elizabeth J., was born October 18th, 1872, lives in Tennessee.

Eliza E., born July 20th, 1878, now lives in Tenn.

Mary Haworth, born January 5th, 1881, and now resides at Ashville, N. C.

William A. King remained at home in Tennessee until he was 20 years of age when he came to Missouri and entered school, graduating from the Sedalia Business College, making a specialty of telegraphing and came to South Greenfield in 1882 as a substitute agent for the Frisco railroad, which position he held for four months when he received the appointment as agent at Everton. He remained at Everton two and one-half years when he was transferred to South Greenfield where he remained until 1890. His next position was agent at Mt. Vernon where he remained ten years and was finally transferred to the office at Greenfield where he remained three years. About 1888 he had purchased a farm of 124 acres on Sons Creek. In 1901 he sold his Sons Creek farm and bought a farm of 87 ares adjoining Greenfield on the west. There were no improvements on this place, but in 1903 he erected a fine frame dwelling, built commodious out-buildings, planted a large family orchard and moved onto the place where he has since resided. In addition to his



home farm, Mr. King owns an 80-acre farm on the Arcola road 3 miles north of Greenfield.

He is engaged in general farming, stock raising and feeding both hogs and cattle for the market. For a number of years Mr. King was interested in breeding standard-bred trotting horses and during that time owned many splendid specimens of the breed.

In 1887, on the 10th day of May, William A. King was married to Almer E. Hulston, daughter of Christopher and Nancy C. Hulston, her mother being a Kirby, one of the pioneer families of the county.

Mr. and Mrs. King are the parents of eight children, all living but one:

(1) Jennie Blanche, born April 7th, 1889, married to J. Leslie Horton October 1st, 1914, a native of Dade county. They have one child, John King Horton.

(2) Nellie Cecil, born July 28th, 1890, graduate of Springfield Business College. Is a stenographer by profession and lives in Greenfield.

(3) James W., born March 24th, 1893, died October 10, 1897.

(4) Harold L., born April 5th, 1895, a graduate of the Greenfield high school, has spent two years at the state university taking an Agricultural course and is now a member of the Hospital Corps of the U. S. Navy.

(5) Elizabeth C., born January 14th, 1898, a graduate of the Greenfield High School.

(6) Lora Irene, born December 28th, 1901, is now attending school.

(7) William Andrew, born July 8th, 1904, is now in school.

Mr. and Mrs. King are industrious, home-loving, Christian people, with an intelligent, interesting family of children and much to be thankful for. Mr. King is a member of the W. O. W. being a charter member of the Mt. Vernon Lodge.









W. Y. McEWEN AND WIFE.





**DR. BENJ. A. KIRBY.**

Among the younger professional men of Dade County, Dr. B. B. Kirby stands among the first rank, a native of Polk County, Mo., he was born September 10th, 1866, a son of Sharp S. Kirby and Minerva Hayter, his wife, natives of Kentucky and Tennessee, respectively. Sharp Kirby died in early life when Dr. Kirby was only three years of age and his wife married again to Robt. R. King. Dr. B. B. Kirby received a good education in the public schools of Polk County and the old Baptist College at Boliver, Mo. from which he graduated in 1889. He was early interested in medicine and entered the Missouri School of medicine at St. Louis, now known as the Washington University, and received his degree in 1894. He located at once at Dadeville beginning what has since proved, a large and lucrative practice. Mr. Kirby was married Aug. 14th 1895 to Miss Lillie Carr a native of Dade County born Dec. 12th 1876, a daughter of Abe and Amanda (Stanley) Carr, extended mention of whom will be found under the name of James Carr, their son. To this union of Dr. Kirby and Miss Lillie Carr were born seven children; namely: Ruth, now attending the Springfield Normal where she is taking music; George, Lillian, Virginia, Conrad, all at home and receiving the best of educational advantages; Paul, now deceased. and the youngest died in infancy, unnamed. Dr. Kirby has always lived in Missouri with the exception of one year spent in southwest Kansas, where he proved up on 160 acres of land under the Old Soldiers' heirs act. This tract of land he still owns, as well as a larger acreage in Dade and Polk Counties. As a diversion from the strenuous practice of medicine, Dr. Kirby finds great pleasure in managing his large farming interests, which comprise the tract known as the old Carlock farm in Polk Township, containing 570 acres, and also 200 acres located in South Morgan Township of Dade County and Jackson Township of Polk County. Dr. Kirby is a large stock man, being interested in cattle, hogs and sheep. He fits for market from four to six carloads of hogs and cattle yearly. His



fine flock of Shropshire sheep, numbering about 75 head, is one of the largest and best in the county. Dr. Kirby does not hesitate to state that he considers sheep a desirable addition to the stock farm, and he rates them among his sure money-makers. It is his experience that there is little if any danger from wolves and dogs. He is a believer in the silo, also, having two large silos on his places, with a capacity of about 280 tons. He has been successful with alfalfa, now having an acreage of 12 acres, and is intending to expand along this line, and he strongly advises others in Dade County to try this valuable crop.

Dr. Kirby, aside from his extensive practice and his large farming stock interests, finds time to devote to the social affairs of his town. He is a member of the Woodmen of the World and he and his wife are members of the Christian church, in which they are active, and he has had the distinction of being an elder for the past three years. Dr. Kirby is an active Republican, and may always be found ready to do his duty in political affairs. To meet Dr. Kirby and not feel at ease is impossible. His high education, good breeding and constant good nature and courteous, smiling personality is a tonic to any person, sick or well, and comes without price. Such men are indeed a blessing to any community. He is a booster for good roads and free schools, and always ready to help in any worthy cause. He is liberal and broad-minded, a citizen of real value and an honor to his county and his state. May he live long and prosper.

---

o

---

### DR. THOMAS R. KYLE.

Was born in Hancock County, East Tennessee, on the 13th day of November, 1856, a son of William M. and Roxie Lana (Delph) Kyle. His father was a native of Illinois, but raised in Tennessee, while his mother was a native of Tennessee, in which state they were married and raised their family of 10 children, seven of whom are now living.



The father was a farmer all his life, and moved to Ozark County, Missouri, where he retired, the mother dying about the year 1892.

Thomas R. Kyle remained at home until 23 years of age. He received a good common school education, and after teaching school for a period he entered the study of medicine at Baltimore Medical College in 1876, and afterward practiced medicine in his home county for 20 years.

He was married in Hancock County, Tennessee, November 23rd, 1879, to Rebecca J. Robinett, a native of Tennessee, by whom he had one daughter, Minnie J., now Mrs. Dr. J. K. Baker of Tennessee. His wife died March 6th, 1881. For his second wife he married Mary Ann Roller on the 23rd day of March, 1882, a native of Scott County, Virginia, and to this union two children were born, one dying at the age of 2 months. The other, Maud E., is a well-educated and accomplished young woman, a teacher by profession, but living at home during vacations.

Dr. Kyle came to Dade County, Missouri, in 1903, and located at Dadeville, where he remained for six years, after which he moved to Greenfield, where he now resides. After coming to Missouri he spent two years in the Kansas City Medical College, from which institution he graduated in 1903.

Since coming to Greenfield the doctor has built up a large and extensive practice. He owns one of the substantial homes of the city, located on its principal residence street.

In politics Dr. Kyle is a Republican, but has never been an office-seeker. Fraternally he is a Mason, belonging to Washington Lodge in Greenfield.

—o—

### **WILLIAM J. LANDERS.**

A history of Dade County not containing a sketch of William J. Landers of the historic little town of Dadeville would be a disappointment to the great multitude of ad-



mining friends of Mr. Landers. Mr. Landers stands in the foremost ranks of Dade County's prominent citizens. A native of Dade, born November 25, 1850, and the descendant of two of the very first pioneer families of the county. He is the son of William B. and Nancy (Hoover) Landers. His father came to Dade County in 1832 when a young man, after having spent a few years of his early life in and around St. Louis, Mo. The Landers family, as well as the Hoover family, were undoubtedly natives of Tennessee. William Landers Sr. entered land in this county in the early 30's near Dadeville, and was a prosperous farmer. He was a Whig and later a Republican, and served as justice of the peace in 1870. He was a Christian gentleman and belonged to the Cumberland Presbyterian church. He was of the best pioneer stock and has handed down to his descendants those sturdy and desirable qualities. William J. Landers remained at home, working for and with his father, until he was 30 years of age. He had bought 30 acres of Sac River bottom land, paying \$12.50 an acre, just previous to his marriage in 1880, and this he started out to put in shape for a home for his bride. He built a three-room cabin, and, being then ready for life on his own account and having great faith in the future and in good old Dade County, he married November 18th, 1880, Miss Margaret C. Wheeler, a daughter of one of our oldest and most respected citizens, Uncle Sam Wheeler, a sketch of whom appears in another section of this work. Miss Wheeler came from the same class of pioneer stock as Mr. Landers, and it is no wonder that this fine couple made a success of life from the time of their union. From the first they prospered, doing general farming, and all the time getting ahead, until, at this writing, they have one farm of 260 acres, in a body, in Polk Township, also 240 acres of the old Tarrant homestead in South Morgan Township, as well as 80 acres of mining land in Polk Township, in the McGee mining district, and also known as Bugle Ridge, or Pea Ridge. This mining property is being developed through different parties, to whom Mr.



Landers leases the property, taking a royalty which yields a nice income. Mr. and Mrs. Landers are living now practically retired, having moved to the town of Dadeville in 1900, where he bought and remodeled a home in the heart of the town, and since coming to Dadeville has been more or less active in the affairs of the place. He is a Republican and has been elected as mayor of Dadeville, serving for several years.

To Mr. and Mrs. Landers have been born two children, Clifford, born September 30th, 1886, and married to Miss Cora McConnell, and they have three children, William Hollis, Dennis and John Dalton; Dorris, born October 7th, 1890, married Charles T. Maze, a farmer of Dade County, and they have three children, Leon, Marion Violet and Mary Elizabeth.

Mr. and Mrs. Landers are supporters of the Presbyterian church, while he is a member of the Masonic order and also the I. O. O. F. Both Mr. and Mrs. Landers are members of the Eastern Star and Rebeccas.

To much cannot be said of the good that Mr. Landers has done in this, his native county. He has always been a progressive thinker and active in any movement for the public good, always ready with his time and money for any worthy cause. When they leave us on the long journey, they will leave behind them the influence of lives well spent, filled with kind deeds to others, and their works shall never die. We delight to honor such grand, good men and women as the subjects of this sketch, Mr. and Mrs. William J. Landers.

---

### OTTO R. LEE.

Was born in Calloway County, Missouri, December 22nd, 1884, son of James Lee, who was born in Kentucky September 21st, 1838, of English-Scotch-Irish parentage, a third cousin of Robert E. Lee of Confederate fame. James Lee was a son of James and Martha (Davis) Lee, the mother being a first cousin of Jefferson Davis, President of the Confederacy.



James Lee came to Indiana with his parents and settled near Indianapolis about 1858. He was a farmer, as also were his parents before him, in Kentucky, where they were slave owners. James Lee Sr. died before the breaking out of the Civil war, and his widow re-married. He was the father of four children, two of whom are living, John living in Wichita, Kas., and he has a sister living in Indiana.

James Lee was married to Flora Ottinger, born in Tennessee, and died September 7th, 1913, lacking two months of being 69 years of age. Her parents came to Tennessee from Virginia, and were of the German F. F. V.'s. The Ottlingers moved to Indiana about 1856 and settled near Whitestown and died there. Mrs. Lee had a common school education, and was a member of the M. E. church, as also was her husband. He was a Mason and Mrs. Lee a member of the Order of Eastern Star. James Lee was always a Democrat.

Mr. and Mrs. Lee were the parents of eleven children:

(1) Washington S., resides at Omaha, Neb., and is engaged in the grocery business.

(2) Ida, married George A. Holt, a farmer of Callo-way County, now deceased. Her second husband is Fred L. Henley of Los Angeles, Calif.

(3) Etta L., married Ross Rebman, a Pullman conductor. They reside in St. Louis.

(4) Robert E. Lee, assistant superintendent of the United Street Railway Service, St. Louis.

(5) William J., a manufacturer of ladies' notions at Chicago.

(6) Rosa May, married Frank F. Rebman, salesman for the International Harvester Company, and lives in St. Louis.

(7) Marvin C., a dentist, at Windsor, Mo.

(8) John R., a dentist, at Versailles, Mo.

(9) Otto R., the subject of this sketch.

(10) Lillian, head milliner in a large department store, Seattle, Wash.



The third child of this family was Lenora, who fell from a horse, breaking her spine, and dying at the age of 3 years.

Otto R. Lee was raised on a Calloway County farm, attended the country schools, and later entered the dental department of the St. Louis University in 1904, and received his diploma in Dental Surgery May 20th, 1907. Was examined by the State Board of Dental Surgery the following June and given his certificate to practice June 19th, 1907.

He located at Dadeville and opened an office for the practice of his profession, and remained there till 1909. He still continues to make professional calls at Dadeville, but has his principal office at Greenfield, and is recognized as the leading dentist of Southwest Missouri. He still remains unmarried. Fraternally Dr. Lee is a member of the Masonic Lodge No. 558 at Dadeville, Mo., and belongs to the Springfield District, State and National Dental Associations. He is a Democrat in politics. He takes great pride in his profession, and strives to excel by providing himself with the very latest appliances belonging to the art of dental surgery, and to these he adds a skill and technical knowledge which is little less than marvelous.

His father is still living and makes his home with a daughter in St. Louis. He is 78 years of age.

—o—

**JOHN CYRUS LINDLEY.**  
(Deceased.)

Was born September 11th, 1852, on the old homestead in Dade County, two miles north of Bona, in North Morgan Township, son of John Lindley, one of the pioneer settlers of the county. His father was born August 9th, 1806, and was killed during the war. His mother, Mary Lindley, was born February 25th, 1811.

On the 25th day of January, 1877, John C. Lindley was married to Florence Hailey, who was born in Dade County November 23rd, 1854.



John Cyrus Lindley departed this life in Dade County October 10th, 1902, leaving a family of seven children, all now living in Dade County except Elmer, who lives in New Mexico:

- (1) James Walter, born September 6th, 1877.
- (2) John Elmer, born February 21st, 1879.
- (3) Mary Eva, born February 8th, 1881, married Landon Holman, a farmer, and lives north of Arcola.
- (4) Laura Jane, born February 1st, 1883, married Bert Davis, lives north of Arcola.
- (5) Alvin Rollo, born February 7th, 1885.
- (6) Frank Lee, born August 11th, 1887.
- (7) Riley Joe, born August 31st, 1892.

Mr. Lindley in his lifetime, was a staunch democrat, a member of the Christian church, and a successful farmer and business man. At the time of his death he owned 2,000 acres of land in Dade and Cedar counties. In 1891 he built a fine residence on his farm in Dade County.

Mrs. Lindley is a member of the Christian church at Bona.

---

O

### ALBERT O. LITCHFIELD.

Born in Virginia, August 22nd, 1848, son of William and Catherine (Upson) Litchfield, both natives of Virginia and married there. William Litchfield was a carpenter by trade and moved to Kentucky in 1850, settled upon a farm which he bought in Lewis county, where he farmed and worked at his trade until the time of his death in 1856. After his death his widow married Benjamin Flanders, a farmer.

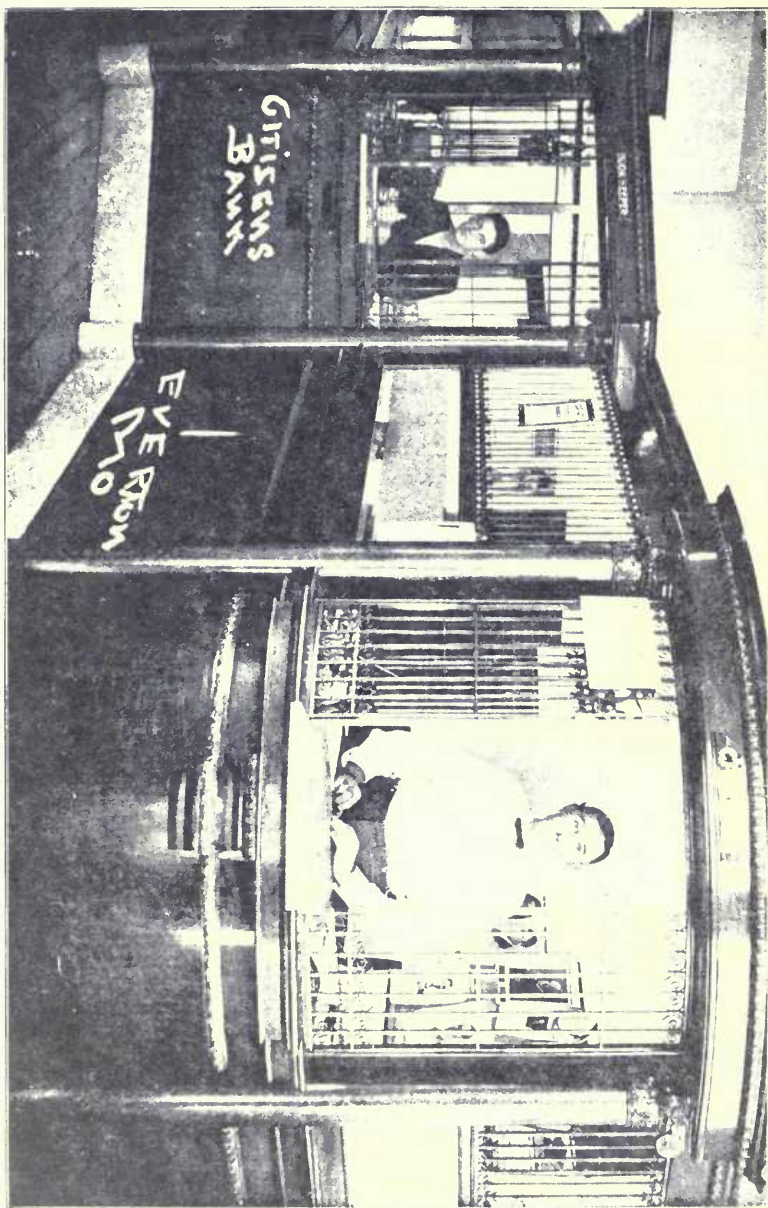
Albert O. Litchfield has one sister living, Mary Ellen, now Mrs. William Ruark of Portsmouth, Ohio, three half sisters and one half brother living in Ohio and Kentucky.

Mr. Litchfield received his schooling in Kentucky. He left home at the age of 17 years, worked out farming and in the lumber business and finally entered the lumber business on his own account, making shingles, lumber, operating saw mills and conducting lumber yards and also raising tobacco.









JOHN E. ADAMSON,  
Cashier, Citizens' Bank.





JOEL T. HEMBREE AND WIFE.







On the 25th day of December, 1872 he was married to Margaret A. Hampton, who was born in Kentucky July 19th, 1843, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Pool) Hampton, both natives of Kentucky, were farmers and lived and died there.

Mr. Litchfield farmed in Kentucky until 1890 when he came to Dade County through the influence of D. T. Wilkins, a brother-in-law, who had settled in Greenfield. On his arrival in Dade County, he rented the Wilkins farm and cultivated it for six years then bought a 40-acre tract in Center Township where they lived for a year or two then rented the Bob West farm near his 40 acres where they lived and farmed for 10 years. In 1904 he sold his 40 acre tract and bought the Kit McMillen farm of 121 acres adjoining South Greenfield.

Since purchasing this farm Mr. Litchfield has made many improvements and has fenced a considerable portion of it with hog-tight wire. He also purchased and additional 5-acre tract adjoining the two of South Greenfield. He has improved and enlarged the dwelling and constructed a cement outside cellar.

Mr. and Mrs. Litchfield are the parents of two children:

(1) William, died in infancy.

(2) Bettie Florence, born July 3rd, 1877, married January 26th, 1902 to Claude H. Ayres, a native of Kansas who was born January 16th, 1877. Four children have been born of this marriage:

(1) Baby died in infancy.

(2) Audrey Alice, born March 19th, 1905.

(3) Oren Dale, born August 6th, 1907.

(4) Leota Kathryn, died at the age of nine months.

Mr. Ayres and Mr. Litchfield farm together on the home place. Mr. Litchfield is a democrat, and both himself and wife are members of the Christian Church.

In addition to general farming, Mr. Litchfield has raised some short-horn cattle. He is a public spirited man, deeply interested in good roads and annually feeds a car load or more of hogs for the market.

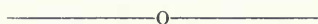


### JOHN B. LORAH.

Was born in Defiance County, Ohio, February 13th, 1860, son of Daniel and Samantha (Morris) Lorah. His father was a native of Ohio while his mother hailed from Indiana. His father came to Carroll county, Mo., shortly after the war. He was a farmer and lived there 10 years then came to Bates County. He farmed there a few years and then moved to New Madrid Co. He died there about the year 1898, his wife having preceded him more than 20 years.

John B. Lorah is the 2nd in point of birth of a family of five children. He received his education in Missouri, and came to Dade county in 1898. He is a saddler, harness and shoemaker by trade. He first run a shop in Bona for eight years, then moved to Aldrich in Polk county for five years, then located in Dadeville where he lived until coming to Greenfield.

He is a democrat and was elected treasurer of Dade county upon that ticket at the election of 1916. His majority was 83, a fine showing in a county with a normal Republican majority of approximately 400. He is now living in Greenfield attending to the duties of his office. He is a member of the Christian church, sober, industrious and well qualified to fill the office to which he has been elected.



### ALBERT LUCAS.

As an inspiration to young men who start out in the world under adverse circumstances, the life and history of Albert Lucas may be helpful. He was born in Camden county, Mo., February 24th, 1875, a son of John Lucas and Elizabeth (Richardson) Lucas. His father was born in Pennsylvania, while his mother was a native of Camden county. John Lucas came to Missouri in an early day while yet a single man and married in Camden county. He was a farmer and raised his family in Camden county. Both he and his wife are dead and buried in that county.



He was a man of little property and unable to give his children the benefit of an extended education.

Albert Lucas received his very meager education in the public schools in Camden county which were far below the standard of up-to-date efficiency. He left home at 17 years of age to carve out his own fortune in the world. In 1892 he landed in Dade county where he had neither friends, relatives nor acquaintances and without a dollar in money. For five years he worked as a farm hand on the farm of Ewing Morris, then at other places in the neighborhood, when the wanderlust took possession of him, leading him to the state of California. After spending one year on the Pacific coast he returned to Dade county and worked for four years on the William Preston farm.

On the 17th of August, 1899 he reached the real turning point of his career when he married Miss Kate Morris, a native of Dade county, daughter of J. Monroe Morris and Mary Jane (Maniece) Morris. At this time he rented 200 acres of the Morris farm and cultivated it for five years and then purchased 117 acres of the Morris estate. This land was well improved except a barn. Since his marriage Mr. Lucas has prospered exceedingly well, having purchased an additional 76 acres making him 193 acres of splendid farming land in Smith township.

In 1910 Mr. Lucas erected a commodious barn and added other out-buildings to his farm improvements.

Mr. and Mrs. Lucas have two children:

(1) Mary Opal, born July 21st, 1901.

(2) Clarence Albert, born September 6th, 1903.

Both are attending school.

Mr. Lucas is a progressive farmer and cattle feeder. He feeds for the market one car of cattle and two car loads of hogs each year and raises many mules. His farm is well supplied with water from spring branch and wells. It is well fenced and highly improved. Mr. Lucas and wife are members of the Cumberland Presbyterian church. He is a member of the Masonic fraternity with membership at Greenfield, an Odd Fellow and W. O. W. with membership at Pennsboro.



By reason of his prosperity Mr. Lucas is able to drive an Overland car, is a Democrat in politics, a booster for good roads and always votes "yes" on the proposition of increased taxation for good schools. He has been a member of the school board for six years. Thus from penury and poverty he has attained prominence, popularity and prosperity, not by any mystic witchcraft or wizardry, but by the old-fashioned method of honesty, integrity and industry.

---

### JONATHA J. McCONNELL.

A native of Dade county, born three and one-half miles north of Dadeville, September 12th, 1852, son of Rufus and Susan (King) McConnell. His father was a native of Virginia and his mother a native of Tennessee. They were married in Tennessee and came to Missouri about 1849. Jonatha J. was the first child born of this family in Dade County. His sister, Mary, married Henry Clay Marcum, both of whom are now deceased, leaving a family, a sketch of which will be found in another place in this history. His older brother, Elbert H. McConnell, is now a resident of Alhambra, Cal. His other sister died at a very early age. Rufus McConnell, his father, purchased 200 acres of partly improved land in Dade County, but died in 1855. His widow afterward married John Marcum, and they are now both deceased, leaving no children.

Jonatha J. McConnell was thrown upon his own resources when 16 years of age. After his mother's second marriage he lived with his brother until his marriage. He married his first wife, Mary Fletcher Thompson, a native of Ohio, on the 21st day of February, 1878. To this union were born six children, four of whom are now living, viz:

- (1) Baby, died in infancy.
- (2) Lucy Pearl, grew to womanhood, married Shelby Osborn, an attorney of Stockton, Cedar County, Missouri, she died leaving one child, Rowena McConnell Osborn.



(3) Rufus, born on the 15th day of September, 1881. Married Mertie Toler, a native of Indiana. They reside on a farm in Sac Township, and have five boys, Alvin E., William Wilbur, John T., Charles Lester and Carl R.

(4) William Edward, born December 17th, 1883. Married Maude Vaughn, a native of Dade County, daughter of Price Vaughn. They are farming in Sac Township and have three girls, viz: Huldah L., Vera E. and Helen O.

(5) J. Arthur, born December 13th, 1885. Married Mamie Carlock, a native of Dade County, a daughter of James Madison Carlock. They now reside upon a farm in Sac Township and have three children, viz: Clinton A., Raymond E. and Mildred E.

(6) Mary Edna, born March 15th, 1888. Married M. A. Young, have one child, John Marshall Young.

Jonatha J. McConnell's first wife died July 19th, 1890, and on December 10th, 1891, he was married to Charity Maude Hembree, a daughter of Judge Joel Hembree. To this union were born nine children, all living:

(1) O. Elbert, born January 27th, 1893. He is now attending the state university at Columbia, taking a course in agriculture. Will graduate in 1918.

(2) Ida May, born September 8th, 1894.

(3) Guy B., born July 31st, 1896. Married Minnie C. Montgomery October 7th, 1916.

(4) Howard G., born March 1st, 1898, is still at home.

(5) Sarah Elma, born May 22nd, 1901.

(6) Emery Allison, born July 23rd, 1904.

(7) Gordon Lee, born December 30th, 1906.

(8) Frances Mildred, born July 28th, 1909.

(9) Donald Hembree, born April 6th, 1914.

After the death of his father, Jonatha J. received some land from his estate, and by buying out some of the heirs he started with 100 acres lying northeast of Dadeville. Here he built a house, made many improvements and resided till 1889, when he traded it for 170 acres on Sac river adjoining Seybert. This land was little improved, but year by year he has added to its value



and acreage, until he has now 256 acres of fine land, highly improved, making it a splendid country home.

In addition to raising general crops, Mr. McConnell has had good success with alfalfa, to which his bottom land is naturally adapted. In keeping with the natural resources of his farm, Mr. McConnell raises, feeds and markets a large number of cattle and hogs each year.

Mr. McConnell and wife are members of the Christian church. He has served one term as judge of the County Court from the Eastern district from 1914 to 1916. He is a member of the W. O. W., and while a member of the County Court did much toward the good-roads movement in the county.

While there has been nothing of a spectacular nature in the life of Mr. McConnell, he is nevertheless one of those quiet, reserved, conservative sort of citizens that are always to be relied upon in matters affecting the general welfare of the community.

---

### THOMAS K. McCONNELL.

It would be impossible to write a complete history of Dade County without making frequent mention of the name, McConnell. This family was among the pioneers and the various branches of the family have figured largely in all the principal events connected with the growth and development of the county.

Thomas K. McConnell, the subject of this sketch, was born in Dade County July 27th, 1873, son of John S. and Mary Ann (King) McConnell, the former being a native of Washington County, Virginia, and born in that state February 11th, 1820, while the latter was born in Tennessee August 8th, 1829. They were married in Polk County, Missouri, in 1862. John S. McConnell had been previously married to a lady in Virginia, who died, leaving three children, who accompanied him to Missouri. He finally settled in Cedar County, Missouri, on government land. He was the first county judge of Cedar County,



and prominent in Democratic political circles of that county.

John S. McConnell later came to Dade County and settled on a farm of 320 acres near Hulston's Mill, which tract of land is still owned by members of his family.

To his second marriage were born five children, four of whom grew to maturity, but only one (Thomas K.) is now living. John S. McConnell was a prominent man in Dade County, taking an active part in all public matters. He was a member of the Presbyterian church and also of the Masonic order, and died August 16th, 1892. His wife died July 17th, 1916.

Thomas K. McConnell received his entire education in Dade County, first in the common schools and later in Ozark College in Greenfield. He was 17 years of age when his father died. He made a specialty when in school of civil engineering and surveying. His first public office was that of County Highway Engineer in 1908-1909, and in 1912 he was elected County Surveyor of Dade County for a four-year term, during which time the office was combined with that of County Highway Engineer.

Prior to the time of his service as County Highway Engineer, he was engaged in the mercantile business in Greenfield, making a specialty of boots, shoes and gents' furnishings. About the time of his entry into the office of Highway Engineer the good-roads movement was being agitated in Dade County, which resulted in the voting of \$30,000 in Center Township, \$17,000 in Washington Township, and many thousands of dollars by subscription in various parts of the county for the purpose of building rock roads and bridges. During his term of office he surveyed, platted, drew plans, specifications and estimates of cost of more than 50 miles of rock roads in the county and more than 100 bridges, large and small, were constructed under his direct supervision.

Mr. McConnell is a Democrat in politics, a member of the Presbyterian church, has attained the Knights Templar degree in Masonry and is a resident of the city



of Greenfield, living in a commodious, comfortable, modern residence, which he erected in 1915.

He was married on the 28th day of October, 1908, to Rosa E. Scroggs, born in Dade County, Missouri, October 11th, 1882, daughter of John E. Scroggs, a prominent member of another Dade County pioneer family. To this union two children were born: Mary Virginia, born November 18th, 1909, and Lora Bell, born August 20th, 1917.

In the spring of 1917 Mr. McConnell purchased the William L. Scroggs grocery stock, in company with his brother-in-law, R. E. Wasson, under the firm name of McConnell & Wasson, and are now enjoying a splendid trade in that line.

In addition to his mercantile business, Mr. McConnell is an extensive farmer, owning 260 acres of the old McConnell homestead, all in one body, which he has named "The Spring Farm," where he feeds annually for market a large number of hogs and cattle, having a preference for the Whiteface cattle and Poland-China hogs. He still maintains a lively interest of "good roads," and is active in farmers' clubs and community organizations.

---

—o—

### JOHN B. McCONNELL.

A native of Dade County, Missouri, was born August 29th, 1861, son of Thomas and Narcissa (Patterson) McConnell. His father was a native of Virginia, but came to Dade County very early, and married here. He died shortly after the close of the war. His mother re-married, her second husband being Eldridge Miller. They are now both deceased.

Thomas and Narcissa McConnell were the parents of two children: John B. and Alex. The latter served two terms as sheriff of Dade County, married Laura Scroggs, and they are now living in the west. His mother raised two children by her second marriage: Charles I. Miller and Clarence, a Dade County farmer.

John B. McConnell lived with his mother and step-father until he was 20 years of age, then went back to





CHARLES F. NEWMAN.







the old McConnell homestead, being the land which his father entered from the government, and consisting of 280 acres of splendid land. He received 140 acres from his father. The house on the old homestead was burned during the war, supposedly by the Kinch West raiders, and this part of the land came to John B. When he came into possession of this land he went to work with a will, and has made it one of the leading farms of the county. He has prospered and has added to his holdings until now he has 305 acres, all in one body, and a five-acre tract in Dadeville. In 1887 he built a fine six-room dwelling house on the land, two stories high, and now has it equipped with a modern acetylene lighting plant. The farm is well watered with wells, springs and branches, and is all in cultivation excepting 40 acres. Mr. McConnell is engaged in general farming and stock raising, including cattle, horses, hogs and mules.

He was married on the 28th day of December, 1881, to Ella Nora Kirby, born in Dade County, Missouri, September 1st, 1863, daughter of James M. and Mary J. (Grisham) Kirby.

Mr. and Mrs. McConnell are the parents of three children:

(1) Hugh A., born November 30th, 1885, married Cytha Berry. He is farming in Dade County northwest of Dadeville. They have two children: Frances, born April 23rd, 1913 and Junior, born April 2nd, 1915.

(2) Clara Ester, born June 17th, 1888, married Vernon Grisham, a native of Jasper County, Missouri, but now resides in Dade County on her father's farm. They have two children: Lavon, born July 17th, 1911, and Elladean, born October 9th, 1914.

(3) James Ralph Benton, born December 28th, 1899. He is now attending school at Dadeville.

Mrs. McConnell is a member of the Baptist church. Politically Mr. McConnell is a militant Republican, has never aspired to be an office-holder, but has always taken great interest in local matters, especially those pertaining to roads and schools. He has served as a member of the



local school board for a number of years and has demonstrated his faith in the good-roads movement by purchasing and driving a Ford car, not as a mark of distinction, but as an act of sound sense and good judgment.

---

—o—

---

### **W. Y. McLEMORE.**

There is probably no better known man in eastern Dade County than W. Y. McLemore, the subject of this sketch. He is a native of our county, having been born here, in Center Township, February 15th, 1852, a son of Archibald McLemore, who was born in Knox County, Tennessee, in 1817, a son of Archibald McLemore, who was a native of North Carolina, and emigrated to Knox County, Tennessee, where he met and married Sarah Plumley in 1820, later moving to Monroe County, Tennessee, where he died in 1825, his wife having passed away the year before, in 1824. They were the parents of eleven children, of whom Archibald Jr. was the seventh in order of birth. After his father's death he went to live with his older brother, Abram, with whom he stayed until he became of age. In 1827 he assisted the governor of Tennessee to remove the Cherokee Indians from Tennessee to their reservation in Indian Territory, now Oklahoma. On September 15th, 1842, he married Miss Mollie Brown, who was born in North Carolina in 1817. She was a daughter of Robert and Jennie (Dennis) Brown, who moved to Monroe County, Tennessee, from North Carolina about 1820. In 1842 Archibald McLemore emigrated to Dade County and settled two miles northeast of Greenfield on a farm which later became known as the John Higgins farm. Mr. McLemore remained here only two years, however, returning to Tennessee on account of his poor health. In 1849 he again came to Dade County and settled on a place on Sac river five miles northeast of Greenfield, and here he farmed and raised stock and added to his landed holdings until he had 265 acres of good land. Here he died in 1905, an honored and respected citizen. Of his family there were six children, as follows:



Mary, died in 1886 at age of 43; Robert S., a resident of Oklahoma, where has large farming interests, and also has a fine farm in Dade County; Sarah Ann, now Mrs. James McConnell of Dade County; William Y., the subject of this sketch; Pauline, now Mrs. George W. Wilson of Everton; J. M., a large stock and ranchman of Oklahoma. Mr. McLemore was a fine Christian gentleman. He was a Democrat before the war, but after this ended he voted the Republican ticket.

William Y. McLemore remained at home, farming and getting his education, until he was 26 years of age, after which he entered a business career, going into partnership with Geo. W. Wilson, and opened up a general store at Cross Roads in 1878. When the railroad came through the county he and Mr. Wilson moved to Everton, where they built the first store building ever erected there, thereby becoming the pioneer merchants of Everton. In 1882 Mr. McLemore sold out his interest to James G. Wilson, brother of George Wilson, and two years later formed a partnership with his two brothers, R. F. and J. M. McLemore, and opened up a general store at Everton, known as the McLemore Brothers. They continued together until 1898, when J. M. McLemore bought out the entire business. W. Y. McLemore was elected County Recorder in 1902 and served four years. In 1908 he went to Porum, Okla., where he was engaged in the mercantile business, and also dealt in land, remaining there until 1914, when he came back to Everton, and, in connection with George W. Wilson, organized the Bank of Everton from the private bank of George W. Wilson. Mr. McLemore is now the vice president of this thriving institution, while Mr. Wilson is president. A complete sketch of this bank will be found elsewhere in this work. Later on, Mr. McLemore and Mr. Wilson organized the Everton Hardware Company, which is a going business, and how else could it be when Mr. McLemore is general manager and George W. Wilson is president? Mr. McLemore is also an extensive land owner. He has 440 acres of good land in Oklahoma. On April 21st, 1881, Mr. McLemore



married Miss Serepta C. Wheeler, who was born in Polk Township, Dade County, February 16th, 1859, a daughter of Calvin and Ascenith (Carlock) Wheeler, pioneers of Dade County, settling in Polk Township, where they farmed for years, and later engaged in merchandising at Cross Roads until his death. They were fine Christian people, and more may be found about these people elsewhere.

To Mr. and Mrs. McLemore have been born eight children, as follows: Clyde is a prominent attorney of Billings, Mont.; Maude Elsie died when a child; Clarence is assistant cashier in the Bank of Everton; Forest is a musician and teacher; Ray is in the hardware business with his father; Dewey is a graduate of Everton High School and took a course in Springfield Normal; Carl, who is a graduate of Everton High School, and Greta are at home. Mr. McLemore is a prominent Republican and prominent in the Presbyterian church. Too much cannot be said for the high standing of this fine citizen and his family. They are in the front rank, and Mr. McLemore's success as a business man is due to his close application to business and his unswerving honesty in all matters. His word is as good as his bond anywhere, and his many friends are outspoken in praises of himself, his family and his business methods. What more could mortal man desire and what higher recommendation could one receive? Mr. McLemore is a courteous, kindly, Christian gentleman, and Dade County may be congratulated in having such high-grade men within its borders.



### **CHRISTOPHER COLUMBUS McLEMORE SR.**

A member of one of the large pioneer families of Dade County, was born in Monroe County, Tennessee, May 15th, 1837, son of John and Delila (Breden) McLemore, both natives of Tennessee, having been married there and came overland to Dade County in 1852 with a family of nine children, five boys and four girls. Three of the boys are still living in Dade County: William McLemore



of South Greenfield, Patrick McLemore of Washington Township and C. C. McLemore. Of his sisters, Cynthia is the widow of David Spain, Dialtha is the widow of Perry Farries, now living in Greenfield. He has one brother, Marion, who resides in Texas.

Both his father and mother died in Dade County and are buried at the Mt. Zion cemetery in Smith Township.

When John McLemore first came to the county he purchased 160 acres of land in Washington Township, which he improved and added to, until at the date of his death he owned 300 acres. After his father's death, C. C. McLemore purchased the interest of the other heirs and became the owner of the old homestead.

At the breaking out of the Civil war Mr. McLemore, in company with his partner, Dan Bailey, went to Colorado and purchased 160 acres of land in Weld County, where the city of Greeley now stands. They bought and sold livestock, dealt in land, and prospered. In 1863 Mr. McLemore sold out his Colorado interests and returned to the land of plenty in Dade County, where he settled upon an 80-acre tract of land heired by his wife and where he now lives. From this time on he engaged extensively in raising, buying and shipping cattle, investing his profits in land, until at one time he was the owner of 1,000 acres. He gave each of his sons a fine farm to start them in life, so that now he has but 440 acres in the original home place, all in one body except the railroad right-of-way.

On the 5th day of January, 1868, C. C. McLemore was married to Sarah Ann Ragsdale, who was born in Dade County November 7th, 1842, a daughter of Joshua Ragsdale, a native of Tennessee, and Sarah (Turner) Ragsdale, a native of North Carolina. Mr. and Mrs. Ragsdale were married in Tennessee.

C. C. McLemore and wife are the parents of eight children, two of whom are dead: Florence died in infancy. Ella died unmarried at the age of 45. She was born April 30th, 1870, and died February 7th, 1916. One daughter, Hattie, born March 19th, 1872, married John



F. Daugherty, a Cumberland Presbyterian preacher, and also a farmer. They live in the vicinity of South Greenfield. The five boys are as follows:

(1) J. B., born December 21st, 1868, lives at home and farms with his father. Is a Democrat and active in politics, having served as Judge of the Eastern District one term.

(2) Perry, born January 16th, 1874, married Maggie Withrow, a native of Dade County. They have one child living, Georgie Marie, and one died in infancy.

(3) Roy, born October 27th, 1875, married Lula Withrow, a native of Dade County. They have two children, Nellie Beatrice and Albert Jacob.

(4) Clark, born June 14th, 1882, married Willie Tanner, a native of Dade County. They have three children: Rubie, Lummie Christine and Georgie May.

(5) Christopher Columbus Jr., born March 27th, 1888, married Katie Duffy, a native of Dade County. They have two children, Anna Lucile and Mary Ellen.

Mr. McLemore has one of the excellent farms of Dade County, well stocked with splendid breeds of cattle and horses. The farm is now being managed by his youngest son. On the father's farm is kept a registered Hereford bull, while at the farm of Bailey, his son, are kept a French Coach Stallion and a Kentucky Jack.

Mr. McLemore is a Democrat, and active in politics. He has been a member of the school board for many years, and both he and his wife are active members of the Cumberland Presbyterian church. He was one of the organizers of the Dade County Mutual Fire Insurance Company, and for years was a member of the board of directors of the Dade County Agricultural and Mechanical Society, and as an exhibitor has taken perhaps as many if not more live stock premiums than any other man in the county.

---

O

**HARMON P. McPEAK.**  
**Deceased.**

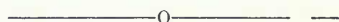
Harmon P. McPeak, late prominent citizen of Dade County, was born in Tennessee October 19th, 1825. He



was a son of Mathew and Elizabeth (Powell) McPeak, who came to Dade County, Missouri, in 1837, and took up land from the government, and remained here until 1852, when they went to California in search of gold, taking their entire family with the exception of Harmon P., who had married four years previous and decided to stick to Dade County to make his fortune, which, as it turned out, he was successful in doing. He married Miss Emily Asbell February 10th, 1848, who was born in Kentucky February 3rd, 1830, and brought by her parents to Dade County in 1837, therefore being Dade County pioneers in the true sense. Harmon McPeak served in the State Militia for a time during the Civil war, but was discharged on account of sickness. After the war was over he entered 80 acres of good land, and upon this he and his wife both lived during their entire lives, and this property is now in the possession of their youngest son, Leonidas, a sketch of whom may be found elsewhere. Harmon McPeak was a success as a farmer and stockman. He put his land in a high state of cultivation and prospered exceedingly, adding to his landed interests until he had at one time over 1,000 acres. He was the father of a large family, and sometime previous to his death, which took place December 28th, 1906, he had given his many broad acres to his children. His wife lived for some years, passing away January 19th, 1917. To this fine couple were born eleven children, eight of whom are still living. They were: John, born November 19th, 1848, a resident of Idaho; Mary Ann, born November 8th, 1850, is now Mrs. Clovis DePee of Colorado; Debitha Armilda, born August 4th, 1853, now Mrs. A. Frieze, see sketch of the Frieze family; James Elijah, born December 17th, 1855, and died February 1st, 1892, leaving two children; Susan Pauline, born February 15th, 1858, died October 7th, 1862; Neoma Mariah, born May 20th, 1861, and died in 1884; Theodore, born February 6th, 1863, a farmer of Cedar County; Mathew Pearce, born December 10th, 1865, a sketch of whom will be found elsewhere; Dora, born March 20th, 1868, is now Mrs. C. C. Redwine of California;



Florence, born April 4th, 1870, is now Mrs. Pete Morgan of Dade County; Leonidas of Dade County. Harmon McPeak and his wife were both members of the Christian church and were devoted to the Christian cause. He was a lover of fine stock and much interested in the development of our free public school system, and served many years as school director. Truly, the memory of these estimable people shall never die, for their good works will always rise up to bless them, and the fine family they have left behind them are a blessing to our county. There are no words adequate to express the high regard and love felt for this venerable couple, so lately departed from our midst.



### **M. P. McPEAK.**

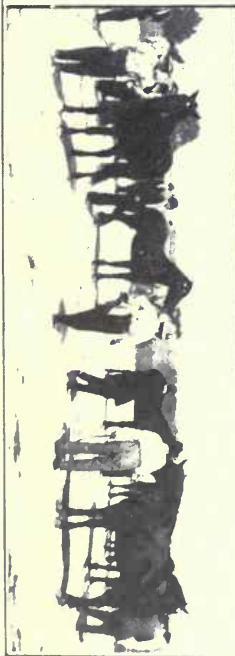
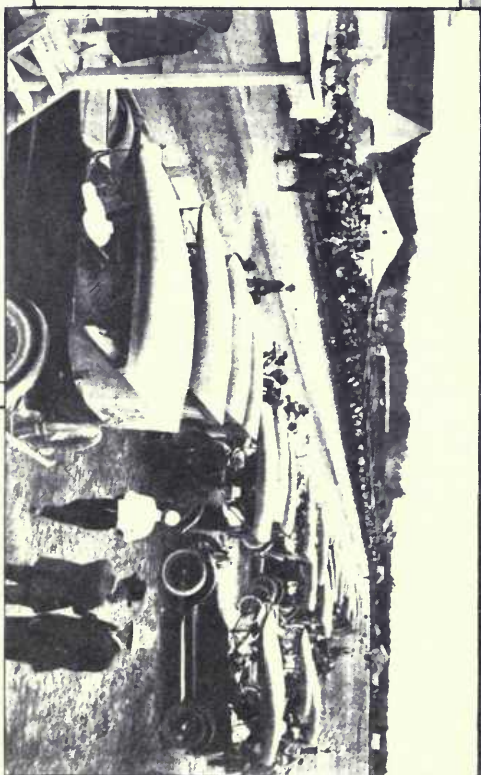
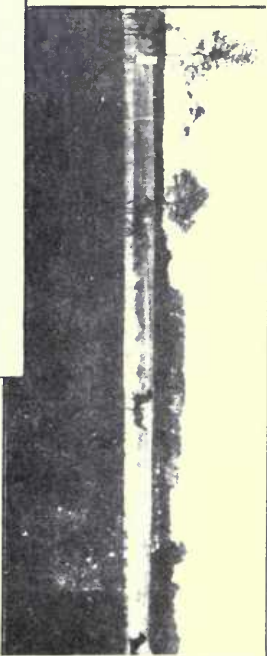
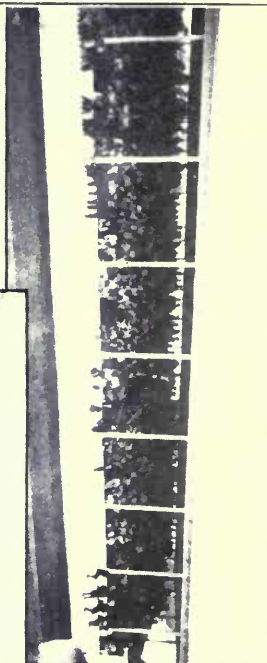
M. P. McPeak, son of Harmon P. and Emily (Asbell) McPeak, Dade County pioneers, was born in Dade County December 10th, 1865. (See sketch of Harmon McPeak for family and war record.)

During his boyhood and early manhood M. P. McPeak lived at his father's home, attending school and helping with the farm work. He was given a schooling at the Christian College at Ash Grove, Greene County, and at the age of 22, in the year 1887, he bought 80 acres of timber land in North Morgan Township, and went to work clearing it up for the purpose of making a home for himself, built a small one-room house, and here he "bached" for nine long years, all this time, with the exception of two years spent in the states of Idaho and Washington, hammering away to improve his land. His father gave him an adjoining 40, also timber land, and this, too, he cleared, fenced and generally improved. On this 40 he eventually built his present fine residence. On March 3rd, 1896, he married one of Dade County's finest daughters, Miss Kate Wilson, born March 7th, 1871, a daughter of Alfred and Sara Jane (Russell) Wilson. Alfred Wilson came from Nashville, Tenn., to Dade County when but a lad of 12 years. He was twice married, his



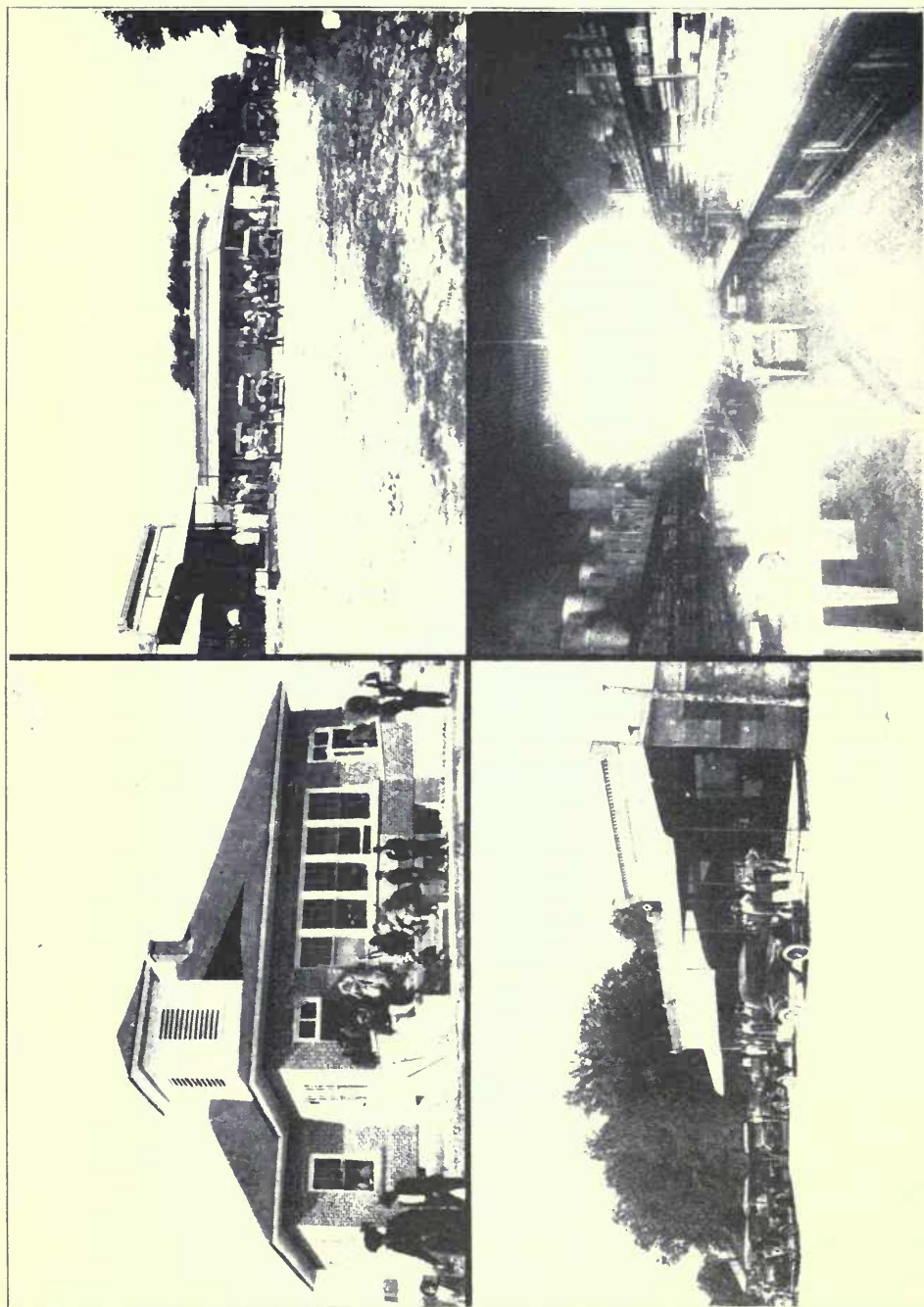






DADE COUNTY FAIR VIEWS,  
Lockwood, Mo.





ARCOLA VIEWS.







first wife being Miss Mary Lou Davis, and by whom he had two children. To Mr. and Mrs. M. P. McPeak have been born eight children, all of whom are living at this writing. They are: Lucy E., born December 23rd, 1896, married December 23rd, 1915, to Gilbert L. Maxwell, a farmer of Dade County, and they have one child, James Lowell, born October 25th, 1916; Theo. J., born November 14th, 1898, and married Perry Stockton, a farmer of South Morgan Township, in December, 1916; Zora B., born September 8th, 1900; Ida Neoma, born July 8th, 1902; Anna Leona, born November 22nd, 1904; Emma E., born September 10th, 1906; Flora Mildred, born September 29th, 1908; Kate Regina, born December 24th, 1911, all living at home and receiving the very best of educational advantages. Mr. McPeak is a general farmer and stockman, feeds largely and uses all the up-to-date methods and uses silage to advantage. He has a 160-ton silo on his place. This wide-awake farmer has certainly made a success of his business, and his farm, with its fine eight-room residence and large barns and outbuildings, is one of the show places of the county. The farm now comprises 320 acres, 300 in cultivation, all fenced and cross-fenced, well watered with wells, springs and branch. The house is fitted with acetylene gas and all modern appliances, which are now enjoyed by all the family and appreciated, yet the little house where Mr. McPeak first made his start is the actual place of birth of all eight of the children, and they all still love the old place, even though they now reside in so fine a residence.

Mr. McPeak is a Republican in politics, but has never sought or desired office, preferring to devote his time to his large farming and stock interests and to his fine family. A man of fine breeding, courteous, and not a bit stuck-up, pleasant to meet, a gentleman of the first water, we do not hesitate to place him in the front rank of our citizenship.

---

O

---

### LON McPEAK.

Among the prominent farmers and stock men of eastern Dade County we must mention Lon McPeak of



North Morgan Township. He is a native of this county, born December 28th, 1873, a son of Harmon P. and Emma (Asbell) McPeak, a complete sketch of whom may be found elsewhere in this volume. Lon McPeak is the youngest of eleven children born to his parents. He has always resided on the home place, and now owns a large portion of the original McPeak homestead. Mr. McPeak was educated in the common and high schools of Dade County, and also attended the Christian College at Ash Grove, Greene County. On June 17th, 1893, he married one of Dade County's fairest daughters, Miss Ollie M. King, born January 3, 1879, a daughter of John King of Greenfield, Mo., and of whom a complete sketch appears elsewhere. To Mr. and Mrs. McPeak have been born three children, all at home and receiving the advantages of good educations. They are Leonidus Doyle, born April 3rd, 1906; Harmon King, born March 10th, 1909, and Gladys Lavern, born January 17th, 1912. Previous to his father's death, Mr. McPeak received 162 acres of the old homestead, and started farming and stock raising on his own account, his father and mother both making their home at their son's place, and both passed away here. (See sketch of Harman and Emma McPeak.) Lon McPeak has made farming a business and has succeeded. He has added to his holdings until he now owns 210 acres of the very best of Dade County land. His large residence can be seen from miles around, and on this fine farm he raises and feeds much stock, dealing in hogs, cattle and mules. On this place can be found a large 120-ton silo and all modern machinery and conveniences. Besides this farm Mr. McPeak owns 160 acres in southeastern Arkansas. Mr. McPeak is a clean-cut, progressive business man, and everything around his place shows thrift and careful attention. He is a Republican and a good booster for any enterprise for the good of the county. Good roads and good free public schools find in him a firm friend. He has served on the school board. Both Mr. and Mrs. McPeak come from two of our most prominent pioneer families and are among the very best that the county of Dade numbers as its native sons and daughters.



**FELIX H. MCGEE.**

One of the most prominent and best-known native sons of Dade County is Felix McGee, whose name heads this review. He was born in Dade County on the Nancy A. McGee farm, just east of where he now resides. He was born July 23rd, 1861, the son of Abner H. and Nancy Adaline (Hoyle) McGee. The father was a native of North Carolina, born December 30th, 1820, and died in Greene County March 23rd, 1863, while a prisoner of war at Springfield. His wife, Nancy A., was a native of Tennessee, born November 28th, 1829, and died in Dade County October 17th, 1897. The grandfather of Felix McGee was Daniel McGee, and was among the very early settlers of Dade County, as also was Uncle Peter Hoyle, his maternal grandfather, and of whom more mention is made elsewhere. Felix McGee was the youngest of eight children, as follows: Mary, born February 12th, 1850, married Frank Ragsdale, and is now deceased; Cordelia, born March 17th, 1851, is now Mrs. Cleve Cantrell of Frisco, Tex.; Sarah, born November 17th, 1852, is now Mrs. Thad Lawrence of Portland, Ore.; Alice, born April 24th, 1854, is Mrs. Pete Clardy of McKinney, Tex.; Hoyle, born April 5th, 1858, married Adaline Hurst, and they live in Lockwood, Dade County; Daniel, born in 1857, and David, born in 1860, both dying in infancy. Felix McGee now lives in the heart of what is now known as the McGee Diggins, a prosperous zinc mining camp. His father and Ruben Cantrell had built a line fence of rock, little thinking that they were building out of fine zinc ore, known now as gray silicate. Ore was first discovered on this place in 1775, the earliest date that zinc ore was known to exist in the county. Gray Silicate lay on top of the ground, and was found to exist in large pockets all over this section. The old stone fence built years before was sold, and brought a tidy sum to Mrs. McGee, and the property has since been mined and has netted a large sum. Many mines are being worked now, and the place is a hustling mining camp, the ore being hauled to Everton and Greenfield, where permanent markets are



to be found. Mr. McGee is now the owner of 204 acres, all of which is mining land, and he has 10 acres under mining lease, which is producing in a satisfactory manner.

Mr. McGee was married November 25th, 1885, to Ella F. Wheeler, who was born May 8th, 1868, a daughter of Isaac and Martha (Brown) Wheeler, natives of Tennessee and Kentucky, respectively. The father is now deceased, while the wife is living in Dade County on the old home place, which is located directly on the Polk and Dade County line. To Mr. and Mrs. McGee have been born three fine children, as follows: Claude, born September 16th, 1886, married Miss Grace Prater; Leslie, born May 12th, 1890, and Jerlie, born January 15th, 1892, all living at home, and the two sons are engaged in farming and mining on the home place. Mr. McGee and his wife are members of the Baptist church, and he is a member of the W. O. W., while he and his sons are all members of the I. O. O. F. at Dadeville. Mr. McGee is a Democrat in politics, and, while not desiring office of any kind, he is interested in the affairs of the county, and can always be counted upon to give of his means and time to any worthy enterprise that is for the good of the county and its people. A broad minded and courteous gentleman, he stands in the front rank of our best citizenship, and his name is above reproach in every way. Always honorable in all his dealings, he has earned for himself a reputation second to none, and he and his family are a credit to our county.

---

### GEORGE WILLOUGHBY MALLORY.

Starting in life from the humble surroundings of a log cabin in an isolated community, George Wiloughby Mallory has made wonderful strides in winning his way in the world. He was born in Dade County, Missouri, on the 17th day of January, 1853, a son of William Perkins and Margaret (Meeks) Mallory. His father was a native of Kentucky, while his mother was a native of Dade County. They were married in this county. William



P. Mallory came to Dade County when a child with his father, John Mallory, who settled near Antioch church in South Township, where he died long ago. His son, William P. Mallory, was a farmer and raised a family of seven children, six boys and one girl.

George W. Mallory was third in the order of birth, but his father had been previously married, his first wife being Bettie Scott, of the pioneer Scott family, and they had one son, William Jesse.

At the time of his death William P. Mallory was the owner of 107 acres of good land, which is now owned by George W. The log house originally erected on the land is still standing. George W. Mallory has one sister, Tisa Ann, and four brothers, Thomas Wood Mallory, Francis Marion Mallory, James Morgan Mallory and John Miles Mallory, all living in Dade County.

George W. remained at home till the death of his father, in 1882. He was married August 10th, 1884, to Lucy Thomas Jones, who was born July 29th, 1862, a daughter of W. T. and Minta E. Jones.

George W. Mallory and wife are the parents of six children:

- (1) Ila Ellen, born June 24th, 1886.
- (2) Burley Perkins, born December 22nd, 1888.
- (3) Elzie Thomas, born October 7th, 1889.
- (4) Arley, born February 27th, 1893.
- (5) Clayton, born December 2nd, 1894.
- (6) Baby, died in infancy, unnamed.

About the time of his father's death George W. Mallory bought an 80-acre tract of railroad land at \$2.00 per acre.

It is upon this land where his residence now stands. It was raw land, excepting six acres and a small log cabin. By industry and great perseverance he succeeded in making for himself and family a comfortable home. In 1897 he rented the farm and moved to Everton, in order to better educate his children. For seven years he was engaged in mercantile pursuits, first in the grocery and produce business with numerous partners, and finally in



the dry goods business with E. Carander. He finally sold out and returned to the farm. Mr. Mallory had prospered to such a degree that he is now the owner of 395 acres of land all in one body, 300 acres of which is in cultivation, much of it in Turnback bottom. His land is well watered and well improved. He now lives in a comfortable frame residence, surrounded by good outbuildings, and handles annually a large number of hogs and about 30 head of Whiteface cattle.

Mr. Mallory and wife are members of the Christian church at Antioch. He is a Democrat, a member of the W. O. W. lodge at Everton, and has been a member of the school board for six years, and is a member of the town board as well as justice of the peace, on his second term.

Mr. Mallory is one of the substantial farmers of South Township, and enjoys his prosperity with rustic simplicity.

---

O

---

### EDGAR P. MANN.

From the sticks to the stars is a long leap, and one that is seldom attained by mortal man during the span of a single life, yet there are many instances recorded in history where boys have attained positions of prominence late in life after many years of hardship and struggle in rising above obscurity.

Edgar P. Mann was born upon a farm in Warren County, Missouri, April 9th, 1858. His grandfather, Thomas Mann, was born in Burks County, North Carolina, came as a young man to St. Louis in 1812, and afterward settled in Lincoln County, Missouri, in 1815, where he married and where his son, Josiah Mann, was born in 1823. Josiah Mann was married in Warren County, Missouri, to Elizabeth Judith Moore in 1844, to which union eight children were born: Thomas W., died in infancy; Mary J., now the widow of Thomas W. Mahan, lives in Kansas City; Dr. John A., lives in Wellington, Mo.; Joseph B., lives at Leadville, Colo., and is a railroad engineer;



Edgar P., the subject of this sketch; George L., a lawyer, living at Sapulpa, Okla.; Dr. Frank W., lives at Wellington, Mo., and Robert L., a merchant, living at Wellington, Mo.

Elizabeth J. Mann died at Wellington, Mo., in March, 1899, and her husband, Josiah Mann, died at the same place in May, 1905. He was a farmer, and all his family was reared on a farm, all the children being born on the farm in Warren County, Missouri, where the parents settled when they were married, except Robert L., who was born in St. Louis County on a farm. Josiah Mann moved with his family from Warren County to St. Louis County in 1865, arriving there the day after the night of Lincoln's assassination. They moved from the St. Louis County farm to a farm near Wellington, in Lafayette County, Missouri, in December, 1872.

William Moore, the maternal grandfather of Edgar P. Mann, married Eleanor Gravelly, both natives of Virginia, and emigrated from Henry County, Virginia, to Warren County, Missouri, in 1840, and settled upon a farm near Warrenton, the county seat. William Moore died there in 1858, and his widow, Eleanor Moore, died at the home of Josiah Mann in Lafayette County in 1890. They had one son, who died soon after reaching majority, and six daughters, all of whom married and settled in Missouri, as have all the descendants of both the Mann and Moore families, with few exceptions.

Edgar P. Mann, when 7 years of age, moved with his parents from Warren County to a farm in St. Louis County, and at the age of 14 years moved with them to a farm in Lafayette County, Missouri, where he grew to maturity. He received his education in the common schools, the graded school at Wellington, Mo., and afterward attended the State Normal School at Warrensburg, Mo. He taught school three years in Lafayette County, and was for one year principal of the schools at Wellington. Desiring to become a lawyer, he moved to Lexington, Mo., where he entered the law office of John S. Blackwell, a leading lawyer of that place, as well as of Central



Missouri, during which time he did clerical work in the various county offices to pay his way while pursuing his law studies. He was admitted to the bar before Hon. John P. Strother, Circuit Judge, at Lexington, Mo., December 21st, 1881, after three years of study, during all of which time he was permitted to, and did, practice in the Probate Court and tried cases in the justices' courts all over Lafayette County, and was required by his preceptor to draw all his pleadings and instructions in civil cases, and the indictments found by the Grand Jury, as well as all legal papers drawn in the office, without using any forms to go by, it being his preceptor's theory that such practice was important in obtaining a legal education. The result was that when Mr. Mann was admitted to the bar he was able to draw, without the aid of any kind of form, any legal conveyance then in use and any form of pleading used in court procedure. After his admission to the bar he remained for a while in the office of Mr. Blackwell, then agreed to become one of a party of young men to emigrate to Tacoma, Wash., but after severing his relations with Mr. Blackwell he was persuaded by his mother to remain in Missouri. In looking over Southwest Missouri for a location to practice, on recommendation of Judge D. P. Stratton he came to Greenfield August 28th, 1883, and the next day moved into an office on the east side of the square with Captain Alfred Kennedy, and began his legal career. In October, 1884, he formed a partnership with Judge Mason Talbutt, a pioneer attorney of Greenfield, which continued till January 1st, 1901. At that time Mr. Mann received the appointment of District Attorney for the K. C., Ft. S. & M. Railroad Company, and moved to Springfield to fill that position and also to engage in the general practice of law. That company sold to the Frisco September 1st following, and Mr. Mann was offered the position of General Attorney for the Frisco, with offices in St. Louis, which offer he refused, remaining in Springfield and engaging in the general practice until February, 1904, when he was again appointed District Attorney by the Frisco company, which









T. J. UNDERWOOD.



position he still holds, in addition to his general practice in the law firm of Mann, Todd & Mann.

Mr. Mann has also been active in civic affairs since going to Springfield. He is now president of the Springfield Club, chairman of the board of trustees of the Young Woman's Christian Association, an elder in the Calvary Presbyterian church, director in and general attorney for the United Iron Works Company, and a director in the Springfield Grocery Company. Fraternally Mr. Mann has attained the Knights Templar degree in Masonry, and is also an Odd Fellow.

Edgar P. Mann was married in Greenfield, Mo., on the 2nd day of June, 1887, to Mary Elizabeth Clark, daughter of Captain S. S. and Margaret A. Clark. To this union were born two children:

(1) Frank Clark Mann, born in Greenfield, Mo., September 2nd, 1888. educated at Rolla and at the State University at Columbia law department, and is now a partner in his father's office at Springfield. He was married to Marjorie Potts of Boone County, Missouri and they have two children: Edgar P., born October 28th, 1914, and Mary Marjorie, born November 4th, 1916.

(2) Mildred, born at Greenfield, Mo., March 31st, 1891, married to John F. McGregor, secretary of the McGregor-Noe Hardware Company of Springfield.

In politics Mr. Mann is a Democrat, and the only office he ever held was that of mayor of the city of Greenfield, elected on a Citizens' ticket for two successive terms, and was also a member of the school board. Was never a voluntary candidate for any office, but always took an active part in every political campaign, either as a platform speaker or member of the executive committee. He served as a member of the Democratic State Committee from 1895 to 1898, and was presidential elector for the Sixth Congressional District in 1900.

Notwithstanding his many successes, Mr. Mann is still a plain man, whose heart and sympathy is with the common people. He takes great delight in recalling the many pleasant experiences connected with his early life



in Greenfield. In conversation recently with the writer of this sketch, when his personal career was being discussed and his many legal victories recounted, Mr. Mann, in his very modest way, used language something like this:

“If I were writing my own history, trying to characterize my professional record accurately, I would lay no emphasis upon the amount of big litigation that I have been engaged in or upon any notable victories I have won in the courts, nor upon the fact that I have attained some reputation as a corporate lawyer. The legal work that I would point to, if asked to designate the thing I am proudest of, is my record as attorney for the little old Greenfield & Northern Railroad Company when I was a young, inexperienced lawyer. Relying entirely upon my own resources and without consulting with anyone else, I became attorney for the proposed Greenfield & Northern Railroad and drew its original charter and all of the amendments thereto, and condemned its right-of-way and depot grounds, wrote its bonds and wrote the deed of trust securing the same. I wrote its construction contracts. I attended to all of its title deeds and decrees in court vesting the title in the corporation to that and other property. I wrote the record of its corporate meetings, its board of directors, and all of the resolutions and everything; and, in fact, did all of the legal work in connection with it during its entire existence as an independent corporation, and during that period attended to all of its litigation in court. When that road was bought by the old Kansas City Fort Scott & Memphis Railroad Company, Mr. Miller, its owner, was informed by General Nettleton, president of the purchasing road, and Wallace Pratt, its general counsel, that the deal could not be consummated for several months by reason of the fact that he had had a young, inexperienced country lawyer do his legal work, which involved the very right of the corporation to exist, and the title to all of its property and the validity of its bonds: that they were sure, in consequence, that the work had been done wrong, and that it would have to be done over again. I sent them the complete



records in my possession belonging to the legal department of the Greenfield & Northern, and Mr. Miller sent them the rest. In one week's time they called us to Kansas City ready to take the property over and pay for it without the dotting of an 'i' or the crossing of a "t." Mr. Pratt and Mr. Nettleton stated that this was the only absolutely perfect railroad record they had ever seen, and stated that if the records of the old Kansas City, Fort Scott & Memphis Railroad had been kept with the same accuracy and the same painstaking degree of care devoted to all of its organization work, the company would have been saved many thousands of dollars. And Mr. Pratt, the general solicitor, then and there stated to me that if I would take it he would give me the first vacancy on his staff of attorneys for the railroad, and that was the beginning of my career as a railroad attorney. I speak of this as an illustration of the fact that in my judgment whatever degree of success I have made as a lawyer has been the result of hard work and painstaking care, rather than of the possession of any degree of ability above the ordinary."

---

### JAMES S MARSHALL.

Who, among our citizenship, is due more honor and praise than the man or woman who devotes years to the teaching of our young? To successfully take this great work upon one's shoulders means more than being merely educated; it means a great devotion to the cause, and requires a tact that when it is in evidence is almost uncanny. All honor to our teachers, who receive all too little for their precious services and devotion. Such a one was James S. Marshall during his teaching career among us of over twenty years. Twenty years he spent in starting our future citizens on the road to usefulness. who can estimate the value of his work, and the good he has done for the young of this county? James S. Marshall is a native of Cedar County, Missouri, born December 23, 1868, a son of John Marshall and Mary M. McCon-



nell, his wife, natives of West Virginia and Virginia, respectively. Mary McConnell was brought to Dade County when a very small child by her parents, more extended mention of whom will be found elsewhere in this work. John Marshall was in the prime of life when he came to Dade County, just prior to the Civil war. He enlisted in the Sixth Missouri Volunteer Cavalry and served his country with valor for about four years. After the war he engaged in farming, in which he was successful, and at the time of his death, October 23rd, 1913, he owned 156 acres of good land in Sac Township, Dade County, where his widow now resides. They had seven children, of whom James S. was the oldest. The others are: Rob't A., a business man of Greenfield; J. W. and W. H., both farmers of Dade County; one sister, Ella, married George Jones, and died leaving one child, Mabel, who is married to Troy Johnson, a farmer of Sac Township. Another sister died in early life, unmarried. John Marshall was a highly respected citizen. He was a Republican in politics, a member of the G. A. R. and a consistent member of the Cumberland Presbyterian church. James S. Marshall received his education in the public schools of Dade County and studied for two years in the Dadeville Academy, and started teaching at the age of 22 years. In all, he has devoted 20 years of his life to this commendable work. He taught at Greenfield one year, Carlock district one year, Sand Mountain two years, Flint Hill and Jones districts one year each, then for seven years at the Speight School, following this with five years in the Cave district, one year at Shady Grove, and his last two years in the Stockton District. That he was proficient in his work goes without saying. During this time he was saving of his money, and was able to buy him a farm of 80 acres in Sac Township. He never made his home on this, however, but he kept it for eight years and in 1906 he sold this tract and bought 60 acres of improved land in South Morgan Township, where he now lives. This farm is on the main Greenfield and Dadeville road, and is well improved and all in cultivation and equipped



with good buildings. In 1912 he built a new residence, cutting the timber and building the building with his own hands. He carries on a deal of stock raising, raising good horses and the Poland-China hogs. Mr. Marshall was married March 18th, 1896, to Miss Alice Rainey, who was born in Howell County, Missouri, October 29th, 1875, a daughter of Enos and Amanda (Northington) Rainey, both natives of Tennessee, where they were married, and came to Missouri at an early day, settling in Howell County, near West Plains, where he died about 1878. The mother came to Dade County, bringing her three daughters, in 1878, and settled in South Morgan Township. She raised her three girls, who are all living and married, besides Mrs. Marshall. Minnie married Elisha Dodson and lives in Oregon County, Missouri, and Matilda is the wife of R. W. Smith of Monett, Mo.

To Mr. and Mrs. Marshall have been born five children, all of whom are at home and receiving the advantages of good educations. They are, in order of birth: Cleo, born December 21st, 1897; Kyle, born February 21st, 1901; Rainey, born March 21st, 1904; Ralph, born March 26, 1909; Blanche, born September 21st, 1913. Mr. Marshall has always been a staunch Democrat, has served as township assessor for two years, and was appointed postmaster at Dadeville on July 4th, 1914, which position he now holds and fills with entire satisfaction to the citizens of Dadeville. Mr. Marshall is a member of Twilight lodge No. 103, I. O. O. F., and the W. O. W. at Dadeville. Of the progressive thinkers of the county Mr. Marshall is in the first rank. Finely educated, popular and of pleasing personality, he numbers his friends by the hundreds in all parts of the county. He is a broad-minded gentleman, a booster for good roads and free public schools, liberal with his time and money for all worthy undertakings for the good of the county and state. A man living a clean life and setting an example it is well for our young people to follow. So say we, all of us.



**THOMAS J. MASSEY.**

Born in Laclede County, Missouri, July 19th, 1864, son of Henry and Amanda (Robertson) Massey. His father was born in Tennessee and died in 1904 at the age of 83 years. The Masseys were early settlers in Tennessee, and followed farming. Henry was a veterinary surgeon and came with his family to Missouri in 1837 and squatted on a piece of government land. A short time before the Civil war he settled in Laclede County, where he homesteaded a tract of land and built a log cabin, in which he lived while he improved the land. For some two years previous to the war he was a resident of Dade County, where his first two children were born. At the breaking out of the Civil war he enlisted in a cavalry regiment in the Union army and served three and one-half years. He received a sabre wound at the battle of Chattanooga. At the close of the war he returned to his Missouri farm, where he lived and prospered. He handled considerable live stock and enjoyed a large clientele as a veterinary surgeon. He was a member of the G. A. R. and voted the Democratic ticket all his life.

Amanda (Robertson) Massey was a native of Indiana, and died in 1912, at the age of 76 years. She was of German ancestry, a member of the M. E. church and the mother of 12 children.

Thomas J. Massey was raised on a farm, and attended country schools and high school at Hartville, Wright County, Missouri. He read medicine at home and entered Old Northwestern Medical College at St. Joseph, Mo., in 1888, and graduated in 1891. Previous to his graduation, however, in 1889, he hung out his shingle at Duncan, Webster County, and remained there eight years. From there he went to Hartville, and after practicing one year came to Lockwood. This last move was made in 1899. Dr. Massey is now considered one of the leading physicians in Southwest Missouri, having a large and ever-increasing practice. In 1905 he took a post-graduate course at the Polyclinic Institute of Chicago.



Dr. Massey has prospered financially as well as professionally. He now owns a 160-acre farm in Grant Township, and 80 acres in Smith Township, a half interest in the Massey & Smith drug business in Lockwood, and is a stockholder in the Allen-Pheiffer Chemical Company of St. Louis. In addition to this, he has one of the finest homes in Lockwood.

He was married in 1889 to Miss Mabelle Saylor, who was born in Douglass County, Illinois, in 1867, a daughter of Allen and Lydia (Daniels) Saylor. Mr. Saylor was a farmer. Both are now deceased. Dr. Massey and wife were the parents of two children, only one of whom is now living:

(1) Pearne, born in Webster County in 1891, and died in Dade County January 8th, 1914.

(2) Ruby, born in Webster County August 1st, 1894, and is a clerk in his father's drug store.

Dr. Massey and wife are members of the Baptist church. He is a member of the local lodges of Masons and Odd Fellows, a member of the Dade County Medical Association and a Democrat.

No field of activity in life offers greater opportunity than the medical profession to develop the best there is in a man. It tries a man's courage, his patience and his conscience. Dr. Massey has demonstrated the fact that he possesses all three of the above medical graces. He has given the best of his life and his service to the poor, as well as the rich, and charity patients have received the same conscientious treatment as the millionaire.

---

—o—

### ERNEST L. MAXWELL.

Among the highly successful and enterprising farmers of Dade county we must mention Ernest L. Maxwell of South Morgan township. Mr. Maxwell is a native of Dade County having been born here March 23, 1869 a son of Henry C. Maxwell and Catherine (Woody) Maxwell is a native of Illinois and was brought here by his parents at an early day. His father Bluford Maxwell settled in



eastern Dade County where they took up land and prospered and spent their lives here, both are deceased and are buried in Polk county, Mo. Ernest Maxwell's mother Catherine Woody was a daughter of James Calvin and Elizabeth (Alexander) Woody, a pioneer family of Dade county; a more complete history of the Woody family may be found in the sketch of John Woody, a brother of Mrs. Maxwell.

Ernest Maxwell was the only child of his parents, at an early age he went to live with his grandfather Woody and stayed with him until he was twenty-one years of age, the last year he received a share of the crops and it was then that he married and started out for himself. He first rented 80 acres of land making a good crop the first year, he continued to rent land for some seven years at different places in Dade county but in 1897 bought 210 acres in Sac township, known as the old Grisham farm which he improved greatly and stayed there about nine years, then rented the old Woody place, all the time getting ahead in better shape so in 1910,, having sold his Sac township farm, bought 330 acres in South Morgan township, where he now lives. This place had been rented for years and was in a rundown condition but Mr. Maxwell was just the man to put this fine place back in shape. He went to work with his usual energy and skill, fenced and cross fenced it, built a fine large barn and improved the house and generally put things in first class shape. He now has one of the very best farms in Dade County, 280 acres in a fine state of cultivation and 50 acres of fine timber. There is no doubt but that a large body of ore will be found on this place as it lays close to Corey where the best zinc mines in the country are located. Mr. Maxwell does general farming and stock raising, is progressive in every way, he has found that alfalfa is a good crop on his land and he also believes in sheep as money makers. He now has a fine flock of 45 head which have a great deal more than paid their way and Mr. Maxwell is proud of the fact that he has raised this flock from a pair of sheep given him by his father-in-law









ISOM A. YOUNG AND FAMILY.





DR. R. M. CRUTCHER AND WIFE.







at the time of his marriage. Mr. Maxwell is a large breeder of Whiteface cattle. He now has four registered heffers and one male "Weldon Success," No. 548418.

Mr. Maxwell is also a large feeder of hogs, getting ready for market two to three carload a year. He has an ideal stock farm, has plenty of good water furnished by springs and wells as well as a good spring branch.

Mr. Maxwell was married November 11, 1890 to Miss Eva A. Clabough, who was born in Dade county, August 6th, 1874, a daughter of James M. and Barbara (Grisham) Clabough, both of whom were natives of Dade county and came of pioneer families. Both are now deceased and a more complete record may be found elsewhere in this volume.

To Mr. and Mrs. Ernest Maxwell have been born four children, the record of this family is as follows: Gilbert L., born January 6th, 1892 and married Lucy McPeak and they live in South Morgan township and have one child, James Lowell, born October 25th, 1916; Flora, born January 27th, 1894 and married Elmer T. McConnell, a farmer of Sac township and they have two children, Christine, born March 25th, 1914 and Jona Gale, born November 13, 1916, Josephine, born July 8th, 1916, and Eunice, born August 21st, 1907, both at home and attending school.

Mr. Maxwell is a republican and active in his party, he has served on the school board for many years and has never shirked his duty to his county or state in any way, he is one of our leading citizens, always ready to lend a hand to any enterprise for the good of all the county, he is active in the interests of good roads and free public schools, in short, he is the type of citizen that we need more of, he has been very successful in a financial way but it can be said of him that his success has been won by strictly fair dealing and his untiring energy and attention to business.

May many of our young men, just starting out to win their way in the world, take notice of what may be accomplished by close application and honesty in all things and by following these principles, as Mr. Maxwell has done, that success is surely theirs.



**FRED C. MEYERS.**

Was born on the 21st day of April, 1851, near Bremen, Germany, son of Henry Meyers and Minnie (Erd-sieck) Meyers, both natives of Germany and were married there. They were farmers. His father came to Illinois about 1854 and the mother with Fred, a boy of about four years came a year later. They located in Quincy where the father followed the milling business for ten years after which he purchased a farm in Adams county of 120 acres and moved there where he farmed for 12 years and retired, turning the farm over to his youngest son. His first wife died about the year 1863 after which he married Minnie Niecamp, who died about 1870. Henry Meyers died in 1904.

Fred C. Meyers is the oldest of a family of four children, being the only one born in Germany. All are dead except himself and brother Henry Meyers who lives near Greenfield. There were four children of the second marriage, two of whom are living: Carrie, now Mrs. Thomas Fitzgerald, of Quincy, Ill., and Kate, now Mrs. Edward Bleibtren of St. Louis.

Mr. Meyers was raised on a farm in Illinois and remained there until 22 years of age when he came to St. Louis and engaged in the nursery business. He followed this occupation three years when he was employed by the famous General William Harney to take charge of his ranch in Franklin county, Mo. He worked on this ranch for three years. On the 4th day of July, 1876, during the Centennial year, he was married to Miss Kate Huffman, born May 24th, 1857 in Beaver county, Penn., daughter of Presley and Sarah (Moore) Huffman. Her parents were married in Ohio, her father being a native of Pennsylvania while her mother was a native of Ohio. They were farmers and came to Missouri in 1866 and settled on a farm in Franklin County, Mo. Her father died in 1875. He was a Union soldier and died from effects of injuries received in the service. Her mother still lives on the old homestead in Franklin county.



After the death of her father, Mrs. Meyers' mother re-married again to Louis Schade of Franklin county. He is now deceased. Mrs. Meyers was 5th in point of birth of a family of nine children that grew to maturity. George, Ernest and Jesse Huffinan are residents of Kansas, Adaline, now Mrs. John Davis, resides at Palestine, Ohio. Lottie, now Mrs. Wm. P. Patterson also lives at Palestine. Harvey resides in Illinois while Lou, now Mrs. Thomas Manion lives in Franklin County, Mo., on the old homestead.

Shortly after his marriage, Mr. Meyers bought an 80 acre improved farm in Franklin county and went to farming. He remained on this farm four years, sold out and moved to Dade county in 1881. He settled on a tract of 240 acres, two and one-half miles north of Greenfield. They were renters on this land for seven years but by industry and frugality they became able to buy the entire tract, which was known as the Bell farm.

At this time the farm was in a run-down condition but Mr. and Mrs. Meyers set about to beautify and improve it. The residence was a hewed log house in which they lived for 23 years and in which all but two of their children were born. While the house was rough and unseemly on the exterior, all within was neat and clean and the lawn was a perfect bower of beauty, being filled with ornamental trees and in summer with fragrant flowers. Both Mr. and Mrs. Meyers were fond of plants and shrubs and the Meyers home took on the appearance of a floral garden or city park by reason of its arborial adornment. In 1904 Mr. Meyers erected a splendid 8-room, frame dwelling house with modern conveniences.

Mr. and Mrs. Meyers are the parents of seven children, the first two being born in Franklin county, Mo., and the remaining five in Dade county:

(1) Henry, born April 5th, 1877, is now a farmer in Jasper county, Mo.

(2) William, born December 10th, 1880, married Ella Barker, a native of Dade county. He is a farmer and stock man. They have four children.



(3) Minnie M., born March 9th, 1884, married Charles Gass, a Dade county farmer. They have three children.

(4) Lulu B., born July 1st, 1886, married James J. McConnell a fruit and truck farmer of Jasper county, Mo. They have two children.

(5) Charles E., born November 25th, 1892, married Edna Owens, a native Dade County girl. They have one child.

(6) Edwin F., born December 18th, 1894, married Gertrude Shaw a native of Dade county, and they are now living on the Meyers homestead and engaged in farming.

(7) Lewis, born February 25th, 1900. Is at home farming with his brother Edwin.

Having two sons capable of managing the farming operations, Mr. Meyers is living in partial retirement. However he maintains a superintending control over the farming and stock-raising enterprises on the place.

Mr. and Mrs. Meyers are members of the Presbyterian church. He is a Republican in politics but has never desired or sought an office. He is a progressive, public-spirited, industrious man with home building and home beautifying tendencies. The Meyers farm has long been one of the show places in Dade County, noted for the beauty of its evergreens and roses. Many social fetes and entertainments have been held on the spacious lawn and many clubs and societies are indebted to Mr. and Mrs. Meyers for their unstinted hospitality. Their farm is one of the best in the county and the home is an ideal one from every point of view.

---

**CHARLES B. MEYERS.**

**Deceased.**

Charles B. Meyers was born in Richland County, O., January 22, 1830. He was taken by his father to Vermillion County, Ill., when a lad where he grew to manhood and later moved to Washington County, Iowa. He



was first married to Miss Susan Pierce who died in 1862. He was a veteran of the Civil war, having enlisted in Co. B., 2nd Kansas and was discharged at Fort Smith, Ark., June 22nd and came to Dade county in 1866 where he was a successful farmer and married here, Miss Sarah A. Cox of South Greenfield who was born February 19th, 1843, the marriage took place February 24th, 1867 and to this union five children were born as follows: Susie, born January 29th, 1868, is now Mrs. Thomas Gilispie of Dade county; Lillie died in infancy; Beatrice Joie, born October 8th, 1876 married Arthur Cotter and died leaving three children, John and Batie and Elma; Charles B. a farmer of Dade county and who was born June 27th, 1883 and married Minnie Wilhite who was born November 6th, 1885, a daughter of Charles and Luella (Hurst) Wilhite. The Wilhites were very early settlers of Polk County, Mo. Mr. Meyers has a nice farm of 111 acres and on which he has built a fine new house. He raises considerable stock and is fast building up a good dairy herd. Mr. Meyers and wife have two bright children named as follows: Myron Leon, born September 5th, 1907 and Joie Ruhame, born October 17th, 1912. Mr. Meyers is an up-to-date farmer, he is a booster for good roads and free public schools. His wife is a member of the Baptist church while he is a member of the W. O. W.

Mrs. Sarah Meyers, the widow of Uncle Charlie Meyers is living in her fine little home in Everton and a more pleasant and kindly Christian lady cannot be found anywhere. It is a pleasure to meet and talk with her and one goes away from a visit to her home impressed with the goodness of life in general and with a desire to follow more closely, the straight and narrow path. Mrs. Meyers is a sister of our late departed beloved fellow citizen Uncle Sam Cox and to whose complete sketch we would refer the reader for the record of the Cox family of whom Aunt Sarah Meyers is an honored member.



### THOMAS ALEXANDER MILLER.

The family to which the gentlemen whose name appears above may be said to be, literally, one of the very first in Southwest Missouri, for it was his grandfather, Bird Miller who came to Greene County in the early thirties, and entered one hundred and sixty acres in the northwest part of that territory which afterwards became the City of Springfield, Missouri. A part of this old Miller farm is now one of the beautiful parks of Springfield, and the lake upon that park is fed from the never-failing Miller Spring. Here too for many years stood the Springfield woolen mills, now removed to make way for the park and public play grounds.

Eldridge Boyd Miller and Mary Smith (Ellison) Miller the parents of Thomas A. Miller were born in the state of Tennessee, and came to Southwest Missouri with their parents. Eldridge B. Miller was a farmer and spent much of his life at that business in Dade County Missouri. He was a man of exceptional firmness and integrity of character. Mary S. Miller was a patient Christian woman and loved by all who knew her.

To Eldridge Miller and wife there was born a family of twelve children of whom eight are still living, viz: Mary F. Daughtrey at Springfield; Virginia E. Gilmore at Carthage; William L. Miller at South Greenfield; Thomas A. Miller our subject; Louanza P. Bowman, near Carthage; Mrs. Bird Swift of Golden City, Barton County; Mrs. Ida F. Scott of Colorado and E. Boyd Miller long connected with the Frisco Railroad as a passenger conductor.

The first wife of Eldridge Miller died in Dade County in 1870 and Mr. Miller married as his second wife Mrs. Narcissus McConnell. To this marriage were born two children, Charles I. Miller and Clarence Miller of Dade County.

Eldridge Miller died in Dade County in 1872.

Thomas A. Miller, the seventh child of a large family, was born in a log cabin on his father's farm near Greenfield, Missouri on the 25th of July, 1858. His mother died



when he was twelve years old and his father died when he was fourteen. He afterwards lived with his sisters until he became of age.

His boyhood days were spent on the farm and at school for three months of each year.

The early influences of a good father and mother, together with the teaching and example of a good school teacher laid the foundation of character which developed in after years into sterling manhood. To these early influences Mr. Miller attributes whatever success he has attained in after years. Mr. Miller attended, first, a subscription school taught by Mrs. Mary McFarland near Greenfield. This was the only school taught during the Civil war in Southwest Missouri. Many would have gone through life without any sort of education had it not been for this sainted woman who has long since gone to her reward. When the public schools reopened after the Civil war he attended them and for a while was a student at Mrs. Garretts Female seminary and ended his school days at Ozark College, but has been a zealous student all his life.

Before leaving school he began his business career in 1879. His capital amounted to \$425.00 received from his father's estate. He started in the lumber business with his brother-in-law Captain George W. Gilmore, under the firm name of Gilmore and Miller. At that time they had to haul their pine lumber from Nevada, Mo., a distance of fifty miles. Before the end of a year, Mr. Miller bought out his partner and continued the business in his own name until 1885 when the business was incorporated as the T. A. Miller Lumber Company and one half the capital stock was sold to Mr. S. K. Martin of Chicago, a friend and benefactor.

During this same year Mr. Miller incorporated the Greenfield Railroad Company and built the line from South Greenfield to Greenfield. Greenfield was and is the County seat of Dade County and General Geo. H. Nettleton in building the Kansas City Ft. Scott and Memphis Railroad, for some unaccountable reason cruelly left the town about



three miles away. To save his town from desertion and decay, Mr. Miller with the help of a donation of \$8,000.00 made by the good people of the town built the road that has ever since served the town and community. In the year 1888 the charter of the Greenfield Railroad Company was amended and the name changed to the Greenfield and Northern Railroad Company and an effort was made to extend the line to Stockton, the county seat of Cedar county. But owing to the powerful opposition of large financial interests the work was abandoned and in the year 1899 Mr. Miller began building the road to Mt. Vernon, the county seat of Lawrence county. With the aid of a donation of \$23,000.00 by the good people of Mt. Vernon and Lawrence County he completed the line to Mt. Vernon in the spring of 1890. In the year 1892 Mr. Miller sold a five sixth interest in the property to a syndicate of St. Louis capitalists who immediately extended the line to Aurora with the aid of a donation of \$30,000.00 made by the good citizens of Aurora and its friends. It is a monument to the perseverance and energy of Mr. Miller that the road was built, and he was the promoter and builder and equipped and operated it for several years during which time the country was afflicted with financial panics and political agitation. It was a truly hazardous venture, and proved to be very costly both on his time and money but he performed a real service to the community. The road was sold to the Kansas City Ft. Scott and Memphis Railroad Company in 1895 and Mr. Miller accepted service with that company as commercial agent, but resigned in 1897 and bought out his associates and again entered actively into the lumber business in which he has been engaged for nearly thirty-eight years. He now owns ten branches and manufactures his own stock of lumber at his mill in the state of Arkansas. He is the president of the Aurora Lumber and Manufacturing Co., a director in the Majestic Milling Company and the principal stockholder of the Bank of Bower Mills.

Mr. Miller is thoroughly imbued with the better civic spirit, believing the best patriot is the man who loves his





JACOB EERSMAN AND WIFE.







town. While he lived in Greenfield he helped to build and was part owner of the best brick block ever erected in that town. He built the first brick building in the town of Miller and which town bears his name. He built the fine stone court house at Mt. Vernon and as a monument to his honesty he did not make one cent of profit. He helped to build the best ward school building in the City of Aurora while a member of the school board in 1907. He helped to organize and build the Peoples Sewer System for the sole benefit of the health of the community. In fact he has had business interests in more than twenty towns of Southwest Missouri in which there are evidences of his civic spirit.

Mr. Miller has never sought public office although he to Miss Clara Belle Jopes of Greenfield, Mo., a daughter of William H. Jopes. Mrs. Miller was one of five children of whom two besides herself are living. Miss Harriet F. and Samuel W. Jopes, both of Greenfield.

Mr. and Mrs. Miller are the parents of two daughters; Mary Kate, now Mrs. Louis S. Coleman, has two children; Miller Louis, aged seven, and Louis Shaw, Jr., aged five. The second daughter, Lois Laura, is the wife of Eugene J. McNatt, the present prosecuting attorney of Lawrence county. They have one daughter, Rosemary, aged four years. All live at Aurora.

Mr. Miler has never sought public office although he has always taken an active interest in political affairs and gives his allegiance to the democratic party. He was a delegate to the state conventions that nominated Governors Frances and Folk. He was elected an alderman while he lived at Greenfield in 1881 and the very first thing he did was to have the city take over the care of the cemetery and started improvements which resulted in the best kept cemetery of any town in the state for its size. Soon after he moved to Aurora, Mo., in 1892 he was elected for two terms chairman of the Democratic County Committee and soon after a member of the school board and in 1915 was elected mayor under commission form of government and is giving his city a modern progressive



business administration. His ambition in life has been to succeed rather than make money. He gives liberally of his means to all worthy causes and has helped many young men to get a start in life. He is a Mason and an Elk and belongs with his good wife and children to the Presbyterian church.

---

O

---

**WILLIAM L. MILLER.**

Born in Greenfield, Mo., January 19th, 1852, a son of Eldridge B. Miller, a native of Bedford County, Tenn., born February 16, 1819 and died September 5, 1873. He was of Irish descent, a farmer by occupation and came to Missouri with his parents when a lad. They settled near "Miller Springs" in Greene county, near Springfield and are buried there. Eldridge came to Dade County when a small boy, being apprenticed to a blacksmith of whom Eldridge learned his trade. He followed this occupation in Greenfield and afterwards opened a shop on a farm he bought in Center Township. Eventually he became a successful farmer and stock raiser and at the time of his death owned a farm of about 400 acres. During the civil war he was a sympathizer with the South, though a non-combatant, and was frequently taken prisoner by the Federal soldiers. In some way he always managed to escape and make his way back home. He died upon his farm in Dade County.

The mother of William L. Miller was Mary S. (Ellison) Miller who was born in Bedford County, Tenn., February 8, 1826 and died September 20, 1870. Her parents were very early settlers of Missouri who came from Bedford County, Tenn., and located near Springfield, Greene county on a farm. After the death of her father, her mother married Alexander Patterson.

Mary S. (Ellison) Miller was the mother of 12 children, all of them living to maturity:

(1) Mary F., married J. M. Daughtrey, of Springfield. She now resides with her son at Springfield, Mo. She was the mother of two boys.



(2) Alma (now deceased) married J. A. Thurman, a merchant at Greenfield.

(3) Virginia, married Captain G. W. Gilmore, a veteran of the civil war on the Union side. He now resides in Carthage, a retired capitalist.

(4) William L. Miller.

(5) George Washington (now deceased).

(6) Franklin (now deceased).

(7) Thomas A., Lumber merchant and mayor of the city of Aurora. Builder of the Greenfield & Northern railroad.

(8) Eldridge B. (commonly called Boyd) lives at Aurora. Is conductor on the Aurora branch of the St. Louis & San Francisco railroad, built by his brother, Thomas A. He has been in this position since the road was constructed.

(9) Luanza, married W. H. Bowman, a farmer of Jasper county.

(10) Bird, married A. A. Swift, a merchant at Golden City, Mo.

(11) Ida, married J. R. Scott, a Colorado farmer.

(12) Maude (now deceased).

After the death of his first wife, Eldridge B. Miller married Narcissa McConnell, a half-sister to his first wife. Her parents were early settlers in Morgan township. By this union there were two boys:

(1) Charles L., living in Missouri.

(2) Clarence, resides in Morgan Township.

William L. Miller was raised on a farm, attended the common schools of the county, and two years in high school in Greenfield. He farmed up to 1901 when he went into a dry goods store as clerk in South Greenfield. In 1909 his brother, Thomas A. Miller, opened up a lumber yard in South Greenfield and placed the same in charge of William L., which position he still holds.

William L. Miller was married to Sarah E. Cates in 1875. She was a native of Dade county, having been born in Greenfield in 1850, and died in 1899. She was a daughter of Newell and Mary Cates. Her father was a saddler,



and came from North Carolina to Greenfield while the county seat was yet in its infancy.

Mrs. Miller was a member of the M. E. Church and the mother of three children:

(1) Newell, a railroader by occupation, on the Frisco, resides at Joplin. Has one child, Claude.

(2) Mary C., married F. C. Hair, a rural mail carrier out of South Greenfield. They have one child, William.

(3) Frankie, died at the age of 10 years.

William L. Miller married for his second wife, Irene Bryant, who was born in Illinois, a daughter of Paul and Rebecca Bryant, who came to Dade County and settled in Grant township. No children were born of this marriage. She is a member of the M. E. Church. Mr. Miller is a Democrat in politics, active in every branch of business which he undertakes, is public spirited and progressive, and is regarded as one of the substantial business men of his community. Fraternally, he is an Odd Fellow with membership at South Greenfield.

—o—

### JOHN MARTIN MILLER.

A man of culture and learning, well versed in the ways of the world, rich in the remembrance of many pleasant experiences but in whose garden the "Golden Apples of Hesperides" never ripened. John Martin Miller was born in Warren county, N. J., August 26th, 1839, son of Joseph and Sarah (Glassner) Miller, the former being a native of Pennsylvania, born in 1793 and the latter a native of N. J. in which state they were married. Andrew Miller, the grand father of John M. Miller was born about the year 1763 and his grandmother Eve (Walter) Miller were of Holland parentage, though both were born in this country. Their ancestry came to this country from Holland about 1710 and there were many descendents, some of whom were soldiers in the Revolutionary war.

Joseph Miller died in New Jersey in 1872, and his wife Sarah having died in the same state in 1851. Joseph



Miller had been previously married and had raised a family by his first wife.

John Martin Miller was raised on a farm and remained at home until 25 years of age. He received a good education and recalls the fact that as early as 1856 Latin, Algebra, surveying and even philosophy and astronomy were taught in the common schools. In 1864 he emigrated westward, landing in the state of Illinois where he worked out on various farms. He had but little money and was in search of cheap land for a home. After a short time he went from Whiteside County, Ills., to Iowa where he worked out, taught school but finding land beyond his means went still further west into Nebraska where he took up a homestead. This was in 1865 when Nebraska was still a territory and thousands of acres were still unoccupied. He proved up on 80 acres in eastern Nebraska, built a log house and remained on it for a few years but was compelled to abandon it by reason of flood waters from the Platte River. In 1867 he took passage by boat and came to St. Joseph, Mo., with nothing in the way of worldly goods. He finally worked his way to Hamilton, Caldwell county, where he worked out for a time. During these years of financial stress he had never asked assistance from home, although his father was well to do. After a strenuous career at Hamilton he finally secured money for his use and bought different small tracts of land adjoining the city of Hamilton, upon one of which he laid out an addition and sold it out at considerable profit. During these years he farmed and dealt in real estate in a small way and prospered.

In February 1870 he was married to Mollie Burnside who died about the year 1876 leaving one child, Mae, who is now Mrs. William Mann, living in Lockwood township.

His second marriage took place November 2nd, 1878 to Miss Virginia Miles, who was born in West Virginia, March 5th, 1845, daughter of James and Catherine (Mace) Miles, who came to Missouri in 1858. Her father died in West Virginia and her mother re-married, to Samuel Smith and they came to Caldwell county, Mo., in 1858. He



died the first year but she survived him until 1881, when she died at the home of John M. Miller in Golden City, Mo.

Mr. Miller remained at Hamilton about 10 years when in 1877 he emigrated to Harper county, Kansas, and took up a homestead of 160 acres. Here for a period of three years he enjoyed real frontier life. Times were hard and crops poor, so that in order to earn a livelihood it became necessary for him to haul buffalo bones and wood seventy miles. Three years of this kind of life satisfied his longing for the frontier, so that in 1880 he made final proof on his homestead and came to Golden City, Barton county, Mo., and bought a 10-acre fruit and truck farm in the edge of the city. He remained here until 1897 when he exchanged this 10-acre tract for about 100 acres of partly improved land one mile south of South Greenfield. During his 20 years residence in Dade county he has made numerous improvements on his original purchase.

To his last marriage there have been born two children:

(1) James Irving, born September 11th, 1879, married a Miss Gray of Oregon where he now resides.

(2) George W., born April 18th, 1883, married Carrie Merrick, who was a native of Dade county. There is one child, Ernest Dale. George W. Miller is a prominent business man of South Greenfield, an active member of the Odd Fellow and Woodmen lodges.

John M. Miller is a member of the Presbyterian church while his wife holds membership in the Baptist denomination. He is a Republican in politics and in an early day was prominent in the business circles of Hamilton, Missouri. He has made a special study of astronomy and takes great delight in literary and scientific subjects.

---

—o—

### MORRIS MILLER.

Was born in Madison County, Indiana, January 24th, 1857, son of David and Mary Ann (Gilbert) Miller. His father was born December 11th, 1816, in Clermont County, Ohio, while his mother was born December 16th of the



same year in Pasquatunk County, North Carolina. They were married in Madison County, Indiana, in May, 1856.

David Miller was of English-German ancestry, while his wife was of Scotch extraction. David was a millwright by trade and came to Missouri with his family in the spring of 1868, stopping first at Springfield for a short time, also at Greenfield for two months, after which he purchased a 40-acre tract of land three miles west of Dadeville, where he remained eight or ten years. Finally he purchased a home in Dadeville, where he followed his trade as carpenter during the remainder of his days. He died at Dadeville March 30th, 1915, his wife having departed this life, also at Dadeville, December 26th, 1896. Two children were born of this marriage, both boys, Morris Miller, the subject of this sketch, and his younger brother, Anderson, who died in Dade County, single.

Morris Miller remained at home with his father till he was 21 years of age, attended only the common schools of the county during the winter months, and during the summer either farmed or worked at the carpenter's trade with his father. He was married on the 27th day of August, 1877, to Sarah E. Glenn, daughter of George W. and Mary (Lock) Glenn, born in October, 1862, being seventh in point of birth in a family of eight children. Her father was a native of Tennessee, while the Locks came from Illinois. Her brothers were Sig, W. C., Sheridan and Joel, all now deceased but Sig.

After his marriage they moved to a small hill farm on Son's creek, where they raised one crop, then moved to Corry, where Mr. Miller followed the mining business for 17 or 18 years. About the year 1890 he moved to Dadeville, where he engaged in the carpenter business in company with his father.

In November, 1894, he was elected sheriff of Dade County on the Republican ticket, and moved to Greenfield. Prior to this time, however, Mr. Miller had served as constable of Morgan Township for six years.

Mr. Miller remained in Greenfield seven years, serving one term as sheriff, after which he was deputy sheriff



under U. S. Keran, and also under W. R. Farmer. He served one term as city collector while in Greenfield. In 1901 he moved back to Dadeville, and in November, 1902, he was elected justice of the peace, and has served continuously in that office ever since. At present he is local register for the vital statistics of the state of Missouri. Mrs. Miller is still living, but a hopeless invalid.

Mr. and Mrs. Miller are the parents of eight children, viz:

(1) Berta, born August 26th, 1878, graduated from the Greenfield High School, taught school in Dade County for a few years, married Charley Lyons, a Dade County farmer, and now lives three miles northeast of Golden City, in Marion Township. They have two children, Bernice and Gradon Gilbert.

(2) Wade, born April 11th, 1880, and died April 7th, 1901, lacking just four days of being 21 years of age. He was single at the time of his death, having been killed in a railroad accident at Neal, Kas.

(3) Henrietta, born in 1882, attended Greenfield High School, taught in Dade County for three years, married Henry Clark, a Dade County farmer. They now live in Golden City, where he is engaged in the elevator business. They have three children, Cleo, Gilbert and Eloise.

(4) James M., born in 1884, attended Greenfield High School, after which he farmed. He died, single, July 20th, 1914.

(5) Maude, born in 1886, attended the schools in Greenfield, married David Penrod. They now live in Golden City, where he is engaged in the lumber business. They have two children, Ernestine, and a boy baby, yet unnamed.

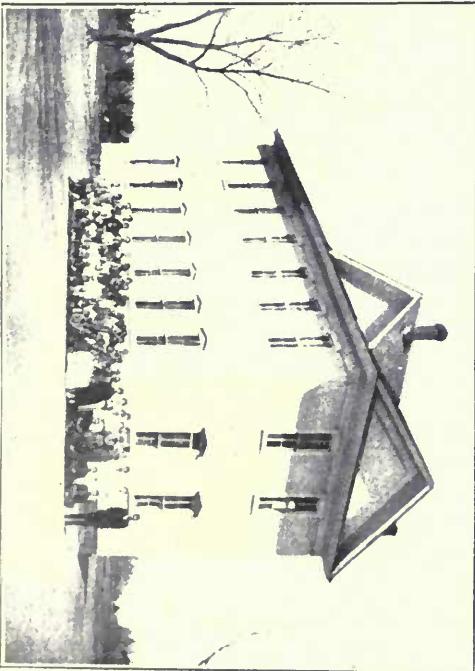
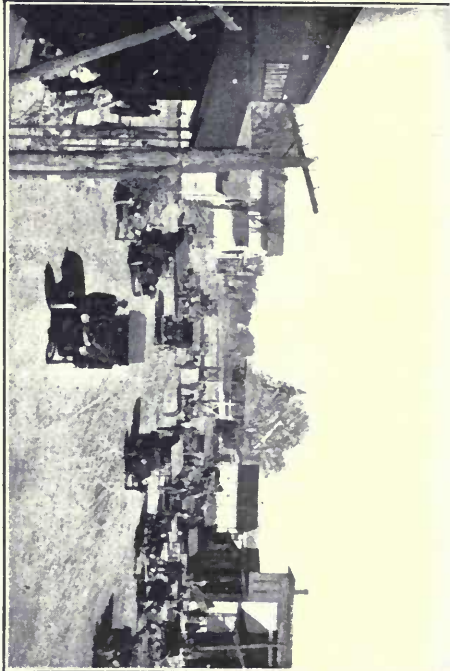
(6) Floy, born in 1888, attended school in Greenfield and Dadeville, married William McCandless, a farmer. They now reside in Lawrence County, Missouri, and have two children, Gilbert and Gradon.

(7) Greta, born in 1890, attended school in Dadeville, married Herbert Smith, a farmer. They now live in Barton County, near Golden City. They have one child, a girl, Denvil.









DADEVILLE VIEWS.





L. C. DUNAWAY AND WIFE.









(8) Jessie, born in 1892, attended school in Dadeville, married Robert Morrison, a farmer. They now reside in Lawrence County, Missouri.

Of this splendid family the two boys each met a violent death while yet in early manhood. The girls are all happily married and ten grandchildren have come to bring sunshine into their homes and gladness to the hearts of their grandparents, who have toiled, sacrificed and struggled through many long years with little hope of reward save and except the welfare and happiness of their children.

In politics Mr. Miller has always been a Republican and active in the affairs of his party. His nomination and election to the office of sheriff marked a new era in the politics of Morgan Township, which for years had been dominated by a few influential citizens of Dadeville. Mr. Miller was the candidate of the "Boys From the Sticks," and the delegates in the convention which nominated him represented the laboring classes of the county rather than the professional politicians. Mr. Miller is still active in the affairs of life and is prominent in the civic and business circles of his home city.

---

—o—

### JOHN O. MITCHELL.

Dade county has never numbered among her favored sons many millionaires, neither has she been renowned as a rich man's resort, still there are a few men who in early life made their start here and afterward became famous in the business world. To this list belongs John O. Mitchell, who was born in Dade county October 22nd, 1858 near where the town of Arcola now stands. He is the son of DeWitt C. and Nancy (Carey) Mitchell both natives of Tennessee. His father was born not far from Knoxville in 1833 and died in 1880. In 1855 he came to Dade county and served in the Union army during the civil war. Nancy C. Mitchell was born in Jefferson County, Tenn., and died



in 1908. Ten children were born of this union, four boys and six girls, John O. was third in order of birth. All the children are living except one brother. In his boyhood days, John O. Mitchell attended the common schools of the county and later on, Ozark college in Greenfield. His first work for himself was as a hired farm hand, but afterward he taught school in his native county eight years. From school teaching he entered the mercantile business in Arcola during which time he also engaged in farming, stock raising, buying and shipping. He purchased and improved a large tract of land near Arcola, which he still owns. While in Dade county, Mr. Mitchell was a director in the Dade County bank at Greenfield, and was also active in politics. His party drafted him as a candidate for the legislature on the democratic ticket about the year 1900.

In the month of August, 1904 he moved to Tulsa, Okla., where he became extensively engaged in the manufacture of brick. With the opening up of the extensive oil-fields in that state, Mr. Mitchell dealt largely in oil and gas franchises and leases. He also invested largely in city and farm property. Along with these commercial enterprises Mr. Mitchell mixed a little politics. He was elected by the City of Tulsa to represent her in a joint-statehood meeting at Washington, D. C. in 1906. In the same year he was elected mayor of the City of Tulsa on the democratic ticket. Again in 1910 after the legislature had granted to the city a Commission Charter he was elected mayor, being the first mayor in the state under the Commission form of city government. In 1907 he was one of the organizers of the central National Bank of Tulsa and was its first vice-president, which position he held until 1916. This bank is the second largest in the state. In 1915 he organized the Central Missouri Company, incorporated for \$50,000 of which he is president.

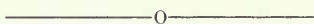
Mr. Mitchell has always taken great interest in fraternal orders, and is at present a member of the Elks, Masons, Knights of Pythias and other benevolent orders. He took his first degree in Masonry in 1885 in Garrett lodge in



Arcola, Mo. He is now a member of the Scottish Rite Consistory at South McAlister, Okla., and a member of Akdar Temple of Nobles of the Mystic Shrine at Tulsa. He owns one of the fine modern homes in the city of Tulsa.

On the 25th day of February, 1886 he was married to Alice M. Young of Greenfield, Mo., to which marriage have been born six children. Two died in infancy. Belva L. is now the wife of Ralph H. Shaw, of Tulsa, formerly of Lima, Ohio. He is engaged extensively in the oil business. Garland C. married Leota Arthur formerly of Lawrence county, Mo. Young O. married Martha Mowry of Tulsa, formerly of Pennsylvania. Eudora, now the wife of John H. Harvey of Tulsa, a native of Canada, manager of the Kawfield Oil Company. Belva attended Stephens college, Columbia Mo., Garland attended college at Columbia, Mo., and Oklahoma University at Norman. Young O. Mitchell graduated from the University of Kansas having formerly spent two years in the University of Oklahoma at Norman. Eudora graduated at Fairmont Seminary, Washington, D. C.

Mr. Mitchell at present is Past Exalted Ruler of Tulsa Lodge No. 946, B. P. O. E. He is still largely interested in Dade county affairs, having formed a partnership with his two sons who are engaged in the cattle business on his ranch near Arcola. Dade County is proud of John O. Mitchell and always points to him as one of her most distinguished ex-citizens.



### MARTIN L. MITCHELL.

Was born near Holly Springs, Miss., March 21st, 1844, son of William and Elenor (Stockard) Mitchell, both natives of North Carolina but raised in Tennessee from Childhood. He was born July 7th, 1803 and died at Greenfield, April 2nd, 1898, while his wife was born in 1805 and died at Greenfield, Mo., May 9th, 1875. They came to Dade county in 1848, having raised one crop in Greene county in 1847. Like many of the early pioneers



of the country, in selecting a location the choice was decided by the presence of springs, two of which were found in Center township, northeast of Greenfield. Mr. Mitchell locating near one and his son-in-law, William L. Scroggs locating near the other one. Mr. Mitchell bought some land of John M. Rankin and entered some from the government. On the original homestead he built the first brick house in the county. He burned the brick in a kiln erected near Sac river. This was in 1856. At the time of his death he was the oldest man in the county—95 years. William Mitchell was a member of the Presbyterian church, a democrat in politics and held the office of Justice of the Peace many years. They raised a family of ten children: seven boys and three girls:

(1) Salina Jane, died when 5 years of age.

(2) James W., educated himself for a teacher, went to California in 1849, taught after his return to Dade county, enlisted in civil war, Co. L, 6th Mo. cavalry and died of congestion of lungs while in the service.

(3) William Luther, was a Presbyterian preacher, died in Illinois while pastor at Hillsboro in 1863.

(4) Samuel W., (sketch given in full in this volume).

(5) Leah Caroline, married William L. Scroggs, a prominent pioneer of Dade County.

(6) John F., entered union army, died in Greenfield, aged 74 years. He had two daughters in Greenfield, Hattie and Nettie.

(7) David Newton, died at the age of 30.

(8) Mary Elizabeth, married Arch Hopper, educated in Kentucky and taught school in Dade county, died in Humansville, Mo.

(9) Martin L. (the subject of this sketch).

(10) George B., physician in Kansas City, Kas.

Martin L. Mitchell has always made his home at or near the old home place Northeast of Greenfield. After the death of his father, he and his brother Dr. George B., bought the old homestead of 200 acres and divided it. Martin L. now owns part of the old homestead and has since purchased an 80 acre tract adjoining it on the east



upon which he has a fine residence erected in 1906. This 80 acres was unimproved when purchased, having been entered by A. M. Long.

Martin L. Mitchell was married September 4th, 1867 to Sarah J. Boland, who was born October 15th, 1848, daughter of John and Rebecca (Hudspeth) Boland. They were married in Kentucky and came to Dade county in the early 40's.

Martin L. Mitchell and wife are the parents of three children:

(1) Winifred L., born October 3rd, 1868, married Richard S. Marshall of Rogers, Arkansas, June 6th, 1898, died at Greenfield, Mo., after a few month of matrimonial bliss and was buried from the Presbyterian church in Greenfield, Sunday, December 4th, 1898.

(2) James M., born September 5th, 1872, in Dade County, married Ora Bell Mitchell, a daughter of Thomas Mitchell an early settler of Dade County. He is now farming on a part of the original Mitchell homestead.

(3) Florence E., married Ruel King whose sketch appears under proper caption in this volume, is now deceased.

Mr. and Mrs. Mitchell are members of the Presbyterian church. He is an Elder, a republican in politics, having voted for Abraham Lincoln in 1864—his first vote. He enlisted in Co. L. 6th Mo. Cavalry August 1st, 1862 and served three years. Was discharged at Baton Rouge, La., August 1st, 1865. After the war he returned home and farmed with his father. He has always been a farmer and a good one. While he is now living practically a retired life, he still oversees the farming operations and enjoys excellent health.

He is an active member of the G. A. R. post at Greenfield and takes great pride in being the owner of not only one of the oldest but also one of the best farms in Dade County.

---

#### CHARLES W. MONTGOMERY.

The Montgomery family is one of the oldest, most numerous as well as the most highly esteemed in Dade



County. The subject of this sketch, Charles W. Montgomery is a respected scion of a prolific branch, having been born in Dade county, ten miles northeast of Greenfield, August 25th, 1850, son of Emsley C. and Julia Ann (Taylor) Montgomery. His father is a native of Christian County, Ky., while his mother first saw the light of day in Ray County, Mo. Emsley C. Montgomery was born in 1825 and came to Dade County with his father when 15 years of age, or in the year 1840 when his parents took up 280 acres of government land in Sac township, upon which they lived during the remainder of their lives. Emsley C. is still living on a fine farm of 100 acres adjoining the old homestead. Josiah B. Montgomery, a younger brother of Charles W. now owns and lives on the old place. Emsley C. Montgomery is now in his 92nd year, hale and hearty while his wife, who is still living, has seen the snows of 85 winters.

Emsley C. Montgomery is a veteran of the civil war, perhaps the oldest in the county, having enlisted in the 6th Mo., volunteer cavalry and served three years (lacking 4 days) a full sketch of his life and service appearing in another place in this volume.

Charles W. Montgomery remained at home and worked for his father until May 8th, 1870 when he was married to Mary Ellen Ellis, a daughter of Spencer Ellis, an early settler of the county who went with the rush to California in 1849 and died there. Her mother, Mary (Hudson) Ellis remained in Dade county and reared the family among them being Judge Thornton T. Ellis who met accidental death while Associate Judge for the Eastern district.

At the time of his marriage, and immediately thereafter, Charles W. Montgomery engaged in farming upon his own account, leased, bought and sold numerous farms, in which occupation he continued until 1886 when in company with Thornton T. Ellis, and his brother Thomas B. Montgomery they opened up a general store at Seybert which they conducted under the firm name of C. W. Montgomery & Co., for a few months when he bought out



his partners and conducted the business in his own name for three years. He then purchased the Seybert flouring mill for \$12,500 on the installment plan, paying the interest and \$1,000 on the principal each year. These payments were made monthly and for five years he never missed a payment. During this time he rented his store building, sold the goods in bulk and bought 320 acres of fine land adjoining the mill property. He subsequently sold the mill for \$10,000 reserving some land, houses and property valued at \$2,500. This added to his farm made his entire holding amount to 430 acres with numerous buildings and other improvements.

In the fall of 1894 he was elected Clerk of the County Court of Dade County on the Republican ticket and served eight years during which time his oldest son, Aaron H. had served as his deputy. Aaron H. Montgomery was elected to this office in 1902 and served four years with his father C. W. Montgomery as his deputy, both retiring in 1906. In 1910 Charles W. Montgomery was elected Probate Judge of the county and re-elected again in 1914 which office he still holds, making a remarkable record for public service. At present he is the owner of numerous small tracts of land near Greenfield and several houses in the city. He has also been largely interested in mining enterprises in the Joplin district as well as in Dade County. He has been a member of the M. E. Church since 1879, serving on the Board of Trustees almost continuously. In politics, he has long been recognized as a leader, not only in local circles but in the high councils of the Republican party.

Mr. and Mrs. C. W. Montgomery have been the parents of 14 children, 5 of whom died in infancy. Their oldest daughter died leaving three children who were raised by their grand-parents. Those living at the present time are as follows:

- (1) Aaron H., lives at Whittier, California.
- (2) W. E., a merchant at Greenfield, Mo.
- (3) Lenora, wife of Henry Hayward, a farmer living in North Morgan township.



- (4) Thomas W., lives at Linsley, Calif.
- (5) Elmer Clyde, lives at Eden, Idaho.
- (6) Julia, wife of C. W. Tindall of Linsley, Calif.
- (7) Lester, also lives at Linsley, Calif.
- (8) Nellie L., wife of Ralph Stapp, a railroad man residing at Arcadia, Kansas.

The brothers of Charles W. Montgomery are extensive farmers and stock raisers residing in the northern part of the county. Their farms are all well improved and kept in a high state of cultivation. As probate Judge, Mr. Montgomery has made an exemplary, pains-taking official whose chief delight seemed to be in accommodating the people. Many people have ascribed his popularity in political campaigns to the fact that while he was in the mercantile and milling business at Seybert, no man however poor, was ever denied credit for a sack of flour or a side of bacon. Since entering politics Mr. Montgomery has been obliged to pay many security debts for his old-time friends who took advantage of his generosity and imposed upon his unlimited good nature, but he has never complained or regretted doing an act of kindness for a friend even though it has cost him many dollars and severely tested his faith in human nature.

—o—

### **GEORGE WASHINGTON MOORE.**

**Deceased.**

Was born in Cedar county, Mo., while his people were enroute for Dade county. This event occurred on the 14th day of June, 1844. His people were from Tennessee. His father, Charles Moore traveled through Dade County into Arkansas where they stayed for some time and after his death his family returned to Dade County.

At the age of 18 years George W. Moore enlisted in the Union army, first in Company E, 14th regiment and later in Co. C, 8th regiment Missouri Volunteer Cavalry. During the war he sent home money to his mother and bought a farm of 120 acres. He had this about half paid for when he married Eliza J. Headlee on the 8th day of

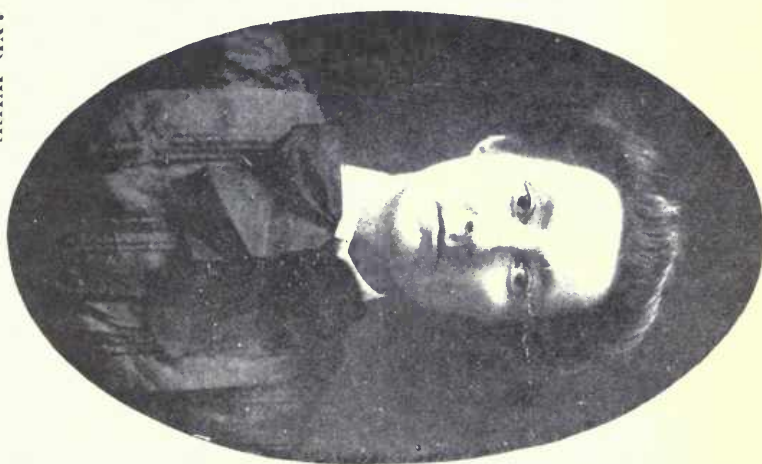








M. V. HOLMAN AND WIFE.





August, 1872. She was born March 15th, 1848 in Greene county, a daughter of Samuel Newton and Mary (Mitchell) Headlee. The Moores went to housekeeping in a one-room dwelling which they afterward added on to until they had a fine farm residence. Since Mr. Moore's death his wife has managed the farm with success. She is still the owner of 118 acres, having given 2 acres to the Routh Chapel, M. E. Church. Mrs. Moore has built a fine 80-ton silo, and splendid outbuildings. They have six acres of alfalfa and raise registered Jersey cattle for dairy purposes. It is their intention to build up an extensive dairy farm and market the products. At present they have nine head in the herd.

George W. Moore was a member of the M. E. church and his family are members of the same organization. He was a republican in politics. Receiving an injury during the war in the battle of Big Blue from which he never fully recovered and was sick some two years prior to his death which occurred September 10th, 1895.

George W. Moore and wife were the parents of seven children, two of whom died in infancy, and one, John B., born August 10th, 1873, was killed April 24th, 1890 at the age of 17 years. Those living are:

(1) Minnie C., born August 23rd, 1875, is still at home.

(2) Eva D., born Aug. 11th, 1878, is at home.

(3) Charles E., born January 29th, 1881, is still at home.

(4) Morris A., born August 30th, 1884, married Lela McGill of Polk county where they now live.

The Moore farm is located in Morgan township and Aldrich is their shipping point although they also trade some at Dadeville. The entire farm is fenced hog-tight with woven wire and is well watered by two branches, one large cave spring and wells, the waters is forced through the house and barns by a hydraulic ram. They raise and feed from 50 to 60 head of hogs each year.

In addition to the Jersey cattle they have one registered saddle stallion, Custer, No. 3311, one thoroughbred



draft stallion and two splendid Kentucky Jacks for breeding purposes. This farm is known as "The Blue Grass Dairy Farm."

---

—o—

### CHARLES W. MOORE.

One of our best known business men is Chas. W. Moore of Dadeville whose well stocked store is the largest and best known of northeast of Dade County.

Mr. Moore is a native of Dade County having been born in Dadeville July 23, 1871, a son of Ruben and Serine E. (Clopton) Moore. Ruben Moore was a native of Tennessee and came to Dade county when quite young and taught school here for many years, here he married his wife who was decendent of the well known and highly respected pioneer Clopton family of whom extended mention is made elsewhere in these volumes under the name of Richard Green Clopton. When the civil war broke with all its fury, Ruben Moore was not to be found wanting, he enlisted in Co. L, 6th Mo. Cav. serving under Capt. Jesse Kirby as First Sergeant, he was discharged at Pilot Knob for disability. He was a successful teacher, farmer and business man and a man well and favorably known throughout the county for his integrity and fair dealing in all things. He died in January, 1914 while his wife was killed by a runaway team on the streets of Dadeville. Charles W. Moore received a district school education in Dade county but at the early age of 19 started out in life for himself by working his father's farm. We soon find him in what has proved to be his life work merchandising, for after a short trip in the west, lasting about six months, he entered the store of his grandfather Clopton at Dadeville. For six years he worked in this store and until his Grandfather Clopton sold out and then Mr. Moore started a grocery store in the old Clopton building which he run successfully for two years at which time his father entered the business with him and they put in a complete line of dry goods, clothing, etc. After a time Mr. Moore dissolved partnership with his father and



opened up alone in his present location, his father continued to run the old place for a time when he again became interested with his son and they run a large store, handling drygoods, clothing, boots and shoes, etc., and continued up to 1910 when Charles W. bought out the entire establishment and his father retired to private life.

Charles W. Moore now owns the largest and most complete line of drygoods, clothing, boots and shoes and general merchandise in all north Dade county, in 1908 he bought the large brick building where he is now located, this is a modern structure equipped with carbide lights and all the possible conveniences in an inland town. Noted for his fair dealing and courteous treatment of the public, he has built up a business of which any man might well be proud. His stock is well kept and shows the care of a man well versed in his particular line. Mr. Moore carries a stock fluctuating between \$12,000.00 and \$15,000.00 and he keeps it moving and fresh and strictly up-to-date.

Mr. Moore was married June 22, 1902 to Miss Eva Tarrant, a native of Dade county, born September 1st, 1878, a daughter of Wm. H. and Sarah J. Tarrant, early settlers of Dade county, a sketch of whom is to be found elsewhere in this work. To Mr. and Mrs. Moore have been born four children, namely, Ross T., born March 12, 1909; Emma Maxine, born October 12, 1910; Aluwee, born February 22, 1913 and Charles Dale, born July 10, 1915; all at home and receiving the best of educational advantages. Besides being an extensive and prosperous business man, Mr. Moore has large farming interests, owning nearly 300 acres of valuable farming property. He has 80 acres in South Morgan township, 160 in Polk township besides 28 and one-half in Dadeville. Mr. Moore resides in one of the best residences in Dadeville, having built a modern 5-room dwelling. This hustling business man finds time to devote to the social interests of the town, being a member of the I. O. O. F., W. O. W. and Modern Woodman of the World. He is a staunch republican and prominent in party affairs, is a broad minded, public



spirited citizen, interested in good roads, free public schools and progress for the county along all lines. A man in every sense of the word, a credit to his town, his county and his state.

---

—o—

### BAILEY P. MORGAN.

No family in the county are better or more favorably known than the Morgan family of, and near Dadeville. The subject of this sketch, was born in Dade county, October 29th, 1847 and has spent his entire life up to now, in Dade county. He is the son of Wick and Nancy (Worley) Morgan. Wick Morgan was brought to this country by his father and mother, Adonijah and Betsey (Mathews) Morgan who were very early settlers of Indiana and came to Dade county in the early 40's. They rented land for some time and later became large land owners here. Bailey Morgan's mother's people, the Worleys, were also pioneers of this county having settled here about 1840. Wick Morgan was married in Dade June 2nd, 1845 by Judge Pat T. Andrews, he and his wife as well as his father and mother all died here and are buried in the Rice cemetery. Bailey Morgan bought 50 acres of good land about 1880 upon which he now lives, he has always been a farmer, has prospered and now owns 123 acres just east of Dadeville and it is one of the fine farms of the county. In 1901 he built a nice four-room dwelling and here he is living, practically retired. He never married but does not want for love and affection in his declining years for you will find at his home three lovely children who love him and whom he loves and cherishes as his own. It is a beautiful story to tell, how this big hearted man took the three-months-old daughter of Pang Morgan and his wife, Mary Vanhoose, who had just died, and raised her from this infant age to lovely womanhood, and now, she is married to Herman Ackers, a native of Dade county and they live on the Morgan place and have three fine children as follows: Thyra Neoma, born March 8th, 1905; Mary Florence, March 17, 1912; and Ollie Madaline September



23, 1914. Bailey Morgan is known to almost everyone in eastern Dade county, he is a fine, broad-minded, Christian gentleman. He is a member of the Christian church and held in the highest regard by all who have the honor of his acquaintance.

—o—

### ALBERT G. MORRIS (Deceased.)

A native of Dade County, was born August 28th, 1874 and died January 29th, 1908. He was a son of Mount Etna and Sarah Ella (Quarrels) Morris, a daughter of Thomas Quarrels and came to Missouri when a young lady. Both families were pioneers coming from Kentucky.

In 1896 Albert G. Morris in company with J. W. Toliver bought a small hardware store of Blackmore & Tarrant in Dadeville, increasing the stock and later moved to a new location, taking in a third partner, Mr. Lindley. This firm continued in business for a time when Morris & Lindley purchased the interest of Mr. Toliver in the firm, after which Mr. Lindley became the sole proprietor. After the dissolution of this firm Mr. Morris again bought in and later bought the entire stock and remained in this business until the time of his death. The business is now run by the Maze Hardware Company. His health was bad for some time prior to his death. He was always engaged in mercantile pursuits.

On the 30th day of December, 1896 he was married to Veda Wilson, who was born September 8th, 1875. They were the parents of three children:

(1) Lucile, born July 22nd, 1898, received her education in Dade County, attended the Dadeville High School and one year in Drury College at Springfield. She is now teaching in Dadeville.

(2) Mount Etna, born September 1st, 1900, attending school in Walnut Grove where he graduated in 1917.

(3) Albert George, born November 27th, 1905, attending school.

Mr. Morris was a democrat but preferred his home life with his family and gave his talents to his business



rather than to politics. His people are members of the Christian church. Mr. Morris was a Mason, attaining the Shriner's degree.

Mrs. Morris resides in a fine cottage near Dadeville, is a member of the Presbyterian church, drives an Overland car, is a good roads booster and is a splendid specimen of the up-to-date, 20th Century woman who takes a lively interest in public affairs and presides over an ideal home.

---

—o—

### UEL W. MURPHY.

No city, town or village ever remained long upon the map of any country without claiming among her distinguished citizens, sooner or later, some representative from the Emerald Isle. Uel W. Murphy was born in North Township, Dade County, Mo., July 19th, 1846, son of Gilbert W. Murphy, born in Edgar county, Ills., March 23rd, 1819, of Irish Ancestry. His parents came from Ireland and early settled in Illinois, while it was yet a territory. George W. Murphy was a farmer and quite successful. He came to Dade County in the latter part of the 30's and located in North township where he entered 120 acres of land, erected a log-cabin upon it and made other improvements. In addition to farming he handled considerable live stock. He died on the old homestead, July 12th, 1871. He was a local preacher of the M. E. church and organized the Methodist Society in North township. Their first meetings were held in his home, the congregation being seated on slabs which he had fashioned for that purpose. He also performed many marriage ceremonies among the pioneers, frequently two in a single day. In politics he was an old-time Whig and later joined the Republican party. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity. He was married to Miss California Lemaster, born in Maury County, Tenn., October 30th, 1823, died May 23rd, 1886, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Lemaster who came to Dade County before the Murphy's came, sometime in 1830-35 and located in North



Township. They were successful farmers in their day and always had plenty of bacon and venison in the smoke house to last over winter. Mrs. California Murphy was a member of the M. E. church and the mother of ten children:

(1) William P., born October 24th, 1840, married Sophia Underwood, who was born in Tennessee in 1838 and died in Dade County in 1894. She was a daughter of Thomas and Mariah Underwood who came from Tennessee in the 30's and located in North township. Her brothers, Robert and Price Underwood were veterans of the Civil war. William P. Murphy and wife were members of the M. E. Church and were the parents of eight children, 5 of whom are living:

Uel W., Louisa F., wife of Charles Wilson, Riah, living at home, Marguerite, Married Floyd Sloan, died leaving two children, and William Roscoe.

William P. Murphy was a member of the volunteer Home Guards during the civil war and is a Republican in politics.

(2) Mary A. E., born August 28th, 1842, married Julius Appleby, of Dade County. She died May 26th, 1886 leaving six children.

(3) Lewis M., born May 23rd, 1844, died in 1912. For a number of years he was a merchant at Greenfield and later at Carthage, Mo. He married Cordie Garrett. They had three children.

(4) Uel W. (the subject of this sketch).

(5) Eliza J., born September 20th, 1848, married Thomas Travis a farmer and served as County Clerk of Cedar County. She is now a widow, having one child, Alba who first married R. Hartley of Cedar County and after his death became the wife of M. M. Ewing a banker at Denver, Colo.

(6) Sarah P., born January 20th, 1850, married Robert P. Underwood who is now deceased. He was a farmer and later a merchant. Was postmaster for 10 years under the McKinley administration and represented Dade county one term in the Missouri Legislature. He was a veteran



of the Civil war and raised a family. His widow still resides in Greenfield.

(7) Cordelia C., born July 8th, 1854, married Glover Killingsworth, now a farmer and stock man at Emporia Kansas. They have five children.

(8) Melville L., born July 25th, 1857, died December 21st, 1889. Married Lizzie Kimber. He was a merchant and the father of two children, one of whom, R. P. Murphy is living. His widow resides near Carthage.

(9) Robert W., born December 8th, 1859, is a hotel man and resides in Kansas City.

(10) Ada M., born January 3rd, 1863, married Henry Whittaker who is now deceased. During life he was a merchant at Arcola. They had two children. She is now living in Seattle, Washington.

Uel W. Murphy was raised on a farm and attended the country schools. He went from the farm to Arcola in 1884 where for a number of years he was engaged in Merchandising. In 1891 he became the landlord of the Delmonico Hotel in Greenfield, both before and after its re-construction. It was a popular hostelry and gained a wide reputation for hospitality during his 14 years of management. In politics Mr. Murphy is a republican and was elected Sheriff and served one term as a candidate of that party. Since his retirement from the office of Sheriff he has lived practically a retired life, serving some years as Constable of Center Township and is now deputy sheriff. He is also engaged in the real estate business and lends money upon his own account. The Murphy family, throughout, are staunch members of the M. E. church.

He was married November 28th, 1872 to Katherine Travis, who was born in Scott County, Va., February 26th, 1847, daughter of Edward H. and Margueret (Carter) Travis who came to Dade County in 1853 and located in North Township. He was a veteran of the Mexican war. Both he and his wife are now dead. He was a farmer and a local preacher of the M. E. church, a Republican in politics and served as a Judge of the County Court. They









A. C. HAYWARD AND WIFE.





THOS. H. BERRY AND WIFE.



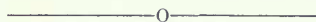




had six children of which Mrs. Murphy was third in point of birth.

Mr. and Mrs. Murphy have no children of their own but raised one boy, J. C. Brown, from two years of age to manhood. He is a book-keeper by profession and resides at Phoenix, Arizona. He married Ella Dicus, a Dade county girl of a pioneer family.

Both as a citizen, a hotel man and a county official, Mr. Murphy was highly esteemed. He was always a consistent, active worker in church circles and a guardian of law and order while Sheriff of the County. At the present time he is among the most highly respected men of the community.



### **CAPTAIN BENJAMIN MABERRY NEALE.**

Dade County points with pride to many distinguished citizens, some of whom were of native birth, others by adoption, whose ability, genius or attainments have left a lasting impression upon the sacred tablets of memory. It requires but little effort to recall the names of many men, who, by reason of their sagacity in business, energy, frugality and tenacity of purpose, have succeeded in accumulating vast sums of money and landed property, which at their death became, at most, a questionable heritage unto those who should follow after them. Others, by reason of a strong personality, deep-seated convictions, well-defined moral principles and sterling qualities of heart and brain, have left to posterity a monument more enduring than shafts of lifeless marble or piles of unfeeling stone—their's a living monument which has its foundation in the hearts and lives of men. To this latter class, Capt. B. M. Neale pre-eminently belonged.

The soil of the Old Dominion claimed him as a child. B. M. Neale was born in Wood County, Virginia, November 16th, 1841, upon land which formerly constituted part of the original George Washington estate. In 1843 his father settled in La Fayette County, Missouri, and here Benjamin grew to manhood. He attended the common



schools of the county and later graduated from Central College, Fayette, Mo.

At the breaking out of the civil war he espoused the cause of the South and became one of her most gallant defenders. His first service was with Weightman's brigade, Graves' regiment, in which he was commissioned captain. Afterward he joined the Shelby brigade, with which he served with distinction until the close of the war, his service covering exactly four years.

Captain Neale was every inch a soldier. He possessed that unmistakable military bearing which marked him as a leader of men. His very appearance inspired confidence and his word when once spoken was as immutable as the law of the Medes and Persians. While he was austere and commanding in a way, yet there was that kind, sympathetic fellow-feeling of comradeship ever present in his heart which found its best expression in deeds rather than words extended to those with whom he was associated.

His first real taste of war occurred at Carthage on the 4th day of July, 1861, from which place his regiment was ordered to Springfield, where it participated in the battle of Wilson's Creek, August 10th of the same year. He was also in the battles of Little Blue and Lone Jack, in the state of Missouri, and during the latter part of the war was in many engagements in Arkansas and Louisiana, ending his military career at Shreveport, La., June 15th, 1865.

On the 14th day of March, 1867, he was married to Miss Anna E. Groves, a lady of culture and refinement, and to this union six children were born, all of whom are living:

(1) Katie, widow of C. W. Barker (now deceased), who resides in Greenfield, Mo.

(2) Mamie E., now Mrs. J. M. Peterson of Lockwood, Mo.

(3) Willie G., now Mrs. J. M. Painter of Greenfield, Mo.

(4) Ben M., a prominent attorney and leading democratic politician of Greenfield, Mo.



(5) Eula M., now Mrs. W. M. Brooks of Arcola, Mo.

(6) Anna G., still single, engaged in teaching.

In the year 1883 Captain Neale purchased a 320-acre tract of prairie land some twelve miles northwest of Greenfield in Ernest township, upon which he settled, and here his children grew to manhood and womanhood.

About the year 1903 Captain Neale retired from active farm life and came to Greenfield, where he purchased a comfortable residence and spent the remainder of his days in comparative rest and quietude.

During the last years of his life his heart, mind and soul seemed to be wrapped up in the fraternal organizations growing out of the Southern Confederacy. He was a man of strong emotions and undying affection and the cause to which he had given the best part of his life was as dear to him as the very apple of his eye. He had been many times honored by these organizations, holding many positions of trust, in recognition of his valiant services during the war, was promoted to the rank of colonel and only his extreme modesty and feeling for others prevented his election as commander. His own words in declining this honor will best portray his real spirit of manhood. "I have been honored sufficiently. There are others of the boys who are deserving; pass the honor around." Of all the honors conferred upon Captain Neale, perhaps the one most appreciated by him and his immediate friends is a medal of bravery in service, "The Southern Cross of Honor," presented to him by the Daughters of the Confederacy.

His extreme modesty is again shown by the closing words written by himself in a personal sketch prepared by him for the annals of his beloved organization:

"This, fellow comrades, is a brief recital of my army record, much of which is pleasant to recall, but mixed with some sweet is much bitter—buried friends and dear, brave comrades, tried on half a hundred battle fields, buried hopes and aspirations for our loved sunny South. My fellow comrades! We lost all save honor. Our dear heroes



are the admiration of the world and by our good citizenship we have won the respect of all good and brave men. Let us cherish the memory of our dead comrades, let us, in memory at least, entwine their brows with unfading wreathes of love, although there be mingled regrets and heart-burnings for what might have been."

In politics, Captain Neale was an unswerving democrat and always active in the affairs of his party. Religiously, he made a profession of religion when 19 years of age and united with the South Methodist church, from which his membership was never transferred.

He departed this life on Tuesday, October 1st, 1912, at the age of 71 years, survived by his wife and six adult children.

In recounting the striking characteristics of this splendid man it is safe to say that he was a gentleman of the "old school" and carried with him that grace of dignified manhood which endeared him to everyone with whom he came in contact. In conversation he was genteel, courteous and scholarly, quoting Plato, Shakespeare and Emerson with the fluency of a college professor. Temperamentally, he was inclined to be both spirited and animated, speaking his convictions with a force and directness which left no room for doubt in the minds of his hearers. In appearance he was tall and muscular, combining the courtesy of a Chesterfield with the dignity of a Danton, and exemplifying in his every-day life those qualities of heart and soul so much admired by all lovers of true manhood and commendable citizenship.

—o—

### **BENJAMIN M. NEALE.**

Was born in Lafayette County, Mo., on October 28th, 1876, and came to Dade County in 1882, with his parents, who located on a farm in Ernest township. With a common school education, he obtained a certificate and started teaching in the rural schools, where he spent two years, using the money thus earned to pay his way through



the state university law school, where he graduated in the class of 1902.

Immediately thereafter he opened a law office in Greenfield, and in the years that have since elapsed has enjoyed a steadily growing and almost universally successful practice, so much so that at this time he is recognized as one of the ablest attorneys of this section of Missouri. His practice is not confined to his home county, but extends into adjoining circuits, where the ablest lawyers of the state find in him an opponent worthy of their steel in the legal arena.

Like many successful attorneys, Mr. Neale enjoys relaxation from his professional duties by participation in the political campaigns. He is an ardent democrat, and had the management of his party's campaign in Dade County in 1914 and 1916, when, despite the fact that his was the minority party, he succeeded in electing a good share of his candidates. His ability as a political manager was recognized in 1916, when he was made a member of the democratic state committee, and again at the close of that campaign, when he was placed at the head of a special organization sub-committee of that body. At the time this is written, it is practically assured that he will be unanimously made chairman of the democratic state committee at its forthcoming meeting, when Chairman Cowgill has announced he will resign.

Mr. Neale was married in 1904 to Miss Mary Finley, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Harry H. Finley, of Greenfield. They have two sons, Harry Groves and Thomas Randolph. He is a member of Ebenezer Presbyterian church and an officer in the church organization. For some years he has been superintendent of its Sunday school. He belongs to the various branches of the Masonic order, including Washington lodge, Greenfield Royal Arch chapter and Constantine commandery.

---

**JACOB E. NEWKIRK.**

A Hoosier with Irish ancestry would seem to be an odd combination, but Dade County is made up of people



from every corner and quarter of the globe, and in addition to the above, Mr. Newkirk has a little splash of German blood in his veins.

Jacob E. Newkirk was born in Jackson County, Indiana, March 4th, 1862, a son of Abraham Taylor and Elizabeth (Ruddick) Newkirk. His father was a native of Ohio, while his mother was born in Indiana. His grandfather, Cyrus Newkirk, was a native of New York, having in his veins the rich, red blood of Ireland, with a little tinge of German on his mother's side.

Cyrus Newkirk was an early settler in Ohio, but Abraham Taylor Newkirk came to Indiana when 22 years of age and followed the river for an occupation, running a boat on the Ohio river for a number of years. It was during these boating days that he met and married Elizabeth Ruddick, and in 1864 they emigrated to Chase County, Kansas. For eleven years they endured the hardships of frontier life, battling with drouth, grasshoppers and chinch-bugs, till in 1875 he exchanged his Kansas lands for 196 acres in South township. Here he settled and here he prospered. At the time of his death he owned 236 acres, some of which were over the line in Lawrence County. Part of his real estate holdings comprised the land where the station of Olinger now is. He kept the postoffice before the railroad was built, and served as Justice of the Peace for twenty years. Abraham T. Newkirk was a life-long democrat. His widow, Elizabeth (Ruddick) Newkirk, is still living at the advanced age of 86 years.

Six children were born of this marriage to live to maturity:

(1) Frank, a farmer in Kansas. Married Minnie Nott, a Dade County girl.

(2) William Lindley, farmer of Lawrence County. Married Bell Marsh of Dade County.

(3) Nora, married William D. Sturdy, of Pennsboro, a farmer, stock buyer and shipper.

(4) Jacob E. Newkirk.

(5) Elmer Andrew, first wife, Ella Moore, died leaving three children. He then married Stella Hunter of Law-



rence County. They reside on the old Newkirk homestead.

(6) Julia B., married L. R. Moore, a Dade County farmer.

Jacob E. Newkirk received his meager schooling in the common schools of Kansas and Dade County. He vividly remembers a circumstance when at school in Kansas, when only seven years of age, that the alarm was given that the wild Indians were on the war path, murdering all the whites, and headed direct for the schoolhouse. The children were instructed to rush home, spread the alarm, and warn everybody to take refuge in Cottonwood Falls, the county seat. Is it any wonder that under conditions of this kind the three R's of primitive education were not fully mastered?

Jacob remained at home till 27 years of age, with his father, until he had accumulated property of about the value of \$1,200, when he married Myrtie L. Renfro, daughter of Lewis Renfro of Greenfield. This took place on September 24th, 1889.

Soon after his marriage he rented 160 acres of land in South Township, where he now lives. He remained a tenant, however, but a few years, trading for the land in 1894 upon which he has lived and prospered. His wife died December 25th, 1898, leaving four children:

(1) Grace B. Myrtie (a baby), born September 5th, 1898, died February 26th, 1899.

(2) Mary Elna, born April 6th, 1891, at home.

(3) Lewis A., born August 6th, 1893, married Hazel E. Speer of Pennsboro, where they now reside.

(4) Jacob Elwood, born November 28th, 1895. Married to Nettie Terrell of South Greenfield.

On December 29th, 1901, Mr. Newkirk married Miss Ollie A. Neal, born October 31st, 1878, in Gallia County, Ohio, daughter of J. T. and Emma (Allison) Neal, both living in Ohio. To this union there were born five children, now living:



- (1) Neal, born January 24th, 1903.
- (2) John M., born June 24th, 1905.
- (3) Beatrice Ida, born May 4th, 1907.
- (4) Emory Wesley, born August 7th, 1909.
- (5) Louise Irene, born July 17th, 1914.

Mr. Newkirk is actively engaged in general farming, stock raising and feeding. His farm is well watered by Honey creek, and also by wells and springs, making it an ideal place for live stock. One hundred and twenty-five acres are under cultivation. Mr. Newkirk is a democrat, has been treasurer of township for six years, school director and clerk of the board for twenty years. His family are regular attendants at the Methodist Episcopal church. His lodge relations are confined to the W. O. W.

Mr. Newkirk is heartily in favor of permanent road improvement and demonstrates his approval of good schools by sending his children to them.

---

o

### CHARLES F. NEWMAN.

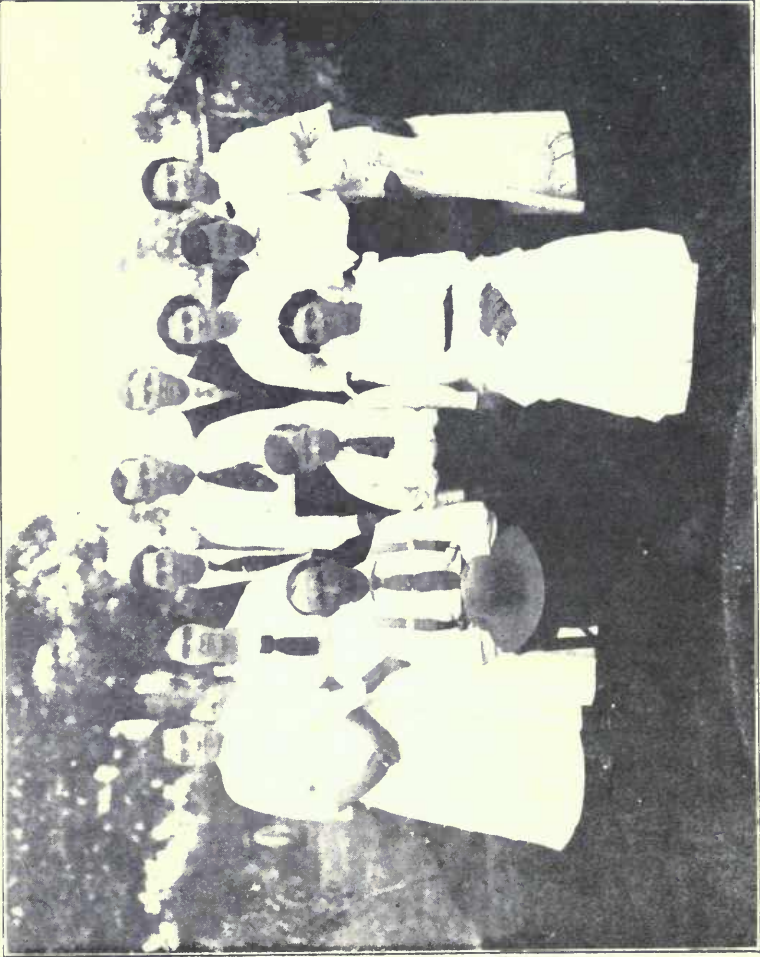
Was born in Dade county, Mo., on a farm some five miles northwest of Lockwood, October 2nd, 1880, son of Joseph V. and Elizabeth Newman. His father was born near Akron, Ohio in 1860 and his mother in the same year at Pittsburgh, Pa. Elizabeth Newman moved with her parents to Dade County, Mo., in 1867. J. V. Newman came to Dade County with his mother in 1867. Both settled on adjoining farms about six miles northwest of Lockwood.

J. V. Newman followed farming with varying success until about the year 1890 when he removed to Lockwood, engaging first in the livery business and afterwards in the real estate business. Later on he became a traveling salesman for the Inter-National Harvester Company, moving with his family to Ft. Scott, Kansas. He was a democrat in politics, and very active in all public matters.

Mr. and Mrs. Newman were the parents of three children; Charles F., the subject of this sketch, John R., a practicing physician and surgeon of Ft. Scott, Kas., and Jessie R., now the wife of Roy E. Cobbs, of Nowata, Okla.



FERDINAND ORTLOFF AND FAMILY.









The brother and sister are each younger than Charles F.

Charles F. was about ten years of age when his father moved to Lockwood so that his entire school life was spent in that city, attending first the public then the High School and afterwards taking a course in law at the state University at Columbia, Mo. On his return from college he immediately entered the profession of the law.

He was married at Lockwood, Mo., on the 25th day of September, 1904 to Edith H. Mayberry, daughter of H. R. and Mary Mayberry.

To this union one son was born, Ross M., February 11th, 1906.

Mr. Newman belongs to the Masons, Odd Fellows, Knights of Pythias and W. O. W. lodges. In politics, he has always been a democrat, active in the councils of his party.

After his return from college he was admitted to the bar, and began the practice of law in Greenfield in November, 1903. He was nominated for prosecuting attorney and elected on the Democratic ticket in 1904, serving one term. He did not ask for re-election. At the expiration of his two years' term, January 1st, 1907, he formed a law partnership with Hon. Ben M. Neale of Greenfield, where he remained actively in the practice of his profession for seven years. During these years he became widely known as a successful trial lawyer. His practice extended over all the adjoining counties as well as into the appellate courts. Mr. Newman was also active in politics. In 1909 he was a candidate for Congress before the Democratic convention of the Sixth Congressional District at Butler, Mo., but was defeated. He served on the Democratic County Central Committee from 1900 till 1906, and was chairman from 1906 till 1914. He was also a member of the Democratic State Committee from 1908 till 1910.

In April, 1914, he received the appointment as attorney for the valuation department of the Interstate Commerce Commission, without solicitation, and moved to Kansas City, Mo., where he is still located. In this capacity he rep-



resents the government in the matter of the physical valuation of the railroads of several western states.

As an attorney Mr. Newman ranks high in the profession. He has the reputation of being a tireless worker and a painstaking advocate in the preparation of his cases. His addresses to the jury were always eloquent and forceful. Mr. Newman also acquired considerable distinction as a public speaker and campaign orator, having filled many engagements and assignments from and under direction of the State Democratic Committee.

---

O

---

### ARTHUR FRANKLIN NIXON.

Was born in the state of Iowa June 16th, 1845, son of Gabriel and Mary (Mendenhall) Nixon, both of whom are dead. He was principally raised in Indiana, and came to Dade County in 1875, his father having died in Indiana, his mother coming with him, and died in Dade County. On his arrival in Dade County he engaged in the mining business near Corry for four or five years, then entered the hardware business in Golden City in company with William Pemberton, and opened up a hardware store in Everton. He remained in this business about ten years, when he removed to his farm near Hulston, which his wife had received from the Pemberton estate. He conducted this farm of 325 acres for 15 years, then bought out the Albert Morris hardware store in Dadeville in the year 1908, and sold out in 1912 to Spencer & Hulston and returned to the farm. In the sale of the store in Dadeville he acquired the flouring mill at Hulston, which he operated one year, and sold it to Samuel Farmer, the present owner.

On the 2nd day of January, 1879, he was married to Marry M. Pemberton. To this union were born seven children, all of whom are living:

(1) Mary Rosana, born October 22nd, 1879, married Walter Kirby of Dade County. They have four children, Mary Mildred, Nellie Lorine, Celia Hazel and Denzel Louise.

(2) Nellie Sharp, born September 1st, 1881, married George Wise, a farmer of Jasper County. They have two children, Frozy Theo. and Georgia Aliene.



(3) Arthur Frank, born May 5th, 1884, now at home, running the farm.

(4) Jewel Kate, born October 10th, 1887, married Lynn H. Hembree, and lives in Everton. They have two children, Beatrice Alberta and Lynn Bron.

(5) John Pemberton, born June 12th, 1890, at home, helping to run the farm with his mother.

(6) Lillian Russell, born October 2nd, 1892, is still at home.

(7) Paul K., born July 25th, 1895. He is a musician, and now with the National Military Band of Leavenworth, Kas.

Arthur F. Nixon was an active Republican, always vitally interested in the public schools of the county, and served on the school board for many years. Mr. Nixon was raised in the Quaker faith, but never united with any church. Was a firm believer in the principles of Christianity and gave many evidences of his faith by good works. He was a member of the A. F. & A. M. lodge in good standing at the time of his death, holding membership at Everton. He was extensively known throughout the county, a good business man, highly honorable and trustworthy, a good neighbor, a kind father, and respected by all who knew him.

His wife, Mary M. (Pemberton) Nixon, was born July 11th, 1852, daughter of John and Rosanna (McConnell) Pemberton. Her father died February 6th, 1890, and her mother died December 8th, 1874. He was a native of Tennessee, and she was a native of Virginia. They came to Dade County, overland, in 1839. He took up over 200 acres of land near Hulston Mill, and added to it until his farm consisted of 350 acres. He was a blacksmith by trade, as well as a farmer, and followed both occupations.

Mr. Pemberton was an active Democrat of the old school and held many positions of honor and trust. Was elected to the state legislature from Dade County in 1852, and collector of the county in 1854. He had been sheriff of the county when the office of sheriff and collector were combined. The Nixon family have in their possession a receipt signed by the state treasurer and auditor for the



entire revenues of Dade County for the year 1854. He was a remarkable man in many respects, and in his day was one of the most prominent citizens of the county. In 1850 he built a large two-story frame dwelling, which at the time was one of the finest in the county, and is still occupied by his daughter, Mrs. Arthur F. Nixon. In 1854 he united with the Cumberland Presbyterian church, was elected a ruling elder, and continued in that office until his death. He was also made a member of the A. F. & A. M. at Dadeville in that year. On the 18th day of January, 1844, he was married to Miss Rosanna McConnell of Washington County, Virginia, who, with him, cheerfully bore the burdens and joys of his life. He was a quiet, peaceable citizen, and was never known to speak an unkind word about anyone. To this marriage were born three children:

- (1) Mary M., who intermarried with Arthur F. Nixon.
- (2) Elizabeth Kate, who died at the age of 2 years.
- (3) Thomas V., born September 2nd, 1850, married Susan E. McConnell. After his death Susan E. married J. T. Jones.

Mrs. Nixon is a member of the Cumberland Presbyterian church, an active worker in its enterprises, and belongs to one of the most distinguished families in the county.

Near the original homestead is one of the finest springs in the county. Mr. Nixon in his lifetime improved this with a hydraulic ram and connected up a perfect watering system, with pressure tank in the house, and also watering troughs in the barn lots. The old Pemberton homestead was known as one of the most productive stock and grain farms in the entire community.

---

### FERDNAND ORTLOFF.

Germany has furnished to this land of the free thousands of her sons to become citizens. There is no country to which we are more indebted for the wonderful progress and development of our country than Germany. Her sons who have become our sons are almost without exception named among our very best citizens. Such a one is Ferd-



nand Ortloff. He is a large farmer and stock man of eastern Dade County. He was born in Germany December 13, 1863, a son of George Jacob and Christina (Weissensel) Ortloff, who came to America in the fall of 1866, bringing four children. They settled in the city of Syracuse, N. Y.

George Jacob Ortloff was a linen weaver by trade, but for a time after reaching Syracuse he worked in the smelting plant, but on account of poor health was unable to continue this work, so he took up carpet weaving, which he followed for a number of years. He passed away in Syracuse November 6th, 1906, past 71 years of age, having been born in Germany July 8th, 1835. His wife is still living and makes her residence in Syracuse, N. Y. The date of her birth was November 6th, 1836. Ferdinand Ortloff was an energetic, although restless, lad. He was taught the trade of furniture finishing. At the age of 15 he was so filled with the desire to see the world that he ran away from home and landed in Washington County, Michigan, where he went to work on a farm for his board. From here he roamed from place to place, working on farms, in saw mills, and, in fact, at anything he could find. He finally located in Berrien County, Michigan. After two years of wandering he bought four acres of land, and here he stayed for a number of years. He was married February 19th, 1884, at Three Oaks, Mich., to Mary E. Washburn, who was born September 17th, 1867, in New York state, and is a daughter of L. D. and Patient (Schmediker) Washburn, who were early settlers in the state of Michigan, and both passed their lives there. He died in the early 90's and she May 26th, 1887.

In 1885 Ferdinand Ortloff became interested in Missouri, and came to Dade County in September of that year, settling northwest of Greenfield, where the first year he worked 40 acres on grain rent, then took up a homestead five miles northwest of Greenfield, consisting of 40 acres. He improved this and lived there for 12 years, and in 1893 traded it toward 109 acres, all in South Morgan Township. This was an old, settled place, but very much run down. He went to work immediately to put this place back in



shape, which he succeeded in doing. He stocked it with good stock, carried on general farming, and his well-directed efforts brought speedy results. He has prospered and invested his money in more land, until now he has 395 acres in a body, which is certainly one of the fine stock farms of this county. Here he and his wife have raised a family of nine children. Besides these, there were born two who died in infancy. They were: Christina, born January 18th, 1885, died March 24th, 1886, and Bright Henrietta Christina, born June 14th, 1906, died January 8th, 1907. Those living are: Jacob G., born July 4th, 1886, married Eliza Batrell, and have one child, Theta; Verday O., born February 14th, 1889, married Earl Richardson, and they have one child, Mary Emily; Gracie M. was born September 13th, 1891, married Elmer Clark, a farmer of Dade County, and they have one child, Ferdinand; Charles F., born April 17th, 1884, married Mary E. Lunsford, who is farming in Dade County; Ernest F., born March 12th, 1896, married Vernie Batrell, and is living in Dade County, and have one child, Margaret Thelma; Sophia E., born December 7th, 1898; Lillie B., born June 9th, 1901; Loving Joy, born September 7th, 1903, and Ferdinand M., born October 14th, 1909, all living at home.

Mr. Ortloff has given his children the advantage of good educations, a privilege denied him, but for which he has greatly made by extensive reading and observation. Mr. Ortloff is considered one of our leading stock men, and he is a firm believer in thoroughbred stock of all kinds. He has a fine Ayshire bull, which he obtained from the State Farm at Columbia, and has been breeding from him for the past two years. He also handles sheep, and sticks to the famous Poland-China hogs. Everything about his place shows thrift and good management. He has a fine residence, all modern farming appliances, drives a Ford car, and, in fact, is an all-around progressive, up-to-date citizen. He is a red-hot Democrat and a booster for good roads, and a firm believer of our free public school system. Fraternally he is a member of the I. O. O. F. of Greenfield. Red blood runs in this man's veins, and we are glad that



he has selected Dade County as his home. He and his family are a credit to any community, and we sincerely hope that he and his descendants shall always be counted among our citizenship.

—o—

### THE PAINTER FAMILY.

John Painter was born in Washington County, Virginia, November 2nd, 1809, and on the 4th day of October, 1838, was married to Rachael McDaniel, a native of Virginia, born September 5th, 1819. The Painters were originally from Ireland, while the McDaniels were from Scotland.

John Painter was a blacksmith by trade, but also farmed. In 1869 they emigrated to Missouri, bringing their entire family, except one son, William, and settled in Morgan Township, Dade County, making the trip overland in horse-wagon, and were seven weeks and four days on the road. They rented land for one year and then moved to Polk Township, where their children now live. Here they rented 50 acres of cultivated land, a part of the old Pemberton farm near Hulston, where the father died April 26th, 1875, and the mother died December 27th, 1891. They were both members of the Cumberland Presbyterian church. He was a Republican in an early day, but after coming to Missouri he was a Democrat.

John and Rachael (McDaniel) Painter were the parents of ten children, all of whom came to Missouri, except William, and seven of whom still reside on the old homestead:

- (1) Emma, born January 10th, 1840.
- (2) Bettie, born November 9th, 1842.
- (3) Jane, born June 11th, 1846.
- (4) George, born October 12th, 1848, died in Dade County September 12th, 1906.
- (5) Anna, born April 21st, 1852, married William Newell, who is now deceased. She lives in Sac Township.
- (6) James, born December 24th, 1855.
- (7) Susan, born August 21st, 1857.
- (8) John, born September 27th, 1860.



(9) Lucretia, born March 22nd, 1862.

(10) William, born January 14th, 1844, who enlisted in the Confederate army under Captain Litchfield, in the brigade commanded by General Robert E. Lee, and served for some time. He was in the "Seven Days" battle, and died shortly afterward, June 14th, 1863.

After the death of the mother, the children bought the land upon which they had lived as tenants for so many years. There were 187½ acres in the original tract, to which 40 acres have since been added; 172 acres are in cultivation. All the improvements have been made by the Painter family. The dwelling, a two-story six-room structure, was built in 1905, and in 1915 a two-room concrete addition was made. Commodious barns have been erected and also a 90-ton silo, the first in Dade County, are among the other improvements. They have experimented a little with alfalfa, and have one field of five acres, which is doing fine.

The farm is well watered with springs, wells and branches, making it particularly well adapted for stock raising. The Painter family have a herd of Shorthorn cattle, consisting of one registered bull and 11 full-blood cows. They also raise hogs and mules for the market, averaging about one carload of hogs each year.

The girls of this family are members of "The Church of God," but no regular organization of that denomination is established in the community. The men are Democrats, and exceptionally fine people. They are frugal, industrious, reliable and progressive, being firmly in favor of good roads and good schools.

This family is in possession of one relic which is worthy of mention, being a pair of iron-frame spectacles which belonged to their grandmother, which she had received from her ancestors, being possibly more than 150 years old.







W. J. PYLAND AND FAMILY.







J. M. ALEXANDER AND WIFE.







## *J. R. Patterson*

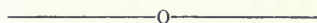
The subject of this sketch was born on a farm March 31, 1876, on the East edge of Rock Prairie, about two miles east of what was then known as the Rock Prairie postoffice, or Cross Roads, now a suburb of Everton, where he lived until March 1, 1886, when, with his parents, he moved to Everton, and resided on a farm adjoining that place until September 1, 1888, on which date he removed to the old Calvin Wheeler farm, seven miles northeast of Everton, where he lived until March or April, 1903, when he moved, with his family, to Greenfield, the county seat, where he has since resided. His father, the late John A. Patterson, was quite a violinist and violin repair man and cabinet



maker in his day, and his son, the subject of this sketch, was very much inclined the same way, and there are not many parts or pieces about a piano, organ, violin, or any kind of musical instrument, that he cannot repair or make new if necessary. He has been selling pianos, organs and other musical goods in Dade and adjoining counties since July, 1898, and has hundreds of customers, all of whom are his friends. He has always sold a high class of goods, and makes friends with each sale. His mother, Mrs. Mary L. Patterson of Greenfield, is the second daughter of the late William R. Bennington, one of the pioneer teachers and promoters of the present good system of schools in Dade



County. His mother, Mary L., was a teacher in the schools in Dade County during the latter 60's and early 70's. He was married May 16th, 1906, to Miss Effie Hagerman, of near Walnut Grove, a granddaughter of the late James Wheeler of Polk Township, Dade County. On March 5, 1907, a little son, John Lester, was born to this union, and December 11th, 1908, a daughter, Floy Lorena, was born. In February, 1910, little Lester was taken sick with typhoid, and died March 8th. Miss Floy Lorena is at present a pupil in the Greenfield public schools. J. R. Patterson is the only exclusive piano and musical instrument dealer in Dade County. He is also an experienced piano tuner. He has the only piano moving van and fixtures in the county and moves fine pianos for people in all parts of the county, and also in adjoining counties.



### ARCHIBALD CLINTON PATTERSON.

A native of Dade County, born near Dadeville September 6th, 1843, a son of Alexander and Elizabeth (Mitchell) Patterson, and died at his home in Morgan Township May 18th, 1914, at the age of 71 years eight months and twelve days. He spent his entire life in Dade County.

He was twice married, his first wife being Louisa Speight. She died in 1884, having been the mother of eleven children, six boys and five girls, seven of whom died in infancy. Those to attain maturity were:

- (1) Howard, now a resident of Colorado.
- (2) Dote, married Elbert Kirby, and lives south of Dadeville.
- (3) Clarence, now living in Kansas.
- (4) Frank, who is now deceased.

His second marriage occurred on the 18th day of February, 1886, to Sarah P. Fanning, who was born in Dade County May 27th, 1870, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Speight) Fanning. They were married in Dade County and were early settlers here. Mrs. Patterson was the youngest of seven children, all living in Dade County except her. To this union were born seven children:



(1) Neva, born January 6th, 1888, married Homer Glaze, a farmer, residing south of Dadeville. They have five children.

(2) John W., born December 30th, 1889, still single. Is engaged in mining in the McGee camp and lives at home.

(3) Birdie, born February 1st, 1892, married Ray Glaze, a Colorado farmer, where they now reside. They have one child.

(4) Troy, born February 8th, 1895, resides at home, and is engaged in teaching school in Dade County.

(5) Lewis, born February 8th, 1898. Is at home, and attending school at Walnut Grove.

(6) Ruby R., born March 13th, 1901. Is going to school.

(7) Paul D., born November 1st, 1903. Is at home, attending school.

Mr. Patterson was a Republican in politics, but not an office-seeker. He was a member of the Baptist church, being one of the charter members in the organization at Dadeville. He was an extensive trader in live stock, as well as a general farmer and stock breeder. At the time of his death he owned a first-class farm of 270 acres near Dadeville.

Mr. Patterson was a veteran of the Civil war, having enlisted in Company D, Sixth Missouri Cavalry, at the age of 18 years, and served with distinction until the end of the war. He was a good soldier, always ready and willing to do his duty, no matter how severe the hardships nor how imminent the danger. As a neighbor he was the most accommodating of men, always ready to lend a helping hand to those in need and to assist his friends in their business ventures.

Mr. Patterson was an exemplary citizen, always interested in the general welfare of the community, was industrious and energetic, and improved much land in Dade County.

Since his death Mrs. Patterson and her own children have occupied the home place of 160 acres, which they own. She has control and management of the place, and



is making good. She is a woman of splendid business ability, a member of the Baptist church, and is conducting her general farming and stock raising enterprises in a way highly credible to herself and family.

—o—

### **JAMES D. PATTERSON.**

One of the very oldest of Dade County's native sons is James D. Patterson of Rock Prairie Township, Dade County. This venerable gentleman was born in Rock Prairie Township March 6th, 1844, a son of William H. and Mollie (Cotner) Patterson, both natives middle Tennessee, where they were married, and emigrated to Dade County, Missouri, in 1842, coming overland by wagon and driving ox teams. They brought with them four children and an uncle of Mrs. Patterson's, Uncle Warsh Cotner. They were a long time on the road, and when Mr. Patterson finally arrived he had just 15 cents in cash. He entered 280 acres of government land. This being prairie and having no timber whatever upon it for fencing purposes, he had to haul rails many miles. He succeeded in breaking 180 to 220 acres of this raw land, and built a log house, 16x18, in which he and his family lived for many years. He was a pioneer in every sense of the word, and it is evident that he was satisfied with Dade County, for here he and his wife remained until they were called by death. They had prospered, for at the time of his death he owned 560 acres of good farming land.

Of the ten children born to this fine pioneer couple, five are now living, namely: William Washington, now resides in Taney County, Missouri; Ann Eliza, who is now Mrs. Henry McMillen, and makes her home in Oklahoma; Melissa Ellen, now Mrs. Isaac Crawford, is a resident of New Mexico; Joseph N. is living retired in Walnut Grove, Greene County, Missouri, and James D., the subject of this sketch.

James D. Patterson had little opportunity for schooling, for in the early days, when he was a boy, there were few schools, and what there were were primitive in the



extreme. He was brought up to work and to work hard. At the time of his father's death he bought out the other heirs and went to farming on his own account. To say that he has succeeded in his life's work is putting it mildly indeed, for he has added tract after tract of land to his original holdings, until now he owns, in round numbers, 1,500 acres all in one body, and all in Dade County, except 50 acres just across the line in Greene County, and which comprises the largest and best stock farm in this section of the state. Besides this, he has given his daughter, Mrs. John M. Jones, a fine improved tract of 160 acres located in Rock Prairie Township. Mr. Patterson has long since given up real hard work, although he succeeds fully in managing this large property. He carries on general farming and stock raising and is especially interested in fine cattle, usually carrying about 200 head of full-blood Short-horns. Upon his farm will usually be found from 60 to 100 head of hogs. There are four large silos on this property with a capacity of 450 tons.

On January 12th, 1869, Mr. Patterson married Miss Margaret I. Traller, who was born February 5th, 1847, and died August 31st, 1876. The record of their three children is as follows: Mary I., born November 28th, 1869, is the wife of John M. Jones (extended mention of whom will be found elsewhere in this work); Arthur W., born September 2nd, 1873, died October 28th, 1873; Alice M., born August 28th, 1876, died August 30th, 1876.

Mr. Patterson took a niece of his to raise when she was 4 years old. Her name was Estella F. Burney, and she lived with him until she was married to Elmer Dilley, who is now deceased. She and her family live on a part of Mr. Patterson's large ranch.

Of the more than three score and ten years since Mr. Patterson was born, he has spent nearly every moment of the time within the boundaries of Dade County. He has seen the wonderful progress that Dade County has made, and we wish to refer the reader to an article prepared by Hon. Howard Ragsdale of Ash Grove, expressly for this



publication, and setting forth in an interesting manner Mr. Patterson's reminiscences of Dade County's early days.

Mr. Patterson is a Democrat and always has been one, but he has never desired or sought office of any kind, preferring to spend his time and energy attending to his large business interests. He is a fine Christian gentleman, belonging to the Methodist Episcopal church, South. It is indeed a pleasure to meet and converse with this kindly, courteous old gentleman, and it makes one feel that life is surely worth living and that the fruits of a Christian life is well worth while. In eastern Dade County and western Greene County there is hardly a single man, woman or child who does not know Uncle Dave Patterson, and when his life's work here is finished and he has passed into the great beyond he will leave to us a memory and an example of a life well spent, and it should be and will be an inspiration to our children and their children's children to follow in the straight and narrow way, which always leads to wealth, health and happiness.

---

—o—

### JOHN Mc. PATTERSON.

Was born in Grant County, Indiana, October 28th, 1843, son of Henry and Sarah Ann (Adamson) Patterson. His father was a native of Tennessee, while his mother was born in Ohio. They were descendants of the Patterson and Adamson families, early settlers in Indiana, emigrating from Kentucky and South Carolina and taking up government land in Indiana.

Henry Patterson was a veteran of the Civil war, serving in the Union army, and dying at Nashville in 1864, while his mother, Sarah Ann Patterson, lived many years after, dying in St. Joseph, Mo., in 1880, while visiting a daughter.

Henry and Sarah Ann Patterson were the parents of 12 children, eight of whom are living. Lydia and Dora live in Kansas City, Andrew lives in Washington and Silas lives in Idaho. Maggie lives in Idaho, Jane lives in Montana, while Elizabeth lives in Kansas.



John Mc. Patterson remained at home with his parents till the breaking out of the war. He had received but little education up to this time. He has been, however, a constant reader for a great many years, and is now considered a well-informed man upon all current topics. On the 1st day of October, 1861, he enlisted in Company E, Thirty-fourth Indiana Volunteer Infantry, under Captain Hunter, and later under Captain Harry L. Deam. His enlistment was for three years, but in 1863 he re-enlisted under the special veteran law, which provided that all soldiers after two years' service could veteranize for three years more, or during the war, and receive a bounty of \$402. His second enlistment was in Company F, under Captain Spencer. His military experience was filled with many thrilling incidents and replete with active service. The Thirty-fourth rendezvoused at Camp Anderson, Madison, Ind., then to Jeffersonville, where they received their guns, and crossed the river to Louisville, Ky. After that they were stationed at New Haven, Ky., and Camp Wycliff. In 1862 they went via Ohio river to Padukah, Ky., then to New Madrid, Mo., during the siege. Afterward they were stationed at Tiptonville, to cut off the Confederate communication, and later were transported to Ft. Pillow, on the Mississippi river. At this point they were repulsed and retired back to New Madrid. From this point they were sent to Memphis and Helena, and from that point via the White river and Mississippi to St. Charles and Ball's Bluff, and then back to Helena, after starting to reinforce General Curtis at Prairie Grove. They were stopped when the news came that General Curtis had won the battle. Mr. Patterson served on provost duty at Helena for a time, then went into Camp Willmington and drilled. At the beginning of the Vicksburg campaign his regiment was marching south on the west side of the Mississippi river. After passing below Vicksburg an army of 35,000 men was ferried across the river by gunboats, which had successfully run the blockade, and commenced a march northward, when they were engaged at Magnolia Hills. In this battle Mr. Patterson's regiment made a charge, captured three field pieces, and



in the engagement Mr. Patterson suffered a slight wound, but was not disabled, and on May 16th engaged in the battle of Champion Hills, where he was also slightly wounded. He participated in the siege of Vicksburg and was present when the city surrendered. From Vicksburg his regiment marched on and captured Jackson, Miss., thereby opening the river to the Union forces, after which his regiment was sent to New Orleans. Mr. Patterson relates an incident which occurred while General Grant was reviewing the troops. The general's horse became frightened and threw its rider into a pile of railroad iron. Mr. Patterson was the first man to reach the general's side, and assisted him in getting started to the hotel, where he was given first aid.

Mr. Patterson acted as orderly while on provost duty in New Orleans in 1864, after which his regiment was sent to Texas on guard duty, and was there until the close of the war, in 1865. He was mustered out in Brownsville February 3rd, 1866.

After the close of the war Mr. Patterson returned home to Indiana and purchased 80 acres of land from his father, where he engaged in farming after a few months.

On the 6th day of September, 1866, he was married to Sarah Deeren, who was born in Ohio January 17th, 1844, daughter of James and Nancy (Hineline) Deeren, both natives of Ohio. The Deerens were married in Ohio, but came to Indiana in 1859, and both died there.

Mr. and Mrs. Patterson are the parents of one child, Ida, born November 7th, 1872, married John Wilson, a native of Dade County, but later they moved to Visalia, Calif., where they now live. They have three children, Thomas Alvin, Doda Alice and Dicy Jane. Mr. and Mrs. Patterson have also raised one son of Mrs. Patterson's brother. His name is Omer Deeren, who now lives in the state of Washington.

Mr. Patterson came to Missouri in 1870 and located in Nodaway County, and after three years settled in Bates County, where he remained 16 years, then, in 1889, he settled in Greenfield, where he has resided ever since, except four years, which he spent in the state of Washington. He owns



a small farm of 40 acres seven miles northwest of Greenfield and a fine suburban home in the city. He has been engaged in the meat market business in Greenfield at different times.

Politically Mr. Patterson is not only a Republican, but an outspoken one. He is a man of intense convictions, undaunted courage, and at times exhibits the same traits of character and temper which prompted men to follow "Old Glory" through the storm of shot and shell. He is a prominent member of the G. A. R. at Greenfield, and is fearless in his stand upon all public questions involving right and wrong. This year (1917) he has taken up his residence in Colorado near Lamar.

---

### BOSA HARVEY PATTERSON.

Born September 18th, 1874, in Rock Prairie Township, Dade County, Missouri. Lived on the farm with his parents, the late John A. Patterson and Mary L. Patterson, until he was about 16 years of age. His father was the champion "old-time fiddler" of his day, and Bosa never missed an opportunity to "play on Pap's fiddle" when he was sure his father would be away from home for the day. His father traded for an organ when "B. H." was about 12 years of age, and employed a teacher to give him a term of 24 music lessons. Needless to say, Bosa has 24 "Red Letter" days standing out in his memory. His chief occupation at that particular time was shaving 10 acres of "Postoak" new ground with a "grubbin' hoe," and the first glimpse of his "music teacher" coming down the road was sufficient to cause him to leave his "sprout-cutting" and hike for the house in quickstep time.

But the happiest days must end. One day Bosa overheard the following conversation:

Teacher: "Well, Mr. Patterson, there is no use in my giving that 'brat' lessons any longer."

Father: "Why, what's the matter with him now?"

Teacher: "Well, he has learned everything that I can teach him, and he can play everything that I can, and lots



of pieces that are too hard for me, and I can't see that I can do him any more good."

Father: "All right. I guess he knows enough. I'll put him back to cutting sprouts. How much do I owe you?"

So that ended his musical education without outside help, but Bosa was determined to learn, and overlooked no opportunity to advance himself in music. He saved his pennies and nickels and bought music books and music and studied them, and when he was 16 he decided he could make more teaching music than he could cutting sprouts and clearing new grounds for his board. So he quietly left home and got up a "music class." His father found him, but when it was learned that his earnings were more than enough to pay a full-grown, able-bodied hired man to take his place his father went home and hired the man, and helped Bosa collect from his pupils.

He began composing music when 15 years of age, and has written and composed over 50 pieces. Among those published, the most popular are: "I'm Longing for My Old Missouri Home," "McKinley's Funeral March," "Garden of the Gods" (two-step) and "Balanced Rock Waltz." He publishes a catalogue of about 30 pieces for piano and organ.

Mr. Patterson is a piano tuner and rebuilder of several years' experience, and has held positions with some of the largest music houses in the central west.

He arranges music for piano, band and orchestra, and all stringed instruments.

October 28th, 1915, he married Mrs. Levada Hood Glassecock of Miller, Mo., and is now busy "living happily ever after" at their handsome home on West College street, Greenfield, Mo.

---

### BENJAMIN C. PEMBERTON.

Deceased.

Was born December 28th, 1842, son of E. D. and Elizabeth (Craig) Pemberton, early settlers of Dade County. He was married February 9th, 1868, to Charity Marcum,



who was born February 21st, 1850, daughter of Jonathan W. Mareum. Benjamin C. Pemberton died in Dade County August 16th, 1884, leaving a wife and four children, all of whom are now living:

(1) Leon H., born December 3rd, 1869, married Abbie W. Wike, a native of Illinois. They are now living in Polk Township, engaged in farming. They have seven children.

(2) Virgil H., born September 6th, 1873, is at home.

(3) Ethel L., born January 28th, 1880, married Milas T. Lee, and they live near Everton on their farm, east of town.

(4) Benjamin F., born March 9th, 1882, is still at home.

At the breaking out of the Civil war Benjamin C. Pemberton enlisted in Company A, Sixth Missouri Cavalry, and served for three years on the Union side. He was engaged in many battles, both in Missouri and in Arkansas. After the war he farmed part of his father's farm, so that his entire residence during life was upon the same farm. At his father's death he inherited 185 acres of the Pemberton homestead. Since his death his widow and children have continued to live on the same place. They have since purchased 40 acres, so that now the farm consists of 225 acres.

Mr. Pemberton was a Republican, a member of the Cumberland Presbyterian church, and also a member of the G. A. R. His family are also members of the Cumberland Presbyterian church.

Mrs. Pemberton and her boys run the farm, raising quite a number of sheep and hogs, are engaged in general farming, and have 180 acres in cultivation. Virgil and Benjamin reside on the farm at home with their mother. Both are Republicans. Virgil was township collector for two years and also clerk of the school board.

Leon lived at home and managed the farm for a number of years, but is now farming on his own account in Polk Township. Leon and wife have an interesting family of seven children:

(1) Della B., born October 18th, 1895.



- (2) Elkanah B., born October 15th, 1896.
- (3) Gladys, born August 28th, 1898.
- (4) Eliza Margaret, born December 15th, 1901.
- (5) Byron Craig, born March 14th, 1904.
- (6) Leon Herbert, born October 29th, 1908.
- (7) Leo, born March 4th, 1911.

Paul, born December 3rd, 1914, died.

A more extended record of the military services of Benjamin C. Pemberton will be found in the history of his company, which was commanded by Captain William A. Kirby, but it is not out of place to state at this time that he was in the battle of Wet Glaze in 1861, and Lynn Creek. He also was engaged with Price's army at Sugar Creek and in the battle defeating General Coffey in 1862. He did considerable scout duty and was in the battle of Newtonia in 1862, and also at Prairie Grove December 7th, 1862. Witnessed the destruction of several steam boats at Van Buren, Ark., and belonged to the command which drove General Marmaduke out of Missouri in 1863. After this he served mostly on scout and guard duty.

---

### HON. WILLIAM S. PELTS.

The subject of this sketch is a native Missourian to the manor born, having first seen the light of day in Dade County April 10th, 1871. He was the third of seven children born to Benjamin Pelts and Christina Holmes Pelts, the former being now a resident of Lawrence County, his mother having departed this life March 2nd, 1884. His father was a veteran of the Civil war, having served in the Union army for about two years. Of the seven children five are still living. Pleasant Pelts lives in Ash Grove, Reuben Timothy lives in Lawrence County about three miles south of Ash Grove, John Wesley Pelts is a resident of Stotts City, Mo., while Martha intermarried with one Ed Brown and resides in Lawrence County about six miles south of Ash Grove.

Mr. Pelts is practically a self-made man, having been thrown upon his own resources since 15 years of age, his



first employment being that of a farm hand at \$12.50 per month. Becoming weary of the monotony of farm life, he followed the Santa Fe trail into the territory of New Mexico, and for three years followed mining, railroading and ranching, and at the age of 20 years returned home and invested his savings in a drill-rig. This occupation he followed for many years, investing the proceeds in a 40-acre tract of land lying some three miles southeast of Kingspoint, and he also purchased a homestead relinquishment on the 40 acres adjoining. It was upon this latter tract that he discovered the famous Pelts Lead Mine about the year 1900. After the discovery of the lead, he made a cash entry upon his homestead, and with great energy and enthusiasm sunk a shaft more than 100 feet deep to the mineral deposit. At this juncture Mr. Pelts sold the mine and 30 acres of land to some Kansas City promoters on the installment plan, but the mine was never worked. Later he purchased and improved a 49 $\frac{1}{2}$ -acre tract in the same neighborhood, upon which he now resides. Though small in acreage, it is a splendid stock farm, with plenty of living water and a commodious 80-ton silo. From this farm Mr. Pelts feeds and ships one car of cattle and a number of hogs each year.

On the 11th day of January, 1900, he was married to Eliza Sanders, a native Missouri girl, and to this union was born a daughter, Gladys. His wife departed this life April 15th, 1915. Gladys then became his housekeeper, and, although but 13 years of age, kept the home, attended school, and developed a remarkable musical talent, for which in after years she may become famous.

Religiously Mr. Pelts is a member of the Christian church, of which he has been an elder for five years, and is at this time the president of the County Sunday School Association. In politics he is a staunch Republican. In early life Mr. Pelts had a burning desire to become a lawyer, and to accomplish that end about 20 years ago he entered the law office of Mann & Talbut at the county seat and delved into the intricacies of Blackstone for a period of two years, when his party called him for a



standard-bearer in the campaign of 1902, at which time he was elected by an overwhelming majority to the Missouri legislature, and he served with distinction for two years. At the close of his legislative term the call of the woodland and the scent of burning brush in the spring time induced him to take up his permanent abode on the farm, where he followed the simple life until the campaign of 1916, when he again entered politics, and was again elected to the Missouri General Assembly.

Educationally Mr. Pelts is not a college graduate, but he is a man of broad attainments, well-read and a live wire in matters of public welfare. His one object and aim in life has been to "make Dade County a better place in which to live," and in this effort he has achieved his greatest success. He has succeeded in impressing his personality upon every enterprise in which he has taken part, and in every movement which had for its purpose the betterment of humanity he could always be counted upon as being upon the right side.

Fraternally Mr. Pelts is an Odd Fellow, having attained the Encampment degree, filled all the chairs in the subordinate lodge, and is also a Rebekah and a member of Pennsboro lodge No. 838. The value of such citizenship as is exemplified by the life of Mr. Pelts is hard to estimate, but it is the solid rock upon which the future greatness of the county is founded.

---

—o—

---

### **JAMES M. PICKETT.**

Was born in Kenton County, Kentucky, October 1st, 1843, son of A. W. and Polly Pickett, who came to Dade County in 1856, overland, with ox teams and one horse team. James M. was 12 years old at that time, and drove an ox team. His father and mother exchanged land in Kentucky for about 200 acres of land in Dade County. They settled on this land in Sac Township and remained there until the date of their death. His father died in 1880 and his mother in 1872. There were 10 children in this family, James M. being the seventh.



James M. Pickett was at home going to school when the war broke out. He enlisted in Company L, Eighth Missouri Volunteer Cavalry, under Captain Ruark. He served over three years and was mustered out at Springfield, Mo. He was engaged in many battles and skirmishes, including the battles of Pea Ridge, Elk Horn, Lone Jack, Wilson Creek and Springfield, and saw almost active, continuous service from the day of his enlistment. He was captured once at Greenfield, but on account of his youth was released. He had many narrow escapes and thrilling adventures, having had one horse shot from under him, one bullet hole through his hat and many through his clothing. He served in several different companies and regiments. Besides his last enlistment, he served in the Sixth Missouri Cavalry, but was so small and so young that he was shifted, but finally landed in the Eighth, where he remained until his final discharge. After the war he returned home, and on August 6th, 1865, married Catharine Underwood, and went to farming. He bought 120 acres of land in North Township and stayed there till 1907, when he went west, visiting Colorado, California, Kentucky and Utah, spending some five years. His wife died April 18th, 1907.

To his first marriage were born seven children:

- (1) Robert L., of Colorado.
- (2) William, of Kansas.
- (3) Lou, now Mrs. John W. Bray of Hartford, Kas.
- (4) Polly, now Mrs. Oliver Grandpre of Trinidad,

Colo.

- (5) Frances, now Mrs. C. B. Zeigler of Cleveland, O.
- (6) Ida, now Mrs. Fred Wells of St. Louis, Mo.
- (7) Dolly, now Mrs. J. C. Clopton of Dade County.

Mr. Pickett was again married, December 23rd, 1911, to Sarah E. (Davis) Hoskins, widow of John L. Hoskins, once a farmer of Dade County. He died in Kansas in 1889. She was a daughter of John W. and Armazinda (Lack) Davis. Her father came from Tennessee in an early day, was a veteran of the Civil war and a prominent man of affairs. Her first husband, John L. Hoskins, came



to Dade County with his father from Illinois at he age of 4 years. He was educated in Dade County, married here, and moved to Arkansas, and later on to Kansas, where he died. Four children were born of this marriage:

(1) John Ira, now a telegraph operator for the M., K. & T. railroad, and also station agent.

(2) Armazinda E., married William Loveall, and lives in Oklahoma.

(3) Samuel Elden, drowned at the age of 12 years.

(4) Ray Benjamin, now lives in Colorado.

Mr. Pickett is a Republican in politics and is practically retired from active business, but resides, with his wife, on a little farm three miles north of Greenfield. He is an active member of the G. A. R. post at Greenfield, also a member of the A. F. & A. M., also of Greenfield, and in former years was active in school matters, frequently being elected on the board of directors.

Mrs. Pickett has three grandchildren, while Mr. Pickett boasts of 19 grandchildren and three great-grandchildren.



### JUDGE W. N. POE.

Born in Dade County, Missouri, April 25th, 1846, son of John W. and Matilda Ann (Ferguson) Poe, both natives of Tennessee. Soon after their marriage they emigrated to Arkansas and later, in 1846, they came to Dade County. At first they rented land north of Greenfield, but in 1855 they bought some 300 acres, part of which is still in the Poe family.

W. N. Poe owns 120 acres, upon which he built a good house and convenient outbuildings. He remained at home until the death of his father, which occurred in 1863. At that time they were living on rented land west of Greenfield, their buildings having been burned by the "Bush-whackers." Their fine home had been swept away. This double calamity placed the care of a widowed mother and eight children upon Mr. Poe, then a mere lad of 17 years. Soon after the death of the father, mother and



son decided to return to the home place, desolate as it was, there being neither buildings nor fences left. It was a hard task, but they took up their abode in what was afterward used for a smoke-house until fall, when they erected a log cabin. He cultivated a small crop that year, a Union soldier having given him an old cavalry horse which was pretty well worn out, but during the summer, when most needed, the old horse died, but luck favored him. He later secured a horse from Uncle Jesse Garver, and managed to pull through the season with success.

In 1869 William N. Poe was married to Louisa Cecil, a native of North Carolina. To this union were born four children:

- (1) John W., now in business at Carthage.
- (2) Albert, died at the age of 21 years.
- (3) Arthur, a prosperous farmer of Dade County.
- (4) Dave L., superintendent of the County Poor Farm.

Mrs. Poe departed this life in September, 1888, and is buried in Dade County.

In the year 1893 Mr. Poe was again married, this time to Mrs. Sarah E. (Hampton) Watson, widow of William Watson. She was the mother of seven children by Mr. Watson, five girls and two boys, five of whom are living. Otto lives on the old Watson homestead west of Greenfield, two daughters are in Lamar, Colo., and two daughters are in Sparks, Nev.

Mr. Poe is an active Republican and has served three terms as associate judge of the county court. Has served on the local school board as director many years, and has also been road overser. Fraternally he is an Odd Fellow and a member of the Presbyterian church.

Just before the close of the Civil war Mr. Poe enlisted in the Union army, but peace was declared before the regiment was mustered into service.

Mr. Poe is regarded by his neighbors and friends as a man of unquestioned integrity, and he is living a quiet,



retired life on his farm, some five miles southeast of Grenfield, on the waters of Turnback creek.

---

### ARTHUR POE.

A son of Judge W. N. Poe, born in Dade County, Missouri, September 1st, 1875. Received his education in the district schools of Washington Township. He started in life upon his own account when but 16 years of age, working out for neighbors as a farm hand, and later on spent about one and one-half years in railroad construction work, after which he returned home and cropped with his father for about three years. On the 20th day of October, 1894, he was married to Miss Viola Poor, a native of Dade County, born near Grenfield May 11th, 1875, daughter of Edmond and Sarah (Cotner) Poor, both natives of Indiana, where they were married. The Poors came to Dade County immediately after the war and settled in Greenfield. He was a shoemaker by trade. They came overland in covered wagons, and for many years he followed his trade in the county seat. Later in life they retired to a farm of 100 acres near Greenfield, where they both died, the husband surviving the wife many years. They are both buried in the Greenfield cemetery. They were both members of the Baptist church, and Mr. Poor was a Democrat.

At the time of his marriage Mr. Poe bought 40 acres of land in Washington Township and moved upon it, occupying a small log cabin. Here he worked, clearing out the land, fencing and otherwise improving. He built a new house, barn and other outbuildings, and bought 123 acres of land adjoining, making a farm of 163 acres. In 1912 they had the misfortune of losing their dwelling house by fire, and were obliged to move to another part of the farm and occupy buildings built prior to the war. They lived here two years, when Mr. Poe built a fine seven-room dwelling house, where they now live. It is one of the best farm residences in the county. The farm now consists of 120 acres, lying two miles east and south



of Greenfield, where he conducts a general farming and feeding business, principally raising mules for the market. Mr. and Mrs. Poe are the parents of six children, five of whom are living:

(1) Frank, born March 15th, 1895, married Fern Rook. They are now farming in Washington Township.

(2) Mary Lorena, born January 3rd, 1897, is now attending business college in Springfield.

(3) Ruth Gretella, born December 25th, 1899, married Lloyd Morris, a farmer of Lockwood Township. They have one child, Francis Mardean.

(4) Willard Nelson, born November 17th, 1900, is now attending school.

(5) Delmar, born December 28th, 1907, died May 6th, 1916.

(6) Hadley Albert, born August 4th, 1909, still at home, attending school.

Mr. Poe is a Republican in politics, and both himself and wife are members of the Cumberland Presbyterian church. Fraternally Mr. Poe is a member of the I. O. O. F. and the W. O. W., both of South Greenfield.

Mr. Poe's farm gives evidence of being well cultivated, and the surroundings are both picturesque and attractive. Springs, which everywhere abound, and good wells furnish a never-failing supply of water, and the lands are especially adapted to grazing.

Mr. Poe has always been active in politics and served one term as deputy county assessor.

---

### DAVID LEE POE.

Was born in Washington Township, Dade County, Missouri, December 15th, 1880, son of Judge W. N. Poe, who came to Dade County from Arkansas while yet a baby in arms, and who still resides on a part of the old homestead in Washington Township, at the age of 71 years. He has been prosperous and is now enjoying the quietude of a retired life on the farm. He enlisted for service in the Union army near the close of the war when less than



20 years of age, but peace was declared before his regiment was mustered into the service. W. N. Poe was a Republican, an official member of the Presbyterian church and served as judge of the county court for three terms.

His mother, Louisa (Cecil) Poe, was born in Johnson County, Missouri, of North Carolina parentage, and departed this life in 1888, and is buried in Johnson County. Her parents at one time lived in Dade County, but later returned to Johnson County. She was the mother of four children:

(1) John W., now living at Carthage, Mo., engaged in the transfer business. They have three children.

(2) Albert, died at the age of 21 years.

(3) Arthur, a farmer, married, and living in Washington Township. They have four living children, and one deceased.

(4) David L., the subject of this sketch, was raised on a farm and attended the common schools of the county. Was always a farmer. In March, 1911, he was elected superintendent of the Dade County Poor Farm, and has held the position continuously since that time, to the entire satisfaction of the County Court and the inmates of that infirmary.

On the 18th day of March, 1900, he was married to Mary Poor, a native of Dade County, born December 6th, 1880, daughter of Edwin and Sarah (Cotner) Poor, her father and mother being early settlers of the county, coming from Indiana. Mary was one of a family of six children. Her father was a veteran of the civil war, whose eyesight was greatly impaired in line of service.

Mr. and Mrs. Poe have three children:

(1) Mary Lee, born in Center Township January 23, 1901.

(2) Edgar Allen, born in Washington Township October 8th, 1906.

(3) Hubert Austin, born in Washington Township January 1st, 1911.

Mr. and Mrs. Poe are members of the Christian church. He is an Odd Fellow, a W. O. W., and votes



the Republican ticket. Mr. Poe is an ideal farmer and a splendid official. He and his wife have managed the County Farm in a way and manner which reflects much credit on them and a source of pride to the inhabitants of the county in general.

—o—

### J. H. POE.

One of the prosperous, energetic business men of the county was born in the state of Tennessee November 7th, 1871. His father, F. M. Poe, and mother, Sarah Ann (Russell) Poe, were both natives of the same state, were married there, and came to Dade County in 1874 and settled near Kings Point. Both are now deceased. F. M. Poe was a farmer by occupation, and died May 26th, 1890, his wife surviving him by almost 20 years, and died in February, 1909. Both are buried in Dade County.

J. H. Poe was their only child. He remained at home until the death of his parents. He first started in the mercantile business at South Greenfield in 1889, and conducted a grocery store at that place till 1904, when he purchased a farm of 160 acres in South and Smith Townships from Uncle Ben Hudspeth. This particular tract of land bears the distinction of never having been mortgaged. Mr. Poe occupied this farm until the year 1914, during which time he built a new dwelling, erected large barns, re-fenced with woven-wire, drilled a deep well, and put it in first-class condition, so that now it is one of the "show places" of the county.

Having the commercial instinct, and possessing the energy and ambition to conduct a dual business, in March, 1914, Mr. Poe purchased the J. W. Griffin stock of general merchandise at Pennsboro, and in 1915 became the owner of the fine, double-decked brick business house, 27x100 feet, which he filled with a \$7,000 stock of goods, consisting of dry goods, general furnishings, groceries, medicines, shoes, and, in fact, everything usually kept in a general store. Elegant living quarters are arranged in this building, making it both comfortable and convenient.



On the 23rd day of November, 1890, Mr. Poe married Laura E. Fuqua, who was born November 23rd, 1875, a daughter of William and Martha E. Fuqua. William Fuqua departed this life August 25th, 1903, having some time prior to his death retired from active business. Her mother still lives in South Greenfield.

Mrs. Poe is the third of a family of six children, all living, viz:

- (1) Ida, now Mrs. F. M. Thompson of Pittsburg, Kan.
- (2) Hattie, now Mrs. J. N. Turner of Trinidad, Colo.
- (3) Mrs. Poe.
- (4) Will Fuqua, residing at Pittsburg, Kan.
- (5) J. H. Fuqua, a merchant at South Greenfield, Mo.
- (6) Lula, now Mrs. Dr. L. S. Copeland of South Greenfield.

Mr. and Mrs. Poe are the parents of two children, both girls:

- (1) Leona F., born March 31st, 1893, married Wherry Moore, a native of Dade County, in August, 1911, and now resides in Pennsboro.
- (2) Willie Marion, born December 26th, 1894, married Alfred Long in August, 1912, and they now live on the home place. They have one child, Leona Aleen, born April 1st, 1914.

Mr. Poe is an active Democrat, and was assessor of Smith Township three terms. Himself and family are members of the Baptist church, as also were his father and mother before him. His fraternal relations are in keeping with his fraternal nature, having membership in the A. F. & A. M. at Greenfield, and with the I. O. O. F. and W. O. W. at Pennsboro.

Mr. Poe is a public-spirited citizen of that commendable type which places action above words. He is an enthusiastic "good roads" booster, and a staunch advocate of the very best possible schools for the rural communities. He is a man who takes great pride in his business, both in the store and on the farm. He is a breeder of registered Poland-China hogs, and the general appoint-



ments and conveniences of his farm adds much to its attractiveness, as well as value. Mr. Poe is a stockholder in the Bank of Pennsboro, and keeps in close touch with all the enterprises of his community, both social, domestic, as well as financial and fraternal.

—o—

### MONTA POINDEXTER.

Of the prominent business men of the younger generation there is none that ranks higher than Monta Poindexter, the cashier of the Bank of Everton. He is a native son of Dade County, having been born in Pilgrim Township on August 31st, 1883, a son of James R. Poindexter, a prominent farmer of Dade County. James R. Poindexter was born in South Township, Dade County, in 1858, and is a son of Robert Poindexter, who was brought to Dade County by his father, William Poindexter, when he, Robert, was a small lad. William Poindexter was a pioneer in every sence of the word. He settled on "Turnback," where he became one of the very largest land owners of the county. He owned several thousand acres of bottom land up and down the Turnback creek. He was a veteran of the Mexican war, while his son, Robert, was a Union soldier in the Civil war. William Poindexter lies buried on Turnback, and Robert is buried at Antioch. They were both large slave owners. James R. Poindexter married Miss Vida Taylor, who was born in Polk Township in 1860, and is a daughter of William and Sarah (Hoyle) Taylor. Mr. Taylor was killed during the Civil war at Lone Jack, Missouri. Mrs. Poindexter is a granddaughter of Uncle Peter Hoyle, pioneer of Dade County, and of whom more will be found in these volumes.

To James R. Poindexter and wife five children were born, as follows: Leslie and Effie died in infancy; Mamie, who married Coe Hudspeth, is deceased; Monta, of this review, and Hugh, who is on the home place.

Monta Poindexter received a fine education, having attended the public schools in the country and graduated at the Everton High school. He completed a course in



business college at Sedalia and also an elementary course at Springfield Normal. He taught in the district schools of Dade County for four years, and in 1908 entered the private banking house of George W. Wilson at Everton, taking the position of assistant cashier and bookkeeper. When Mr. Wilson and his associates reorganized the bank in 1914 Monta Poindexter was elected cashier of this large institution, which position he now holds. He is a fine, courteous young business man, and is well worthy of the high esteem in which he is held by all. We predict a great future for this rising young gentleman, as his name is known far and wide over the county, and he is a credit to our county and to the name of Poindexter, which is saying a great deal, for there is no name that ranks higher in this or any other county of Missouri.



### ROY C. POINDEXTER.

While not yet 30 years of age, Roy C. Poindexter has attained success which has been denied many other men of equal opportunity, after a lifetime struggle. He is a native of Dade County, having been born November 24th, 1891, a son of J. T. and Mary (Cates) Poindexter. His father was one of the early settlers of Pennsylvania Prairie, in South Township, and is well and favorably known all over Dade County.

Roy has lived in the county all his life, receiving his education in the common schools, and attended Greenfield High School. He has always been associated with his father in business. He commenced farming for himself when 17 years of age, and very early in life engaged in the business of buying and selling stock. On October 9th, 1913, he was married to Pearl Bishop, a young lady of good family and rare attainments. She was a native of Dade County, a daughter of Thomas J. Bishop, and eligible to membership as a Daughter of the American Revolution.

Two children were born of this marriage:

(1) Royellen, born August 29th, 1914.









JUDGE J. W. WADDLE AND WIFE. PHOTO APRIL 20, 1917.



(2) Dorothy Clem, born August 22nd, 1916.

Mr. Poindexter has made a specialty of Aberdeen-Angus cattle, having at the present time three registered males and one registered female.

These animals are splendid specimens of the breed, and are perfect beauties in appearance. He also has one female eligible to registry.

Mr. Poindexter's farm consists of 260 acres, being a part of the original Poindexter homestead, and is highly improved.

Besides conducting general farming operations, Mr. Poindexter raises a large number of mules, and annually feeds and ships one carload of hogs to market.

He and his wife are each members of the Christian church, and identified with its enterprises. Mr. Poindexter is a Democrat, a member of the township board, interested in good roads and good schools, drives a Ford, and enjoys the distinction of being one of the most progressive and successful farmers in South Township.

Mrs. Poindexter is a graduate of the Greenfield High School and spent two years in Drury College at Springfield, where she gained considerable distinction in literary pursuits. Her Altruistic sentiment finds expression in the "Ladies' Club of Pennsboro," of which she is a charter member and active worker. It has for its object and purpose the betterment of living conditions in rural communities, and extends its influence both into the church and into the home.

---

### WILFORD H. POLLARD.

Deceased.

At the time of his untimely demise, Wilford H. Pollard was one of the most prominent business men of the thriving city of Lockwood, Dade County. He had built up a furniture business second to none in the county, and it is to his credit that he was a self-made man, and he earned his success by well-directed effort and wise



and honest business methods. Mr. Pollard was born near Bloomfield, Ia., September 17th, 1874, the son of A. M. and Jane (Harris) Pollard, natives of Kentucky and Indiana, respectively. Mr. Pollard Sr. was a stock and dairy man during his active life, and in later life was a resident of Lockwood, where he died March 27th, 1914, and his wife passed away on the same day in March the year following. Wilford H. Pollard received his education in Iowa and came to Dade County in 1894. He followed farming for a time, then opened a feed store, which he conducted for a few years, but in 1900 he purchased a grocery store, and two years later established a furniture store, and ran this business under the name of the Lockwood Furniture Company. This business he found to his liking, and he built up the largest store in the city, and, in fact, the largest of its kind in the county. Mr. Pollard received his best inspiration in life when he married Miss Eva A. Yoder, a native of Dade County. They were married June 1st, 1898. She is a daughter of J. D. and Melvina (Lyons) Yoder, early settlers of Dade County. Mr. Yoder is now engaged in the grocery business, and is considered one of our best citizens. Mr. Pollard was prominent in the I. O. O. F. at Lockwood; he was a Democrat in politics, and took active part in civic life. To Mr. and Mrs. Pollard were born three children, namely, Velma, Arla May and Leo Bell, all at home and attending school. Mrs. Pollard is a member of the Baptist church of Lockwood and enjoys the reputation of being a thorough business woman, for it is well known that at the time of Mr. Pollard's sudden death that she took complete charge of his large business interests, and has managed the business in a truly remarkable manner, and thereby earned for herself the reputation of one of the very few successful woman managers in the entire country. Her fine furniture store is a credit to Lockwood and Dade County, and of herself and family we are all justly proud.



### WILLIAM M. PRESTON.

Few men have a wider acquaintance and are better known in Dade County than William M. Preston. He is related by blood and marriage to many of the families who have made Dade County history. His father, Isaac Preston, was for many years an active, energetic business man of Lockwood, Mo., and possessed that pleasing personality which marked him as a man among men.

William M. Preston is a native of Dade County, born February 13th, 1856, a son of Isaac and Susan (Friar) Preston. His father died in 1903, but his mother is still living and active, although 85 years of age.

William remained at home until he attained the age of 33 years, engaged in stock raising and agricultural pursuits, in which he was very successful, and in 1888 he purchased 300 acres of land, where he now resides. Since that time he has wonderfully improved the same, building a splendid dwelling in 1901, which, together with barns, granaries and other outbuildings, make it one of the best farms in Smith Township. Mr. Preston has added 220 acres to his original purchase, 200 acres of which lies near Kings Point. He is actively engaged in general farming, feeding, stock raising and shipping, of both hogs and cattle. In live stock matters his judgment is par excellent.

On the 30th day of May, 1889, he married Minnie Pierce, who was born April 18th, 1865, a daughter of Howard and Mary (Mossman) Pierce, the former being a native of New York, while the latter was a native of Ohio. Mr. and Mrs. Pierce were married in Indiana, and came to Dade County in 1871 and settled on a farm west of Lockwood, where they lived until 1894, when they moved to Chicago, in which city Mr. Pierce died in 1915, and where his widow still resides.

William M. Preston and wife are the parents of three children, all boys, viz:

(1) Isaac F., born March 30th, 1890, and resides on a farm in Smith Township. He is a graduate of the



Springfield Business College, and completed a short course in mining and agriculture at Columbia.

(2) Will C., born May 6th, 1892. Is a graduate of the State University at Columbia, class of 1917, and distinguished himself on the gridiron as well as in the classroom, making the football team and gaining an "M" on the athletic field.

(3) Paul Pierce, born January 13th, 1897, is still at home with his parents.

Mr. Preston and his family are members of the Presbyterian church and are active workers in every department thereof. He is a Democrat in politics, and, while, not a politician, his face is familiar to all who attend the conventions of that party. For four years he was president of the Dade County Mutual Fire Insurance Company, one of the largest mutual companies in the state, and his activities have contributed much to its success. He was also an active member of the Dade County Agricultural Society.

He enjoys the luxury of a Ford car, and is an enthusiastic "good roads" booster, so that walking may not become a pleasure. His farm home is modern in every respect, being equipped with an acetylene lighting plant and other twentieth century conveniences.

—o—

### **JASPER N. PRESTON.**

**Deceased.**

One of our highly respected citizens who has passed to the great beyond was Jasper N. Preston. He was a native of Dade County, born August 22, 1855, and was a son of Harrison and Louisa (Hembree) Preston. The father was a native of Kentucky and is now deceased, while the mother is still living, and resides in Guthrie, Okla.

Jasper Preston received the advantages of a good education, and was a merchant at Arcola, Dade County, Missouri, where he run a general store some ten years. He was not a strong man physically, and spent many



years of his life in Colorado for the benefit of his health. At the time of his untimely demise, April 14, 1906, he owned a farm of 94 acres in Smith Township, and upon which he built a very fine residence, which is today occupied by his widow. Mr. Preston was married September 5, 1886, to Miss Josephine Rountree, who was born April 18, 1864, in Dade County, a daughter of Rufus Rountree and Lucretia Hopkins, his wife.

Mrs. Preston was fifth in order of birth of a large family of eleven children, nine of whom are living. To Mr. and Mrs. Preston were born four children, three of whom are living. A brief record of them is as follows: Zula L., born September 5th, 1889, married John F. Ragsdale, a farmer of Washington Township (a complete sketch of whom may be found elsewhere); Mary Pearl, born June 3, 1891, died October 28th, 1894; Ruby Harrison, born October 13th, 1892, is an accomplished young lady, and resides on the home place with her mother, Flosie Lucretia, born December 28th, 1895, married Marion Steinrod, and they are living at Dadeville, where he is a mail carrier. Mrs. Preston lives in her fine residence, which is certainly one of the very best country dwellings in the county. She rents out her land, as a rule, but takes the active management, and is more or less active, as she raises some stock. Mrs. Preston and her family are members of the Presbyterian church and are very highly respected.

The Rountree family, of which Mrs. Preston is a descendant, were among the very first pioneer settlers of southwest Missouri. As early as 1867 Joseph Rountree, at that time 85 years of age, wrote a reminiscent and traditional history of the Rountree family, and which is herewith produced verbatim:

#### TRADITION.

“A tradition respecting the origin of the name of the Rountree family from Joseph Rountree, December 18th, 1867:



"A good many years ago there was a male child found in Yorkshire, England, by a rich landlord under a rowan tree, otherwise called mountain ash, but in England called ROWAN tree. The child was dressed in very rich clothing, which bespoke for its wealthy parentage. The kind-hearted landlord took it home and raised it as if it was his own child. Not knowing its origin, he named it ROWAN-TREE, after the tree under which it had been found.

"The boy grew up and was educated by his foster-father, and in time married and raised a family, and they became numerous.

"When William II, King of England, dethroned his father-in-law, King James II, King James then went to Ireland and raised a large army of Irish, thinking to get himself reinstated on the throne of England, but William III raised a large army in England, and went to Ireland, and there were two brothers of the Rowan-trees that went over with his army. After the battle of Boynewater, when William's army conquered James' army, William then disbanded a part of his army and the two Rowantrees were in that part of the force that was disbanded, and they concluded to remain in Ireland. One of them stopped in the south part of Ireland and married among the Celtic race of people or nation of that country, and but little is known of his generation.

"The other brother settled in the north of Ireland and married among the Anglo-Saxons, who previous to that time had populated that part of Ireland. He raised his family there, and in time they became numerous.

"When there was a great immigration from Ireland to the Province of Virginia in North America, one old man named Rowantree took passage for himself and family for Virginia. Before the ship was ready to sail his younger son took smallpox and was not admitted aboard the ship, and, as passage had been paid, he and six of his sons went on the ship and settled in Nancemund County, Virginia, and from this family of Rowantrees



the various families that are scattered over the United States sprang.

“The seventh son, that was left in the care of his mother, recovered from the smallpox, and from that son our family sprung. He remained in Ireland and raised a family, and they multiplied and became numerous. When Uncle Joseph, my father, was 19 years old, he took passage in a ship for America and stopped in the Province of Pennsylvania, and worked at the ship carpenter’s trade for two or three years. He then went back to Ireland, and after staying there a few years he married Eva Sturgis, and after his marriage they took passage for America. They stopped in Pennsylvania, remaining there until three of their children were born, then emigrated to North Carolina. There the balance of their children were born, and there they died, and their earthly remains lie buried in the graveyard at Little Run Meeting House.

“My father and mother raised six sons and two daughters to be grown, one son and daughter dying in infancy. The six sons were named William, John, Charles, Andrew, Thomas and (myself) Joseph. My sisters’ names were Rachael and Lydia Rowantree, and my father’s name was Thomas.

“By some means the family have been spelling their name Rountree instead of Rowantree, but that is not proper, for they took the name from the tree under which that boy baby was found.

“We all raised families except William and Thomas, and we are scattered in different states. William died a single man. Thomas married, but raised no children. I raised a family of eight children to be grown. Six sons and two daughters. My sons are James Mendreth, Zanner Marion, Lucious Alexander, Margavin Jerome, Almna Linnacus and Allen Jones. My daughters’ names are Louisa Amanda and Almada Caroline. My children all have families except Allen Jones. He died a young man. I immigrated from North Carolina to Tennessee in 1819, and from Tennessee to Missouri in the winter



of 1830, and in 1831 got my family to where Springfield now stands on the 16th day of January. It is now the 18th day of December, 1867. On the 14th day of last April I was 85 years of age, and am now in good health.

(Signed) "JOSEPH ROUNTREE."

—o—

### W. P. PRIDDY.

One of the substantial farmers of South Township. Was born in Dade County, Missouri, October 14th, 1861, son of Benjamin A. and Nancy J. (Scott) Priddy. Benjamin A. Priddy was born June 5th, 1820, in Hanover County, Virginia, while his wife, Nancy Jane Scott, was born about the year 1824. They were married about 1847. John H. Priddy, the grandfather of W. P. Priddy, was born in Virginia January 4th, 1787, of English parentage. His wife, Nancy Harris, also a native of Virginia, was born March 13th, 1794.

The Priddys were farmers in Virginia and emigrated to Dade County in an ox wagon in 1839, being a long time on the road. They brought a family of four children, Benjamin A. Priddy being the only boy. They settled on Limestone Creek on the farm now owned by Smith Pelts. Benjamin A. Priddy built the first house on this land. There were no saw mills in the country at that time, so that the lumber was sawed by him and his brother by hand for the floors, doors and gabel ends, the rest of the house being built out of logs. Nancy Jane (Scott) Priddy, the mother of W. P. Priddy, was a sister of D. W. Scott, familiarly known as Uncle Bud Scott. She was the mother of six children, five boys and one girl.

At the breaking out of the Civil war Benjamin A. Priddy enlisted in the Confederate army in Company A, Third Missouri Cavalry, and served throughout the war. He was paroled at Shreveport, La., and returned to his home in Dade County, intending to move to Texas. They started in the winter of 1865-66, but got only as far as Arkansas, where he stopped to raise a crop, and worked



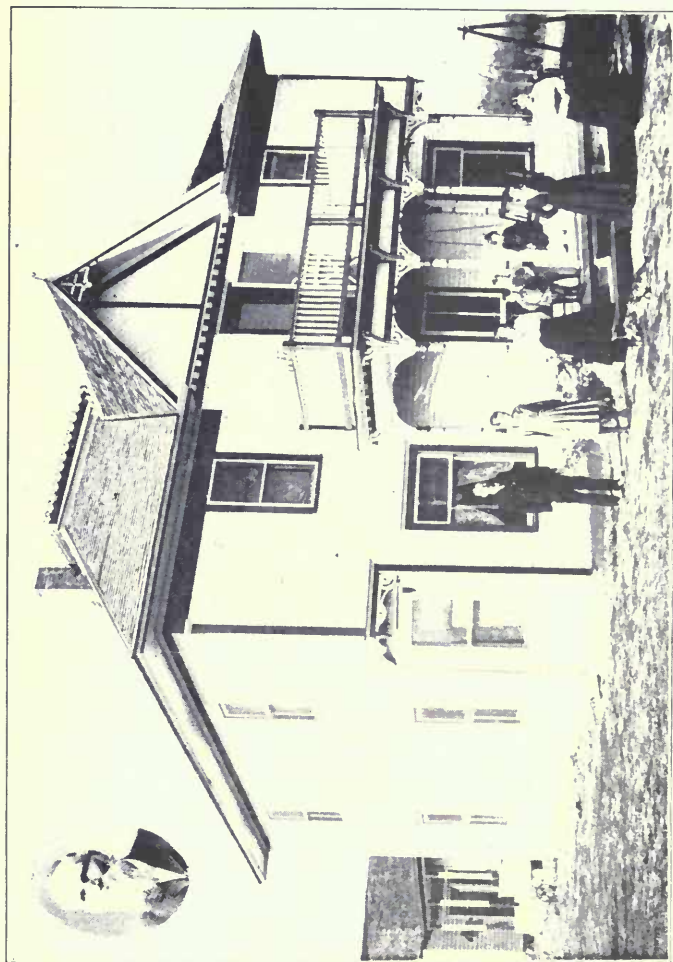






W. O. WILSON.





W. S. WILSON AND FAMILY.  
At Home in Polk Township.







also at the carpenter trade. The principal reason for stopping in Arkansas was the fact that the yoke of oxen he was working to the wagon died, leaving him but one horse, so that going on was out of the question. The older boys of the family worked out at anything they could find to do, and after about one year the father died. Joseph J., the oldest boy, then came back to Dade County to make some arrangements about moving the family back. At this time Lewis Renfro and Sanford Bowles were starting for Texas, and on their return home they came back through Arkansas and hauled the Priddy family to their home in Dade County, thereby gaining their everlasting praise for this act of lasting friendship.

On their return to Dade County the family took up their residence on the old homestead, where the mother again married in September, 1871, to an old doctor by the name of B. M. Murwin. Shortly afterward they moved to the Indian Territory, taking the two youngest boys with them. In 1872 they moved back to Joplin, where the mother died, leaving the two little boys among strangers. Two kind-hearted women took these children and inquired of them concerning their relatives, and were informed that Aunt Mary Bird, who lived in Dade County, was a sister of their father. They wrote to her, and in a short time she came with her sister and a friend who stayed with them and brought the boys home with them. They lived on Sac river, northeast of Everton. They stayed there during the winter of 1873, and went with them to Taney County, where they remained till fall, when the family, in moving from there to Joplin, left the boys at Mt. Vernon. A friend brought them to Dade County, where they made their permanent home.

On coming to Dade County from Mt. Vernon, W. P. Priddy went to live with a cousin, Dan B. Scott, where he remained for five years, working on the farm in the summer and attending school in the winter. Afterwards he worked first in one place and then another, attending



school only a small portion of the time. He spent two winters and one summer with William Slakel, attending school three months during the time. He worked at various places during the summer of 1881, and spent the winter with E. T. Chappel, attending school four months. This was his last school. The following spring and summer he worked out, receiving 50 cents per day as wages. In the spring of 1883 he arranged with Dan B. Scott to crop with him. He stayed with Mr. Scott three years, buying a team in the meantime. He was a tenant farmer until the spring of 1889, when he went to Oklahoma in the grand rush for claims. Failing to get a claim in Oklahoma, he returned to Dade County, where he farmed in the summer months and worked at the carpenter trade in the winter, till 1895, when he bought the place where he now resides. He gave \$2,090 for this tract of land, paying \$300 down. The place was only partly improved, but Mr. Priddy moved onto it, cleared out and put more in cultivation each year. At this time he had three horses and some hogs. The task was a hard one. Sometimes crops were poor, but interest and taxes always came due. It was a struggle, but industry and perseverance won. In a few years Mr. Priddy began to climb toward the top financially. On the 2nd day of May, 1906, he married Louisa E. Lollar, daughter of James T. Lollar, a prominent farmer of South Township.

From the records of the Priddy family, which are worn and yellow with age, but interesting, nevertheless, we gather the following facts:

John H. Priddy, born January 4th, 1787.

Nancy (Harris) Priddy, born March 13th, 1794.

John H. Priddy and Nancy Harris were married May 12th, 1814. (These were the paternal grandparents of W. P. Priddy.)

These entries in the family register are followed by a long list of the Bowles and Harris families, written in that peculiar flourishing style of the eighteenth century, which marks it as a rare specimen of antiquity.



Of Mr. Priddy's brothers and sister, we gather the following:

Joseph J. (brother), now deceased.

John Daniel (brother), a resident of Newton County.

Benjamin F. (brother), lives in Kansas.

Elizabeth F. (sister), now Mrs. George Hoover.

W. P. Priddy (the subject of this sketch.)

Thomas J. (brother), a resident of Dade County.

Mrs. Priddy's mother's maiden name was Lydia Smith, a native of Dade County. James T. Lollar and Lydia Smith were married in Dade County, Missouri, and were the parents of eleven children, seven of whom are still living. Mrs. Priddy is the eighth child in point of birth.

Mr. and Mrs. Priddy are the parents of one child, William Bryan Priddy, born January 8th, 1908, who is at home, attending school.

Mr. and Mrs. Priddy are members of the Christian church. He is a member of the I. O. O. F. lodge at Pennsboro, joining in 1905.

In politics Mr. Priddy is a staunch Democrat. He was elected justice of the peace in 1909, and has continued in that office to the present time. He has been township chairman of the Democratic committee for four years, and has served on the school board about eight years. He is a stockholder in the Bank of Pennsboro, and well fixed financially. His farm consists of 83 acres, all in cultivation, and improved with a comfortable dwelling house. Mr. Priddy is a self-made man, proud of his home and contented with his lot in life. He is engaged in general farming and stock raising. He is a carpenter by trade and a good workman. Few men stand higher in the estimation of their neighbors for honesty and integrity than Mr. Priddy. His life is a living example of what a poor boy under the most adverse circumstances may accomplish by honesty, industry and faithful perseverance.



### WILLIAM JONES PYLAND.

A native of Tennessee, was born November 21st, 1850, a son of Bennett Pyland and Elizabeth Pyland (cousins), both born in North Carolina, but married in Tennessee. They came to Dade County in 1851, when William J. was a baby. Settled near Dadeville on rented land, where they remained for one year, then moved to Greene County for two years, after which they purchased the land where William J. Pyland now lives. This tract consisted of 40 acres, little improved, with a one-room log cabin chinked with cobs and mud with a stick chimney. Here they lived for six years, and here they prospered. He built an addition to the house, entered 80 acres of land adjoining, and at the time of his death he was the owner of 200 acres in one body. Bennett Pyland was born June 25th, 1804, and died October 22nd, 1883, on the home place in Dade County. He was a Republican in politics, and a member of the M. E. church. Elizabeth Pyland, his wife, was born May 19th, 1812, and died on the home place in 1892.

William J. Pyland was of a family of nine children, two boys and seven girls:

(1) Terressa C., born March 19th, 1833, now deceased. She married J. M. Routh, also deceased.

(2) Permelia A., born February 19th, 1835, married John Lyman, and both are now deceased. He was a soldier in the Union army.

(3) Clarinda A., born March 3rd, 1838, now the widow of W. L. Lee, and lives on the old Lee homestead in Dade County.

(4) Melissa D., born March 18th, 1841, married William McDaniel, both now deceased. They left four children, who were taken and raised by William J. Pyland. They were: Ama W., now deceased; Joseph K., now living in Oregon at Freewater, a teacher and farmer; Bessie W., married C. R. McCalley, who is an accomplished musician and is prominent on the platform, and Laura P., who married W. J. Douglas, a Methodist preacher at Ashland, Ore. Mr. Pyland raised and edu-



cated these children with as much care as if they had been his own.

(5) Sarah P., born January 2nd, 1843, married Jasper Blair, both living in Portland, Ore. He is a veteran of the Civil war.

(6) Louisa Ann, born December 8th, 1844, married Frame Blair, both now deceased. He was a veteran of the Civil war.

(7) Emaline A., born December 10th, 1846, married J. C. Galbraith, now deceased. She resides in Portland, Ore. He was a veteran of the civil war.

(8) Joseph B., born October 19th, 1848, now living at Oswego, Kas.

(9) William J. Pyland, born November 21st, 1850.

William J. Pyland, being the youngest child, he remained upon the farm for 61 years, never deserting his father and mother. He received but a meager education in the common schools of the county, and has always been a farmer. After the death of his mother he bought out the other heirs, and now owns 120 acres of the old homestead. In 1903 he rebuilt the dwelling house, so that now it is a fine residence.

On the 13th day of December, 1893, he was married to Cora A. Kirby, born January 3rd, 1879, daughter of C. J. and Martha Speight Kirby, both now deceased. She was the youngest of a family of four children.

William J. Pyland and wife are the parents of three children:

(1) Vernon E., born January 10th, 1895, received a good education, finished at Springfield State Normal, received a life certificate in 1915, and began teaching at Ashland, Ore., in the primary department, where she is now located.

(2) Velma J., born February 21st, 1897, has good education, spent some time at State Normal, but finally decided upon a musical education. Is now studying music at Springfield, Mo.

(3) Theda P., born April 9th, 1900. Is now attending the State Normal School.



William J. Pyland is a Republican and has been a school director for many years. Both he and his family are members of the M. E. church, in which organization he has been an elder for many years.

Mr. Pyland is engaged in general farming, raises some good horses and mules, is a careful, painstaking farmer, and is a live wire on the question of good schools. Fraternally he is a member of the W. O. W.

The Pyland family were of Welsh descent, coming across the water prior to the Revolutionary war. Robbin and Caroline (Bell) Pyland were the grandparents of both Bennett and Elizabeth Pyland, they being cousins. Bennett Pyland was a son of William and Abigail (Jones) Pyland. Abigail Jones was a daughter of Jesse and Winnifred (Speight) Jones. Elizabeth Pyland was a daughter of Benjamin and Anna (Coplin) Pyland, Anna Coplin being a daughter of James and Elizabeth (Johnson) Coplin. William J. Pyland's grandfather, William Pyland, had four brothers and one sister, viz: James, John, Benjamin, Robbin and Nan Elizabeth, who married Alsie Smart and moved to Georgia. Elizabeth Pyland, the mother of William J. Pyland, had three brothers and two sisters: Cullen, James, Carney, Celia and Cloe. William Pyland was twice married, his second wife being Annie Haithcon. Bennett Pyland had four brothers and two sisters of the whole blood: Benjamin, Berton, Bluford, Billy, Winnifred and Rebecca, and five brothers and four sisters of the half-blood: Britton, Blakley, Buckston, Branson, Brandford, Elizabeth, Caparity, Nancy and Delitha.

—o—

### **WILLIAM K. PYLE.**

Was a son of William Pyle Sr. and his wife, Hannah, born Standlee; the father of English and the mother of Scottish descent. The elder Pyle, whose original ancestors in America came over with William Penn, emigrated from the vicinity of Pinkneyville, Ill., near which place William K. Pyle spent his childhood and youth, to



Dade County, Missouri, in the year 1850, bringing with him his entire family, which consisted of his wife and several sons and daughters, the sons being all of the tall pioneer type. These sons, as well as the daughters, are now all dead, Carter S. having died in Kansas in the early 70's; David, the oldest son, in Tennessee in 1881, and Claudius L. (uncle Less), in January, 1913, in Dade County, Missouri.

William Pyle Sr. settled near the old Mt. Zion church in Sac Township, or, rather, not far from where that church was after located, he being one of the organizers of it. He preached there occasionally, or, maybe, regularly, for a while, being an early adherent of Alexander Campbell and member of the Christian, or Disciples', church. Besides preaching, he tilled the soil, ran the Seybert mill for a while, and, to diminish the monotony, read a great deal out of some ancient histories and other books, which he was fortunate in possessing, and of whose contents he was thoroughly familiar. Died in the year 1875, not rich, but well esteemed.

William K. Pyle, while still a young man and in a few years after coming to this country, married a distant relative of his, a daughter of Benjamin Pyle, an early settler here. Of this marriage were born Sheridan B., Siria O. (Mrs. Brayshaw), and Rosalia, who died in December, 1876. His wife having died some time before 1860, and the war of the Rebellion coming on in 1861, he entered the Missouri Home Guards, as he wished to be near his family. He afterwards served as second lieutenant of Company I, Fifteenth Missouri Regiment, Cavalry Volunteers, to the conclusion of the war. Married again December 31st, 1868, this time Mary E. Finley, who is still living and who was born in Dade County (then Polk) December 29th, 1839. There were born of this marriage: Willie (now Mrs. Hamner), Elmer E. and Jessie (Mrs. Dawson.) He entered land not far from where Cane Hill now is, and began clearing up the same about the time of his first marriage, but afterward sold this to G. N. Alder; continued, however, to reside in that



vicinity on a farm in Dade County, which he bought in 1867, or at Dadeville, alternating two or three times, till his removal to Greenfield February 9th, 1881.

In early manhood he began to study law, when procured Blackstone somewhere. His opportunities for education had been considerably less than of at least two of his brothers. The task of taking care of a family and of procuring books, or getting any kind of instruction in the backwoods of primitive Dade County, couldn't be overcome, so the notion of becoming a lawyer was given up.

At the close of the war he was elected Representative to the Missouri Legislature, re-elected in 1868, and again in 1872, after an interval of one term. Having had several years of experience in public life, and owing somewhat to rheumatic attacks, which interfered with other pursuits, he took up the study of law again, this time more seriously, and was admitted to the bar at Greenfield, Mo., in company with Mason Talbutt and George E. Bowling, in 1879. in 1880 he assisted in the defense of one Ernest, who was on trial for murder. Was elected prosecuting attorney in the fall of 1880, re-elected in 1882, and again in 1884; elected probate judge in 1886, making his seventh time to be elected to office in Dade County.

His six years as prosecuting attorney were coeval with Judge Burton's term as judge of this circuit, and the greatest amity and good will ever existed between them. This was rather an exciting period. The K. C. & Gulf Railroad had been built to Dade County and was advanced as far as South Greenfield in the winter of 1880-1881. There were everyday brawls, and "knock-outs" on the part of construction hands (Irish) for several months. In June, 1881, occurred the assassination of Marshal McElwrath by Taylor Underwood in the saloon at Greenfield. He and others pursued Underwood down the hill, eastward from the square, until they were brought to a sudden halt by Underwood's bullets, he being at the time of small stature and unarmed. A few





J. C. GRISHAM AND FAMILY.







days afterward (the night of July 2nd or 3rd) a mob, supposed to have been formed principally in northern Dade County, came to Greenfield, and, going to the sheriff's home, which was somewhere west of the Ozark College building, overpowered the sheriff (George W. Whiteside), obtained the keys to the county jail from him, and, leaving Whiteside tied hand and foot and gagged under an apple tree near the east line of the college inclosure (whither they had brought him), proceeded to the jail, and, getting possession of three of the four prisoners confined there without opposition except on the part of one prisoner Craft, who fought desperately but in vain, hanged them to locust trees near the west door of the courthouse.

The prisoners had been brought to Greenfield from the Arcola neighborhood by Uel Murphy and B. A. Pyle on the day of McElwrath's murder, but were not gotten here till after the killing. A mob had followed them for several miles, threatening. These men were believed to have been engaged, along with Underwood, and under his leadership, in stealing horses and hurrying them out of the country into the Indian Territory; and one of the men, Box Mitchell by name, confessed that they were organized for such a business, and on account of this confession he was spared by the mob. He served several years at Jefferson City upon a plea of guilty, and died a few days after his release or pardon at or near his old abode of tuberculosis. Underwood was captured within a few weeks following his escape and was sentenced, after a mistrial or so, to a term of 99 years in the Missouri state prison. He was eventually pardoned by the governor, and is now living in the state of Oklahoma.

Many other things which cannot be told here for lack of room happened during those six years, which made them very stirring and busy years for a prosecuting attorney, and kept his office from being a sinecure by any means.

After his retirement from the office of probate judge, for which he was nominated by the Republican conven-



tion without his knowledge, he entered into the practice of law so far his increasing ill health would permit, but was compelled within a few years to retire from that and all other pursuits. From the time of his removal to Greenfield, and for years before, he was seldom ever free from bodily pain. Rheumatism, which he believed he contracted while following the "Price Raid," in a severe rainstorm, rendered the last years of his life years of suffering, and finally wore down his once vigorous constitution. He lived always temperate, forebore the use of medicines, practically, after due trial of them, and finding that they were useless in his case, and he steadfastly refused opiates to the last day of his life. He died December 17th, 1896, aged 66 years and some months.

---

O

---

**HON. SHERIDAN B. PYLE.**

Son of William K. and Artimisia Pyle, was born in Dade County September 21st, 1856, near the line of Cedar County. William K. Pyle was one of the early settlers of Dade County. He came as a young man in the early 40's, and married here. His wife was a native of Kentucky, her people coming to Missouri in 1832, settling in Greene County, and later came to Dade County, where she met and married William K. Pyle. She departed this life in 1861, and he was later married to Mollie Finley, a native of Dade County. William K. Pyle was an active Republican, a veteran of the Civil war, serving about three years. After he returned from the war he was admitted to the bar and served as prosecuting attorney of Dade County for three terms, served as probate judge one term and served in the state legislature for two terms. He departed this life in 1892.

Sheridan B. Pyle was the second of a family of three children. His sister, now living, is Lysira Brayshaw of Lawrence County. He also has two half-sisters and one-half-brother:

- (1) Elmer E. Pyle.
- (2) Mrs. Jessie Dawson.



(3) Mrs. Willie Hamner.

Sheridan B. Pyle was raised by his grandparents and remained with them until he received his education, after which he engaged in teaching school in Dade County. He was married on the 31st day of March, 1877, to Matie Underwood, a daughter of Lewis and Nancy (Barber) Underwood, both of whom are still living. They are thoroughly imbued with the pioneer spirit and now reside in Oregon. He was a practical surveyor. Mrs. Pyle was a native of Minnesota, born March 5th, 1858, and came with her people to Dade County after the war.

Mr. Pyle has been more or less of a miner, having been engaged in that occupation both before and after his marriage. He mined in Galena, Kas., for about one year. About the year 1880 he was employed in the general merchandise store of Captain E. J. Morris in Dadeville as clerk, but at the end of 18 months became the proprietor, and conducted the business on his own account until 1900, when he opened up a drug store in Dadeville, which he has since conducted.

Mr. Pyle is a staunch Republican in politics, a man of pleasing personality, a public speaker of considerable note and always on the firing line in campaign times. He also has the distinction of being a 32nd degree Mason. He was educated at the Morrsville Academy in Polk County.

Mr. and Mrs. Pyle are the parents of two boys:

(1) Roscoe G., born March 21st, 1881, married Crete Dunaway, and is an electrician by occupation, and resides at Carthage, Mo. They have two children, Gerald and Thelma.

(2) Leslie C., born October 23rd, 1884, married Nora Stradley, a native of Nebraska, and for a few years he lived upon a large ranch, which he owned, at Rogerson, Idaho. Three children were born to this marriage: Byron, Eileen and Rahleigh.



### HOWARD RAGSDALE.

Was born in Greenfield, Dade County, Missouri, August 16th, 1869, son of Benjamin F. and Nancy E. (Buckner) Ragsdale. His father was born in Greenfield in 1843, a son of Joshua and Sarah Ragsdale, early pioneers of the county, who came from Carolina in ox-teams away back in 1837, and settled five miles southwest of Greenfield on the prairie, entering 1,200 acres of government land. They hauled their timber from the Limestone neighborhood for fencing and houses. After improving the land he gave liberally of it to each of his children as they grew to maturity. There were eight children in this family, viz: Alexander, Harrison, Thomas, Andrew, Benjamin Franklin, Sarah (Mrs. McLemore), Harriet (Mrs. S. W. Cox) and Jane (Mrs. Alex Morris), all of whom lived and died in Dade County. They are all buried on the old home place.

Benjamin F. Ragsdale, the father of the subject of this sketch, was given 120 acres of land by his father, and from time to time he bought out the interest of the other heirs, until at the time of his death, November 30th, 1899, he owned some 700 acres of the old Joshua Ragsdale homestead. Nancy E. Ragsdale died in July, 1910.

Howard Ragsdale lived on a farm, attended the common schools of the country, and remained at home until 24 years of age, when he entered the law office of Mason Talbutt at Greenfield, and studied law until 1897, when he was admitted to the practice. In addition to his common school education, Mr. Ragsdale had also attended Ozark college in Greenfield. On being admitted to the bar he established a law office in Everton, where he remained for 12 years, and in 1909 moved to Ash Grove and continued the practice of law, and also engaged in the real estate business in the firm of Mortemyer & Ragsdale, where he is now enjoying a splendid business.

In politics Mr. Ragsdale is a "red-hot" Republican. In 1906 he was elected prosecuting attorney of Dade County and served one term. In 1899 he was elected a member of the Missouri legislature from Dade County



and served one term. Since coming to Ash Grove he has been city attorney.

On the -17th day of May, 1898, he enlisted in Company H, Fifth Missouri Volunteer Infantry, in the Spanish-American war, and attained the rank of sergeant. He had been second lieutenant of the same company while in the state service. On being mustered into the Federal service it became necessary to recruit the company with members of another company, and in the new alignment the office of second lieutenant went to the other company. This company was mustered out November 6th, 1898, just as they were preparing to embark for Cuba.

Fraternally Mr. Ragsdale is a member of the Masonic lodge at Everton, the Royal Arch at Ash Grove and Zabud Commandery at Springfield. He holds his Odd Fellow membership at South Greenfield and K. of P. at Ash Grove.

He was married in September, 1899, to Ellen Finley, who was born at Greenfield, Mo., February 1st, 1879, daughter of Milton and Susan (Stephenson) Finley, one of the prominent families of the community. Mr. Ragsdale and wife have no children.

Howard Ragsdale was the oldest of a family of 11 children:

- (1) Howard.
- (2) Lula, married Charles Ryan and lives in California. They have four children.
- (3) William A., now lives in California.
- (4) Bertha.
- (5) Elizabeth, married V. H. Snoddy. They live in Colorado and have two children.
- (6) Elma, married James H. Cunningham, a prominent stock dealer. They live in Lockwood.
- (7) Joshua, lives in New Mexico.
- (8) George, married Kate Cowan. They live in California.
- (9) Juanita, now Mrs. Stewart of California.
- (10) John F., married and lives on the old home place.



(11) Harriet, single and lives in California.

Among the many interesting and highly prized relics and souvenirs gathered by Mr. Ragsdale is a collection of small arms. They represent almost every stage of American warfare from the days of the Revolution to the present emergency, among them a pair of holsters captured at the battle of Wilson Creek by James Reese.

Few men enjoy the distinction of being any closer to the common people than Mr. Ragsdale. His greatest successes in the law business have resulted in his masterly appeals to the jury. As a public speaker, not only at the bar, but in political campaigns and at fraternal gatherings, Mr. Ragsdale has few peers and no superiors in southwest Missouri. He leads that quiet, unassuming, unostentatious life which becomes a man whose activities in life have given him a broad vision and complete poise. While he is nominally a citizen of Greene County, Dade County claims him as one of her boys, of whom she is justly proud.

—o—

### **JOHN F. RAGSDALE.**

Was born in Dade County February 8th, 1885, a son of Benjamin F. Ragsdale and Nancy E. (Buckner) Ragsdale. His father was born October 27th, 1840, and was married to Nancy E. Buckner on April 7th, 1867. She was born February 26th, 1850.

With the exception of two years spent in California when he was 19 years old, John F. Ragsdale has lived all his life on the old home farm in Dade County. At his father's death it comprised 574 acres, which he purchased from the other heirs, including the land upon which his father first settled. Since buying the old homestead he has sold 120 acres lying in Smith Township, and has purchased 100 acres in Washington Township, making him now a farm of 654 acres, all in one body, a splendid tract of land lying two and one-half miles due west of South Greenfield. He has been a farmer all his life. He received his education in the district schools of Dade



County. On the 10th day of September, 1913, he was married to Zulah Louisa Preston, a native of Dade County, born September 5th, 1889, daughter of Jasper Newton and Josephine Rountree Preston. Her father is now deceased, but her mother is still living.

John F. Ragsdale and wife have two children:

(1) John Lynn, born June 14th, 1915.

(2) Josephine Elizabeth, born September 2nd, 1916.

Mr. Ragsdale is a Republican in politics, active in party matters, and has served as township collector. Both he and his wife are members of the Presbyterian church.

While Mr. Ragsdale's farm is well adapted to growing grain, it is in effect a stock farm, all the grain grown thereon being fed to cattle and hogs. There is shipped from this farm about three cars of cattle and one car of hogs each year. Mr. Ragsdale also keeps a small flock of sheep. In addition to erecting a splendid barn and other outbuildings, the owner of this farm has built a 200-ton silo.

This farm is supplied with a first-class watering system, having a number of good wells, springs and branches, the supply being handled with a windmill. About 40 acres of this farm is still in native forest, the remainder being in grass and under cultivation. All is fenced and cross-fenced.

Mr. Ragsdale is a quiet, unassuming man, but every fiber of his being is filled with energy and enthusiasm. He is an earnest advocate of good roads, more intensive cultivation of the soil, and more live stock for the number of acres cultivated. He deprecates the idea of raising and shipping grain, and insists that in order to maintain the original fertility of the soil more stock must be fed on the land. The brand of prosperity is stamped upon every enterprise of Mr. Ragsdale's farm.

—o—

### **WILLIAM RAUBINGER.**

William Raubinger of Everton is one of our leading business men. He was born in Marine, Madison County,



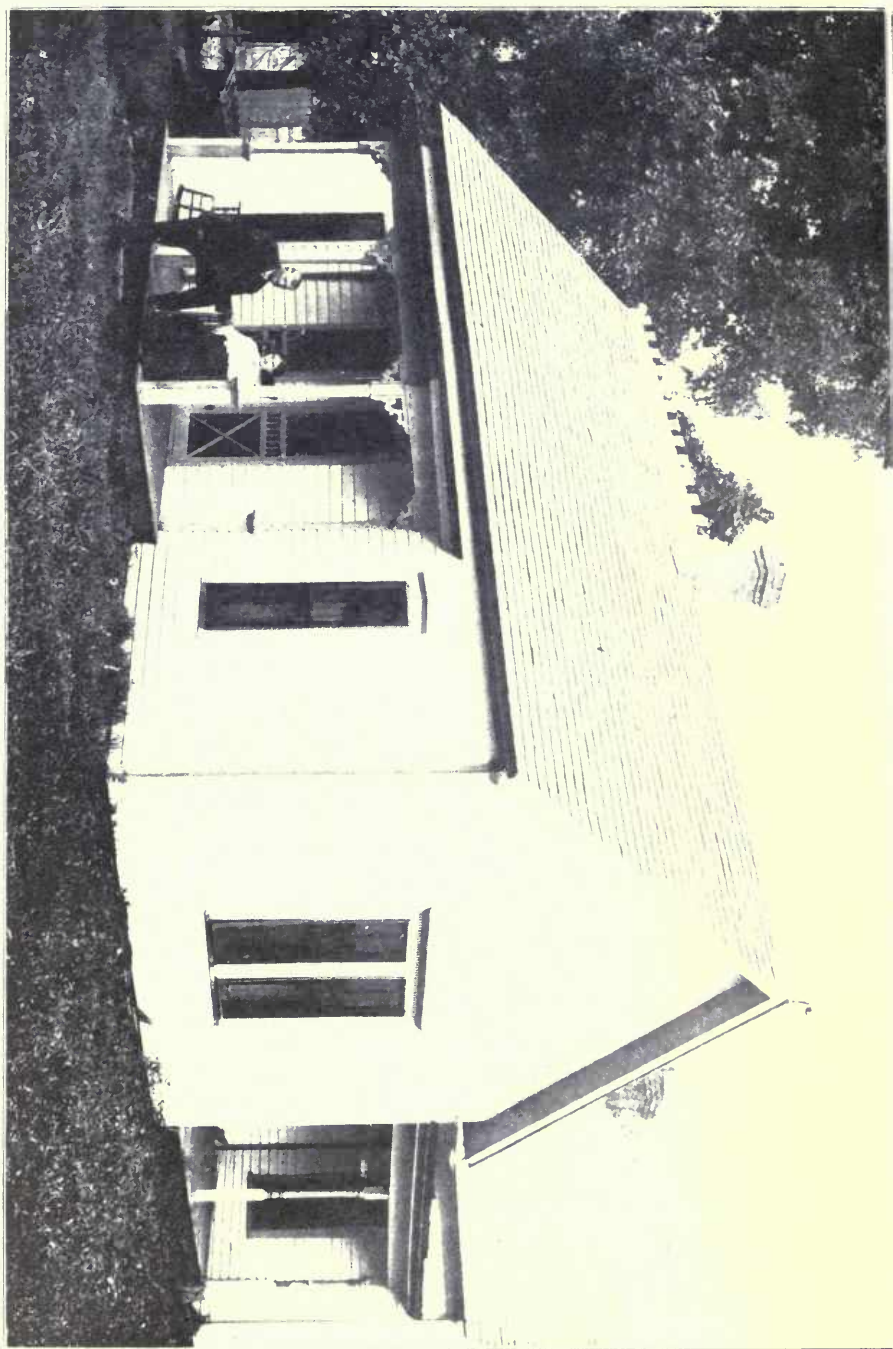
Illinois, December 8th, 1863, a son of Anton and Katherine (Adler) Raubinger, both natives of Germany, therefore William Raubinger is a full-blooded German, although born in the great state of Illinois. Anton Raubinger was born October 7th, 1830, while his wife was born November 2nd, 1835. He died December 19th, 1908, and she February 7th, 1891. He was a cabinet maker by trade, and came to the United States in 1856, and resided in St. Louis, Mo., for two years, where he was married, and then moved to Madison County, Illinois, where he followed stationary engineering. To this couple were born five children, as follows: Emma, now the widow of Christ Zimmerman, and lives in Marine, Ill., and she has three children, Christ, Alfred and Marie; William, of this review; Mary, married Emil Jentsch, and she has three children, Christ, Alfred and Marie; F., is engaged in the mining business at Aurora, Mo., and has three children, Flora, Lloyd and Melton; Emile L., is a resident of Higginsville, where he is employed as bookkeeper for the Higginsville Milling Company.

William Raubinger learned the milling business and worked first for the Valier & Spies Milling Company at Marine, Ill., then for H. Prange & Sons as second miller at New Douglas, Ill., then came to Ash Grove, Greene County, where he worked for the Likens Milling Company for three years, when he was transferred to Everton and took charge of the Likens Mill there, remaining two years, when he moved to Mt. Vernon, Lawrence County, Missouri, where he rented the mill and run the same for six years. In 1897 he came back to Everton and bought the large milling property which he now owns and runs from C. W. Likens. This is fine property and Mr. Raubinger has added large warerooms to the mill proper and also built a fine new residence adjoining. Here he has built up the largest milling plant in the county. The mill was originally built by Galbraith & Tarrant. The present capacity is 125 barrels, with a 20,000-bushel elevator, and thoroughly equipped with modern machinery, and is run to full capacity practically all the time. Mr.



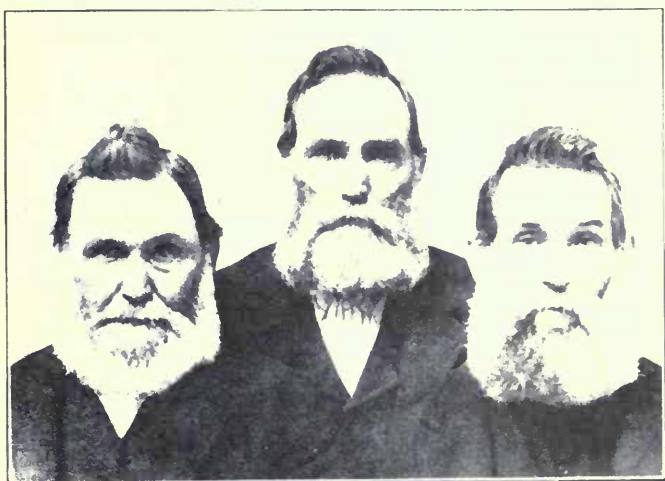






R. H. DARST AND WIFE.  
AT HOME.





SOME REAL PIONEERS.  
MARION, SAM AND ALLEN WHEELER,  
WILLIAM D. DARST.







Raubinger has two brands of flour for which he enjoys a fine trade; they are named "Snow Kist," the leading brand, and "Magnolia," for his second grade. This is the only soft wheat mill in the county, and the product is the very best in this part of Missouri. He is a large buyer and shipper of corn, oats, rye and kaffir corn.

Mr. Raubinger married in Marine, Ill., Miss Mary Nemnich, who was born October 16th, 1865, a daughter of Henry Nemnich and wife, both natives of Germany. The father is now deceased, and his widow passed away September 28th, 1916.

To Mr. and Mrs. Raubinger have been born six children, as follows: Columbia, born December 2nd, 1893; Pauline, born October 26th, 1895; Walter, born January 14th, 1898; Alma, born January 22nd, 1900; Lydia, born December 4th, 1902; Ellis, born December 1st, 1904. This fine family of children have had and are having the very best of educational advantages. They are all members of the Presbyterian church, of which Mr. Raubinger is a deacon. In politics Mr. Raubinger is a Republican, and takes an active interest in all affairs of the country. Truly, Mr. Raubinger is a desirable citizen. He is always ready to help with his time and money on any enterprise that is for the betterment of public conditions. He is a good booster for good roads and a staunch friend of our free public school system, and is at present serving on the school board. It is a pleasure to hold a conversation with him on any subject, for he is a broad-minded, courteous gentleman and man of affairs.

—o—

### **JEROME LEE RAWHAUSER.**

Was born at Columbus City, Ia., February 9th, 1869. His father, David Rawhauser, was born at York, Pa., in 1832, and died in 1908. He was of German ancestry, his forefathers coming from the Fatherland to Pennsylvania in an early day. He had a common school education, was a carpenter by trade, and was both industrious and successful. He was a member of the United Brethren



church, in politics a Whig, and later a Republican. He was a good citizen, progressive, liberal-minded, held local offices, and was charitably disposed, but of a retiring, reticent disposition. He was one of a family of nine children. He came to Muscatine, Ia., with his wife about the year 1851, and later moved to Louisa County, where he spent the remainder of his days. He married Anna Marie Blosser, a German girl, who was born in the Fatherland in 1836, but who came to Pennsylvania with her father, where she was married. She was one of a family of four children, and had a common school education in English and German. Was a member of the United Brethren church, and the mother of eight children:

(1) Jane, born at Muscatine, Ia., married Andrew Baker, a farmer in Oklahoma.

(2) William B., born in Muscatine, Ia., and is now a harness maker at Carroll, Ia.

(3) Clara, died in infancy.

(4) Caroline, born at Columbus City, Ia., married William Towner, now residing in the state of Washington. He is a farmer.

(5) Ira, died at the age of 15 years.

(6) Lula, died at the age of 13 years.

(7) Clara, born at Columbus City, Ia., married David Griffith, a tinner and plumber at Grinnell, Ia.

(8) Jerome Lee, the subject of this sketch.

J. L. Rawhauser attended the public schools in Columbus City, Ia., after which he entered a drug store and took up the study of pharmacy, after which he attended the Iowa State School of Pharmacy, from which he graduated.

After graduation he clerked for two years in a drug store in Tipton, Ia., and then entered the drug business on his own account at Columbus City. He then sold out and spent four years at the Keokuk College of Physicians and Surgeons, receiving his diploma in 1907. His first practice was in Saratoga, Wyo., after which he spent three years in the practice at Central Point, Ore.



In 1909 he located at Cassville, Mo., and after four years of practice at that place came to Greenfield. He has succeeded in building up a splendid practice in Dade County.

On the 8th day of March, 1894, he was married to Kate Gambell of Winfield, Ia., a daughter of John and Margaret (Fulton) Gambell, who trace their ancestry back to the Pilgrims who came over in the Mayflower. Her father was a farmer and school teacher. Mrs. Rawhauser also taught school, is a member of the Presbyterian church and a member of the Colonial Dames.

Mr. and Mrs. Rawhauser are the parents of three children:

(1) Anna, born June 20th, 1896, at Tipton, Ia., graduated from the Greenfield High School, class of 1915, and is now at home.

(2) John Gambell, born at Lone Tree, Ia., September 6th, 1899.

(3) Jerome Lee Jr., born at Central Point, Ore., August 15th, 1908.

Dr. Rawhauser is a member of the Presbyterian church, a member of the Odd Fellows and formerly was a Knights of Pythias, physician for and a member of the W. O. W., and in politics a Republican. He is progressive, public-spirited and wide-awake. He maintains a splendid office, equipped with the latest appliances of his profession, and is fast becoming one of the leading physicians of southwest Missouri. He has received a commission from the United States government in the Officers' Medical Reserve Corps, with rank of first lieutenant.

---

### LEWIS RENFRO.

Was born on Pennsylvania Prairie, Dade County, Missouri, March 16th, 1843, where he grew to manhood. He was educated in the common schools of that part of the county, spending all his early life on a farm. At the breaking out of the Civil war he enlisted early in the summer of 1861 for six months' service in Captain John M. Stemmons' company, Coffey's Regiment, Raines Brigade, in the



Southern army. He participated in the battle of Wilson's Creek, Lexington, Lone Jack, Carthage, Cow Skin Prairie and several other minor engagements. At the expiration of his six months' service, in company with his brother, John F., and family, he went south to Texas, and in March, 1862, enlisted in the Confederate service for three years, or during the war, in Company C, Twenty-ninth Texas Cavalry, which regiment was being recruited at Paris, Tex. This regiment was assigned to the Indian service, and acted as a guard between the Indian nations and the state of Texas. During the first part of this service he was in the command of General Cooper, but later on General Gano commanded the Indian department. The fighting in this service was mostly skirmishes, although there were some hard-fought battles, namely, Greenleaf, Poison Springs and Cabin Creek. Mr. Renfro remained with this command till the fall of 1863, when he was transferred to Company A, Third Missouri Cavalry, Colonel's Coffey's old regiment, Shelby's Brigade, and which took active part in all the battles of the trans-Mississippi department, including the battles of Cow Skin Prairie, Marks' Mill, Jenkins' Ferry and the Price Raid in 1864, when there was fighting practically every day. Two of the largest battles in which he was engaged were Westport and Mine Creek, both near Kansas City, where the Confederates had two generals, John S. Marmaduke and General Cabbie, captured with part of their commands. Another hard battle was fought at Newtonia, where Colonel Smith was killed. This was the last hard battle he was in during the war.

Mr. Renfro held several non-commissioned appointments, but was commissioned as third lieutenant. When the war closed he was acting adjutant of the Third Missouri Cavalry, with the rank of captain. At the close of the war he went back to Texas, and remained there until the spring of 1867. In the spring of 1867 he came to Missouri for a short stay, returning to Texas, where he remained until the spring of 1868, when he again returned to Dade County, and where he has lived ever since.



On the 24th day of September, 1868, he was married to Mollie Moore Finley, and settled on a farm near Mt. Zion, in the Preston neighborhood, and lived there until the spring of 1876, when he bought a farm one mile south of Greenfield. He lived on this farm till the spring of 1880, when he moved to Greenfield and engaged in the mercantile business. He followed this business until 1893, when, on account of poor health, he quit the mercantile business and returned to the farm, dealing in stock. Mr. Renfro was very successful in every line of business in which he engaged, and at one time owned over 1,000 acres of land in Dade and Lawrence Counties. In addition to his real estate, he also owned considerable personal property.

Three children were born of this first marriage:

(1) Dellie L., died at the age of 15 months.

(2) Myrtle lived to maturity, married, and died in her 28th year, leaving four children, one a baby girl, which died two months later.

(3) Forest M., lives in Greenfield, is married, has a family of five children, two boys and three girls.

Mr. Renfro's first wife died June 10th, 1890, and on the 9th day of June, 1892, he was married a second time, to Miss Mary E. Leslie, and to this union were born two children, a boy and a girl:

(1) Lucile, died December 10th, 1902, nearly 10 years of age.

(2) Leslie, now lives in Detroit, Mich., and has a position with the Ford Automobile Company.

Mr. Renfro has been an active Democrat in politics and has made three races for county offices on the Democratic ticket, once for sheriff, once for collector and once for county treasurer, and, although the county is overwhelmingly Republican, he ran far ahead of his ticket each time, being defeated for county treasurer by only 86 votes. In 1906 he was tendered the nomination for circuit clerk by an unanimous vote of his party convention, but declined. He was twice elected justice of the peace in Center Township, which is one of the Republican strongholds of the



county. Mr. Renfro is a man of strong physique, although slightly wounded three times during the Civil war.

He was elected and served as assessor and treasurer of Smith Township under Township Organization from 1875 to 1880. He also took the census of that township in 1880, and now has in his possession a copy of that work.

At the organization of the R. S. Jacobs Banking Company in 1892 he was elected one of the directors of that institution. He was also associated with R. S. Jacobs in the mercantile business, at the same time in the "Boston Store," under the firm name and style of L. Renfro & Co., Mr. Jacobs being the "company." This firm had the highest commercial rating of any retail store in the state of Missouri at that time.

Mr. Renro is a modest, unassuming man, of quiet demeanor, but always eminently successful in all his business undertakings. Before he divided his property with his children he was reputed to be worth upwards of \$25,000.

Mr. Renfro is now in his 75th year, but still hale and hearty, and bids fair to live to a ripe old age, being, as far as known, the oldest living person born in Dade County, and claiming it for a home since birth. Although well along in years, Mr. Renfro is still young in spirit, and takes great interest in current events.

He was initiated into the mysteries of Free Masonry in Washington lodge No. 87, A. F. & A. M., in 1880, and has since filled all the offices in said lodge, both elective and appointive. He united with the Presbyterian church at Greenfield in the summer of 1893.

Captain Renfro, as he is familiarly known among the Confederate Veterans, has always taken great interest in the fraternal societies of the Southern Confederacy, and has attended practically all the reunions, both county, district, state and national, for many years. At present he is adjutant general and chief of staff of the Missouri Division U. V. C., and attended the National Rennon at Washington City in June, 1917, at which time he had the pleasure of meeting the President personally, and of hearing him speak,



an honor and pleasure afforded but few men in the common walks of life.

Mr. Renfro is yet active in the everyday affairs of life and is regarded as one of the substantial business men of the county. A man of honesty, integrity and good report.

—o—

### JOSEPH H. RENFRO.

The subject of this interesting sketch was born in Dade County on Pennsylvania Prairie June 26th, 1848, a son of Absolom Renfro, a sketch of whose life is given in full in the history of Lewis Renfro at another place in this volume.

Joseph H. received his education in the common schools of Dade County, with the exception of one year in Texas and two years in Dallas County. At the age of 15 years he enlisted in the Confederate army, in the spring of 1864, and was in the service about one year. He was in Company A, Missouri Cavalry Troop, under the same command as his brother Lewis.

After the war the Renfro family returned to Dade County and engaged in farming. Joseph was married October 18th, 1868, to Mary J. Merrick, a native of Tennessee, born in 1850 and came to Dade County with her father, James Merrick, in 1851. To this union were born four children, one of whom is now living:

(1) Perry C., born in 1871, died in 1895 at the age of 24 years. He was married to Laura E. Miller, and they had one child, Perry C., who was married to Carrie Bird of Dade County in 1917, and now reside on the old Merrick homestead in Smith Township.

(2) Bell, died at the age of 15 months.

(3) T. Clyde, born in 1875, married Cora Elmore of South Greenfield. They moved to Springfield, where he died in 1917, leaving three children, Artie, Hazel and Lloyd.

(4) Laura, born in 1880, and is now Mrs. J. H. Fuqua. He is engaged in the merchandise business at South Greenfield.

Mrs. Renfro died in Dade County February 14th, 1908, and is buried on the old Merrick homestead, on Limestone Prairie.



Joseph H. Renfro was again married, on the 7th day of October, 1916, to Emma E. (Harper) Cochran, widow of Elder W. B. Cochran, a minister of the Christian church and widely known throughout southwest Missouri. He was born April 13th, 1846, in Clay County, Missouri, and died at his home in South Greenfield March 1st, 1913. He was pastor of the Christian church at Aurora for over 21 years, and as an evangelist he has established over 50 churches and baptized over 2,500 converts during his ministerial life. He was a Knight Templar and a member of the I. O. O. F., and had served in the General Assembly of Missouri from both Dade and Lawrence Counties. Emma E. (Harper) Cochran was his second wife, and to this union were born six children, all living:

- (1) Hugh F.
- (2) Ruth A., married Fred Eisert of Dade County.
- (3) W. B. Jr.
- (4) Robert A.
- (5) —Blanch C., married Lester Godfrey of South Greenfield.
- (6) Charles H.

Joseph H. Renfro and wife are each members of the Christian church, his membership extending over a period of more than 40 years, and being an organizer of the churches both at South Greenfield and Pennsboro, being a deacon at the latter place.

Mr. Renfro started in life for himself in 1869 by buying 40 acres of land from his brother Lewis. Since then he has bought and sold real estate, making improvements, and prospering, until he was the owner of a splendid farm of 120 acres on Honey Creek, which he has recently sold and taken up his abode in Greenfield.

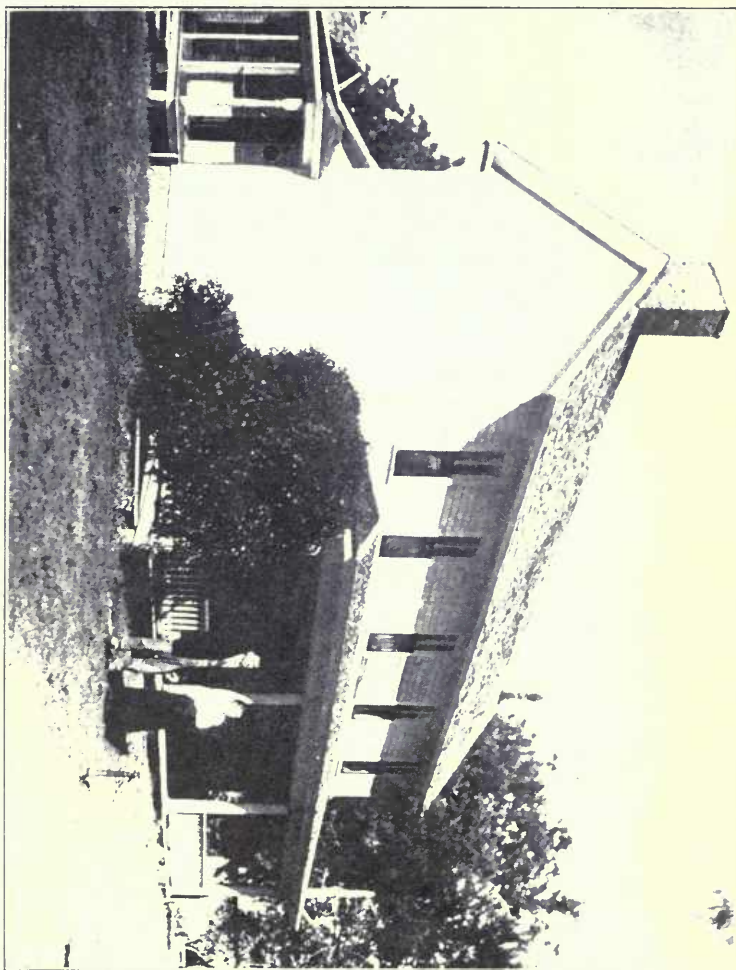
Mr. Renfro is a member of the Confederate Post, an active member in church, served for many years on the school board in his home district, was always in favor of good roads, good schools, and a progressive farmer.

Mrs. Renro is a great-great-granddaughter of Daniel Boone, a lady of refinement and culture, and a splendid









D. F. EDMONSON AND WIFE. THEIR COUNTRY HOME.



housekeeper. They are among Dade County's most estimable people.

---

—o—

### ABSALOM RENFRO.

Was born at or near Crab Orchard, Ky., January 15th, 1806, where he grew to manhood. He was raised on a farm, but never received much education. Before he reached his majority he went to Madison County, Tennessee, and engaged in hauling goods from Nashville to inland towns. On the 16th day of June, 1825, he was united in marriage to Miss Mary Penn, a grandniece of the noted Quaker, William Penn. Her father was named after the original William Penn. Mr. Renfro continued to follow teaming until the fall of 1829, when, in company with several other families, they came to southwest Missouri and stopped for the winter where the city of Springfield is now located. In the spring of 1830 they scattered out, except Billie Fulbright, who was one of the parties coming from Tennessee. He remained in Greene County, and Fulbright Springs derived its name from him. Absalom Renfro located where Little Orleans now stands, on Sac river. From there he came to what is known as the Manis place in Dade County. He sold his claim there and located on what is known as the Willis Beard farm. After living there for a time he sold out and located where the Speer mill now stands, and just a short time before the first land sales at Springfield he sold that claim and located 320 acres, being the first land sale in southwest Missouri. This was in the spring of 1840, and this 320 acres remained his home till the date of his death, May 15th, 1875. He professed religion at the age of 40 years and united with the Southern Methodist church, and remained a faithful member until death.

He was a farmer and stock raiser and accumulated quite a fortune, and was one of the wealthy farmers of Dade County at the breaking out of the Civil war. Being a southern man and a slave owner, he cast his lot with the Southern Confederacy. Five of his sons were soldiers in the Confederate army, four of them enlisting early, and



one as soon as he was old enough. John F. was mustered out a lieutenant, Thomas F. was mustered out a major and Lewis, a third lieutenant, was mustered out as adjutant of the Third Missouri Cavalry, with the rank of captain, while Shelby and Joseph were mustered out as privates.

In the summer of 1863 it became so dangerous for a man to live in Dade County who had sons in the Confederate army, and having one negro boy who was eligible for service in the Union army, he went south, taking this negro boy with him. That fall the commanding general gave orders to burn the homes of all southern sympathizers and banish their families. It fell the lot of Major Morgan to carry out these orders in Dade County, which he did to a certain extent. The buildings on the Renfro farm were burned, except a few negro cabins, and the women folks ordered to go south. Major Morgan acted the gentleman in this matter, preserving the original order till after the war, and offered to assist Mr. Renfro in getting damages for the property destroyed, but on account of the strong prejudice existing at that time no claim for damage was ever presented. Mr. Renfro never harbored any ill feeling toward Mr. Morgan on this account. Friends of the family who posed as Union men assisted the family in the purchase of a yoke of oxen and a wagon, and they made their way to Lamar County, Texas, where they were joined by Mr. Renfro and where he made his home till the close of the war. The negro women and children lived on the farm during the war and cared for it the best they could.

Mr. and Mrs. Absalom Renfro were the parents of 15 children, ten boys and five girls. They were, however, not all living at one time, a girl dying in infancy, one boy died at the age of 6 years, and another at the age of 16 years. There were two doctors of note and two southern Methodist preachers in the family, to-wit: Thomas F. was a doctor, James was a preacher and a doctor also, and Shelby H. is a preacher. There are but three children of this family now living: Lewis and Joseph, both of Greenfield, and Shelby H. of Texas. Mary (Penn) Renfro died in 1896 in her 88th year. Absalom Renfro belonged to Washington



lodge No. 87, A. F. & A. M., when the lodge was first organized, and was buried with Masonic honors.

—o—

### **CAPT. T. F. RENFRO.**

(Long Beach California Press.)

One of Downey's pioneers and prominent business men passed away on the 11th. Was born in Missouri 83 years ago. When a young man he went from there to Greenville, Tex., engaging in the drug business, and there married Miss Lucy E. Ballard. After a few years' successful business he removed to California, locating in Downey on a ranch adjoining the town, 30 years ago.

Here he again engaged in the drug business successfully for 25 years. Five years ago, on account of failing health, he retired from business, which illness resulted in his death. As a business man, because of his genial and happy spirit and tactfulness, he was doubtless one of the most popular business men who has ever lived in Downey. Socially, because of his unusual southern generosity and warm sympathy, few men were so universally liked. He was almost a life-long member of the M. E. church, South, having united with the church when quite young. Because of his love for music and children, he was an adept in the Sunday school work. As Sunday school superintendent and teacher he was very successful throughout his long church life. His Christian life was not especially demonstrative, but was manifest more in good works, loyalty to his God and to his church, yet without sectarianism, manifesting genuine brotherliness to his fellows, to every class, without prejudice, which perhaps is manifest in the fact that he was a captain in General Shelby's Cavalry Brigade of the Confederacy, yet by request, Rev. W. G. Cowan, of Long Beach, a member of the Blue, was called to officiate at his funeral, assisted by the Rev. Bond, of the First M. E. church, South, of Long Beach, Saturday, the 13th. Surviving him is the widow, three sons, one daughter, the eldest, E. A. Renfro, at the head of the Renfro Drug Company, Shreveport, La.; T. F. Renfro, of the Queen Drug Company, 22-40 East



Fourth street, Long Beach, and Mrs. R. P. Queen, 748 Daisy avenue, Long Beach. The youngest, L. B. Renfro, residing at the ranch near Downey, and Miss L. A. Ballard, a sister of Mrs. Renfro, who has always made her home in the family.

T. F. Renfro was born at what is now known as the old Ragedale farm, March 5th, 1834, died in Downey, Cal., January 11th, 1917, being at the time of his death 82 years 10 months and six days old. He was the sixth child of a family of 15 children, born to Absalom and Mary Penn Renro. He professed faith in Christ at an early age, and united with the M. E. church, South, and lived a consistent Christian life until he was called to his reward in Heaven. In his early life he chose school teaching and farming. He taught school all over Dade County. He was married to Francis Lack April 1st, 1856. To this union were born two sons and one daughter. The eldest, John Absalom, died in his infancy. The girl, Sarah Price, grew to womanhood and married Hugh Hampton. She died several years ago, leaving one child, Alva, who makes his home with his uncle, Lewis A., his only surviving son, lives two miles west of Greenfield. In 1872 or 1873 he was married again, to Miss Lucy E. Ballard in Shreveport, La., and to this union were born four sons and one daughter. The eldest, Leon Sanders, died when a small child; the next oldest, Emmett, lives in Shreveport, La., and is engaged in the drug business.

Leona, daughter, married a Mr. Queen, and resides at Long Beach, Cal. Lucine and Vernon still make their home with their parents. When the Civil war broke out he cast his lot with the South, and enlisted in the early part of 1861. He was in the organization of Company A, Third Missouri Cavalry, Colonel Coffee's regiment, and was elected orderly sergeant, and when the war closed he was mustered out with a commission as major. He never came back to make his home in Missouri, but made his home in Texas until about 1880, when he moved to Downey, Cal., where he made his home until death. His death, while it was not unexpected, for he had been in feeble health for several years, was a great shock to me. It makes me feel,



Oh, so lonely! Although I never expected to see him again, as we were so far apart, I knew he was living, and that was a great source of pleasure to me, and in his death it only leaves three living out of this large family; myself, Brother Shelby, who lives in Texas, and Brother Jo of South Greenfield. A loving brother.—L. R.

---

### DR. J. C. B. RENFRO.

Dr. J. C. B. Refro was born on what is known as the old Ragsdale farm, near South Greenfield in Dade County, Missouri, October 26th, 1835, and died at his residence in Houston, Tex., March 27th, 1898. He professed religion at the age of 16, and united with the M. E. church, South, and soon thereafter commenced to preach and teach school in Dade and adjoining counties. In 1856, together with two other brothers, John and Dave, he made an overland trip to California with a drove of cattle. He came back to Dade County in 1858 and resumed his profession of teaching school and preaching. He remained in southwest Missouri until after the war. In 1866 he moved to Texas, and continued his professions, but later on he had to give up his ministerial work on account of throat trouble, only preaching occasionally. He began the study of medicine and graduated with the highest honors of his class in 1872 at New Orleans, La. He finally located at Houston, Tex., where he died. He was married to Nancy I. D. Montgomery the 11th day of March, 1852. To this union were born four children, one girl and three boys: Mary E., now Mrs. Owens of Springfield, Mo.; George A., now of Springfield, Mo., runs a feed and wagon yard; John N., who died at the Springfield hospital in the spring of 1917; Jimmie died when a small boy, his wife dying near Springfield January 7th, 1902.

---

### LOUIS A. RENFRO.

Was born in Dade County, near Greenfield, September 30th, 1859, son of Thomas and Frances (Black) Renfro,



his father being a native of Dade County, while his mother was born at Charleston, Va. Father born in 1835 and his mother in 1837. His mother died April 15th, 1915, and his father died January 12th, 1917. His father was a Dade County school teacher before the war, but enlisted in the Confederate army, was commissioned captain, and served with distinction during the war, after which he went to Texas and engaged in the drug business at Greeneville, Hunt County. He remained here until 1889, when he moved to California, where he died.

Louis A. Renfro is the second in point of birth of a family of three children. He received all of his schooling in Dade County at the Franklin school. He resided with his mother until her death, although at the age of 18 years he engaged in farming and stock raising on his own account upon her farm. In 1880 he bought the land where he now lives. It was then unimproved. He has since cleared it out, developed it, and constructed modern buildings, so that it is now an ideal stock farm. He has added to his original purchase, so that he now owns 377 acres in one body. He devotes his entire time to his farming and stock raising enterprises. He is a Republican in politics, although he never aspired to or held public office except as a member of the school board, which position he has held for 18 years.

He was married on July 7th, 1887, to Minnie Cartwright, a native of Dade County, daughter of Jesse and Lydia (Sweeney) Cartwright, both natives of Tennessee. Jesse Cartwright came to Dade County some time in the 50's, and was one of the most noted men of the county. He was a veteran of the Civil war, a brother-in-law of William Cunningham, owned a large farm near Lockwood, upon which he resided many years, and finally died in Lockwood December 16th, 1915. His widow is still living and makes her home part of the time with Mr. Renfro. Mrs. Renfro was one of the younger of a family of four children. She was educated in the schools of Dade County.

Mr. and Mrs. Renfro are the parents of six children:

- (1) Clyde, born July 16th, 1889, died in infancy.



(2) Pearl, born May 13th, 1891, wife of William Elson, a Dade County farmer.

(3) Ernest, born February 3rd, 1893, is a barber, and resides in Greenfield. His twin brother died in infancy.

(4) Claude, born July 16th, 1896, resides at home.

(5) Ted, born October 29th, 1902, resides at home.

Mr. Renfro is a member of the M. W. A., with membership at Greenfield.

—o—

### DR. WILLIAM R. RILEY.

Among those engaged in the medical profession in Dade County none stands higher in this line of work than Dr. Riley, the subject of this sketch. He was born in Monroe County, Indiana, May 9th, 1868, a son of John R. Riley, who was born in Ireland June 3rd, 1843, and brought to America by his mother. His father, Terrence P. Riley, had emigrated to the United States and settled in Monroe County, Indiana, and after getting a start here, sent for his family. During the voyage one of his three daughters was lost overboard from the sailing vessel. John R. was raised on the farm in Indiana and started working out when he was 11 years of age, receiving \$6 per month for his labor. He had no school advantages, but in later years learned to read and write. He was married in Indiana, but his wife soon died, and he married again. Soon after this he emigrated to Greene County, Missouri, coming overland with wagon in 1880. He rented land for about three years near Walnut Grove, but then was able to buy land in Rock Prairie Township, Dade County, where he now lives, and where he owns a good 160-acre farm. John R. Riley married as his first wife Miss Sarah Farmer, who was born in Monroe County, Indiana, in 1846, and died May 24th, 1874, leaving three children, of whom Dr. William R. was the oldest, while Charles P. and Emily are both deceased. Miss Farmer was a daughter of John A. and Emily (Walker) Farmer. Mr. Farmer was a large farmer and stock man, owning some 1,200 acres of valuable land, and also was a merchant and interested in a woolen mill, a still and lumber



yard. He was in the Union army during the Civil war. As his second wife, Mr. Riley married Catherine Gentry, who bore him seven children, as follows: Rosie, now the widow of Charles Thomas; Maggie, at home; Terrence P., a farmer; Emily, now Mrs. Amon Wolfe of Idaho; Ida Bell, now Mrs. Leonard Ball of Greene County; John, who was killed by lightning August 13th, 1914; Frank, a farmer of Dade County.

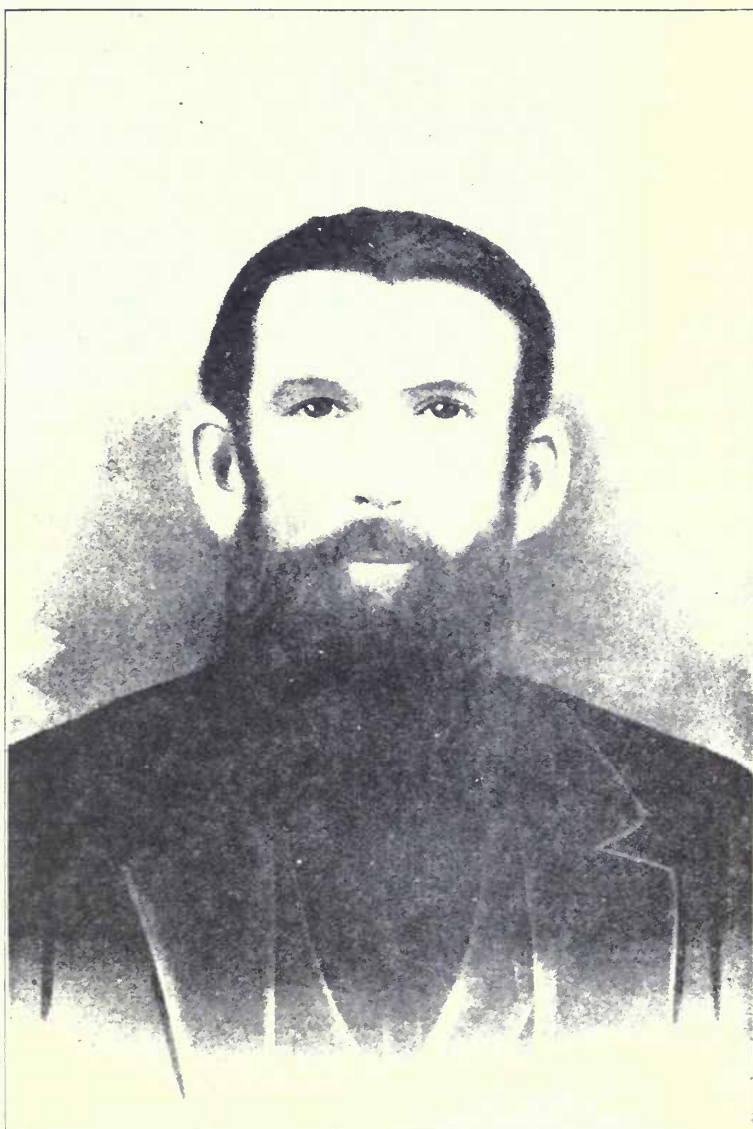
Dr. William R. Riley was educated in the country schools and the high school at Hendersonville, and taught school for three years, after which he entered the drug business at Ash Grove, Greene County, with Dr. C. Moore, with whom he read medicine until he entered the College of Physicians and Surgeons at St. Louis in 1894, and graduated March 17th, 1897. After practicing at Ash Grove for one year he moved to Everton May 10th, 1898, where he now enjoys a large and lucrative practice. In 1915 he opened a drug store, and is now located in a fine, newly-fitted brick building which he bought, and now has one of the best-appointed drug stores of the county. Dr. Riley married for his first wife Mary L. Stephenson, who was born March 13th, 1870, a daughter of J. B. and Eliza (Long) Stephenson. Mrs. Riley died April 12th, 1906, leaving four children, as follows: Zora E., born September 27th, 1890, and married Harry Criswell, a teacher, residing in Wray, Colo., and they have one child, John Philip, born April 11th, 1914; Zepha, born February 17th, 1891, and who is now teaching in the Everton High School, where she has been engaged for the past four years; Charles W., born December 25th, 1893, is a graduate of Everton High School, and is now attending the State University at Columbia, Mo.; Lillie Frances, born March 31st, 1899, a graduate of Everton High School, class of 1917. Dr. Riley married, second, Miss Luella Shelton, a daughter of John Marshall and Louise A. (Finley) Shelton, a sketch of whom may be found elsewhere in this work.

Dr. Riley and wife are prominent members of the Christian church, and he is a member of the I. O. O. F., the A. F. & A. M. chapter at Ash Grove, the Royal Select at









GEORGE WASHINGTON MOORE.





J. P. WILLETT RESIDENCE.

WILLETT STORE.

Crisp, Mo.







Springfield, and the W. O. W. He is a member of the Southwest Missouri Medical Association and the Dade County Medical Society. In politics he is a Democrat. Dr. Riley takes an active interest in all affairs of the county and state, and can always be relied upon for his help in the advancement of any enterprise that is for the good of our county or its people. He is a broad-minded Christian gentleman and well deserves the high esteem in which he is universally held by hundreds of Dade County citizens. By his fair, honest dealing and courteous treatment he has built up for himself a practice and business that is second to none in this County. He is a booster for good roads and a staunch friend of free public schools. We are proud to own Dr. Riley as a Dade County citizen, and it is perfectly safe to say that Dr. Riley will always make his home among us.

---

O

### E. S. RING.

The subject of this sketch is one of the enterprising young men of Dade County. He was born at Lockwood on the 22nd day of October, 1889, a son of C. S. Ring and Minnie (Lockard) Ring. His father is one of the substantial business men of Lockwood, and for many years has been engaged in the grain and elevator business at that place. Both his father and mother are natives of Indiana, and their respective families were among the pioneers of Missouri.

About the year 1908 E. S. Ring first entered the mercantile world, buying out the William Bowers restaurant in Lockwood. He followed this business about two years, when he sold out and accepted employment in the H. H. Steele elevator in Lockwood, remaining here until he and his father purchased the general merchandise store of H. H. Nierman at Ernest. The new firm was styled E. S. Ring & Co., and took possession July 1st, 1916. At the time of the purchase this store was in a run-down condition, but the new firm immediately cleared out the old stock, made extended purchases of new and up-to-date goods, added



many improvements in the way of fixtures, scales, etc., until now it is one of the best country stores in the county. It is the intention of the firm to install a new Standard wagon scale and buy grain. At the present time the firm handles a large amount of country produce—chickens, eggs, hides and furs—always paying the highest market price.

In connection with the store there is a blacksmith shop, which is furnished free in order to better accommodate the farmers of the neighborhood. It is now occupied by Finley & Evans, formerly of Greenfield.

E. S. Ring was married to Clara Lawrence, a native of the far west. She was born on the 9th day of September, 1892. They have one child: Rosalie Jane, born August 4th, 1914.

E. S. Ring & Co. maintain a fine Ford truck in their business, since they handle ice as well as pop from Springfield. They carry a general line of dry goods, furnishings, notions, groceries, general supplies, hardware, oils, paints, flour and feed.

E. S. Ring, the manager, is a Democrat, a wide-awake business man, and a good roads booster. Under his progressive management Ernest is bound to be one of the commercial centers of the county.

---

### LEE ROUNTREE.

One of the enterprising young men of Dade County is Lee Rountree of South Sac Township. He was born May 3rd, 1882, in Cedar County, a son of John M. and Mary M. (Dale) Rountree, both natives of Tennessee. The Rountrees came to Polk County, Missouri, in the early 50's, and the Dales to Dade County in the early 30's. We would refer you to the sketches of both these early families, which are printed elsewhere in these pages.

Lee Rountree remained at home with his parents until he was 23 years of age. He was given good educational advantages, and first decided on a commercial career, and entered the mercantile business at Cane Hill, Cedar County, which he continued for one year, then clerked in a hard-



ware store in Boliver for two years, at which time he entered the employ of the Kingman St. Louis Implement Company of St. Louis as their representative on the road, which position he held for one year, after which he entered the stock and farming business, buying an improved farm in Center Township, Dade County, consisting of 146 acres. This was in the year 1907, and for three years he lived on this place, then bought 436 acres on the south line of Sae Township. Here, in 1913, he built a fine large residence, which is one of the best in the entire county, and, with its large outbuildings, is one of the show places. The house has all modern conveniences, hot and cold water, bath, etc. This is an ideal stock farm, and here Mr. Rountree breeds and feeds thoroughbred Whiteface and Shorthorn cattle, as well as many hogs, and is one of the few large handlers of sheep in the county. Mr. Rountree married June 14th, 1905, Miss Lucy V. Young, a native of Dade County, born August 9th, 1883, and a daughter of William Marshall and Daltha Young, more mention of whom will be found elsewhere. To Mr. and Mrs. Rountree have been born two children, Marion, born November 25th, 1908, and Virginia, born September 27th, 1911.

Lee Rountree is truly a public spirited citizen, and to him is due a large portion of the interest in good roads, and a nice stretch of well-built and well-kept road directly approaching his fine place is due to his individual efforts. All told, Mr. Rountree owns 636 acres, and is considered one of the leading stock men of this county. He is a liberal, broad-minded man, and can always be counted upon to help with his time and means any cause that is for the advancement of the county or the people. We would refer the reader to views taken on the Rountree farm, which are among the finest obtainable in the county for this work.

---

### THOMAS BENTON ROUNTREE.

Was born in Polk County, Missouri, on the 20th day of February, 1841, son of David and Victoria (McKee) Rountree, of Scotch-Irish descent. His parents were mar-



ried in Tennessee, and came to Missouri first in 1830, but returned to Tennessee, and remained there till 1854, when thy came to Polk County and bought land for a permanent home. David Rountree died in 1867, and his wife, Victoria, died about 1880.

Thomes B. Rountree remained at home with his parents until the breaking out of the war, when he enlisted in the Confederate army, in 1862. He was a member of Company G, Sixteenth Missouri Infantry, and participated in the battles of Lone Jack, Clear Creek, Prairie Grove, Helena, Mansfield, and other conflicts in which the Sixteenth Missouri Infantry was engaged. He was paroled at Shreveport, La., in June, 1865, and spent one year in Colorado, teaming, after which he returned to Polk County and farmed for three years near the old homestead. He was married on the 27th day of December, 1866, to Jane Hailey, who was born in Cedar County, Missouri, March 24th, 1850, daughter of Merideth Hailey and Mary (Jackson) Hailey. They were married in Cedar County. About the year 1849. Mr. Rountree and wife bought 120 acres of unimproved Cedar County land, which they improved and lived upon for seven years, then bought 100 acres in Cedar County, Missouri, and lived there three years, after which they returned to their old place in Cedar County, having sold the Vernon County farm. After raising one crop they moved to Cane Hill and entered the mercantile business. This was about 1880. He erected a new building, put in a stock of general merchandise, and was actively engaged in selling goods for 30 years.

Mr. and Mrs. Rountree are the parents of six children, as follows:

- (1) Etta, died at the age of 3 years.
- (2) Ida, died at the age of 14 years.
- (3) Jessie, now Mrs. John McMehen of Walnut Grove, Mo.
- (4) Floy, died at the age of 8 years.
- (5-6) Clarence and Ezra, twins. Ezra died at the age of 6 months. Clarence married May Robertson, daughter of J. A. Robertson. They have four children:



- (1) Junior C.
- (2) Dorothy L.
- (3) Thomas Benton.
- (4) Ralph Robertson.

They live at Cane Hill and he is engaged in farming.

T. B. Rountree and wife are members of the Christian church and very estimable people. After more than 50 years of active service in agricultural and mercantile pursuits Mr. Rountree has retired from life's strenuous activities, but has lost none of his interest therein. During life he has made many ardent and lasting friendships, and these are the trophies which he prizes most highly. They will be carried as priceless souvenirs into the sunset glow of his declining years. Although Mr. Rountree lives "just over the line," he is nevertheless counted as one of Cedar County's most valuable citizens.



### JOSEPH A. ROBERTSON.

With a long and illustrious line of ancestors to his credit, many of whom won distinction on fields of battle, while others were towering lights in the moral and religious world, Joseph A. Robertson came as a ray of sunshine into the home of Milton and Mary (Hardy) Robertson in Mohaska County, Iowa, April 20th, 1885. His father and mother were natives of the mountainous district of East Tennessee, and were married there. One child, Samuel F., was born in Tennessee August 6th, 1851. He is now living in Dade County. In 1852 Milton Robertson emigrated to Mohaska County, Iowa, purchased a farm prospered financially and raised a large family of children, viz:

(1) Samuel Francis, born August 6th, 1851, lives in Dade County.

(2) John W., born January 30th, 1853, died March 29th, 1912. He practiced medicine in Dadeville many years, and his widow is still living at that place.

(3) Joseph A. Robertson.

(4) James F., born January 7th, 1857, died January 1st, 1861.



(4) Sarah Ann, born May 4th, 1858, married Michael Grisham, who is now deceased. At present she lives in North Yakama, Wash.

(6) Martha Margaret, born March 14th, 1860, died October 13th, 1862.

(7) Harvey Newton, born March 11th, 1862, died July 1st, 1905. He married Mattie Bailey, and was a teacher by profession, also a Presbyterian minister. He taught in Greenfield, and at one time was superintendent. His widow is now living in Tennessee.

(8) Emma Bell, born January 1st, 1864, died October 25th, 1870.

(9) William Rufus, born April 3rd, 1866, in Randolph County, Missouri. The following is taken from the "Blue Book" of Missouri, 1916: "William R. Robertson, presiding judge of the Springfield Court of Appeals, was born in Randolph County, Missouri, April 3rd, 1866. His parents moved to Dade County when he was 2 years old, where he resided until 1891. He was educated in the common schools of this state and Ozark College of Greenfield, Mo., admitted to the bar in 1891, and moved to Delta, Colo., where he taught school for a term, and commenced the practice of law. He was appointed judge of the County Court of Delta County, Colorado, in 1893, which office he resigned to enter the practice with A. R. King, now judge of the Colorado Court of Appeals. He moved back to Missouri in 1898, locating at Webb City, where he has been engaged in the practice of his profession until his election as judge of the Springfield Court of Appeals in November, 1912, for a term of four years. Married Miss Emma Van DeVenter of Delta, Colo., March 15th, 1895. They are the parents of five children,"

(10) Ellen Elvira, born April 23rd, 1868, died September 8th, 1869.

The parents of Joseph A. Robertson moved to Randolph County, Missouri, about 1865, and after two years came back to Polk County, Missouri, where they remained one year, and finally landed in Dade County in 1867, where they bought 120 acres of land in Sac Township, where



Joseph A. now lives. It was only partly improved, and it was on this farm that Milton Robertson died July 28th, 1885, and his wife surviving him till January 31st, 1910, when she also died. They were life-long members of the Cumberland Presbyterian church, and he was a staunch Democrat.

Joseph A. Robertson attended the common schools of Dade County, principally at Mt. Zion, and was married December 25th, 1879, to Laura L. Cox, who was born July 4th, 1860. The marriage ceremony was performed by Rev W. R. Russell. She died May 31st, 1910, leaving three children, viz:

(1) Finis E., born September 25th, 1880, died August 22nd, 1882.

(2) Herly Milton, born October 25th, 1882, married October 30th, 1910, to Violet Mareum, a native of Dade County. They have three children, Mary Louise, Margaret and Finis Elwood.

(3) Carrie, born July 4th, 1886.

(4) Mae, born July 4th, 1886, married February 6th, 1910, to Clarence Rountree of Cedar County, Mo. They have four children, Junior, Dorothy, Thomas Benton and Ralph Robertson.

Mrs. Laura (Cox) Robertson was born in Overton County, Tennessee, July 4th, 1860. Her father having died, her mother and six children (two boys and four girls) came to Dade County, Missouri, in 1866 and located near Cane Hill. The father having gone to Texas to secure a home, died there. The mother died in 1869. Mrs. Robertson died May 31st, 1910, having been an invalid for 20 years. Her funeral was largely attended by neighbors and friends from all over the county, the funeral sermon being preached by Rev. W. R. Russell, who 30 years before had performed her marriage ceremony.

John Robertson, the grandfather of Joseph A. Robertson, was born in North Carolina June 21st, 1781, while his father was serving in the army of the Revolution. When 12 years of age his father moved with his family to Tennessee, where John grew to manhood. Was married to



Margaret Register January 24th, 1805. In 1814 he enlisted in the army, and fought with great bravery against the British and border savages. He died October 1st, 1858. The most thrilling incident of his life occurred during the late days of the Revolutionary war. While his father was still in the army, the Tories burned their home, and his mother, with her family of small children, were obliged to flee to the swamps of South Carolina for safety, where she remained alone for several days.

With the exception of two years, Joseph A. Robertson has resided in Dade County since 1866. He purchased 80 acres of land near Bona, where he lived for two years. At the time of his father's death he bought out the heirs to the home place in Sac Township. Since then he has added 40 acres, so that now it comprises 160 acres. In 1903 he erected a fine six-room frame house, which is now lighted with a modern acetylene lighting plant. His farm is well watered with springs and spring branch. He is engaged in general farming, and has a splendid flock of sheep of 30 head.

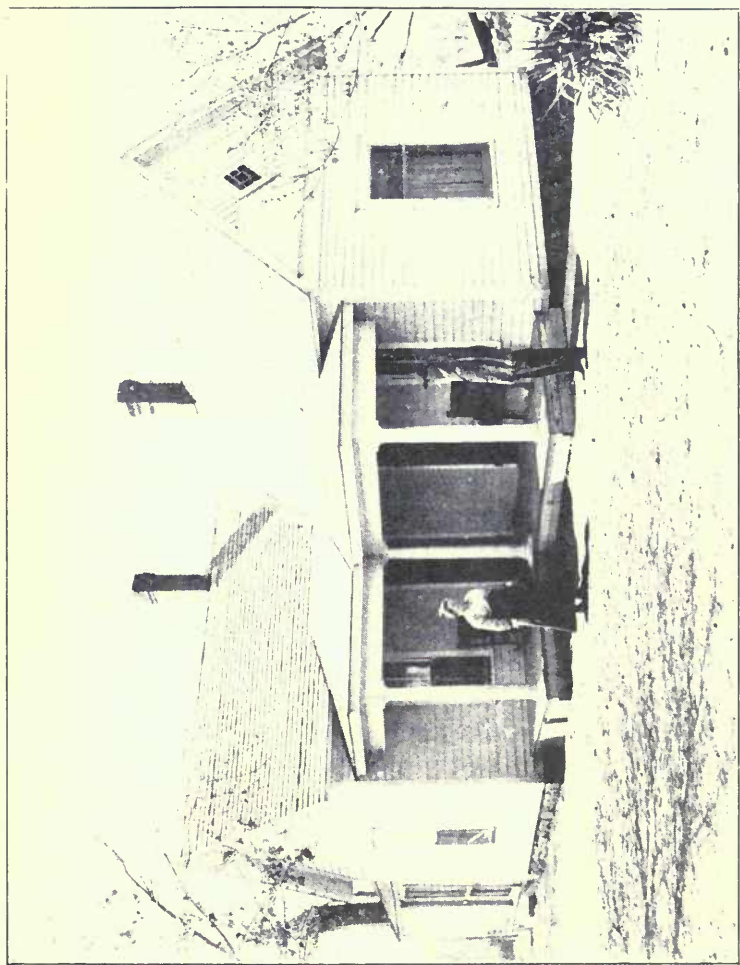
Mr. Robertson and family are members of the Cumberland Presbyterian church, in which organization he has been an elder 25 years. In politics he is a Democrat, having served on the executive committee of that party for many years.



### **REV. WILLIAM RUFUS RUSSELL.**

One of the best known men of Dade County is Rev. William R. Russell of Everton, Mo. He was born in North Township, Dade County, June 22nd, 1849, a son of Aaron Russell, who was a native of Alabama, born there December 20th, 1819. Aaron Russell was of Pennsylvania Dutch ancestry and came from Tennessee to Callaway County, Missouri, in the early 30's, and to Dade County about 1840, settling in North Township, where he entered land, which he improved, building himself a log cabin. During the Civil war he cast his lot with the Union, but was captured the very day he was mustered in, and was paroled later,





CHARLES D. WHITE AND WIFE. AT HOME IN NORTH SAC.







so he did not see active service, but it was no fault of his patriotism. He married Miss Serena Howard, who was a native of Tennessee, born February 11th, 1828, and to this union were born eight children, as follows: Robert, died in infancy; Mariah Elizabeth, died at the age of 12 years; William R., of this review; John Wesley, died aged 21 years; Thomas Uel, is a farmer of North Township; Alice, now Mrs. P. H. Hawkins of Greenfield; Fannie, now Mrs. Samuel Baldwin of North Township; Lucy, now Mrs. M. J. M. Brickey of North Township, and Decatur L., who is a prominent physician of Lockwood, and at present the county Coroner. After receiving his education in the common schools of the county and the high school at Greenfield, William R. Russell taught school for a number of years in Wright, Cedar and Dade Counties. In Dade he taught two years at Lockwood, two years in South Greenfield and several years in Everton. In 1870 he was licensed to preach in the M. E. church, and in 1877 joined the St. Louis Conference, being ordained elder in 1881 by Bishop Hurst. In 1883 he united with the Cumberland Presbyterian church, and when the Presbyterian and the Cumberland Presbyterian churches united in 1906 he went with the united church, and was a member of the first general assembly of the united church at Columbus, O. Besides other places, he has filled important charges at Hartville, Dadeville and Boliver. He moved to Everton, and has been the pastor there for 29 years, in the meantime preaching at other places. Rev. Russell was married April 27th, 1873, to Miss Ella V. Summers, who was born in Jackson, Mo., April 25th, 1850, and was a daughter of Andrew and Mary (Fugate) Summers. Mr. Summers was a prominent man of Cape Girardeau County, where he was sheriff at the time of his death in 1854. Rev. William R. Russell is a Democrat in politics and has been very prominent in his party. He was elected to the office of County Treasurer in 1874 and in 1896 elected as State Representative, serving in the Thirty-ninth General Assembly. The good that Rev. Russell has done cannot be told, the number of souls he has led to Christ are legion, and his influence will live for



generations to come. Truly, this kindly man of God is and has been a blessing to Dade County, and we are proud that he is a native son. Would that we had more like him. Surely his good works shall rise up to bless his memory for numberless years after he shall have gone to his Heavenly reward.

—o—

### **WILLIAM OREN RUSSELL.**

Was born in Grant Township, Dade County, Missouri, March 29th, 1875. His father, Cyrenus Z. Russell, was born in Illinois and died in Greenfield April 21st, 1906, at the age of 65 years. He came to Dade County in 1874 and settled on a 40-acre tract of land in Grant Township, which had been given to his wife by her father. He accumulated 480 acres in this township and a tract of 160 acres on the prairie in Lockwood Township. He was a successful farmer and stock raiser, as well as a man of splendid clerical ability. In 1886 he was elected to the office of county clerk on the Republican ticket, moved to Greenfield and held the office for eight years. Retiring from the office, he entered the real estate business, read law, and was admitted to the bar, but confined himself to strictly office practice. He also wrote insurance, and was secretary for a number of years of a local Building and Loan Association. He was a successful business man and in every way dependable.

At the breaking out of the civil war he enlisted in the Twenty-first Regiment, Missouri Infantry, Federal Troop, and served till the close of the war, being mustered out with the rank of second lieutenant. He was a member of the local G. A. R. post in Greenfield, and one of its commanders. He was a member of the Christian church, an elder at the time of his death, and a charter member of the local lodge of Odd Fellows, having in turn filled all the official chairs.

C. Z. Russell was a man of high standing in the community, and among his wide circle of friends and business associates. He was an active Republican, having served



both as a member of the county as well as the state committee. In early life he was married to Ala Ann Teagarden, a native of Kentucky, who was born in 1849, and, with her parents, moved to Illinois in 1851. After her marriage to C. Z. Russell they moved to Fort Scott, Kas., and from there to Dade County.

Mrs. Russell was of Scotch-Irish parentage, a member of the Christian church, educated in a ladies' seminary and to her marriage with C. Z. Russell five children were born:

(1) Charles, born in Fort Scott, Kas., and died at the age of 21 years. He graduated at Ozark College in Greenfield in June, 1891, and died the following August.

(2) John A., born at Fort Scott, Kas., in 1873. Is now a physician at Lovelock, Nev.

(3) William O., the subject of this sketch.

(4) Lula and Beulah, twins. Died at the age of 12 years.

William O. Russell was raised on a farm until 11 years of age, when his father moved to Greenfield. He attended the public schools of the county and afterward took a course in Robbins' Business College in Sedalia, Mo. His first real work was one year spent in making a set of abstract books for Frieze & Payne. He then entered the mercantile business in partnership with a pioneer, J. W. Garrett, under the firm name of Garrett & Russell, and sold groceries in Greenfield from 1896 to 1898, when Mr. Garrett sold out to J. M. Travis, and the firm then was known as Travis & Russell, and remained so for about three years. After the death of Mr. Travis, Mr. Russell conducted the business in his own name for about four years. After retiring from the grocery business, about seven years ago, Mr. Russell took charge of the loan and abstract business of W. O. Russell & Co., with offices with Ben M. Neale, who has an interest in the business. He also has conducted an insurance business for the past ten years with success.

William O. Russell was first married to Cora Belle Anderson, May 28th, 1898, a native of Dade County, born



near Greenfield in 1875 and died June 26th, 1904. She was a daughter of B. C. and Frances Anderson, early settlers in the county. She was a member of the Christian church and was the mother of three children:

(1) Oren E., born June 8th, 1900, and is now attending school.

(2) John Anderson, born September 13th, 1902, died in September, 1906.

(3) Frances Ann, born May 8th, 1904.

His second marriage occurred July 22nd, 1908, to Miss Mary Ethel Morgan, born in 1890, a daughter of M. D. and Mary (Anderson) Morgan of Greenfield. She has a good education, and is a member of the Christian church. They have two children:

(1) Lois, born November 20th, 1909.

(2) Helen, born July 12th, 1911.

Mr. Russell has acquired considerable distinction as a fraternity man, being a member of the Masons, and all four branches of the order, an Odd Fellow, having filled all the official chairs, and a member of the W. O. W. and M. W. A. He is also an active member of the Christian church. He is regarded as one of the sound, substantial business men of the town, is an active member of the Commercial club and other civic organizations, and is held in high esteem by his neighbors, friends and associates.

---

### ELWOOD RUSH.

One of our real, alive, red-blooded citizens is Ex-Judge Elwood Rush of Marion Township. He was born in Lawrence County, Indiana, October 4th, 1859, a son of George W. Rush and Lucinda A. Jones, his wife. The father was a native of North Carolina and the mother of Indiana. George W. Rush came to Indiana with his father when he was a small boy. His father took up land from the government in that state and was identified with the early development of Indiana. In 1866 George W. Rush, father of Elwood Rush, the subject of his sketch, entered 160 acres of government land in Neosho County, Kansas,



and was a pioneer in every sense of the word in that section of the state, and it is here that Judge Elwood Rush saw some of the strenuous side of life. The Indians were numerous at that time, and Mr. Rush remembers well many incidents for which the Indians were responsible, as well as many of their peculiar traits and customs. One of the most peculiar of these was the custom of the Indians feeding their dead after burial. They would bury their dead in a very shallow grave, if any, and cover the bodies with stones, and at the head of the grave would leave a small opening into which the Indians would pour specially-made soup and through which medium they imagined they fed their departed brothers. In that country there were hundreds and hundreds of Indian mounds, and some of these he remembers well of opening and securing relics, beads rings, etc.

Times were hard in Kansas for the pioneer settlers at that early date. One fact that is very vivid in the mind of Mr. Rush to this day is the fact that one-half bushel of timothy seed which his father had taken from Indiana to Kansas when they emigrated, was one year the means of their financial salvation. He remembers that this seed was planted and that he and one of his sisters beat out the seeds from the crop by hand, and that they realized \$10 per bushel, and with this money they paid their entrance fees on their land. Mr. Rush was taught to work, and work hard. He had very little chance for schooling, and what little he had received was obtained in a little school house actually 8x10 feet, and he could only attend a day now and then, as he had to work to live. He used oxen mostly. He remained with his father until he was 19 years of age, and at first after leaving home worked out at \$13 per month. He followed this for three years, and was finally able to get hold of 40 acres of unbroken land by trading an old yoke of oxen for a horse, and, horses being scarce, he was able to trade this horse for 40 acres of land. This was in 1880. This 40 he sold to another party on time, and then made arrangements to buy himself an 80-acre tract for which he was to pay \$300,



the first half to be paid when he received the \$150 due for the 40 he sold on time. He eventually paid for his, most of the purchase price coming from money he earned breaknig raw land for his neighbors. He had secured a young wild yoke of oxen. He married about this time, July 4th, 1881, a Miss Agnes C. Jones, who was born in Illinois October 25th, 1864, and a daughter of Elmer M. Jones and Helen M. Moore, his wife, who were also early settlers of Kansas, emigrating there about 1867, but subsequently moving to Lockwood, Mo., where Mr. Jones died in 1905, and his wife is still living, at the advanced age of 80 years, and resides with her daughter, Mrs. Rush. Right after his marriage Mr. Rush built a little log house 12x14. He cut the logs himself, giving half for the sawing of the lumber, and to this little place he took his bride. Here they lived for four or five years. The first winter he cleared two acres for a neighbor, getting the timber for clearing, and from this split his own rails and built a "stake and rider" three-rail fence around 30 acres, which he had broken the previous summer and on which he put in a crop. By devious methods of trading and managing he bought 18 acres of timber land, which he succeeded in trading for an 80-acre tract joining his original 80, which made him a tract of 160 acres, and in four years' time he had prospered to such an extent that from practically a beginning of nothing, he had paid for and owned 160 acres, 60 acres of which was under cultivation, and was out of debt. He stayed on this 160-acre farm, built a good house and barn, fenced complete, went into the sheep business, and prospered exceedingly, and in 1895 was considered a well-to-do farmer of that section of Kansas.

At that date he traded his land in Kansas for 240 acres of land in Dade County, Missouri, with an encumbrance of \$2,300, and here he moved his family. This place was known as the Uncle Billie Waggoner farm, and had been run down considerably, but after his strenuous pioneer life in Kansas he well knew how to put this fine place back in shape. He went to work with his accus-



tomed energy, improving the place with fences, barns and outbuildings, until now he has one of the finest stock farms of all Dade County. He has two large barns, one 36x50, which has a large basement, and one stone barn, 36x40 feet, and cultivates 140 acres, the balance of his ranch being in good grass pasture and timber land. On this place he has put a fine line of full-blooded stock, handles registered Shorthorn cattle, Shropshire sheep and Poland-China hogs. He is one of our leading stock men.

On his place may be found one fine registered Percheron stallion, named Monte Christo, and one registered jack, named Giant Jumbo, and a registered Shorthorn bull, named Red Cloud; in fact, Mr. Rush is a large breeder of jacks as well as Percheron horses. This place is well watered by wells, all wire-fenced and cross-fenced, and is an ideal stock farm. In addition to his holdings in Marion Township, Dade County, Mr. Rush owns 80 acres in Kansas and five and one-half acres adjoining the city of Lockwood.

Taken altogether, Mr. Rush is one of our most substantial citizens. To him and his wife have been born five children, the oldest, Rodger, died at the age of 4 years; Lawrence married Bertha Hamm, a native of Dade County, and they are farming in Barton County, this state, and have four children, as follows, Clarence, Walter, Elvin and Lester Elmer; Iva married A. P. Allen of Denver, Colo., a prominent business man of that city, where they live; Lena married August Braggs, a native of Iowa, and they are living on a part of Mr. Rush's place and have one fine boy named Leo Paul; Truman is at home, attending school.

Mr. and Mrs. Rush are members of the Christian church, in which they take an active part. In politics Mr. Rush is a red-hot Republican. He was elected judge of the county court for the Western district in 1908, and served two years with credit to himself and with entire satisfaction to his constituents. He is a great friend of the public school and has served on the school board many years, as well as spending some of his energies as road



commissioner. Too much cannot be said for this high-minded, broad-guaged citizen. He is a self-made man in every sense of the word and stands at the front rank of Dade County's citizenship. We need, and have for years needed, more men of the calibre of Judge Rush. He is a booster for all things for the good of his county or its people, and can be relied upon to spend his money for any good cause along progressive lines. It is a pleasure to meet and know this broad-guaged, courteous gentleman. May he always remain a citizen of Dade County, is the earnest wish of thousands of Dade County citizens.

—o—

### **W. E. SCOTT SR.**

Born in Dade County September 20th, 1855, son of Emerson and Amanda (Tucker) Scott. He was the fourth in point of birth of a family of eight children:

- (1) Nancy, now Mrs. Winkle.
- (2) James R.
- (3) Alexander Hamilton.
- (4) W. E. Scott.
- (5) Perry.
- (6) Price.
- (7) Emerson.

W. E. Scott was 27 years of age when he started in business on his own account. He rented for two years and then bought 24 acres, 18 acres of which was improved. It had no house, but he moved a small two-room house upon it, and he has since added to it, doing all the work himself, until he now has a comfortable farm home. He has worked hard and prospered, so that now his farm consists of 120 acres of fine land, good buildings and modern conveniences.

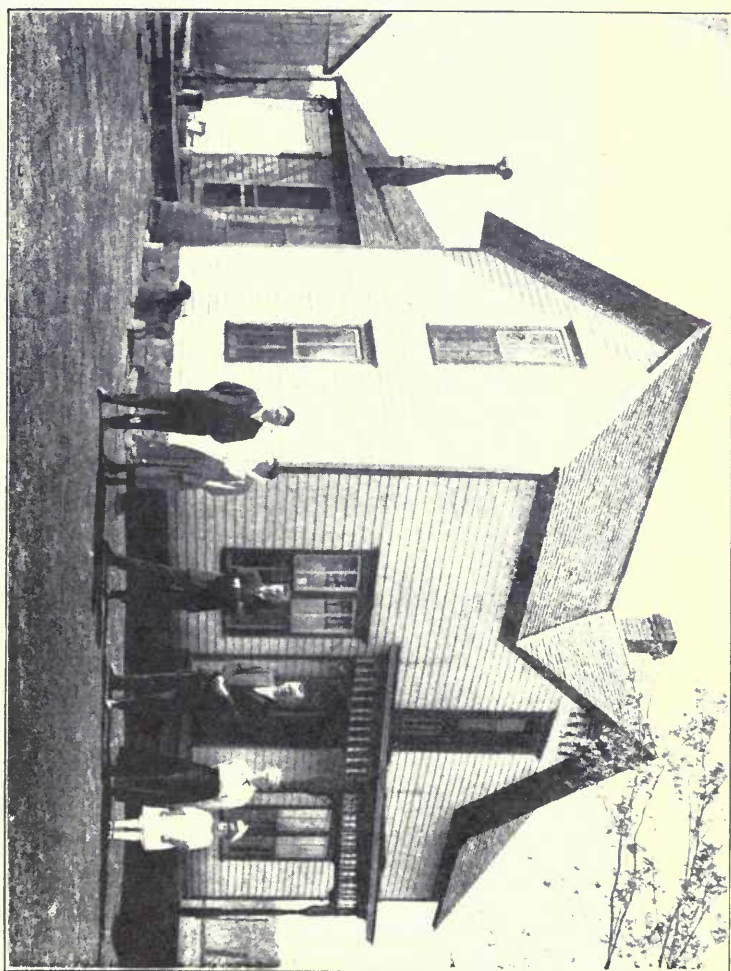
On the 1st day of November, 1883, he was married to Susan A. McConnell, born in Dade County May 24th, 1858, daughter of Theodore and Margaret (Watson) McConnell, both now deceased.

Mr. and Mrs. Scott are the parents of two children:



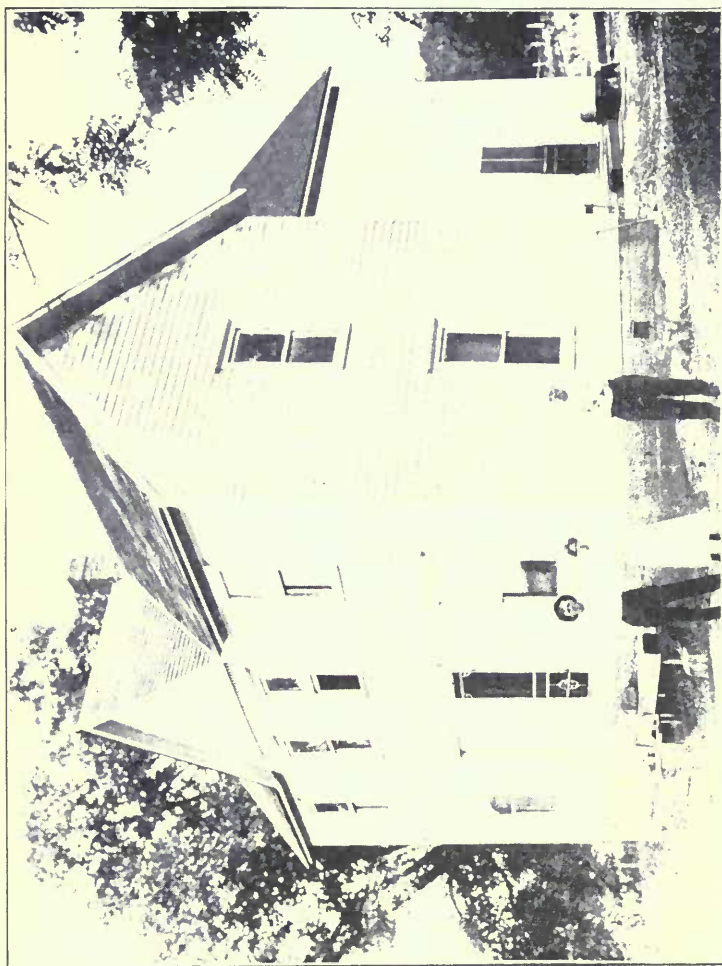






FRANK CHATHAM AND FAMILY. AT THE RESIDENCE IN NORTH S.A.C.





JOHN SEYBERT, AT HOME.







(1) Homer E., born March 10th, 1886. Is farming and living at home.

(2) Ira E., born September 17th, 1891, is also farming at home.

These boys own 40 acres adjoining their father's place.

Mr. Scott is interested in dairying, and finds that it pays. He keeps six cows, and, in addition to his clover pasture, has one and one-half acres of alfalfa, which yields splendidly. He favors the Red-Polled cattle for dairy purposes.

Politically Mr. Scott votes the Democratic ticket. His entire family, including himself, are members of the Cumberland Presbyterian church. Mr. Scott is wide-awake on the question of good roads and good schools. His farm is well located, well watered and especially adapted for dairy purposes. He has four good wells and one is equipped with a windmill. He takes great delight in farming enterprises, and both himself and his boys are enthusiastic concerning the future of Dade County.

—o—

### JOHN E. SCROGGS.

Was born upon the banks of the White river in the state of Arkansas about 50 miles west of Memphis in the year 1843. His father, William L. Scroggs, was born in North Carolina and died in Dade County in April, 1894, at the age of 76 years. He was of Scotch-Irish parentage, a farmer, and of strong anti-slavery proclivities. He came to Dade County in 1848, bringing his son, John E., with him. He located on a farm of 80 acres in Center Township about three and one-half miles northeast of Greenfield. He subsequently purchased adjoining land, and was prosperous. This land was all unimproved, and he built the first frame house in the neighborhood. He also introduced the first cook stove in the neighborhood, going to St. Louis in a wagon for it. It was quite a curiosity among the neighbors. He was an elder in the Presbyterian church for many years, first attending services in the homes of the community, and afterward assisting in build-



ing the brick (Ebenezer) church in Greenfield, where he was a regular attendant until his death. In politics he was first a Whig, but united with the Republican party when it was first organized. He continued in this political faith during life. He was public administrator of the county for many years.

William L. Scroggs married for his second wife Leah Caroline Mitchell of Tennessee about 1846. There were 14 children born of this marriage, nine of whom are still living:

- (1) Joseph W., resides in Oklahoma.
- (2) Luther M., of Hillsdale, Kas.
- (3) Walter, a resident of California.
- (4) Alfred, resides at Iola, Kas.
- (5) Mary Frances Orr, of Mt. Vernon, now deceased.
- (6) Ella Brumbach, of Seattle, Wash.
- (7) Minnie Schriver, of Mt. Vernon.
- (8) Lillie Weir, resides near Greenfield.
- (9) Belle Pollard, of Minneapolis.
- (10) Laure McConnell, of Mt. Vernon.

The first wife of William L. Scroggs was Rachael Jane Erwin, born in Iredale County, North Carolina, in 1823, daughter of John M. Erwin, a Presbyterian minister. Her husband, William L. Scroggs, was also born in the same county. She died when John E. was about four weeks old, he being the only child. She was a member of the Presbyterian church.

John E. Scroggs was about 5 years old when he came to Dade County with his father and step-mother. Before coming to Missouri his father had run a store on White river, in Arkansas. John E. Scroggs grew up on a Center Township farm and obtained his meager education in the district schools of the neighborhood. He remained at home till 18 years of age, when he enlisted (1862) in the Federal army, Sixth Missouri Cavalry, as a private. Went into camp at Springfield and to the front soon after. He remained in the service three years and was mustered out at Baton Rouge, La., having attained the rank of corporal. After his return home he again took up farming as an



occupation, which he followed for one year, then taught school in the neighborhood for two years. In 1869 he bought a farm of 80 acres in section 20 in Center Township. In November of the same year he married Malinda C. Dicus, a daughter of John M. and Jane (Tucker) Dicus, born in Center Township in May, 1848. Her parents were early settlers of the county, coming from Tennessee, and were members of the Cumberland Presbyterian church. Both are now dead. Malinda C. died in November, 1875. To this marriage were born five children, three of whom died in infancy:

(1) Rachel Jane, married Lon Hurt. They had six children.

(2) Ruth, born in 1872, married R. E. Wasson of Greenfield. They have three children.

The second wife of John E. Scroggs was Virginia McConnell, born in Sac Township, Dade County, daughter of Theodore and Margaret McConnell. She died in November, 1882, leaving four children:

(1) Edwin T., a farmer living in Center Township, east of Greenfield. He married Kate Mitchell, and they have one child.

(2) William L., a merchant in Greenfield, also in the automobile business. Married Maude Engeleman. They have three children.

(3) David D., married Lottie Hartsock, and they reside in Appleton City. He is editor of the Journal. They have one boy.

(4) Rosa Ella, married T. K. McConnell of Greenfield. He is a civil engineer, former county highway engineer, and now engaged in the grocery business. They have one daughter.

The third wife of John E. Scroggs was Nannie Lieualien, born near Lynchburg, Va., died in November, 1912, at the age of 59 years. Born of this marriage is one boy, Arthur C., now living at Humansville and editor of the Star-Leader.

John E. Scroggs married his present wife, Evelyn E. (Fisher) Ketchum, November 14th, 1914. She was born



at Pontiac, Livingstone County, Illinois, July 1st, 1865, daughter of George and Martha A. (Pratt) Fisher. Her father came to Dade County in 1875 and located in Greenfield. He was a cabinet-maker by trade, but owned a farm northwest of Greenfield. He died in Dade County. Mrs. Scroggs is a member of the Presbyterian church.

John E. Scroggs is a member of the Presbyterian church and has been an elder for 15 years. He is a Republican in politics, is justice of the peace in Center Township and is serving his second term as police judge of the city. He has been a successful business man, at one time owning 400 acres of land, of which he has left 230 acres, highly improved. He has retired from the farm and owns a comfortable home in Greenfield.

---

o

---

### JOHN C. SEYBERT.

A native of Sac Township, Dade County, Missouri, born July 4th, 1854, son of Silas E. and Mary Jane (Jackson) Seybert. His father was born in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania, was educated in the east, married there, and came to Dade County in 1837. He was three times married, his first wife having died in Pennsylvania. His second wife was a Finley of pioneer stock. He married her in Dade County. His third wife was Mary Jane, widow of Meridith Hailey, who had two daughters by her first husband, Jane Hailey, who is now Mrs. T. B. Rountree of Cane Hill, and Fannie, who is now Mrs. Wood Kirby of Dadeville.

To this last marriage five children were born:

- (1) John C. Seybert.
- (2) Margaret, died at the age of 16 years.
- (3) Samuel J. Seybert.
- (4) William Seybert, in mercantile business in Cedar County.

Silas E. Seybert was a trader, and at one time owned about 1,000 acres of land in Dade and Cedar Counties. He built the first water mill at Seybert on Sac river and it took its name from him, and still retains it. He was a



Democrat, both from tradition, precedent and practice, and, in keeping with his ancient ideals and to fill a present as well as a long-felt want, he established a distillery, which he operated in connection with the mill. His life came to a tragic end, being shot in the very early days of the war, aged about 53 years. His widow re-married and lived until about 1910. She married Harvey Lloyd, and lived in Cedar County.

John C. Seybert obtained a meager education in the common schools of the county, and afterward, during the years 1875 and 1876, attended the Morrisville College. He was thrown upon his own resources when about 12 years of age, and worked until he married. He was married April 1st, 1878, to Miss Jennie L. Johnson, who was born February 7th, 1856, a native of Georgia. They were married at Fort Smith, Ark. After a short honeymoon he brought his bride to Dade County and rented land from his brother, Samuel. His worldly possessions at this time consisted of one pony. The following year he rented land in Cedar County of The. Johnson, then concluded to try Arkansas, going to that state overland in a wagon, but never unloaded his goods. He came back to Dade County and rented part of the old homestead near Seybert, which he cultivated for three or four years, then bought on credit a tract of 125 acres lying north of Seybert. This was unimproved timber land. He built a small house upon it, cleared and fenced, and after six or seven years sold out to William Toler. This was in 1893. After disposing of his farm he went to Cane Hill and entered the produce business, which he followed for ten years. In the meantime he had invsted now and then in real estate, first buying 60 acres in Cedar County, then 80 acres lying directly north of Cane Hill. After this he traded for 341 acres west of Cane Hill and moved upon it, where he remained for six years, eventually selling it in 1908 and went to California. He remained in the Golden state less than one year, when he bought a flour and feed business at Skiatook, Okla., and lived there two and one-half years, when he sold out and came back to Dade County. In 1912 he bought 282 acres in



Sac Township, where he now lives. It was then known as the Tom Smith place and was well improved. Mr. Seybert is engaged in general farming and feeds a carload or more of hogs for market each year. The farm is well watered with springs and spring branches. It is now called "The Willow Springs Stock Farm."

Mr. Seybert and wife were the parents of six children, three of them dying in infancy. Those living are:

(1) Mary, born September 19th, 1879, married to Clem Doolin. They had one child, Pearl. For her second husband she married a Mr. Sullivan of Joplin, Mo., where they now live.

(2) Sallie, born April 2nd, 1887, married Ervin Keller of Dade County. He died and she married Mr. Flemming of Cedar County. They have one child.

(3) Roger M., born October 20th, 1890, married Flossie Duncan, a native of Dade County. He lives with his father, and they are jointly interested in farming and stock raising enterprises.

Mr. Seybert's wife died on the 17th of March, 1907.

John C. Seybert is a member of the Christian church at Cane Hill, is a life-long Democrat and has been honored by his party by being elected judge of the county court of Cedar County, where he served with distinction for two years. He also served as justice of the peace for two years, and has been a member of the school board for more than 12 years, part of the time in Cedar County and part of the time in Dade County. He holds membership in the I. O. O. F. lodge at Stockton.

Mr. Seybert is a representative citizen of that sturdy, dependable stock for which Pennsylvania is famous. In appearance many times as rough and rugged as their native hills, but always a warm, true heart within. It is men of this class who have conquered the wilderness of the world and made many of them to bloom and blossom as a rose.

---

### ALBERT HAWES SCOTT.

Deceased.

A native of Dade County, Missouri, born September 13th, 1853, died September 11th, 1912, son of Emerson and



Amanda (Tucker) Scott. They were married in Dade County and were the parents of nine children, seven of whom are living. Albert H. Scott was fourth in order of birth. He was 36 years of age when he started in life for himself. He was married at this age February 27th, 1889, to Rosa Stockton, born December 9th, 1866, daughter of Gibson and Rebecca (Patterson) Stockton. Her father was a native of Polk County, while her mother was born in Dade County, in which county they were married. Mrs. Scott was the third of a family of four children. Her two brothers, who are still living, are John Stockton and William Stockton, both farmers, living in Polk Township, about four miles east of Greenfield.

At the time of his marriage Albert H. Scott owned 100 acres of land fairly well improved. It was upon this farm that he took his bride and began life in earnest. He fenced the place with wire, cleared out additional fields and prospered. From time to time he purchased adjoining land until at the time of his death he had 228 acres all in one body. In 1906 he built a six-room dwelling house, and was a thrifty, well-to-do farmer. In politics he was a Democrat and served as a member of the school board for many years.

Mrs. Scott is a member of the Baptist church, a lady of culture and refinement and of a good family. Mrs. Scott and her sons continue to run the farm. They are engaged in general farming and feed about a carload of hogs each year. They also have raised sheep successfully. Four children were born to this union, all now at home:

- (1) Lester, born January 8th, 1891.
- (2) Elmer, born September 21st, 1893.
- (3) Finley, born January 31st, 1895. Is now in Instruction, Company B, Medical Corps, U. S. A.
- (4) Arlie, born May 22nd, 1900. Is now in school.

—o—

### WILLIAM E. SHAW.

Was born in Polk Township, Dade County, Missouri, September 17th, 1841, son of Samuel E. Shaw, born in Chris-



tian County, Kentucky, November 16th, 1818, and died in Dade County in 1891. His father, William, emigrated from Scotland and finally settled in Kentucky. Samuel E. Shaw was a farmer and very successful in his operations. He was the owner of 700 acres of land and a strong anti-slavery man. He came to Dade County in the spring of 1841. In politics he was originally a Whig, but afterward a Republican. He was sheriff and collector of Dade County and presiding justice of the county court. During the Civil war he was captain of the Home Guards, his sympathies being with the North. When he first came to Dade County he took up a claim of 160 acres of government land in Sac Township, all in the timber, upon which he built a double log house and otherwise improved. This house was afterward ceiled and weatherboarded and became quite habitable. He was a member of the M. E. church and a public-spirited citizen.

Samuel E. Shaw was married in Kentucky to Sarah Katherine Petty, a native of North Carolina, born in 1814 and died in Dade County in 1899. She was of English ancestry, a member of the M. E. church and the mother of seven children, four of whom are still living:

(1) William E. Shaw, the subject of this sketch.

(2) Mary Ann, married George W. Freedle, a Dade County farmer, who died in Greenfield in 1915. She still lives in Greenfield.

(3) Sarah C., married Isaac T. Sloan, now deceased. He was a Sac Township farmer, afterward recorder of deeds of Dade County. She still resides in Greenfield.

(4) Cyrus M., a retired Dade County farmer, now residing in Greenfield. He still owns a large farm in Sac Township.

James J. Shaw was the oldest child of this family. He enlisted for service in the Civil war in the Sixth Missouri Cavalry, and later in the Militia, and served during the war. He was lieutenant in the Militia. He represented Dade County one term in the Missouri Legislature, was a justice of the peace in Sac Township, a successful farmer, and died in Greenfield in 1910.









ARKLEY FREEZE AND FAMILY.



William E. Shaw was raised on a farm and attended the country schools. When less than 20 years of age he enlisted in the state troops, August 16th, 1861, and was later mustered into the United States service. He served over four years, was a non-commissioned officer and was mustered out at New Orleans as orderly sergeant. Returning home, he bought a farm in Sac Township and afterward moved to North Township, where he remained until he was elected recorder of deeds of Dade County. During his term of office he resided in Greenfield, after which he bought a farm in Marion Township and moved there. Again, in 1912, he took up his residence in Greenfield.

About the year 1865 he joined the M. E. church and was licensed as a local preacher in 1880, after having completed the required course of study. In 1884 he was ordained as a minister in the Cumberland Presbyterian church and took charge of a congregation in Sac Township, spending half the time at Oak Grove church, and has remained in the Ozark Presbytery ever since. He was called to the church in Greenfield in 1906. During his administration the fine brick church was erected at a cost of \$3,500. He is now on an extended vacation in California.

William E. Shaw was first married December 10th, 1865, to Sarah S. Barnett, born in Vernon County, Missouri, in 1838. Both her parents are now dead. She died September 21st, 1890. Seven children were born of this marriage, all living:

(1) James E., a merchant and mechanic of Greenfield, operates a tank factory and garage, sells automobiles, and is prosperous. He married Katie Griggs, and they have six children.

(2) Robert E., resides in Kansas City, is a traveling salesman by occupation, married Elizabeth Jackson, and they have one child.

(3) Luther M., married Bertha Merrill, lives in western Iowa, is a painter and paperhanger by occupation, and they have three children.

(4) Jessie May, married J. T. Davenport, a carpenter by occupation, lives at Riverside, Calif. They have three children.



(5) Hugh E., was first married to Jessie German. They have two children; second, to Nora Kitchen, and they have one child.

(6) Ivar W., a soldier in the United States Army, now located in the Philippine Islands. Is a veteran of the Spanish-American war.

(7) Anna E., is now living with her brother, who is a plumber at Nampa, Idaho.

William E. Shaw married for his second wife Martha J. Jones in 1892. She was born in Cooper County, Missouri, in 1852, a daughter of Jesse and Martha (Taylor) Jones, who came to Marion Township in 1861. He was a farmer. She received a common school education. Her father represented Dade County in the Missouri Legislature during the war, being elected by reason of his military record.

To this union was born a daughter, Leta E., August 3rd, 1893. She attended the public schools of the county and High school. Has a good musical education and followed teaching as a profession till her marriage in 1909 to Paris E. Wyrick, a farmer, residing on the Shaw farm in Marion Township. They have two children.

William E. Shaw is a member of the G. A. R. and has acted as chaplain since his membership. In politics he is a Republican, having been elected recorder of deeds on that ticket, and a member of the Thirty-eighth General Assembly of Missouri.

He has 17 grandchildren and congratulates himself upon the fact that he has never lost a child or grandchild by death.

—o—

### **LEVIN WILCOXON SHAFER.**

Was born at Muncie, Ind., August 8th, 1837, son of George and Martha (Wilcox) Shafer, who went from a spot in the Meimia Valley near Portsmouth, O., to Indiana in a very early day. They were of German ancestry, the forebearers of the family emigrating from the Fatherland to southern Ohio. They were farmers, and George went to Indiana when Muncie was but a hamlet. He was a success-



ful farmer and stock raiser and died in Indiana at the age of 92 years. His first wife died at about the age of 35 years. They were both members of the M. E. church. He was again married. To the first marriage were born four children, only one of whom is living, Margaret, now Mrs. H. Weir, now living on a farm near Muncie, Ind. One son, John, was a veteran of the Civil war.

Levin W. Shafer was raised on a farm, graduated from the Muncie High School, from a business college in Cincinnati, read law in Muncie and was admitted while a young man to practice in the courts of his native state. At the breaking out of the Civil war he recruited a company while reading law in December, 1864, and was mustered into the service as second lieutenant of Company G, 134th Indiana Infantry Volunteers, under the call for 300,000 men to serve 100 days. His commission is signed by President Lincoln and Edwin M. Stanton, Secretary of War. He saw considerable service during his short enlistment. After the surrender of General Lee he was detailed to duty on court-martial at Decatur, Ala., and was detained there until November, when his regiment was mustered out.

He then returned to Indiana and resumed his law studies and was admitted to the practice. In November, 1865, he came to Lamar, Mo., but finding no attraction there, after a sojourn of one month he came to Greenfield and hung out his shingle. He immediately built up a lucrative practice, which he maintained during his active life.

As the years went by Levin W. Shafer became one of the leading lawyers of southwest Missouri. He accumulated a large amount of money and property, but lost much of it in mining operations and speculations. He built a splendid home in Greenfield upon land owned by his father-in-law, and this home and its surrounding lawn is still one of the show places of the city. Among his friends and neighbors he was, to use the words of a local newspaper, "The best loved man and citizen of Greenfield." He was a prominent Mason, and in politics a Republican, though not a politician. In the 70's he was elected probate judge of Dade County and served four years. He affiliated with the



Liberal Republicans in 1872, voting for Greeley and Brown, which caused both his Democratic and Republican friends to desert him, resulting in his defeat when he run for re-election. His departure from the fold was, however, soon forgotten and condoned, when, in the fall of 1904, he was elected circuit judge on the Republican ticket in the Twenty-sixth Judicial Circuit, which position he held up to the time of his death, which occurred May 9th, 1906, at Lamar, where he was holding a term of court, life ceasing suddenly while sitting in a chair from an affection of the heart.

He was married to Jane H. Bowles in 1866, daughter of Samuel B. and Elizabeth (Vaughn) Bowles of the Bowles family of nation-wide reputation through the editorship of the Springfield (Mass.) Republican. Mrs. Shafer was born in Sequatchie Valley, Tenn., August 15th, 1842, of English ancestry. The Vaughns went to Virginia in a very early day, and a Vaughn, a great-grandfather of Mrs. Shafer, served in the Revolutionary war. The Vaughns lived mostly in Louisa and Culpepper Counties, Virginia. Mrs. Shafer's parents came from Tennessee to Dade County about 1850 and located in Greenfield. Her father was a physician and established a lucrative practice.

Mr. and Mrs. Bowles were both members of the Presbyterian church. He was a prominent Mason, and old-line Whig, and afterwards a Republican. During the Civil war a military post was established (the Missouri Voluntary Cavalry, under Colonel John F. Phelps), and Dr. Bowles was the post surgeon. Both Mr. and Mrs. Bowles died many years ago in Greenfield.

Levin W. Shafer and wife were the parents of six children:

- (1) Carl A., died at the age of 16 years.
- (2) Bertha Bowles, born in Greenfield, married Fred W. Warner, president of the Oakland Motor Company at Pontiac, Mich. They have two sons, Fred W. and Daniel Sumner.
- (3) Frederick L., born in Greenfield October 5th, 1871.



(3) Eleanor K., born in Greenfield October 5th, 1873, married Hugh Harrison, a merchant of Greenfield.

(5) Lina Bowles, born in Greenfield May 13th, 1876, is now with the Kansas City branch of the Oakland Motor Company.

(6) Philip, died in infancy.

Mrs. Shafer is a member of the Presbyterian church. Frederick L. Shafer attended the Greenfield schools and took the academic course for two years at Drury College, Springfield, entered the Washington and Lee University at Lexington, Va., in 1891, taking academic course for three years. He then returned to his home in Greenfield and read law in his father's office and was admitted to the bar in 1897. Was with his father in the practice until the former was elected circuit judge, and then he continued the practice in the firm of Shafer & Bowles, later as Shafer & Wetzel, and since then alone.

In the year 1900 he made a set of abstract books of Dade County, which he later sold, and for some time he has been engaged in abstracting, using a set of books owned by S. A. Payne.

Frederick L. Shafer was married in 1902 to Jennie Clark, born in Dadeville in 1876, a daughter of Edgar and Ann Eliza (Morris) Clark, early settlers in Dade County. They were originally from Kentucky.

To this union were born three children:

(1) Frederick L., born in Greenfield in 1903.

(2) Janice B., born in Greenfield in 1905.

(3) Edgar Clark, born in Greenfield in 1911.

Frederick L. Shafer is a prominent Mason, a member of the local lodge I. O. O. F. and is an active Republican in politics.

The Shafer family has been one of the landmarks of Dade County. Levin W. Shafer served for 35 years continuously on the school board of Greenfield district, and was always identified with every public movement in the county. His election as circuit judge on the Republican ticket in a district overwhelmingly Democratic was a just tribute to his worth as a man and the esteem in which he was held as a citizen.



**RALEIGH J SHIPLEY.**

Born June 26th, 1844, in Warren County, Tenn., son of Tidance and Lucinda (Mitchell) Shipley, who in the fall of 1850 came overland, driving ox teams, from Tennessee to Dade County, bringing two children with them: Raleigh J. and Laura, who is now Mrs. John Faurbin of Cheyenne, Wyo. There were several other pioneer families came to Missouri with the Shipley's, among them the Mitchell family. They all settled near Greenfield. Two years after coming to the county, Tidance Shipley bought 40 acres of land and entered 160 acres, making 200 acres in one body lying two and one-half miles northwest of Greenfield. Here he raised his family, which consisted of four children:

- (1) Raleigh J., the subject of this sketch.
- (2) Laura, now Mrs. John Faubein of Cheyenne, Wyo.
- (3) William J., who died about 1896, leaving a family of five children, who are now scattered.
- (4) James S., a merchant and real estate man of Greenfield.

Raleigh J. Shipley remained at home until the breaking out of the civil war, when he enlisted in the Union army. A full history of his company and regiment, with mention of his individual service, will be given in another place in this volume. Mr. Shipley has been Commander of the local G. A. R. Post in Greenfield since 1900, and is now Officer of the Day in that organization. He has always taken an active part in all the enterprises of the G. A. R., and much of its local success is due to the zeal and enthusiasm of Mr. Shipley.

During the war Mr. Shipley saved the greater part of his meager wages and upon his return home he purchased 120 acres of land two miles east of Lockwood, upon which there were practically no improvements except one small log cabin, which he patched up and to which he took his bride and began life in earnest.



He lived on this farm seven years, made some improvements and sold it and purchased 80 acres of land on Sons Creek, to which he afterward added 40 acres, all lying just five miles west of Greenfield, and fairly well improved. He lived on this place seven years, when he traded it for 80 acres near Ernest. He afterward sold this and bought 80 acres in Center Township on the Arcola road, two and one-half miles northwest of Greenfield. He lived on this place some time, when he sold it in 1902 and bought a small farm of 30 acres adjoining the city of Greenfield, where he is at present living a happy, retired life.

Mr. Shipley was married on the 25th day of February, 1866, to Nancy E. Cook, daughter of Phaeroh and Mary Cook, natives of East Tennessee, but a pioneer family of Dade County. To this union were born seven children:

(1) Annie L., born March 10th, 1867, married A. P. Parnell. She is now deceased, leaving one child, Raleigh E., the only living representative of this family. He is now in the U. S. navy.

(2) Mary J., born September 13th, 1868, married Robert E. Lamb, who died early, leaving one daughter, Katie, now Mrs. Wiley E. Griffith. Mary married again, this time to Ira Bardmas, who died, leaving one child, Hattie Bardmas. Mary again married, this time to James H. Davidson of Greenfield, Mo., who is now deceased.

(3) Willie, born January 25th, 1870, married Julius McGinty, who died, when she was again married to Charles Messick, a carpenter living at Greeley, Colo. They have five children, Maude, Sylvia, Roxie, Finis and Albert.

(4) Clara A., born August 15th, 1873, married W. C. Starr, a carpenter now living in Greenfield. She died in 1903, leaving four boys: Leonard, Howard, Roy and Clarence.

(5) Albert E., born September 5th, 1878, married Sarah Price. They live in Houston, Texas, and have five children: Roy, Harold, Clyde, Kenneth and Irene.



(6) Margie M., born March 10th, 1880, married Joseph Stephenson, of Greenfield. They have three children: Joseph, Gerald and Marguerite.

(7) Nora E., born March 19th, 1885, married Clarence Brown. She died March 21st, 1909.

Mrs. Shipley was a native of Dade County, Mo., born April 7th, 1846, daughter of Pharaoh and Mary (McClure) Cook. Her father died a great many years ago, but the mother died in 1912 at the age of 97 years 2 months and 20 days.

Mrs. Shipley was the sixth in point of birth of a family of sixteen children.

Mr. and Mrs. Shipley are active members of the Baptist church. He is a Republican in politics, served three terms as Justice of the Peace and two terms as a member of the Township Board in Center Township. The only secret organization to which he belongs is the G. A. R.

Mr. Shipley has been active in the good roads movement in Dade County, is an enthusiastic farmer, florist and gardener, and has made a specialty of fruit and bee culture.

---

### JOHN C. SHOUSE.

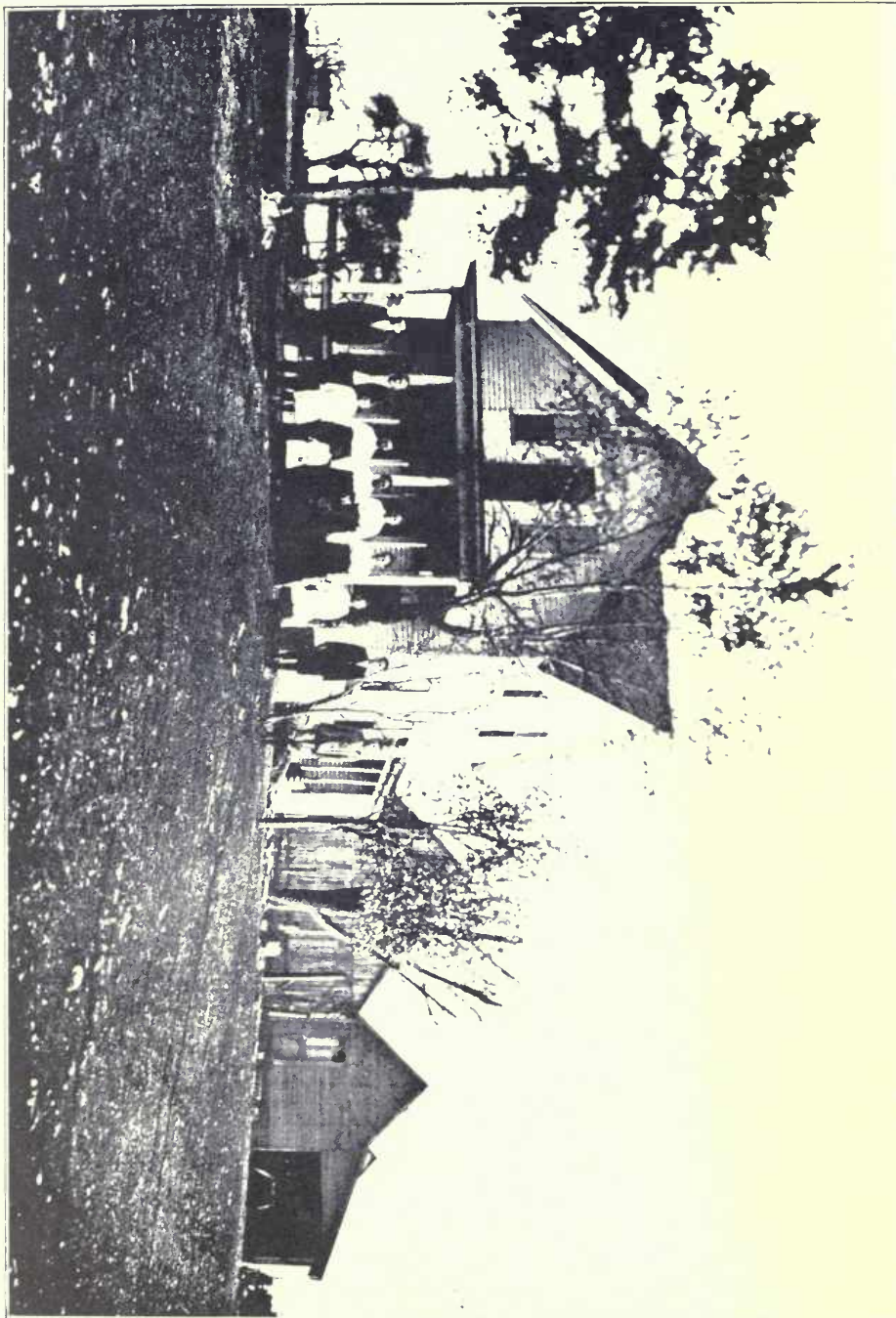
Was born in Kentucky November 3rd, 1834, son of William O. Shouse, a native of Kentucky, born in 1812. His parents came to Kentucky from Pennsylvania in a very early day and were of German ancestry. William O. Shouse came to Missouri in 1837 and settled upon land now near the townsite of Westport, a suburb of Kansas City, Jackson Avenue being on the west part of the homestead, it also bordering on Elmwood cemetery. He became successful as a farmer, sold his homestead, which was afterward laid out in town lots, and died in Kansas City August 18th, 1892. He was a member of the Baptist church and one of its officers. In politics he was an old-line Whig, but after the Civil war became a Democrat. For a number of years he conducted a grocery business and accumulated consider-







SILAS SHAW AND FAMILY, AT HOME NEAR SEABERT.







REV. HERBERT M. SHAW.







able property. He was associate judge of the county court in Jackson county for a number of years.

William O. Shouse was married to Harriet A. Bryan, a native of Kentucky, born in 1814, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Alexander) Bryan. Her father was of Irish and her mother of Scotch-Irish ancestry. Her parents went into Kentucky at a very early day, her father being an intimate friend and admirer of Daniel Boone. Her father was a successful farmer, and the family were members of the Baptist church. Joseph was a Whig in politics. Her parents both died in Kentucky. Harriet was married in 1833 and was the mother of four children:

(1) John C., the subject of this sketch.

(2) Mary, now deceased.

(3) Caroline W., now deceased.

(4) Martha V., married Jackelun Morgan, a real estate dealer, now residing in Kansas City.

John C. Shouse was raised on the farm and received but a limited education, principally pertaining to farming. The common free public school system was adopted about the time he was 10 years of age, but they were few and far between, the closest one being about 10 miles away.

Kansas City in that day consisted of a few straggling business houses scattered along the river front and over the adjoining bluffs. It was yet in its infancy. Mr. Shouse was always a farmer. He came to Dade County from Jackson County in the fall of 1880 and settled on section 31, in Morgan Township, where he owned about 400 acres of land. He now has 120 acres in Center Township and 240 acres in Ernest Township. He has enjoyed the full measure of success in his farming and stock raising enterprises. In the year 1903 he retired from the active farm life and purchased a lovely home on College street in Greenfield, one of the most attractive in the city. He is now leading a quiet, retired life and learning how to grow old gracefully.

He was married in 1857 to Mary Ann Campbell, born in Kentucky and dying in the year 1874 at the age of 39 years. She was of Scotch ancestry, attended the Presbyterian church and was the mother of seven children:



(1) William, resides at Lexington, Mo., has a family of six children, engaged in merchandising.

(2) Eva, married John B. Clark of Los Angeles, Cal., an artisan. They have one child.

(3) Nancy, married William W. Johnson, a freight solicitor for the Union Pacific railroad. They had two children; one is now deceased.

(4) Hattie, married John Todd, a farmer of Norman, Okla. They had 14 children, 11 of whom are living.

(5) Harry, a farmer of Center Township. They have three children.

(6) Charles, a farmer living near Moberly, Mo. They had five children, four of whom are living.

(7) Mary Ann, married Henry Rube Oglesby of Warrensburg, former railroad and warehouse commissioner of Missouri, now with the Standard Oil Company. They have three children.

After the death of his first wife John C. Shouse married Caroline Neece, born in South Carolina, died in 1891 at the age of 38 years. She was of Irish ancestry, her parents moving to Jackson County, Missouri, in an early day, in which county she was married. She was the mother of five children:

(1) Martha Virginia, married William Cowen, a farmer of Polk County. They have two children.

(2) John Caswell, married and has six children. He is a Colorado farmer.

(3) Caroline, married Sherman Duncan and is now living in Morgan Township. They have three children.

(4) Edward, married and living in Colorado. They have two children.

(5) Ben, lives in Cedar County and has three children.

Some years after the death of his second wife John C. Shouse married Almira Frances Smith, born in Morgan Township, Dade County, Missouri, February 12th, 1859, daughter of James M. and Cytha Ann (Morris) Smith. They came to Dade County from Cass County, Missouri, in 1854. They were farmers and very successful. They came



from Tennessee to North Missouri, the mother being a native of Kentucky. Mrs. Shouse was sixth in point of birth in a family of eight children.

To this last union one child was born:

Cythia Harriet, born on the farm April 28th, 1894, graduated from the Greenfield High School and died December 10th, 1915. She was a member of the Christian church.

Mr. and Mrs. Shouse are each members of the Christian church. He is a life-long Democrat, but never had any political aspirations. He is a member of the Masonic fraternity with membership in Greenfield. He has 47 living grandchildren and great-grandchildren.

—o—

### SILAS E. SHAW.

One of Dade County's most prominent native sons is Silas E. Shaw of Sac Township. He was born February 10th, 1871, a son of Rev. Samuel M. Shaw and Lucretia Jane Hobbs, his wife. Rev. Samuel Shaw was also a native of Dade County from January 1st, 1845, and his father, Samuel E. Shaw, was a native of Kentucky, where he married Miss Kate Petty, a native of North Carolina, and they emigrated to Dade County, Missouri, in 1840 and entered considerable land and also bought, and he became one of the prominent farmers of the county, as well as a very prominent factor in local politics. He was a republican and directly following the civil war was elected sheriff and collector, and in 1870 was elected as judge of the county court, and served for many years with credit to himself and the county. He was especially well educated for his time, and was a leader in religious matters, being a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church. During the war he served in the Home Guards. He died in 1891 and his wife passed away in 1896. Rev. Samuel M. Shaw was educated in Dade County and at the time of the great civil war enlisted in Company D, Sixth Missouri Volunteer Cavalry, and served with distinction. He died at Greenfield April 1st, 1913,



after a long and useful life of doing good to others. He was a local preacher in the Methodist Episcopal Church for many years, and at one time served on the county court as judge. His wife is still living at Greenfield. They raised a large family and gave them all fine educations. All but the oldest of the girls of the family were teachers in early life. A brief record of this fine family is as follows: Of the twelve children, two died in infancy; Cora A. is now Mrs. J. F. Montgomery of Sac Township; Silas E. of this review; R. M. lives on the old Shaw homestead in Sac Township; Myrtle E. is now Mrs. Arthur Morris of Greenfield; Leonard M. of Greenfield; Gaylord H. lives in Lindsey, Cal.; Elsie Vale and Elva Gale, twins, Elsie is unmarried and is now teaching in McAlister Okla., while Elva is now Mrs. Howard Berry of Greenfield; Mary E. is now Mrs. Arthur Hessler of Jerome, Idaho; Rose Arnetta is also unmarried and teaching in McAlister, Okla.

Silas E. Shaw remained at home with his parents, helping them with the farm until his 21st year. On Feb. 25th, 1892, he married Miss Mary M. Marcum, who was born September 7th, 1872, a daughter of William K. and Marietta V. (Hembree) Marcum, he a native of Tennessee and she of Dade County.

Silas Shaw, after spending one year in Indian Territory, where he put in one crop on rented land, bought 70 acres in Sac Township, Dade County, and near Seybert. This was partly improved, about half in cultivation and had a small cabin. Here he went to work with a will and greatly improved by clearing and fencing with wire, and prospered with his business, and in 1902 bought 147 acres adjoining him on the south. This place was fairly well improved and had a good residence, which Mr. Shaw has rebuilt until now it is one of the finest farm residences in the county. He has added large and numerous barns and outbuildings, and today this fine 217-acre farm is considered one of the best in the entire county and is exceptionally well watered with springs, wells and the Sac river.

To Mr. and Mrs. Shaw have been born 12 children, as follows: Nora Caroline, born October 15th, 1896, died



September 3rd, 1898; Eulalia Ruth, born February 18th, 1893, is now teaching in Sac Township; Herbert M., born January 23rd, 1895, lives at home and is preaching in the Church of God; Bessie J., born October 10th, 1898; Susie E., born September 30th, 1900; William E., born September 17th, 1902; George Argus, born September 8th, 1904; Robert E., born July 31st, 1906; Mary L., born July 12th, 1908; Henrietta C., born May 5th, 1910; Haydn Lorenzo, born May 26th, 1912; Lilly Maxine, born March 7th, 1914. All the last named nine children are at home and attending school.

Mr. and Mrs. Shaw are fine Christian people, and are members of the Church of God, a religious belief that has a large and representative following in Dade County. In politics Mr. Shaw is a Republican and has served on the school board for some years. He does not care for office, preferring to devote his time and energies to his large business interests and his fine family. His farming operations are indeed large, and he raises considerable stock, including horses, mules, hogs and cattle. Mr. Shaw comes from one of the very best families of the county and he and his wife can justly be proud of their success in life as well as their fine family, which they have raised in the fear of God and who are growing up to be our best citizens. Mr. Shaw is a kindly, courteous, Christian gentleman, whom it is a pleasure to meet and know, and it is such men as he that constitute the backbone of the fine citizenship of Good Old Dade County.

---

### ISAAC THOMAS SLOAN.

Was born in Dade County, Missouri, September 17th, 1845, and died in Greenfield July 2nd, 1911, son of William Bradley Sloan, who came from Tennessee to Dade County in the latter part of the 30's. He, however, located first in Greene County, but in a short time came on to Dade County and entered land in Sac Township near Sac river, where he built a large double log house and cleared out his land. Both he and his wife died on this farm. They were of Eng-



lish-Irish ancestry. As early as 1849 he took the gold fever and spent some years in California in digging the golden dust. He was successful in all his undertakings, and during life accumulated considerable property. He was a Whig in politics. He was twice married, his second wife being Flora L. Fanning, daughter of Thomas and Harriet Fanning, who came from Tennessee in the 30's and settled in Sac Township about one mile from the Sloans. They were the first families in the neighborhood.

Isaac T. Sloan was raised on a farm and attended the country schools. When 18 years of age he enlisted in Company L, Sixth Missouri Cavalry, in 1862, and served until the end of the war. He was mustered out at Baton Rouge, La., and returned home to the farm. He had a well improved farm, being part of the old homestead, where for many years he was engaged in general farming and stock-raising. In December, 1898, he moved to Greenfield, having been elected recorder of deeds that fall. He served four years as recorder and also filled an unexpired term as county collector by appointment. He was a member of the M. E. church and took great interest in its affairs. He was also a member of the G. A. R. post at Greenfield. In politics he was originally an old-line Whig, but later a Republican.

Isaac T. Sloan was married on the 24th day of September, 1865, to Sarah Catharine Shaw, born November 25th, 1850, daughter of Samuel E. and Catherine (Petty) Shaw, who came from Kentucky in the 30's and settled in Sac Township. The Pettys lived in Kentucky and later came to Pettis County, Missouri. The Shaws were successful farmers and died on the old homestead in Sac Township. They were of English-Irish ancestry and had eight children, two dying in infancy:

(1) James J., a successful farmer of Sac Township, represented Dade County in the Missouri Legislature and died in Greenfield in 1910.

(2) William E., a pastor of the Cumberland Presbyterian church of Greenfield.

(3) Mary Ann.



(4) Samuel Manarie, lived for years and raised a family on the old homestead, was a local preacher in the M. E. church, was associate judge of the county court, moved to Greenfield and died there.

(5) Irvin E.

(6) Sarah Catharine, widow of I. T. Sloan.

(7) Cyrus.

(8) Laura Etta.

Mrs. Sloan was raised on a farm and attended the country schools, was married to I. T. Sloan and was the mother of eight children, six of whom are still living:

(1) Laura J., married Joseph McLemore, a farmer and stock dealer residing in Greenfield. They have three children.

(2) Flora, married Edward C. Montgomery, a farmer of Nanton, Canada. They have five children.

(3) Oscar T., born February 5th, 1874, in Sac Township.

(4) Minnie C., married Ottis Hargrave, a farmer in Canada. They have three children.

(5) William Walter, a farmer in Canada; one child.

(6) Iva Ferrel, married Ira Pilkington, a railroad man of Greenfield. They have two children.

—o—

### JOSEPH W. McLEMORE.

Was born in Sac Township May 3rd, 1863, son of Wesley McLemore, who was born in Tennessee June 7th, 1827. He came to Dade County in 1849 and, with his brother, A. J. McLemore, both being single, located in Sac Township. Wesley soon returned to Tennessee and his brother, Archibald McLemore, came back to Dade County with him. Wesley McLemore was raised on a farm and had practically no education. Both his parents died when he was quite young.

Joseph W. McLemore was raised on a farm, attended country school and remained on the old homestead until his marriage, and he and his brother still own the old place.

This farm, part of it having been settled by his father, has never been out of the family. He bought the old Wilson



Dicus farm in Sac Township of 430 acres, and also owns one-half of the home place, which contains 177 acres, both well improved.

Mr. McLemore has been extensively engaged in buying and shipping stock for many years and devotes his entire time and attention to farming, stock raising and shipping.

He was married October 8th, 1885 to Laura Sloan, a daughter of Isaac T. and Sarah Catherine (Shaw) Sloan, born July 3rd, 1867. She attended the common schools of the county and is the mother of three children:

(1) Zetta Fern, born December 24th, 1891, graduated from Greenfield High School and is engaged in teaching music.

(2) Orville, born April 11th, 1895, married Alma Finley and is engaged in farming on the old homestead in Sac Township.

(3) Flora Ella, born November 12th, 1899, graduated from the Greenfield High School in class of 1917.

Mr. McLemore and family are prominent members and workers in the M. E. church, have a lovely home on Maple street in Greenfield, his girls are both splendid musicians and their home is an ideal one. Mr. McLemore is a republican in politics and is counted one of the substantial business men of the county.

---

o

---

### OSCAR P. SLOAN.

Was born February 5th, 1874 in Sac Township, son of Isaac T. and Sarah Catherine (Shaw) Sloan. He received a good common school education, and on the 3rd day of May, 1896 was married to Birdie M. Davidson, a native of Dade County, born July 15th, 1878, daughter of James and Elizabeth Jane (Taylor) Davidson, both now deceased. They were old residents of Dade County and farmers.

Oscar P. Sloan came to Greenfield in 1911 and clerked in a store and after one year opened a grocery store on his own account, in which business he is still engaged.





TOM ROUNTREE AND FAMILY.







Mr. and Mrs. Sloan are the parents of four children, one dying in infancy named Linzel:

- (1) Edna Fern, born December 19th, 1901.
- (2) Gladys R., born October 19th, 1904.
- (3) Raymond Edward, born October 10th, 1911.

Mr. and Mrs. Sloan are members of the M. E. church and he is an active republican in politics.

—o—

### ROBERT SPAIN.

One of our highly honored citizens of Dade County is Robert Spain of Smith Township. He being one of the oldest native sons of our county and was born here January 21st, 1844 a son of Lewis and Martha Penn, both natives of Tennessee and were among the very early settlers of this part of Missouri. The Penn family were a prominent pioneer family and from them Penn Prairie received its name. Lewis Spain entered some 700 acres of land and was a prosperous farmer and at the time of his death in 1882 owned 440 acres besides having given his children considerable land to start them in life. His wife lived some years after him passing away in 1900 at a ripe old age and loved and respected by all. They raised a large family, three of their sons served in the Confederate Army. Richard was in Company A and was killed in battle in Arkansas and Wm. D. served through the war and died in Dade county where his wife and children still live. Robert, the subject of this review was a member of company A and served over three years and after its close remained in Texas for one year when he came back to Dade county and took up his residence in 1866, working on the home farm with his father at general farming and stock raising. He also followed teaming for about two years. June 30th, 1879, Mr. Spain married Fannie (Harrel) Stapp who was the widow of Killis Stapp and by whom she had one daughter, Lillie, who married Theo Oldham and died in 1911 leaving three children, Sylvia, Jewell and Claude. To Mr. and Mrs. Spain were born six children as follows: Warren J., born September 7th, 1877, married Fannie



Stapp and they live on a fine farm close to the Spain homestead and have six children, Edna, Iva, Lulu, Howard, Carlton and Ellis; Homer, born March 7th, 1882, married his first wife, Mollie Mitchell who died leaving four children, Eula, Louis, Mildren and Robert. He married again to Miss Gertie Murs and they have one child, Edith J.; Ira L., born March 7th, 1886, married Stella Speers and their children are, Myrtle and Velmar, they are also large farmers and stock raisers in Dade; Bell, born December 16th, 1889, is now Mrs. Wm. Mallory and has four children, Everett, Geneva, Elsie and Laura; Nora A., born April 20th, 1892, first married James Lack by whom she had two children, named, Oval and Ovia, she married again to Homer Montgomery and they reside in California and have one child, Merle; Mr. Spain's first farming for himself was done on an 80-acre tract that he had purchased previous to his marriage and here he and his wife prospered and added land until they had 200 acres. At the time of his father's death, Mr. Spain bought out all the other heirs and moved to the old Spain homestead of 440 acres and where he now lives in a large commodious residence. Here he carries on general farming and stock raising on a large scale although he rents out some of his land. Mr. and Mrs. Spain are members of the Cumberland Presbyterian church and in politics Mr. Spain is a democrat and he has been influential in the party, and has served as town assessor and for many years on the school board. Mr. Spain is a member of the Confederate Veteran Camp at Greenfield. Too much cannot be said of the high esteem in which Robert Spain and his family are held in minds and hearts of the people of Dade county. Mr. Spain is a fine broad minded, courteous and Christian gentleman and he and his family have been a blessing to this county and we hope that Mr. and Mrs. Spain may live many, many years filled with happiness and contentment.

---

O

### BOLIVER WRIGHT SMITH.

Was born in South Morgan Township, Dade County, Missonri, March 12th, 1861, son of John W. and Sallie



Ann (Morgan) Smith. His father is still living near Arcola, in North Township, at the advanced age of 84 years. His mother died in 1896.

B. W. Smith was the 3rd child in a family of nine, all of whom are dead but three. Vinton Smith lives with his father near Arcola, while his sister Dell is now Mrs. Murphy Shaw of Greenfield.

John W. Smith came to Dade County in 1837, being brought by his father and mother from Tennessee. They were among the very early settlers of the county. It is said that there were only twelve white families living in Dade County at that time.

At the time of his marriage, B. W. Smith was renting land and farming in different places in the county up to 12 years ago when he bought 93 acres in Sae township which he kept four years then bought 120 acres north of Dadeville. This was in 1908. This last place was very little improved with a fair frame house. He has since broken and cleared out, fenced and cross-fenced with hog-tight wire and built a good barn. The place is well watered by two good springs and a good well. At the time of his election as Sheriff of Dade County, Mr. Smith was engaged in general farming and stock raising, usually feeding out all his crop and marketing from one to two car loads of hogs each year.

He was married April 15th, 1883 to Allie Van Hooser, born May 20th, 1866, daughter of John Newton and Elizabeth (Logan) Van Hooser, both natives of Tennessee, coming to Dade county among the early settlers. Mrs. Smith was born one mile west of Dadeville. Mr. and Mrs. Smith are the parents of five children, viz:

(1) Hubert, born January 21st, 1885, died August 5th, 1888.

(2) Homer, born July 2nd, 1887, married Bessie Wilson, a native of Dade County. They have four children: Opal, Sherman, Madaline and Josephine. They live in North Morgan Township.



(3) Macie, born July 22nd, 1889, married Joe Witt, a farmer of North Morgan Township, a native of Dade County. They have two children: Elma and Wilma.

(4) Ray, born August 3rd, 1891, married Sabra Kirby, a native of Dade County. They live in South Morgan Township and have one child, Leon.

(5) John Wesley, born October 29th, 1899, still at home.

Mr. and Mrs. Smith are each members of the Christian church, he is a Republican, has served on school board for a number of years. He is making a splendid official but expects to return to his farm when his term of office expires.

Mrs. Smith has four brothers living in Dade County: John B. Van Hooser, J. I. Van Hooser, W. H. Van Hooser and R. H. Van Hooser. One C. N. Van Hooser lives at Hoisington, Kansas and one, J. E. Van Hooser lives in California.

—o—

### F. M. SNEED DRUG COMPANY.

F. M. Sneed, the proprietor of this Drug Company was born in Greene County, Missouri, January 1st, 1883, son of J. P. and Mollie (Knox) Sneed, the former being a native of Greene County and his father was a pioneer from Tennessee. J. P. Sneed was married in Greene county, Mo., in 1881. He was a farmer and is still active. Is a republican in politics, and both he and his wife are members of the Cumberland Presbyterian church. Mrs. J. P. Sneed was also a native of Greene County, of the old pioneer Knox stock who were originally from Tennessee.

F. M. Sneed was the oldest of a family of 14 children, all of whom are living except one who died at the age of 2 years. Mr. Sneed was educated in the schools of Greene county and supplemented that education by entering the Queen City Business College from which he graduated in 1903 after which he went to Pleasant Hope in Polk county where he worked for the Pleasant Hope Milling Company for one year then entered the drug business as



clerk for The J. W. Crank Drug Company at Springfield, in which position he remained for twelve years. On the 19th day of December, 1907, he was licensed as a Registered Pharmacist and in June, 1914 came to Greenfield and bought out the Weir pharmacy. He immediately enlarged the stock and now carries a complete, up-to-date line of drugs and medicines, including jewelry, books, stationery, cut glass, paints, oils, druggists' sundries and medical appliances. It is one of the most complete pharmacies to be found in the country.

F. M. Sneed was married on the 8th day of September, 1908, to Miss Bessie B. White, born May 4th, 1889 in Springfield, daughter of A. C. and Fannie (Gott) White. To this union was born, one child, Melvin White Sneed, July 5th, 1912 in Springfield. Mr. Sneed is a Republican in politics and both himself and wife are members of the Cumberland Presbyterian church. He is an active, energetic, public-spirited man, wide awake to the best interests of the community and in every way an exemplary citizen.

---

### HUGH STAPP.

Born March 21st, 1852, in Monroe County, Tenn., son of Achillis Granville Stapp also born in Tenn., February 21st, 1830, and Margaret (Weir) Stapp, a native of Tenn., born August 31st, 1826. Father and mother were married in Tennessee, April 24th, 1851 and came to Missouri, overland, in an ox wagon and settled first in Greene county in fall of 1852. He later took up a claim on the prairie in Dade county but was forced to give it up by reason of the treachery of persons he supposed were his friends. In company with his family he went back to Greene county on a visit just before the breaking out of the war and was taken sick and for a few years his life was despaired of. After the war he entered 120 acres and purchased 40 acres adjoining, upon which he made his home until the date of his death, June 30th, 1870. He was buried in Christian county.



Achillis G. Stapp and wife were the parents of six children:

(1) Granville Armstrong, died May 28th, 1863, aged 1 year.

(2 and 3) Hugh and Achillis (twins).

(4) Jasper, B., born July 5th, 1854.

(5) Sarah Elizabeth, born February 15th, 1856.

(6) Elbridge Newton, born November 26th, 1859.

All of the above children are living in Dade county, Hugh Stapp was married February 11th, 1877 to Louisa Morris, who was born June 29th, 1858, a daughter of Monroe and Mary Jane (Menesse) Morris, both natives of Tennessee but were married in Dade County, December 1st, 1853.

James Monroe Morris died in Dade County, February 28th, 1905 and his wife Mary Jane Morris died the same year, January 10th, 1905. They were the parents of 13 children:

(1) Sarah Cordelia, born February 13th, 1856.

(2) Mary Josephine, born April 20th, 1857.

(3) Louisa Zipporah, born June 29th, 1858.

(4) Malissa, born June 4th, 1860.

(5) Martha, born September 8th, 1861.

(6) James Monroe, born October 2nd, 1862.

(7) Susan Rittabell, born February 12th, 1864.

(8) William Elvis, born August 29th, 1866.

(9) Jesse, born February 5th, 1868.

(10) Louetta, born March 20th, 1870.

(11) Rachel Catherine, born December 27th, 1871.

(12) Bailey, born July 12th, 1873.

(13) Elsie May, born November 4th, 1877.

Of the above children, Malissa married Harry Cowan of California, Cordelia married J. R. Cearnal of Jasper county, Rachel Catherine married Albert Lucas, Louetta died, aged 20 years, Susan Ritabell was the wife of Albert Daughtrey, died May 31st, 1914. Martha died in infancy and Elsie May is now the wife of G. W. Snaden.

Hugh Stapp and wife are the parents of two children:

(1) Nora Neel, born July 13th, 1880, died October 6th, 1880.



(2) Jesse Lawson, born February 15th, 1882, married Grace L. Allison a native of Ohio, who was born December 14th, 1879, daughter of David J. and Lucinda (Weed) Allison. They have two children: James Lacey, born June 20th, 1910 and Elsie, born September 24th, 1913. Father and son are now engaged in farming on a large farm.

At the time of his marriage Hugh Stapp was a tenant farmer and continued so until 1885 when he bought 80 acres of land in Washington Township where he now lives. It was raw timber land, but Mr. Stapp went to work with a vim, erected a little frame cabin, 15 by 17 feet with a lean-to, cleared out a field, added 20 acres in two years and later bought 40 acres adjoining and afterwards 70 acres more so that his farm now comprises 210 acres of splendid land, practically the fruits of his own labor. He has made splendid improvements. His son owns 30 acres adjoining this farm and he and his father work in partnership.

Hugh Stapp and son are engaged in general farming, raise 40 or 50 head of hogs each year and make a specialty of Short-Horn cattle. They also have 50 head of Angora goats.

In 1905 they erected a fine barn on this farm which is remarkable by reason of the floor, being a natural strata of flat limestone rock on the surface of the ground, 38 by 40 feet without a break, the foundation wall of the barn being cemented to the rock floor making it absolutely varment proof.

Both Hugh Stapp and his son, Jesse, are members of the Cumberland Presbyterian church. Jesse is also an Odd Fellow. Both are democrats and active in party work though not office seekers. Hugh Stapp is a stockholder in the R. S. Jacobs Bank of Greenfield, while Jesse is a stockholder in the Bank of Pennsboro. Both are splendid citizens, good roads enthusiasts and progressive farmers.



### AARON D. STATES.

Born in West Cairo, Ohio, April 16th, 1860, died at his Cabin Home, near Greenfield, Mo., December 5th, 1916.

Mr. States received the major part of his education in the schools of Ada, Ohio, fitting him for the work of later life in the lines of education, writer, platform orator and minister in all of which lines he did credit to his early teaching, to himself and to the community wherever his lot was cast.

Just budding into young manhood he came west with his parents in 1879; four years later, in 1883 was married to Miss Josephine Culpepper, who survives him.

His first newspaper work was at Cherokee, Kansas where he founded and became editor of the "Cyclone" in 1884. He was afterward connected with the "Miami County Republican and the Paola Times of which he was owner in the same state; the Kansas City World, Golden City Tribune, Lamar Republican-Sentinel, Columbia Herald, and Springfield Independent, all in Missouri.

He entered the ministry of the Church of Christ in 1890, his first pastorate being that at Olathe, Kansas. He served later at Ft. Scott and also at Lawrence, Kansas, from which place he moved to Greenfield, Mo., in 1892, since which time his ministerial efforts were largely devoted to evangelizing. He held pastorates with different churches over most of Southwest Missouri and his work often calling him to other states. He was engaged in Christian work up to the time of his death but at that time was serving no regular pastorate. The last public act of his life was the conducting of the funeral of a prominent Greenfield citizen, the late John Harrison.

During all the years of his church work he never forgot his pen nor permitted his ambitions as a writer to flag; was a constant contributor to the magazines and journals.

As an orator, his abilities brought him into prominence as a campaigner, political and otherwise and for 33 years the work occupied much of his time from National campaign work down to the smaller and more local work, but never at the sacrifice of his greater ideals. With all this,



always public spirited and in the forefront of every movement for the material as well as the spiritual welfare of his people, his indefatigable labors accomplished much. He was the pioneer in the business and established the first practical telephone system in Greenfield—the business out of which the Dade County Mutual and other systems, local, have grown.

Not long after coming to Greenfield he established a neat little cottage home in the north part which he christened "Rest-A-While." This was in his possession at the time of his death and is now occupied by his bereaved wife. For some years, however, he had not occupied this home. After returning from Springfield where he was last in the newspaper business he settled, with Mrs. States, in the Cabin Home, "The Cabin by the Winding Way," as he delighted to express it, situated on his holdings out on the Limestone Way. This spot he dearly loved—loved to live in—loved to write about and to talk about—loved to work for and "his works do follow him."

He has been an Odd Fellow for nearly 35 years and had served that order as state Chaplain and was never too busy to do his duty for the organization or anywhere else when duty called him.

The writer realizes that this brief biographical sketch can give but an intimation imperfect and colorless of the man's real worth who was altogether and wholly a man. At the time of his death he was engaged in the work of this publication and collaboration with others and was a moving spirit if not in fact the moving spirit locally in the enterprise. As an evangelist, writer, platform and pulpit orator and a literateur of no mean ability, he magnified his position to all cases for more than these positions magnified the man. As a citizen, a plain citizen, his life and example were worth more than all these. The worth of his life among us was inestimable and his loss to us is irreparable.

—o—

### GEORGE E. STRANGE.

A native of Barton County, Mo., born December 25th, 1878, son of Joseph Abner and Lucinda E. (White) Strange.



His father was born December 3rd, 1847 and his mother was born March 11th, 1840. His father was a native of Johnson County where he was raised and so far as known the Strange family were native Missourians while Mrs. Strange was a native of Tennessee, her people coming to Missouri in 1840. Joseph A. Strange died in Dade County. He was a farmer. He came to Dade county in the early 80's and settled near Lockwood. In his early life he was a member of the Christian church but later joined the United Brethren. In politics he was a Republican. Joseph A. Strange and wife were the parents of six children all dead but George E.

(1) Martha, born August 10th, 1870, married Ed. Means. She is now deceased. Left no children.

(2) William Clay, married Mary Kimbler. He is now dead. Left one child, Eltha.

(3) John (twin of William Clay) they were born April 11th, 1872, John married Zona Cassada. He died leaving three children, Goldie, Ray and Hughie.

(4) C. W., born December 25th, 1878, died single.

(5) George E. Strange.

(6) Nora A., born February 25th, 1880, died, aged 10 years.

Lucinda E. Strange is still living with her son, George E., at a ripe old age.

George E. Strange received his education in the common schools of Dade county and remained at home until 1900 when he commenced farming on rented land on his own account. In 1909 he bought an 80-acres of land in South Morgan Township which he kept for one year, and since which time he has bought, sold, traded, exchanged and invested until he now owns 160 acres all in one body in South Morgan Township.

This 160 acres is a well improved farm, all in cultivation except 15 acres, well fenced, well watered by springs and well. In 1913 Mr. Strange built a new frame house on the Greenfield & Dadeville road also a new house west of his present place. He has put up substantial out buildings, and has one of the choice farms in his locality. He is engaged



in general farming and stock raising. Raises horses, cattle, mules and hogs.

In the year 1899, on the 24th day of October, he was married to Mary Elizabeth Edwards, who was born January 7th, 1881, a native of Spencer County, Ind., daughter of Abraham and Levenia Jane (Dale) Edwards. Her father was a native of Indiana while her mother was born in Kentucky. The Dales were early emigrants from Kentucky. There were six children in the Edwards family, three of whom are living:

(1) Clara, married Robert W. Vanderville, and lives in Kansas. They have one child, Agnes.

(2) Arema, married Alex Cassada of Dade county. They have nine children.

(3) Mary Elizabeth, married George E. Strange.

(4) Franklin A., died in early manhood.

Clarence, died in early manhood.

The Edwards family came to Dade County about 1881. They settled near Dadeville and Mr. Edwards died August 18th, 1894. Mrs. Edwards still lives in Dadeville.

George E. Strange and wife are the parents of seven children:

(1) Levenia E., born July 6th, 1900, received her schooling in Dade county, married Hiram Hunt, March 5th, 1915, and lives in South Morgan township. He is a native of Dade county, born December 25, 1889, and is a farmer by occupation.

(2) Forrest S., born July 21st, 1902, is still at home attending school.

(3) Lettie D., born July 4th, 1904.

(4) Clara V., born October 2nd, 1906.

(5) Mary E., born March 23rd, 1908.

(6) Berniece F., born August 16th, 1910.

(7) Joseph E., born November 22nd, 1915.

All of the above children are at home attending school except the oldest daughter. Mr. Strange is a Republican but never aspired to a public office nor held any political position. Has been a member of his local school board. He



has always been an earnest supporter of good schools and is an advocate of good roads.

Mr. Edwards, his father-in-law was a veteran of the civil war, serving in the 53rd regiment, Indiana Volunteer Infantry for three years and four months, and was for some time a prisoner in the Andersonville prison.

---

—o—

### MASON TALBUTT.

Mason Talbutt, a member of the Greenfield bar, was born October 6th, 1846, in Greenfield, Dade county, Mo., his parents being Columbus and Amanda (Allison) Talbutt. The father who was a Tailor by trade, was born in Bourbon county, Kentucky, and the mother in Tennessee, but for many years they were residents of Greenfield where both passed away. They had a family of eight children, seven of whom are now living.

In his early life Mr. Talbutt learned the printing business, and worked at it until the beginning of the Civil War, and in 1863 he enlisted as a private in Co. I of the 15th Mo. Cav. Vol., and was promoted to the rank of First Sergeant, and was discharged June 30th, 1865. After the war was over he again engaged in the newspaper business for a number of years, and while working at his trade studied law and was admitted to practice by Judge Parkinson at Greenfield, in June, 1879, and has been so engaged since that time. In October, 1884, he formed a partnership with the Hon. E. P. Mann, which continued until January, 1901, when Mr. Mann moved to Springfield.

Mr. Talbutt served several years as Justice of the Peace, and in 1882 he was elected Judge of the Probate Court and served four years, and in 1896 he was elected Prosecuting Attorney of Dade county, and served two terms. He is a member of the Greenfield School Board and has been for a number of years, and has served as a member of the Board of Aldermen and one term as Mayor of Greenfield.

In Greenfield, on December 7th, 1869, he was united in marriage to Miss Clara Kimber, a daughter of Joseph H. Kimber, and to this union five children were born who are



now living, viz: Florence B., the wife of C. E. Tarr,, of Billings, Montana, Mary E., the widow of Harry H. Davis, of Greenfield, Maggie D., the wife of W. C. Whaley, of Greenfield, Henry K., of Greenfield, and Lucy M., wife of Clyde McLeMore, of Billings, Montana.

Mr. Talbutt has been connected with the R. S. Jacobs Banking Co., from its organization, was elected a director June 10th, 1892, and has been on the Board since that time, was elected Vice President in February, 1900 and President in June, 1906—which position he still holds.

The family are members of the M. E. church, and Mr. Talbutt politically is a Democrat. He is a member of Washington Lodge No. 87, A. F. & A. M., and of Dade Lodge No. 518, I. O. O. F. at Greenfield, Mo.

The above is a brief sketch of a man who has resided in Greenfield for more than seventy years and whose life is written upon every page of her history. Judge Talbutt has been a power in the educational forces of Greenfield. He was the first man to place his name upon the subscription list for \$1,000 in an effort to secure the Southwest Missouri Normal School for Greenfield. His influence and standing in the community has contributed to the success of the R. S. Jacobs Banking Company of which institution he is President. As an evidence of the high regard and esteem in which he was held by the veteran financier and businessman, R. S. Jacobs, he was named as one of the Executors in his will. Mr. Talbutt's law library is one of the best in Southwest Missouri outside the large cities, and the books have not been mere shelf ornaments but have been carefully and diligently studied by the Judge so that his knowledge of the law is equalled by few and surpassed by none of the leading lawyers of this section.

By reason of his extreme modesty the last portion of this sketch goes to the printer without Mr. Talbutt's knowledge or consent, but it is true in every particular, never-the-less.

---

O

---

**D. E. TARR.**

Was born in Barton County, Missouri, November 10, 1871, son of Nathan D., and Lina B. (Waight) Tarr. His



father was a native of Maine while his mother is a native of New York. They were married at Liberty, Clay County, Mo. Both families had emigrated to Clay county in an early day, although Mrs. Tarr had been previously married to George Potter in New York and after living in Kentucky for some time where they were engaged in the dairy business, they had two children, Flora, who is now Mrs. William Thomas of Douglas, Iowa and Arthur Potter, of Greenfield. Mr. Potter enlisted in the Union Army during the civil war from Clay County, Mo., and died during the service.

After the marriage of Nathan D. Tarr and Mrs. Potter (Lina B. Waight) they remained in Clay County only a short time, moving first to Cass county, later to Barton county, then to Vernon county, after which they came to Dade county, locating in Greenfield in 1878 where Mr. Tarr opened up a jewelry store which he conducted and enlarged until his death in 1884.

Mr. and Mrs. Tarr were the parents of two children: Charles E. Tarr, for many years a prominent business man of Greenfield, serving one term as mayor of the city, now located in Billings, Mont., where he is engaged in the coal and ice business.

D. E. Tarr, the subject of this sketch, received his education in the public schools of Greenfield. After his father's death in the year, 1885 in company with his mother and brother they moved to the old Scroggs farm where they farmed for one year then returned to Greenfield and in February, 1887 opened up a new grocery store where the Opera House now stands. They begun business with a \$300 stock of goods under the firm name of L. B. Tarr, although both boys were interested in the business. This firm is now the largest grocery firm in Greenfield and one of the largest in Southwest Missouri. It still retains the original firm name. In 1900 C. E. Tarr retired as manager, selling his interest to D. E. Tarr and Arthur Potter, his half-brother, but the business still continues in the original firm name of L. B. Tarr. They now occupy a large, two-story brick building on the west side of the



square and large ware-rooms farther south on the same street. They carry a stock of approximately \$15,000, consisting of "up-to-the-minute" groceries, crockery and general supplies. In addition to a large retail trade they also conduct a wholesale grocery business covering a territory of several counties.

D. E. Tarr and Arthur Potter are the owners of the Dade County Garage which was completed in 1917 and is one of the very best equipped buildings of its kind in Southwest Missouri. Mrs. Tarr is still living at the age of 85 years.

D. E. Tarr was married on the 17th day of May, 1899, to Ethel A. Wilson, a native of North Missouri, born August 27th, 1878, daughter of George and Fannie (Harper) Wilson. Her mother is now deceased. Her father is a farmer residing one mile southeast of Greenfield.

Mr. and Mrs. Tarr are the parents of four children: Wilson, Fred, Howard and John. Wilson is now attending Westminster College at Fulton, Mo., taking a commercial course, the other children are attending the Greenfield schools.

Mr. and Mrs. Tarr are members of the Presbyterian church and he belongs to the W. O. W.

Arthur Potter married Effie Evans, daughter of A. J. Evans of Nevada, Mo., and they have two children, Jack and George, both attending school in Greenfield.

The firm of L. B. Tarr, in addition to the grocery business, conducts a large flour, feed, hay and grain business, and were the first to establish the auto delivery in the city.

Until recently D. E. Tarr was the owner and resided upon a fine farm of 160 acres adjoining the city limits on the south. Here he built a large frame residence, barn and other outbuildings, planted an orchard and otherwise improved it for an ideal farm home. He has been connected with the grocery business for over 31 years, and is active in all the public enterprises of the city.

---

**BERRY G. THURMAN.**

Was born in Miller County, Missouri, June 25th, 1851. He was one of a family of six boys and four girls, of which



three sons and one daughter are living: Dr. E. J. Thurman, a practicing physician in St. Louis; James W. Thurman, a farmer in the state of Washington, and Mary N. Tarrant, the wife of J. R. Tarrant of Springfield, Mo.

His father, John B. Thurman, was born in Warren County, Kentucky, and came to Calloway County, Missouri, when 20 years old. He was a blacksmith by trade, but spent most of his life on a farm. He died at his home in Greenfield, Mo., in 1888, at the age of 74 years.

His mother was born in Monitau County, Missouri, and died at the home of J. R. Tarrant in Springfield, Mo., in 1905, at the age of 86 years. Her maiden name was Jane Allee. Her mother was a Hill, and it was said in an early day that the population of Maniteau County consisted of "Hills and Allees."

Both the father and mother are buried at Greenfield, Mo.

B. G. Thurman, with his father, moved from Miller County to Morgan County, Missouri, in 1858, and from there, in 1868, to the Thurman farm, adjoining Cedarville, in Cedar Township, Dade County. Thurman was raised on a farm and was educated in the district schools of Morgan County. He attended the High school at Greenfield, Missouri, in 1868, and of Boliver in 1869, and the State University at Columbia in 1871-72-73. He received his first certificate to teach school from Prof. West, school commissioner of Dade County, and taught school in Dade, Barton, Cedar and Vernon Counties, and paid his expenses in High school and college. He read law in the office of the late and lamented Judge David A. DeArmond in the summer of 1872, and graduated in June, 1873, in the first law class graduating after the inauguration of the law department in the State University. He taught school at Virgil City, in Vernon County, to pay up indebtedness incurred during the last year at the university, and opened a law office with Judge DeArmond in the old Jacobs building in Greenfield January 1, 1874.

He was elected prosecuting attorney of Dade County at the general election of 1874, over the late Henry Merrill,



who was a candidate for re-election after defeating Judge DeArmond for the office in 1872. He was again a candidate for re-election in 1876, and was defeated by J. F. Duckwall. In 1878 he was a candidate against the late Judge L. W. Shafer for prosecuting attorney, and was elected. In 1881 he moved with his family to Lamar, Mo., having dissolved partnership with Judge DeArmond, and entered into partnership with A. J. Wray, a lawyer at Lamar, Mo., which partnership was continued for more than 25 years, and until the death of Mr. Wray. He was elected to the State Senate in 1888 to fill out the unexpired term of Senator Claycomb, who had been nominated to the office of lieutenant governor on the ticket headed by Governor D. R. Francis. He was a member of the revision committee of 1889, and helped to revise and compile the Statutes of 1889. He was appointed by Governor Dockery as a member of the board of curators of the State University, and served from 1902 to 1906.

At the election in 1906 he was elected judge of the Twenty-sixth Judicial District of Missouri, composed of Barton, Cedar, Dade and Vernon Counties, Judge Charles G. Burton of Nevada, Mo., being the candidate against him. This election was to fill out the unexpired term of the late Judge L. W. Shafer, who was elected over J. B. Johnson of Nevada, Mo., in 1904. He was a candidate in 1910 against S. A. Payne of Greenfield, and was elected. He was re-elected in 1916 over A. J. Young of Greenfield, and his present term will expire in 1922.

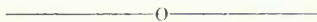
He was married at Greenfield, Mo., November 12th, 1879, to Lula C. Clark, daughter of Captain S. S. and Margaret Clark. There were born of that marriage two children, a boy and a girl: Harold C. and Bess. Harold C. graduated from the university in June, 1904, having completed the full course in the Academic and Law Departments of the University, and located that year at Muskogee, Okla. (then Indian Territory.) "Hal," as he was commonly called, was married in 1904 to Freda Levy at Columbia, Mo., and there are four children born of that marriage. He engaged in the practice of law at Muskogee, and in



1914 was elected superior judge of that county, which has the same jurisdiction as our Circuit Court. He was born in Dade County July 29th, 1881. Bess was born in Barton County July 25th, 1887, and married T. E. Braniff of Oklahoma City October 26th, 1912, and she now lives with her husband in that city. They have one child, a girl.

Thurman moved from Lamar to Nevada in September, 1913, where he now resides.

Since January, 1874, he has devoted his time almost exclusively to the practice of law, up to the time he was elected judge. Since 1874 he has been at every term of the Dade County Circuit Court except one, in 1889, when he was in the State Senate. During the years he has been on the bench he has never failed to open court at 9 o'clock in the morning, except one time when high water prevented him from reaching Stockton until 10 o'clock of the first day of court.



### **THOMAS JEFFERSON UNDERWOOD.**

There is probably no better known or more highly respected man in Dade County than T. J. Underwood, the subject of this sketch. He was born in North Township, Dade County, January 19th, 1862, the son of Decatur and Elizabeth (Davidson) Underwood. He was born in Tennessee in 1835 and she in 1834. Decatur Underwood was brought to Dade County by his father, Thomas Underwood, during the late 30's, who came overland with ox teams and wagons, bringing his wife, who was Maria Howard. They settled two miles north of Arcola on 160 acres which they homesteaded. This they improved and built a log house, which was one of the first in that part of the county and which is still standing, although weather-boarded, and is probably the oldest building now in use in the county. Thomas Underwood was a pioneer in every sense of the word. He died in St. Louis, while his wife passed away in Dade County. Decatur Underwood was a prominent citizen of Dade County and was the father of four children, three of whom are now living. They are: Thomas J. of this review;



Sarah E., who is now Mrs. D. W. Edwards of Greenfield, and Alice, now Mrs. I. G. Hawkins of North Township, while Anna married Dr. E. U. Sloan and died leaving two children, Geneva and Eudora. The father of these children died July 16th, 1908, but his first wife, mother of our subject, died January 3rd, 1917, at the advanced age of 83 years.

Thomas J. Underwood was 20 years of age when he started out to make his own way in the world. He first entered the mercantile business in a very modest way, opening up a store in Arcola in a small rented building and with a stock of about \$200. He enlarged this considerably, and finally took in as partners J. O. Mitchell and D. W. Edwards, and together they increased the stock materially, but after a few years closed the business and Mr. Underwood bought 212 acres of good land and farmed and raised considerable stock, but sold this place in 1901, at which time he was elected county assessor, which position he held for four years. In 1903 he again entered the mercantile business at Arcola with his father as his partner. They started with a stock of \$500 and soon increased it to \$5,000, and ran the business under the firm name of D. Underwood & Son. This store burned in 1905, but the building, which was owned by Decatur Underwood and D. W. Edwards, was at once rebuilt, and the firm of D. Underwood & Son resumed their business. They had little money, but ample credit, so that they were able to go ahead with a stock of near \$3,000. In 1908 Thos. J. took over the entire business, and the business is now known as The Home Store, T. J. Underwood, proprietor. Mr. Underwood has certainly made good in his business. He now carries a stock of \$7,000, and it is a well-kept and up-to-date establishment. In 1909 he was appointed postmaster, and he has made a very efficient officer and still holds the place, even under a Democratic administration.

Mr. Underwood married Miss Amanda Appleby, who was born February 2nd, 1862, a daughter of Benj. and Louise (Wilson) Appleby, more of whom is written elsewhere. To Mr. and Mrs. Underwood have been born seven



children, five of whom are living. Those deceased are: Howard, born October 4th, 1896, died at the age of 10 years, Irene, born November 1st, 1888, died in 1900. Those living are as follows: Eulalia May, born September 2nd, 1888, married C. W. Daugherty, a business man of Long Beach, Cal., and they have two children, Mary and Helen; Goldie, born February 2nd, 1891, married R. A. Furnoy, a business man of Joplin, Mo.; Benj. D., born October 24th, 1894, lives in California, where he has been employed by the Long Beach Dairy Company for the past six years; Thos. Walker, born April 8th, 1900, and Clyde Cowan, born May 29th, 1905, both at home and attending school.

Mr. and Mrs. Underwood are members of the M. E. church, in which they are both very prominent, and Mr. Underwood is a trustee. Fraternally Mr. Underwood is a Mason, an Odd Fellow, and also belongs to the Modern Woodmen of America, while his wife is a member of the Eastern Star and also president of the Home makers' Club. Mr. Underwood is a Republican and has always been active in the party. He has been a notary public for over 30 years and has served for many years on the school board. Too much cannot be said of this fine, courteous gentleman. He has lived a clean and upright life and well deserves the high esteem in which he is held by all. He owns the building in which his fine store is located, and his fair and honest dealing has built up for him a business that is one of the best in the county. Tom Underwood numbers his friends by the thousands, and we are proud to own him as a native son.

---

O

---

### FLOYD G. VANOSDELL.

Was born in Dade County, Missouri, in 1875. His father, Thomas J. VanOsdell, was connected with the R. S. Jacobs Banking Company of Greenfield for many years. He died in 1892. His grandfather, Peter VanOsdell, was one of the pioneers of Dade County, was public administrator for a number of years and guardian and curator for more minor heirs than any other man, perhaps, who ever



lived in the county. His mother was Mary Emma Garrett, daughter of Rev. W. J. Garrett, one of the pioneer Cumberland Presbyterian preachers of Southwest Missouri.

Mr. VanOsdell became connected with the Dade County Bank in 1897 and has remained therein to this date. He is at present the assistant cashier. His wife is the daughter of the late J. F. Johnson, one of the founders of the Dade County Bank. They have five children. Fraternally Mr. VanOsdell belongs to the Masonic Order, Commandery, Shrine, the Elks at Aurora, the I. O. O. F. of Greenfield. He is a member of the Presbyterian church and has been secretary of the Cemetery Association of Greenfield for 17 years. He is one of the prominent men of Greenfield in business, social and civic life.

---

o

### REV. J. MONROE VAUGHN.

Was born in Giles County, Tennessee, October 26th, 1850, son of David Franklin and Lucinda (Cook) Vaughn, both natives of Tennessee, he being born about the year 1826, and she perhaps a year later. They were farmers in Giles County and he was also a cabinet maker. They left Tennessee about 1853, coming to Springfield, Mo., where he followed his trade for about one year, then located near Avilla, in Jasper County, Missouri, for a short time, and then moved to Dade County, about 1854, where he bought 500 acres of government land near Greenfield. It was rolling prairie land. He improved this farm and lived upon it till the war, when he enlisted, in 1861, in Captain J. J. Tucker's Confederate Company, one of the first to be organized in Dade County. They first marched into Greene County, and was at the battle of Wilson Creek, where he was wounded on August 10th, and died at sunrise the next morning. There were eight children in this family, three girls and five boys. The mother raised this family on the 500-acre farm. One daughter died at the age of 12 years. The others grew to maturity. They were:

(1) Ellen, married W. F. Grider, died in Dade County about the year 1886, leaving four children.



(2) Ann Eliza, now Mrs. James Carlock of Center Township.

(3) John Monroe (the subject of this sketch.)

(4) Robert Franklin, died in Dade County in 1905, leaving several children. He was an M. E. preacher.

(5) David Saxton, lives at Eureka, Kas.

(6) Amanda, died at the age of 12 years.

(7) William D., of Center Township.

(8) Benjamin Price, lives at Neola, Dade County.

David Franklin Vaughn was a Democrat in politics. After his death the mother divided up the farm with the children and lived with her son, DeWitt, until her death, which occurred about 1907. The Vaughn family were, and are still, very prominent.

J. Monroe remained at home with his mother until 20 years of age. He received a common school education in Dade County. He was married on the 1st day of December, 1870, to Martha O. Tucker, born in Dade County, where the County Farm is now located, May 10th, 1852, daughter of Captain J. J. and Elizabeth C. (McClure) Tucker, her father being a native of Richmond, Va., born in 1816, while her mother was born near Cleveland, Tenn., in 1827. He came to Dade County when a young man in the early 40's, and followed his trade, being a tailor, for a time, then traded with an uncle, Captain N. H. McClure, for about 600 acres of land lying southwest of Greenfield, which included the present County Farm. He married his wife in Dade County, she being 16 years of age at the time, and moved upon this land, improving it and building a large two-story frame house. He was an extensive drover of horses and mules, driving many head to markets in the South previous to the war. He recruited the first Confederate company in Dade County and served actively in the Confederate army about one year, when he suffered an attack of measles, was sent home, and died about 18 months afterward in Waco, Tex., where his family had gone. He died December 1st, 1864, and was buried there. The mother returned to Dade County in August, 1865, and went to the farm. She sold out in 1868 and bought 120 acres east of Greenfield, where



she died February 16th, 1880. There were nine children in this family which lived to maturity; one boy, Charles, died at the age of 11 years. They are:

(1) Hartwell H., now lives at Van Buren, Ark. He is a Presbyterian minister and served as the first chaplain of the Oklahoma Senate.

(2) Anis,, was Mrs. G. H. Hall. She is now deceased.

(3) Nathan, died at the age of 19 years and buried at Waco, Tex.

(4) Mary, now Mrs. Thomas M. Dicus of Lockwood Township.

(5) Martha O., wife of J. Monroe Vaughn.

(6) Walter S., a lawyer living in California.

(7) Florence, now Mrs. A. A. Long of Los Angeles, Cal.

(8) James L., lives in Durango, Colo.

(9) Hattie, now Mrs. Dr. H. E. Hackney of San Joachin Valley, Cal.

Captain J. J. Tucker in politics was a Whig before the war, and both he and his wife were prominent members of the Cumberland Presbyterian church. He was active in politics and served as sheriff and collector of revenue for Dade County two terms and one term as Representative in the Missouri Legislature before the war. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity, while his wife belonged to the Eastern Star.

J. Monroe Vaughn and wife first went to farming upon a 40-acre tract of land his mother had given him, being a part of the old homestead. Here he built a two-room house, and here he went to work with a vim. They lived upon this place 11 years and prospered, then sold out and bought 200 acres southwest of Lockwood. After one year they sold this and bought 200 acres east of Greenfield. After living on this place three years they sold out and bought 160 acres in Cedar Township, where they lived for eight years. During all these years they were very prosperous, adding 160 acres near his first purchase and two 80-acre tracts in Ernest and North Townships. They farmed and handled stock, being successful in both enterprises.



Mr. and Mrs. Vaughn were the parents of one child, a son, Howard Ernest, born April 13th, 1876. On account of the ill health of this son they went to Arizona in 1892, where they bought 160 acres of land, but lived in the city of Phoenix. They bought lots and built a home in the city, where they lived for 10 years, then came back to their Dade County farm, where the son died March 23rd, 1904. They moved to Lockwood, where they bought a nice home in 1905. Immediately after this they went to Chicago and entered the Moody Bible School for study, Mr. Vaughn for the ministry and his wife for special Sunday School work. They remained during the season and returned to Lockwood. Mrs. Vaughn was the first in the state to receive the diploma for the Advanced Course in Bible Study from the International Sunday School Association.

Mr. Vaughn had been studying for the ministry some time previous to going to Chicago. They are each members of the Presbyterian church and he was ordained at Mt. Vernon in 1906, and since that time has preached all over Dade, Polk, Greene and adjoining counties. He is a forceful public speaker and a power in the pulpit. They were each delegates to the World's Sunday School Convention held in Washington, D. C., in 1910, where 52 nationalities were represented and many illustrious speakers present, including President Taft.

Mr. and Mrs. Vaughn are living practically retired from the business activities of life save and except the more weighty affairs of the Master's Kingdom. Mr. Vaughn still personally supervises his farming enterprises, which consist of 640 acres all told in Dade County and 80 acres near Wagoner, Okla. They also own some business blocks in Lockwood. Mr. Vaughn was one of the organizers and original stockholders in the Bank of Lockwood. He is a Democrat in politics, a strong temperance advocate, and both he and his wife have been largely identified in the county Sunday School work for many years. They drove one faithful horse no less than 1,600 miles in organizing the various townships in the county. Both Mr. and Mrs. Vaughn are highly educated and refined people. Their standing in the



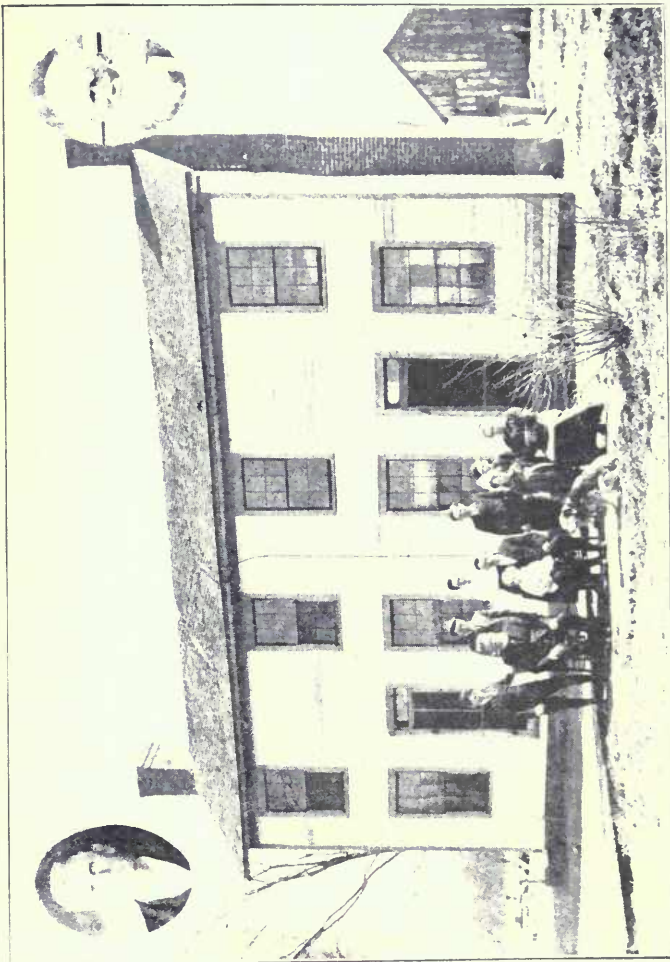






THE HUSTON MILL,  
Sam Farmer, Owner and Operator.





JAMES BELL AND FAMILY.  
REV. JOHN BELL. J. T. HURST.







community in which they live is irreproachable. Few people have contributed more of their time, talents and worldly goods to the welfare of humanity and the advancement of the cause of Christ's Kingdom than the Rev. J. Monroe Vaughn and his faithful wife.

—o—

### W. H. VANHOOSER.

Among the enterprising merchants of Dade County is to be found W. H. Vanhooser of Dadeville, where he conducts one of the best grocery and hardware stores in north east Dade. Mr. Vanhooser is a native of Dade County, born December 16th, 1877, a son of John N. and Minerva Elizabeth (Logan) Vanhooser, both natives of Tennessee, he having been born in 1843 and she in 1842. They were married there on December 24th, 1863, and were the parents of thirteen children, seven of whom are still living and are as follows: John, William, Horace and James of Dade County; Charles of Kansas and J. E. of California, and one daughter, Mrs. Wright Smith of Greenfield.

John N. Vanhooser was a kind, Christian gentleman. He belonged to the Christian church and served during the Civil war in the Sixth Missouri Provincials. He died at Dadeville in 1915 at the ripe old age of 71, while his wife passed away in 1906, also a member of the Christian church.

W. H. Vanhooser received a good education, remaining at home until the year 1899, when he started teaching at the McConnell school; he taught there for two years, and was then elected on the Republican ticket to the office of county surveyor, which he held for four years, and lived in Dadeville during this time. After spending one year at farming on his father's farm, he went west, locating in Los Angeles, Cal., holding the responsible position of civil engineer for the city for five years, which fact alone speaks volumes for the high ability of Mr. Vanhooser. During his stay in the west he entered into partnership with his brother-in-law, R. A. Moore, and opened up a hardware and grocery store at Dadeville. This was in 1908, and the business was successfully run until 1915, when Mr. Vanhooser



bought out the entire business, having returned to his native town in the meantime, and has since run the business under his individual name. He carries a fine stock of hardware, groceries and sundries, also conducting a large business in general produce, butter, eggs and cream. His stock will average about \$3,000, and is kept clean and up-to-date, and is known all through northeast Dade County as a good, square place to trade. Mr. Vanhooser was married February 19th, 1902, to Miss Rozella E. Moore, who was born January 12th, 1882, and a daughter of Ruben N. Moore, more extended mention of whom is made elsewhere under the name of Charles Moore of Dadeville. To Mr. and Mrs. Vanhooser has been born one child, Leona Chloe, born August 12th, 1905, who is at home and receiving a good education. Mr. Vanhooser is one of our all-around good citizens. He supports both the Christian and Presbyterian churches. He is a staunch Republican and a booster for any enterprise for the good of the county, such as good roads, free public schools and good government. Fraternally he is a Mason and W. O. W. Too much cannot be said for the true worth of Mr. Vanhooser as a citizen and business man. He is well worthy to be numbered among our most prominent native sons. To meet is to like and appreciate this well-educated and courteous business man.

---

—O—

### WILLIAM VONSTROH.

Among the prominent and well-to-do farmers of Dade County we must mention William Vonstroh. As his name indicates, he is a native of Germany, having been born October 24th 1836, in that country. He was a son of Henry and Lizzie Vonstroh. His parents were both natives of Germany, were married there, and followed farming in their native country until the year 1850, when they emigrated to the United States, landing in the state of Illinois, and settling about 30 miles east of St. Louis on 160 acres of good land. Here they farmed and prospered, raised their family, and died many years ago. They had a family of six children. Mr. Vanstroh, the subject of this sketch, was third



in order of birth. At the age of 14 years he went to St. Louis, Mo., and learned the blacksmithing trade, which he followed for some years, alternating with farming at his father's place. Mr. Vonströhm married first Miss Dora Eggeman, a native of Illinois. She died in April, 1880, and in 1881 Mr. Vonströhm married her sister, Miss Catherine Eggeman. About this time Mr. Vonströhm became interested in the west, and came to Dade County in 1882, bought 560 acres lying close to Lockwood, in fact, joining the corporation line. He farmed here and prospered greatly, until at one time he owned 1,040 acres of fine prairie land in western Dade County. There are 11 children of this fine family, all of whom live in Dade County. They are as follows:

Henry, William, Frank, John, all living within a few miles of the city of Lockwood on farms. One daughter, Caroline, is now Mrs. Henry Bohne of Marion Township, and Millie is now Mrs. Fred Bohne of Marion Township. Mollie is now Mrs. William Nehoff. They all live near Lockwood. Ida is the wife of Gus Bohne. Lizzie married Henry Brinkhoff of western Dade County. Dora and Mabel reside at home with their father and mother.

Mr. Vonströhm has given his children good educations and has started them all in life with good farms; in fact, it is hard to bring to mind another family resident in Dade County who are more appreciated and considered better citizens than the descendants of William Vonströhm.

Mr. Vonströhm is now living practically retired and enjoying a well-deserved rest from his strenuous labor in his fine residence, two and one-half miles west of Lockwood. He still retains 200 acres of his original holdings. Mr. Vonströhm is a fine specimen of the high class citizens that Germany has given to this country. Mr. Vonströhm is a member of the Lutheran church, in which he has been more or less active all these years. He was one of the main movers in the construction of the first Lutheran church in the county, which is at Lockwood, and he donated two acres for a Lutheran cemetery, which is located just north of Lockwood. He is a Republican, having cast his first vote for Abraham Lincoln. He has served as school director a great many



times. He has also been a promoter of public good and a friend of education, although he received very little in his early life. He is, however, a self-made and self-educated man. One whom we of the younger generation of citizens of Dade County delight to honor, and whose example is well worthy of emulation.

---

—o—

---

### **JUDGE JOHN WILLIAM WADDLE.**

No history of Dade County could be written mentioning the prominent people without putting at the head of the list John William Waddle, Judge of the County Court for the Eastern District, a prominent farmer of the east side of the county and a man of illustrious ancestry. Mr. Waddle was born April 15th, 1851, in Lawrence County, Missouri, the son of David and Margaret (Reagan) Waddle.

David Waddle was born in Chariton County, Missouri, November 26th, 1827, and came with his parents to Greene County in 1830. He married Miss Margaret Reagan in Greenfield, Dade County, Missouri, August 11th, 1848. Miss Reagan was born August 9th, 1831, in Tennessee, near Nashville, and came to Dade County in 1834 with her parents. They both died while she was quite young and she resided in Dade County until she was married. Her mother's maiden name was Gerard and her father was a wealthy farmer and slave-holder near Nashville, Tenn. David Waddle and his wife resided in Dade and Lawrence Counties until 1857, then went from Lawrence to Washington County, Arkansas, and resided there until 1862. He was a strong adherent to the Union cause and had to leave there on short order or be conscripted into the Confederate army. He left his family and went to Fayetteville, Ark., where a branch of the Union army was located. He was gone for several weeks and acted as guide and scout all over that country. He was eventually given an escort of 100 soldiers for the purpose of bringing his family out. He took them first to Fayetteville, and from there to Springfield, Mo., where he left



them and went back on the provision train for the Union army. Judge Waddle well remembers this period of his life, when his father returned to Arkansas and left his wife and children, one of which is our subject. They resided in a large brick house on South Street, Springfield, Mo., which was opposite Fort No. 4, so-called when General Marmaduke made his famous raid on Springfield. All the women and children were ordered to the north side of the city, and the cannon balls passed over them all day during that raid. When the family returned home the next morning there were dead soldiers on the porch and in the yard, both the Blue and the Gray. The Union soldiers fought from this residence and one was killed inside of the house. When his father returned from Arkansas they came to Dade County, and here he, David Waddle, enlisted in Company I, Seventh Missouri Provincials, and was finally discharged on account of disability, never regaining his health. He died August 15th, 1901, in Greene County, Missouri.

His father, Martin Waddle, grandfather of our subject, Judge Waddle, was undoubtedly a native of Kentucky. It is known that he came from Kentucky to Chariton County, Missouri, and from there to Greene County, and settled on what is known as the Peter Ooley place or Clear creek, 20 miles northwest of Springfield. He went from there to Scott County, Arkansas, where he died. At one time, many years ago, he owned the land where Cincinnati, O., now stands, and he also held title to the Mammoth Cave in Kentucky. His wife was Polly Ann Lamar, whose father was a Frenchman and came to America with General Lafayette and fought in the Revolutionary war. His mother's name was Dehart.

Judge Waddle was second in order of birth of eight children born to David Waddle and Margaret (Reagan) Waddle. In order, they are named as follows: Elizabeth, born August 21st, 1849; John William, born April 15th, 1851; Polly Ann, born November 27th, 1853; Columbus, born November 20th, 1855; Martin M., born February 20th, 1858; Margaret, born May 10th, 1861; David, born April



1st, 1862; Young D., born February 11th, 1865. John W. Waddle, as stated before, was born in Lawrence County, on Spring river. His father having lost his health during the war and never having been able after that to do manual labor, John W., being the oldest boy, had to take the burden of the main support of the family. He worked out from place to place, cheerfully performing this duty until he became of age, at which time he married Eliza Jane Beal, on January 14th, 1872, in Greene County, Missouri. She was born July 16th, 1851, daughter of George Thomas Beal and Emily Jane (Ooley) Beal, who were married September 18th, 1845, his birthday being August 5th, 1823, and hers September 18th, 1819. George Thomas Beal was the son of Charles Fay Beal, who came to Dade County at an early date and settled in Greenfield, where he carried on a saddlery and harness shop previous to the Civil war. He moved to the northern part of the state when the war came up, and there died in a later year. His wife's maiden name was Deliah Dotson. Emily Jane (Ooley) Beal was the daughter of Peter Ooley, who in turn was the son of David and Catherine Ooley. Peter Ooley was born October 28th, 1787, and married a Miss Mary Clark April 5th, 1810, who was born October 2nd, 1792. He came to Greene County at a very early date, in fact, when the Indians were plentiful, and entered a large tract of land on Clear creek, and resided there until he died. Eliza Jane (Beal) Waddle, wife of our subject, Judge Waddle, was third of a family of five children. In order of birth they are as follows:

Mary Deliah Beal, born December 30th, 1846; Thurseay Ann, born October 19th, 1848; Eliza Jane, born July 16th, 1851; Peter Fay, born April 16th, 1854; Martha Samantha, born December 4th, 1857. George Thomas Beal, father of Mrs. Waddle, resided in Dade County near Greenfield from childhood until the Civil war, when he went to Rolla, Mo., and enlisted in the Union army. He was killed in the battle of Pea Ridge March 8th, 1862. He was a devoted Christian. The following is a letter verbatim as written by George Thomas Beal to his wife, Emily Jane



(Ooley), while he was in active service, and only a few days previous to his death:

State of Missouri, Phelps County,

December 14th, 1861.

My Dear Companion:

I now take my pen in hand to inform you that I have not forgotten you, and that I am well at this time. I have enjoyed good health ever since I left home. I weigh more than I ever did before. I now weigh 180 pounds. I do hope these few lines may find you enjoying the same blessings of God, the Giver of our Spirits and the Creator of our bodies, to whom we owe our thanks, praise and adoration forever.

I am surrounded with blasphemers, yet there are many good, pious men in our midst. I have a good many friends here.

I would write something about how bad I want to see you, but I cannot tell it with my pen: neither could I express my feelings with my tongue. The longer I stay away the dearer and nearer you feel to me, but God only knows whether we will meet again on earth or not, and if we never meet again I want you all to meet me in heaven, where parting will be no more.

I pray to the Lord that he will strengthen and support you in all your hard trials in this life. I yet hope there is a time coming when we can stay at home in peace again. I bought shoes for you and started them to you by Hiter Sanford, but he met the last retreat and came back again.

I could write many things to you if I dared to, but I cannot. We, the soldiers, are perfect Know Nothings. We have strict laws and we must obey them. I must now bring my letter to a close. Give my best respects to all inquiring friends. May God Almighty save us all with an everlasting salvation for Christ's sake, is my prayer, so nothing more at present but to remain, Your affectionate friend, until death.

G. T. BEAL TO E. J. BEAL.



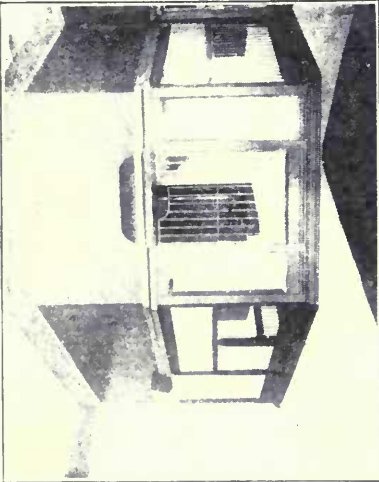
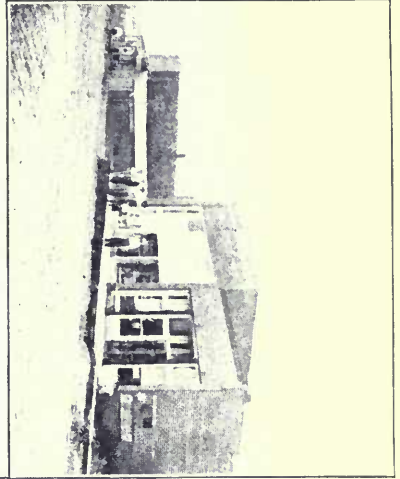
As has been stated before, Judge Waddle, up to his 21st year, had spent his energies in the support of father, mother, brothers and sisters. He had received some little schooling, however, in Greene County. But of this world's goods when he had reached his majority he had very little. The amount of his worldly assets the year previous to his marriage we find to be: One horse, good health, and a firm determination to make good and be somebody, and enough money for a marriage fee. He, therefore, decided to marry, and just previous to his marriage he harvested a fair crop of wheat and was married the first of the following year. That year they rented 80 acres and made a splendid corn crop, and from this beginning began slowly to prosper. In the year 1874 they rented another farm, and it was a very dry year. In 1875 they rented 120 acres in Dade County, and this was another poor crop year. They returned to Greene County and bought 40 acres of land on Clear creek. Here they built their first log cabin, about 14 feet square with a side room. He added to this place 96 acres and 30 acres in another tract. Their children were all born here except the oldest and the youngest. They lived on this farm until 1891, when they sold out and bought a small farm in Dade County, Missouri, one and one-half miles north of Arcola, kept this only one year and sold that farm, went back to Greene County and bought 80 acres near the old home place, and in one year bought back the old home place in addition to the 80 acres. In 1901 they sold all this land and bought 120 acres in Murray Township, known as the James Thomas farm, living here until 1903, when they sold this farm and returned to Dade County, buying 160 acres in Rock Prairie Township, where they now reside.

To J. W. Waddle and wife the following children were born: Ephriam Orlando Waddle, born January 7th, 1873, died November 2nd, 1874; Orral Larismur, born April 19th, 1876, died May 9th, 1876; Arla Rosilla, born July 9th, 1877, married Joseph McBee November 25th, 1896, and died November 14th, 1911, leaving one son, Archmer Eltry McBee, who was born December 31st, 1900;









J. H. POE STORE, PENNSBORO.  
BANK OF PENNSBORO.



Bertha Natrulia, born January 7th, 1880, married Edward Robert Kelley August 2nd, 1896, and they had children as follows:

Terry McConnel, born in Greene County, Missouri, September 15th, 1901; Ellis John, also born in Greene County, December 11th, 1903; Claire Alta May, born in Morencia, Ariz., February 1st, 1906; Robert Leland, born in Greene County, Missouri, August 16th, 1908; Louis, born in Webster County June 21st, 1911; Alta Eulalia May Waddle, born March 26th, 1882, was married July 23rd, 1905, to Charles W. Fortner, and they have one daughter, Bertha Genevieve Fortner, born September 6th, 1907; Lourell Lyman, born September 27th, 1884, married July 5th, 1905, to Erie Killingsworth; John Devillo, born March 5th, 1892, married March 9th, 1912, to Miss Jessie Irene Brookshier.

Judge Waddle is a Republican in politics and has ever held true and steadfast to the principles of his party. In 1912 he was nominated for county judge by the Republicans in the eastern district, and was beaten by 39 votes, and again in 1916 the Republican party nominated him for the same office and he was elected by a majority of 133 votes. Too much cannot be said of the high character of Judge Waddle and his fine wife. They are among our most respected and honored citizens.



### **JUDGE THOMAS M. WALKER.**

There is probably no better known or more highly respected citizen of Dade County than Thomas M. Walker, presiding judge of the Dade County Court. He was born in Newton County, Missouri, March 14th, 1858, a son of John M. Walker and Sarah Reynolds, his wife, both of whom were natives of Georgia, where they were married, and came to Newton County about 1852. He was a mechanic and farmer. They remained in Newton County until 1860, when they moved to Greene County, Missouri, where they carried on farming. He was a soldier in the Union army during the Civil war, enlisting in 1860. He



passed away in Christian County February 19th, 1894, while his wife had died in 1863, leaving five children, all of whom grew to maturity excepting one boy, Joel A., who was drowned at the age of 14 years. The others were: John M., who died in Barry County; William Franklyn, now supposed to be living in some part of the north; Henry a farmer of Barry County; Thomas M., the subject of this sketch. After the war John M. Walker married a second time, but did not raise a family. He spent some time following his trade as farmer and mechanic in eastern Lawrence County, retiring to Billings, Christian County, about three years previous to his death. He was a Baptist in religious belief, a Republican in politics, and was a very prominent citizen. He was a brave and efficient soldier and became crippled while in active service. He had been detailed to carry the mail from Springfield to Rolla, Mo., which he did for some two years, and it was while in this service that an escaping prisoner ran his horse into the horse Mr. Walker was riding, the result of which made Mr. Walker a cripple for life.

Judge Walker received his education in Lawrence County in the common schools and remained at home until he was 21 years of age, at which time he went to farming in Lawrence County, and later on bought 40 acres in that County, which he soon traded for an 80-acre tract, but did not keep this a great while before he traded it off and rented for several years, than again invested in 40 acres, which he kept until 1901, when he sold this, and on December 1st, 1901, moved to Dade County. He first rented the P. R. Montgomery farm in Sac Township, paying \$1,000 a year for three years. He prospered here, and in 1904 bought a fine farm of 240 acres in Cedar Township, where he now lives. This place had about 160 acres in cultivation and was fairly well improved, but Judge Walker has added to the improvements materially, and now it is considered one of the finest stock farms of northwest Dade County. Besides farming for the benefit of himself and family, Judge Walker has devoted a great deal of his life to the benefiting of his fellow-man. He was ordained to



preach May 1st, 1886, in the Baptist church. His first charge was at Sycamore, where he remained five years. He was pastor of Pleasant Grove two years and then spent two years as district missionary worker in Lawrence. During this time he organized Summit church, which is six miles northeast of Mt. Vernon, and where he served two years as pastor. He also organized the New Home church, eight miles south of Everton. He has been very active in the mission work, but during his activities along this line his health failed, and after a strenuous campaign of three months' mission work in St. Clair County he was forced to a well deserved rest, so for the last six years he has spent most of his time farming.

In politics Mr. Walker is a staunch Republican, and in 1914 was elected to the Republican ticket as presiding judge of the Dade County court, which position he has filled with marked credit to himself and with entire satisfaction to the people of the county at large. As much time as his health will permit, he still devotes to religious teaching. He is at present the moderator of the Dade County Baptist Association, and is now preaching for the Cedarville church, and also takes leadership in Sunday school work.

On November 4th, 1880, Mr. Walker was married at Sarcxie, Mo., to Nora S. Hammer, who was born February 9th, 1861, in Lawrence County near Mt. Vernon, a daughter of James Allen and Sarah (Tolliver) Hammer. Both were natives of Tennessee and both were brought by their parents to Lawrence County in the early 40's. They were married there and raised a large family, of whom Mrs. Walker was fourth in order of birth of eleven children, nine of whom are living and all settled near Mt. Vernon, with the exception of Mrs. Walker. Her father is deceased, dying in 1900. Her mother, however, is living, and resides with Judge Walker and his wife. Mr. and Mrs. Walker were the parents of five children, two of whom are living. Record of the family is as follows: The first child died in infancy, unnamed. The second, Arthur, was born October 4th, 1883, and died May 20th, 1904, at



the age of 21. Sherman A. was born August 17th, 1885, married Eva Toller; they live on a part of Judge Walker's farm in Cedar Township and have two children, Loren and Jewel. Sarah Floe was born November 28th, 1887, married Robert Coin, a prominent farmer of Cedar Township, but died February 3rd, 1911, leaving one child, Elma. Edna Gertrude was born February 7th, 1890, married Lon McGuire of Cedar County, and they now live in Shenandoah, Ia.; they have two children, the first, Carl, was born March 7th, 1911, and Max Walker, born April 8th, 1915.

Too much cannot be said of the good that Judge Walker and his estimable wife have done in our midst. They are both fine Christian people and have devoted the greater part of their lives to doing good to others. Truly, Judge Thomas M. Walker is one of our first citizens, and no man stands higher in the hearts of the people than this fine, courteous gentleman. He and his wife are members of the Baptist church at Cedarville. Fraternally Mr. Walker is a member of the A. F. & A. M. at Arcola, and was a charter member of the M. W. A. at Miller, Mo., but now has his membership at Jerico Springs, Cedar County. Along all lines Judge Walker is progressive and broad-minded. He is a first-class farmer, a first-class judge and a first-class citizen, and he well deserves the exceptional high esteem in which he is held by the entire population of this county.

---

o

### ALBERT E. WATSON.

Born in Macoupin County, Illinois, June 2nd, 1863. His father, James T. Watson, was born in Kentucky, near Louisville, and died in September, 1894. His parents moved to Illinois in the early 50's. His father was a successful farmer and stock raiser and died on the farm. In politics he was a Republican, but at the breaking out of the Civil war he was not eligible for military duty. He was an old-time Whig and afterward a Republican. In 1871 he moved to Jasper County, Missouri, where he spent the remainder of his days. James T. Watson was married



to Malinda J. Brown, a native of Pennsylvania, who died in the year 1912 at the age of 85 years. Her parents moved to Macoupin County, Illinois, in an early day. She was a member of the Baptist church and the mother of three children:

(1) Albert E. Watson, the subject of this sketch.

(2) Alice, born in Macoupin County, Illinois, married Albert Clayton, a farmer. She died in 1901, leaving four children.

(3) Lula, born in Jasper County, Missouri, married Edward Broughton, and now lives in Webb City, Mo.

Albert E. Watson was raised upon Illinois and Missouri farms. He attended the public schools and also an Academy at Carlinville, Ill. He continued on the farm until 1908, when he came to Greenfield, and in 1914 engaged in the telephone business, buying out the Mutual Telephone Company lines. Prior to this time he was in business at Golden City for four years. As a manager of a telephone exchange Mr. Watson has proven a success.

On the 18th day of February, 1896, he was married to Lizzie Mosher, born in Galesburg, Ill., in 1878. Her father was a farmer and a very successful one, too.

Mr. and Mrs. Watson are the parents of three children:

(1) H. Raymond, born in Jasper County, Missouri, January 21st, 1897, and graduated from the Greenfield High School in the class of 1917.

(2) Frank G., born in Jasper County, Missouri, August 9th, 1899, and is now attending school.

(3) Fern, born in Jasper County, Missouri, August 14th, 1904.

Mrs. Watson is a member of the Christian church. Mr. Watson is a member of the Odd Fellows and the M. W. A. In politics he is a Republican. Besides being the owner of the Mutual Telephone Company lines and exchange in Greenfield, he also has property in Golden City, and is the owner of a fine residence property in Greenfield, located on one of the most desirable streets in the city.



**SAMUEL J. WEIR.**

Was born in Cooper County, Missouri, December 27th, 1830, son of Samuel and Polly B. (Stevens) Weir. His father was a native of Tennessee, born April 9th, 1791, and died in Dade County October 21st, 1848. His mother was a native of Kentucky, born October 9th, 1797, and died September 23rd, 1883. His father and mother came to Dade County in 1840 and entered a large tract of land, some of it adjoining the city of Greenfield. He owned 2,000 acres at the time of his death. There were ten children in this family, but all are dead except Sampel J. He remained at home on the old homestead, living with his parents till both passed away. The house where he now lives was also the home of his father. Part of it is constructed of logs, built by his father, but is now weather-boarded over, and is probably one of the oldest, if not the very oldest, building in the county. His father was a Cumberland Presbyterian minister and rode and preached all over southwest Missouri. He also married many of the older settlers of the county.

Samuel J. Weir was married on the 10th day of February, 1858, to Mattie D. Wilson, who was born April 21st, 1840, and died March 27th, 1915. She was a daughter of William Wilson. There were ten children born of this union, nine of whom grew to maturity: Nora, born February 24th, 1859, married Lewis Hembree; Don, born November 7th, 1862; Anna, born September 15th, 1861, married D. P. Duffy; Horace E., born November 14th, 1867; George L., born March 8th, 1868; Robert S., born November 17th, 1874; Frank B., born December 12th, 1876; Lucy M., born June 10th, 1878, married J. L. Higgins; Daisy D., born August 31st, 1882, married R. O. Ball, died leaving one child.

Samuel J. Weir entered the mercantile business in Cooper County in 1864, but was cleaned out by Confederate soldiers and others just as he was getting ready to move back to Dade County. After coming to Greenfield he enlisted in the Enrolled Militia of Missouri, and



served in the Home Guards. In politics Mr. Weir is a Democrat. In the earlier days of his life he accumulated a large amount of property, much of which has been given to his children. He has given them all a good start in life. At the present time he is the owner of land near Greenfield, much of which has been given to his children to use, retaining only a life estate for himself, and all of which will be theirs after his death.

Mr. Weir remembers much concerning the pioneer life in Dade County. He readily recalls the days of ox-teams, poor roads, log cabin homes, gourd dippers, spinning wheels, looms and corn-dodger bread baked in the fireplace skillet. In those days buggies, spring wagons, harvesting machines, sewing machines, telephones, electric lights and automobiles had never been dreamed of, much less realized.

---

—o—

### JAMES P. WHEELER.

Was born in Polk Township, Dade County, Missouri, February 24th, 1869, son of John C. and Melissa Jane (Hayes) Wheeler. His father was also born in Dade County, January 24th, 1840, while his mother was a native of Kentucky. His paternal grandfather was born in Tennessee January 23rd, 1800, and married Barbara Julian, also a native of Tennessee. They came to Missouri in 1838, bringing a family of six children with them, and settled in Polk Township, taking up 640 acres of government land. These old people farmed all their life. He cleared out a great many acres and was a fine specimen of the hardy pioneer. Both are buried in the Wheeler cemetery in Polk Township.

John C. Wheeler was married and remained with his father for about one year, when he purchased 120 acres of land just across the line in Polk County, which was partly improved. He built a large barn on this land, farmed it for about six years, and then traded it for an improved 160 acres in Barton County, upon which he moved, and remained for two years, sold out and



bought 260 acres of the old homestead in Polk Township, the place where he was born. Here he lived and worked, building a fine house and barn and cleared out considerable land. Here also he died. He was a Republican, active in local politics, a member of the Cumberland Presbyterian church.

At the breaking out of the war he enlisted in Company L, Sixth Missouri Cavalry, and served for four years in the South. His widow is still living in Dadeville at the age of 67 years, in fairly good health. John C. Wheeler and wife were the parents of six children, which grew to maturity:

- (1) James P. Wheeler, the subject of this sketch.
- (2) Calvin, a farmer (now deceased), married Nellie Gilliland.
- (3) William Leander, a farmer, lives in Polk County, near the Dade County line.
- (4) Dollie, married Roy C. King of Polk Township.
- (5) Clarence C., now lives in Polk County.
- (6) Bessie, married William Maze, a hardware merchant in Dadeville.

James P. Wheeler remained at home till 20 years of age. He obtained his schooling in Dade County in the common schools, high school and Ozark College. He taught school at the age of 17 years. On the 14th day of August, 1892, he was married to Alma Gilliland, who was born in Kentucky September 26th, 1875, daughter of H. A. and Nannie (Bryan) Gilliland, both natives of Kentucky. Her father was a farmer in Polk County.

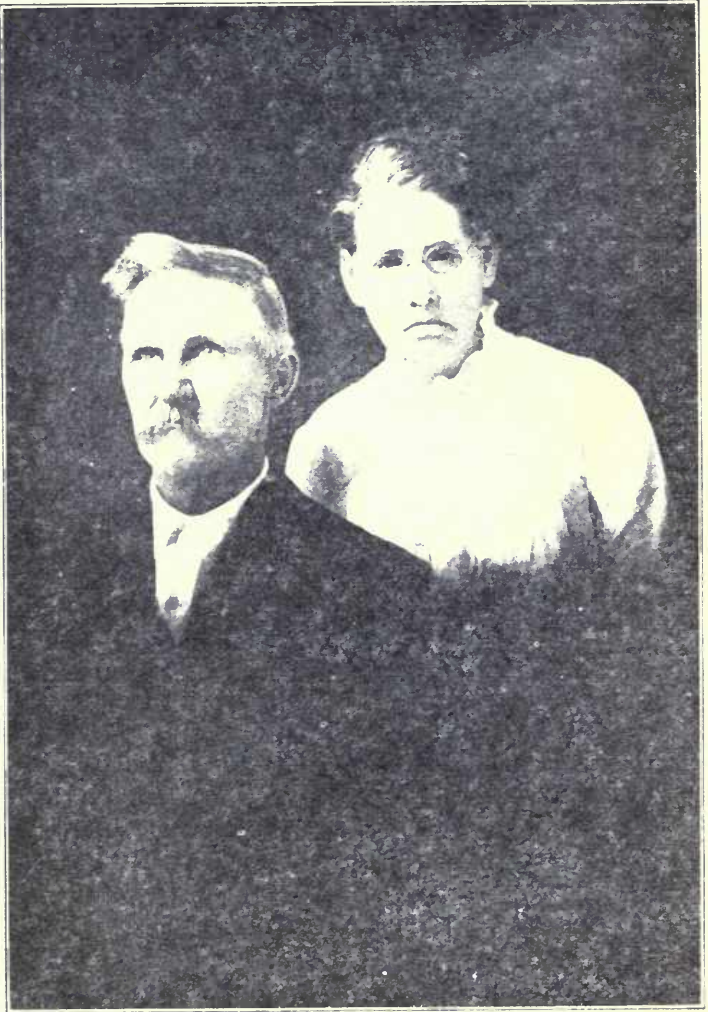
James P. Wheeler and wife are the parents of three children, all of whom are living:

- (1) John Hugh, born March 6th, 1896. Is now attending the State Normal School at Springfield, and will serve in 1917 his first year as principal of Greenfield public schools.
- (2) Bertha, born October 28th, 1897, graduate of High School at Greenfield.
- (3) Gale, born July 26th, 1899. Is still at home, and is a graduate of High School at Greenfield. Both









JOHN W. WOODARD AND WIFE.





JAMES L. DAIGH AND WIFE.  
JOHN WOODARD AND WIFE.







girls are making a specialty of music, in which line they show much proficiency.

James P. Wheeler taught school in Dade County for ten years, and was one year principal of the Everton city schools. Farming and stock raising has, however, been his principal occupation in life. He first bought 100 acres of farming land in Polk Township, kept it for 10 years, sold out and bought 160 acres near Greenfield. About this time he also bought 160 acres in Polk Township. Afterward he exchanged the 160 acres near Greenfield to T. Howard Finley in the purchase of the 240-acre farm upon which he now resides in East Center Township, three miles northeast of Greenfield. He also owns 20 acres just north of the city of Greenfield.

Mr. Wheeler is a high-grade farmer and stock man, handling Shropshire sheep, Poland-China hogs, and does some feeding on his present farm.

His farm is improved with fine buildings and ornamented with a 20-acre grove of native trees for a front yard. This grove is clean and kept as beautiful as a lawn. Altogether, his farm is one of the most attractive and desirable to be found in the county.

In politics Mr. Wheeler is a Democrat, but he has never held or desired a public office. His wife is a member of the Baptist church. Mr. Wheeler holds membership in the Odd Fellow and M. W. A. of Greenfield. When the good roads movement first became dominant in Dade County Mr. Wheeler was one of its prime movers. He was instrumental in building more than three miles of rock road from Greenfield to the Lundsford ford before voting of road bonds was ever dreamed of. Mr. Wheeler has always been a public-spirited citizen, taking great interest in every movement and organization, especially among the farmers, which had for its object the betterment of living conditions in the community.

---

O

### CHARLES D. WHITE.

One of Dade County's most prominent native sons is Charles D. White of North Sac Township. He was



born December 2nd, 1862, on the farm that he now owns and upon which he makes his residence. He was the son of Elija and Caroline (Clark) White, both natives of Tennessee, where they were married in June, 1855. Mr. White had come into Dade County in the year 1851, and bought 80 acres of land and entered an adjoining 180, and here he and his wife lived, carrying on general farming and stock raising until he passed away. He died in early life, while his wife lived a number of years longer, and married as her second husband Anderson Fox, by whom she raised a family. She died January 13th, 1917, at an advanced age of 85 years. Mr. and Mrs. White were the parents of four children, one of whom died in infancy. Those living are: Nancy, the widow of Harry C. Crisp, and is now living in North Sac Township, directly on the Dade and Cedar County line; John, a farmer of North Sac Township, married as his first wife Emma Fry, and she died leaving two children, he subsequently marrying Susie Taylor, by whom he has five children; and Charles D., the subject of this sketch.

Charles D. White has always remained at home, or at least on a portion of the original White homestead. He had very little chance for schooling and was taught to work, and to work hard. At the age of 14 he started out for himself. At the time of his father's death he received 100 acres of good land from his father's estate. On January 18th, 1885, Mr. White married Eliza Duncan, who was born January 9th, 1869, a daughter of Eli Duncan and Caroline McGurie, his wife, both natives of Tennessee. Mr. and Mrs. White have two fine children, as follows: Myrtle C., born January 1, 1886, and married Carter Clopton; they are farming in Dade County and have one child, Robert Theopolis, born July 27th, 1916. Jessie, born July 27th, 1887, married Marvin Wiltitt; they are farming in Cedar County and have one child, Charles H., who was born January 27th, 1909.

Charles D. White is a successful farmer and stock man. He has stuck to his original farm as received from



his father's estate and through the years has prospered exceedingly, and has added to his original holdings, until now he has 219 acres practically in a body. Here he has done considerable improving, having cleared, fenced and cross-fenced, using all hog-tight wire, and this fine place is all in cultivation with the exception of 20 acres of timber. Here in 1912 he built a 90-ton silo, and the same year he erected a fine new barn 38x40, and large sheds and outbuildings. He has a very attractive residence, as well as a new four-room house, on another part of his place, which he built in 1915.

This is one of the fine stock farms of northern Dade County. It is well watered, and here Mr. White handles yearly some 200 head of Poland-China hogs, one car of cattle and other stock.

In politics Mr. White is a Democrat, and has served on the school board for a number of years and also has been road commissioner and constable. He and his wife are members of the Methodist Episcopal church, and finer Christian people it is hard to find. Truly, Mr. White is one of the leading citizens, ever ready to help with his time and money in any cause for the good of the county or its people. A big-hearted, broad-minded man is Charley White. He is a booster for good roads and public schools. Was one of the first to become interested in the rural telephone. He is a wide-awake, aggressive, progressive man.

---

—o—

### GEORGE W. WILSON.

Was born in Tennessee on the 24th day of September, 1852, son of Solomon H. and Mary M. (Bell) Wilson. They were both natives of Tennessee and were married there. They were farmers in their native state and came direct to Dade County in 1857 and settled on a partly improved 160 acres a few miles northwest of where Everton now stands. They stayed there about two years, then traded for 270 acres on Lynn Branch, and lived there the remainder of their days. He had retired from active



business and lived for a while in Everton, but eventually returned to the farm, where he died in 1896. His wife lived until 1906, when she died, also at the farm. There were 15 children in this family, three dying in infancy:

- (1) John S., now deceased.
- (2) George W., the subject of this sketch.
- (3) W. O. (see sketch.)
- (4) Dr. C. F., now located in Memphis, Tex.
- (5) J. G. (see sketch.)
- (6) S. H., now deceased. His widow lives in Everton.
- (7) Albert L., lives in Springfield.
- (8) Elender Jane, now deceased. Was the wife of Judge John M. Landers.
- (9) Eliza Ann, now Mrs. Ewing Carlock.
- (10) Mary L., now the wife of W. L. Roark of Aurora, Mo.
- (11) Victoria P., now Mrs. J. E. Gyles of Hereford, Tex.
- (12) Veda P., widow of Albert Morris (see sketch).

Solomon H. Wilson was a prominent Democrat, but never held office. He ran for Representative on the Democratic ticket in 1884, but was defeated. He was a member of the Presbyterian church, belonged to the Masonic lodge at Dadeville, and served in the militia during the war.

George W. Wilson remained at home until 22 years of age, received his schooling in the country schools of Dade County. He farmed on his own account for about two years, then entered the mining business in the McGee district, after which he entered the mercantile business at the old Cross Roads, one mile northeast of Everton. He remained at this point for five years, then moved his stock to Everton in 1881. He was in company with W. Y. McLemore, who later sold out to J. G. Wilson, after which the business was conducted in the name of Wilson Bros. In 1889 George W. Wilson sold out his interest in the store to his father and brother and started a private bank under the name of "Bank of Everton," which



he conducted as a private institution for 25 years. In 1914 it became incorporated for \$25,000, with George W. Wilson as President; W. Y. McLemore, Vice President; Monte Poindexter, Cashier, and Clarence McLemore, Assistant Cashier, who are the officials at the present time. For a number of years this bank was known as the largest private bank in Southwest Missouri, the deposits averaging more than \$200,000, and with a total footing in excess of \$250,000.

George W. Wilson was married February 15th, 1857, to Miss Fannie McLemore, a native of Dade County, Missouri, daughter of Archibald McLemore. They have no children. Mr. Wilson is an extensive farmer as well as a banker. He is the owner of more than 600 acres of farm land, all in Dade County except 91 acres in Lawrence County. He makes a specialty of apple orchards, and his shipments in carload lots run away up into the thousands of bushels.

Mr. Wilson is a public-spirited citizen and has been identified with every movement which has had for its object the betterment of Everton and vicinity. Good roads and good schools have been the special objects of his devotion. In a financial way his value to the community can hardly be estimated. In politics Mr. Wilson is a Democrat, but too busy to seek or hold office. Both he and his wife are members of the Presbyterian church and active in its benevolences. He is a member of the Masonic fraternity, holding membership at Everton. Since the incorporation of the Bank of Everton Mr. Wilson has found more time for outdoor recreation, which he has taken advantage of, to the great benefit of his health as well as to the betterment of his farming enterprises. Mr. Wilson is the owner of one of the fine homes in Everton, the comfort of which he enjoys quite as much if not more than the strenuous occupation of making money.



### WILLIAM OREGON WILSON.

There is no more prominent farmer and citizen in Dade County than W. O. Wilson of Polk Township. He was born in Monroe County, Tennessee, February 4th, 1855, a son of Solomon H. and Mary (Bell) Wilson. Both the Wilsons and Bells were pioneer settlers of Dade County. Solomon Wilson came overland to Dade County in the year 1857. Wm. O., of this review, remained at home until he was 22 years of age, and had the usual experiences of the farmer boy. He first started for himself on 79 acres of land in Polk Township, which he had bought, and on this he lived for two years, and after improving it, sold out and bought 200 acres where he now lives. In the meantime he had married Miss Sallie Carlock on March 28th, 1877. She is a daughter of L. L. Carlock, who was a very early settler of this county, and of whom a sketch will be found elsewhere in this work. To Mr. and Mrs. Wilson have been born three children, as follows: Lula, born April 4th, 1880, married J. S. Whitaker, a lumber merchant of Walnut Grove, and they have six daughters, namely, Joe, Francis, Helen, Ruth, June, Virginia; James H. Wilson, born May 28th, 1882, is at home and in partnership with his father; Evalyn, born April 2nd, 1885, married Dr. C. A. Rowe of Lamar, Mo., and they have one daughter, Elizabeth, born May 6th, 1916.

When Mr. Wilson first bought his present original farm it was little improved, and he went to work with a will to get it in shape; he had to clear and fence it. He cleared 110 acres and fenced with rails. There was a small log house on the place, and to this he added a frame addition, and here they lived until 1905, when he built a beautiful nine-room residence, modern in every way, including a bathroom and lights. The house is surrounded with a fine grove and well-kept lawn, and is one of the beauty spots of the country. Mr. Wilson is one of the largest land owners in the country, for he has greatly prospered with his farming and stock raising. He now has 986 acres of fine land. It lies all in a body



and comprises an ideal stock ranch. Here Mr. Wilson raises mules and horses, and feeds yearly eight to ten carloads of cattle and some eight to ten carloads of hogs. His farm is equipped with four silos, with a capacity of 460 tons. This is one of the busiest places in the country, and truly Mr. Wilson is worthy of the name of being the largest stock farmer in the entire county. Besides farming and stock raising, Mr. Wilson has other large interests. He was one of the organizers of the Citizens' Bank of Walnut, and also of the Bank of Everton, and is a director of the Bank of Everton, and he is a stockholder in the Everton Hardware Company. In politics he is a Democrat, but does not seek or care for office, as his large business interests absorb his time, for, indeed, it takes close application and large business capacity to manage such a large business as Mr. Wilson has, and he is well able to do the job as is amply proven by the appearance of things around him. With all his success in life, Mr. Wilson is not a bit stuck up. He is a pleasant, courteous, Christian gentleman. He and his wife are members of the Presbyterian church, of which he has been an elder for many years. Mr. Wilson is truly one of our foremost citizens, and can always be relied upon for help in any worthy cause that is for the good of the county and its people. A broad-minded, big-hearted man, he is a booster for good roads and schools, and the type of citizen we need more of.

—o—

### **JAMES G. WILSON.**

One of the prominent business men and farmers of Dade County is Jas. G. Wilson, whose name heads this sketch. Mr. Wilson has had an eventful and strenuous life. He is the son of Solomon and Mary (Bell) Wilson, who came to this county in 1857, overland from Tennessee. Mr. Wilson was born October 20th, 1860, in Dade County, and remained at home until 22 years of age, at which time he entered the mercantile business with his brother, Geo. W. Wilson, at Everton, where they opened



up a general merchandise store, and ran under the firm name of Wilson Brothers, which continued for about ten years, when he sold out to his brother, and then engaged in the merchandise brokerage business at Kansas City under the firm name of Shawgo & Wilson. This business was conducted for ten years, when they closed out, and Mr. Wilson returned to Dade County, and since has been connected with his brother, W. O. Wilson, in the business of stock raising on the large Wilson ranch in Polk Township. Here they carry on one of the largest stock and feeding businesses in the country. A complete sketch of W. O. Wilson and also Geo. W. Wilson, brothers of James G., will be found elsewhere in these pages. Mr. Wilson first married Miss Louise Fyffe, in 1882. She was a native of Dade County, and died leaving two children, the oldest Mamie, married Charles Brockway, and they live in California and have one child, Charles W.; Clair F. is now living in Kansas, and has a family of four children, as follows: King and Chas. R. are living at home; there were two children, Glasly and Fay, who are deceased. Mr. Wilson married for his second wife Miss Josie Mason, who died leaving one son, Paul, who married Miss Minnie Bowman and is living in Dade County. On March 27th, 1898, Mr. Wilson was again married, to Minnie C. Peterson, who was born July 26th, 1871, in Edgar County, Illinois, and brought by her parents to Kansas, where her father was an early settler. Mr. Wilson is now, we hope, settled for good in Dade County, for we need many such broad-minded and industrious gentlemen as he. He is a red-hot Democrat and a progressive, hustling business man. Here is hoping that he always remains with us.

---

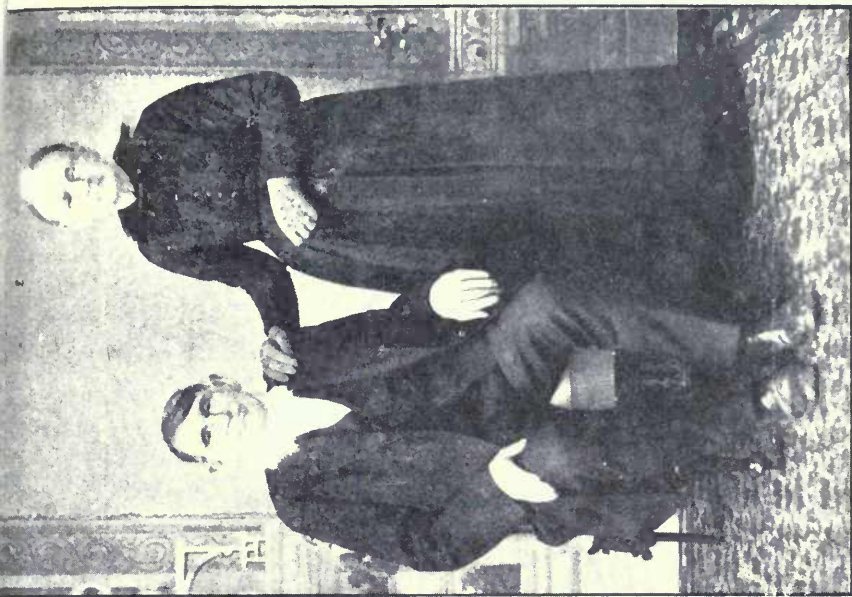
O

---

### W. S. WILSON.

One of Dade County's most prominent native sons and farmers is W. S. Wilson of Rock Prairie Township. He was born September 24th, 1873, a son of Charles and Martha (Hastings) Wilson. Charles Wilson was born





CHARLES M. COX AND WIFE.  
JACOB COX AND WIFE.







in McMinn, Tenn., and came to Dade County in 1868, but soon went further west into Kansas, where he took up a claim, and in 1871 traded this for 160 acres of good land in Rock Prairie Township, Dade County, which he cleared and generally improved. In the meantime he had married, in 1869, Miss Martha Hastings, by whom he had one son, W. S., the subject of this sketch. Mrs. Wilson died June 19th, 1878, and Mr. Wilson again married, this time Elizabeth Grisham, but they had no children. Mr. Wilson died January 27th, 1912, and his second wife is still living. He was a Democrat all his life and was in the Civil war, serving in the Confederate army for three years. He was at the Siege of Vicksburg under General Pemberton and was twice captured, and spent some time in prison at Morton, Ind., after a capture. He was a fine Christian gentleman and belonged to the Baptist church.

W. S. Wilson was brought up on the farm and had the usual experiences of the farmer boy, working and attending school. He received a good education and taught school for sixteen years, all in Dade County. December 22nd, 1898, Mr. Wilson married Miss Clara Grisham, who was born in Dade County February 22nd, 1875, a daughter of M. H. and Jane (Blakey) Grisham. To Mr. and Mrs. Wilson have been born five children, as follows: Mattie J., born January 10th, 1901; Nina E., born January 15th, 1904; Thora Maude, born May 2nd, 1908; Charles H., born March 12th, 1911, and William Lawrence, born September 8th, 1913, all at home and enjoying good educational advantages. Mr. Wilson is an up-to-date farmer and uses all modern machinery and methods. His fine farm comprises 300 acres of as good land as can be found in the county. On this place he has a 100-ton silo and handles considerable stock to advantage. In politics Mr. Wilson is a Democrat, but has never sought or cared for office, as his large business interests and fine family receive his undivided attention. Truly, Mr. Wilson is one of our first citizens. He is progressive and is always ready to help in any enterprise



that is for the good of the county. He is a booster for good roads and a friend of our free public school system. He is a type of citizen that we need more of, and we are proud to own him as one of our native sons.

---

o

---

### CHARLES WINKLE.

Born in Monroe County, Tennessee, March 18th, 1841, son of Joseph and Mary (Wilson) Winkle, both natives of Tennessee. His father came to Greene County, Missouri, in the fall of 1851, and after making one crop they moved to Dade County in 1852 and bought a claim of 80 acres from David Waddell, and later added by purchase until he owned 220 acres.

Charles Winkle received 40 acres of land from his father's estate, and purchased 40 acres of the land which his father originally settled. Both his father and mother are now deceased. Joseph Winkle was a Democrat. Charles remained at home until he was 29 years of age, when he married, October 7th, 1869, Sarah Mathews, who was born April 5th, 1848, daughter of James and Mary (Gilles) Mathews, both born in Coffey County, Tennessee. The father died in Tennessee and his family moved to Arkansas, and later to Ozark County, Missouri, (then to Gasconade County), and finally, in 1866, came to Dade County. They settled near Hoyle Mill. The mother re-married to a man by the name of Alex Brantley, a native of Tennessee.

Mr. and Mrs. Charles Winkle never had any children. However, they have raised several: Nancy D. Brantley from the age of 10 years; she was Mrs. Winkle's half-sister, and is now Mrs. Henry Saffles. They also raised Hugh and Newt Burlison. They lived with Mr. and Mrs. Winkle until they were married. They have an adopted son, Loda C. Winkle, who married Della Ritchie, and they have one child, Charles Burton, born August 4th, 1909.

Mr. Winkle is a Democrat in politics, and both he and his wife are members of the M. E. church (South.)



At the breaking out of the Civil war Mr. Winkle enlisted in the Confederate army in Company E, Eighth Regiment, under Clarkson. This enlistment was only for state service. He next enlisted in Company G, Sixteenth Regiment, under Captain Stemmons (afterwards a colonel), and served in General Price's division, Parson's Brigade. He was wounded in the battle of Prairie Grove, but not seriously, remaining in the fight. Was in the Red River campaign. He served till the end of the war and was discharged at Shreveport, La.

Mr. Winkle is the owner of a fine farm, well improved, consisting of 124 acres, good frame house, erected in 1882, with comfortable and commodious outbuildings. He is living in ease and comfort, enjoying the benefits of his industry and frugality of former days.

—o—

**JOHN JAMES WINKLE.**  
(Deceased.)

Was born in Monroe County, Tennessee, and died in Dade County, Missouri, February 4th, 1910. He was a son of Joseph and Mary (Wilson) Winkle, both natives of Tennessee. His father and mother came to Greene County, Missouri, in the fall of 1851, and after farming there one year came to Dade County in 1852, where they settled near Hoyle Mill. He purchased a relinquishment on 80 acres of land from David Waddell, and later acquired title to adjoining land, until he owned 220 acres. His father in his life time gave John a 40-acre tract of land as a start in life.

On the 15th day of April, 1870, he was married to Narcissus Catharine Scott, who was born January 29th, 1846, daughter of Emerson Scott.

Mr. and Mrs. Winkle raised seven children. He served in the Confederate army during the Civil war and witnessed many hardships and dangers incident to that service. A complete resume of his service will be recorded in another part of this history in a sketch written by Lewis Renfro. In politics Mr. Winkle was a Demo-



crat. Both himself and wife were members of the Cumberland Presbyterian church. At the time of his death Mr. Winkle was the owner of 169 acres of fine land fairly well improved, upon which Mrs. Winkle still resides.

Mr. Winkle was an industrious man, of frugal habits, and a good citizen. He was a member of the Masonic lodge, in good standing, at the time of his death.

—o—

**JOSEPH H. WINTER.**  
(Deceased.)

One of Dade County's best known stock men was Joseph H. Winter. He was a man who was business at all times. A man who became one of our most substantial citizens and one whose memory will never die. Mr. Winter was born in Maryland on October 19th, 1844, of English parentage. His father was John Winter and his mother's given name was Ester. Little is available of the records of his parents on either side. That they were of the right stuff is evident in the fact that their son Joseph was a man, every inch of him. He enlisted in the Confederate army, and, while no records are obtainable, it is known that he served the cause with honor. He first came to Dade County in 1871, after having spent some five years in Iowa getting a start in the world by working out. When he came to Dade he was able to buy 320 acres of land on the prairie west of Lockwood. This he began to improve. He built a house and lived alone. His stock operations were large and his strong will and determination to succeed bore fruit in abundance, for at the time of his marriage he had accumulated about 1,000 acres of as fine land as lies in Dade County. He married January 1st, 1884, Miss Lucia Bowen, who was born July 27th, 1856, a daughter of Charles and Martha (Cummings) Bowen. Her father was a native of Illinois and her mother was born in Tennessee. They were married in Illinois and made their home in Iowa, and later were for three years in Polk County, Missouri, when they moved to Dade County,



where they farmed successfully. To Joseph Winter and wife were born two daughters: Miss Ethel was born July 5th, 1889, and is an accomplished young lady, now residing at home with her mother; May was born May 5th, 1894, and married December 3rd, 1915, to Melville Hunt, a farmer of Grant Township, Dade County. Since the death of Joseph H. Winter, which occurred July 26th, 1908, Mrs. Winter has managed the large farming interests, and resides in her elegant residence in Grant Township. This fine home was built by Mr. and Mrs. Winter prior to Mr. Winter's death, and it is indeed one of the best residences in the county. The house was built in 1897 and is a modern eight-room dwelling, with bath and large cement porches, and is surrounded by a beautiful grove and well-kept lawn. Mr. Winter was a Democrat in politics and active in the work of his party. He was a fine, broad-gauged man of affairs, and the record of his life so well and profitably spent may well be the inspiration to the young men of our county, for it tells what any man with the right metal and capacity for honesty of purpose and right dealing can accomplish. When Mr. Winter passed from among us he was counted one of our most wealthy citizens, as well as one of our very best from the standpoint of home, county and state.

---

—O—

### JOHN W. WOODARD.

The Woodards are among the oldest families of Dade County. John W. Woodard was born in Rock Prairie Township January 3rd, 1860, son of John Woodard and Ennice (Jerome) Woodard. His father was a native of Kentucky, while his mother was a native of Ohio. His father was brought to Dade County by the grandfather of John W. in the early 40's from Kentucky and settled north of Everton. The grandfather's name was George J. Woodard. He owned several tracts of land in the vicinity of where Everton now stands, and at the time of his death owned 120 acres one mile south-



east of Everton. He died at the advanced age of 93 years. He was twice married, his first wife dying some 25 years before his decease. His only children were by his first wife, six in number, two boys and four girls, all deceased. John Woodard, in company with his father, operated a tan yard in the vicinity of where Everton now stands. At the breaking out of the Civil war he joined the Confederate army. He died January 8th, 1864, and his widow married George D. Hunts, from Tennessee. She died December 25th, 1879. John Woodard was a democrat, a member of the M. E. church (South), as also was his wife. They raised a family of seven children, all born in Dade County, where they also were married. There are four living. John W. was the fifth child:

(1) William Jasper, a farmer, now living in Howell County.

(2) Mary Jane, now Mrs. Henry Hunts, of Phoenix, Ariz.

(3) Richard Newton (deceased), died in Colorado.

(4) Laura, died at the age of 6 years.

(5) John W. Woodard.

(6) Sterling P., moved to Kansas and died there.

(7) Sarah, now Mrs. Thompson of San Diego, Cal.

John W. Woodard resided on the home farm of 160 acres in Rock Prairie Township with his mother until her death, then, on the 25th day of December, 1881, he married Lizzie R. Daigh, who was born in Christian County, Ill., on March 12th, 1863, a daughter of James L. and Eveline (Willis) Daigh. Her father is still living in Barton County, Missouri, with his son-in-law, Mr. Hastings, at the age of 82 years. Her mother died at the age of 69 years.

In 1883 John W. Woodard moved to Elk County, Kansas, where he rented land for two years, returning to Dade County.

Mrs. Woodard is the second of a family of 13 children. Her father, James L. Daigh, was born in Lawrence County, and her mother, Eveline Willis, was born



in Dade County, a daughter of Rev. Willis, a well-known minister of the gospel:

(1) Willis Daigh, a farmer residing in South Township.

(2) Mrs. John W. Woodard.

(3) Richard T., lives west of Pennsboro.

(4) Charles, died at the age of 10 years.

(5) Mary, now Mrs. Buster Hastings of Barton county.

(6) George, died at the age of 38 (was killed) left wife and three children. She was Miss Ella Ruyle, a native of Lawrence county, and now lives in Los Angeles, Calif.

(7) John Harvey, now living in Kansas.

(8) Francis Elmer, a farmer of South Township.

(9) Leslie, a farmer in Dade county.

(10) Alva, lives in Webb City. Twin sister died in infancy.

(12) Amanda, now Mrs. Frank Grewell, a farmer of Dade County.

(13) Jesse, died at the age of 28 years. Was twice married. First wife, Alta Mitchell, a native of Dade County. Second wife, Laura White of Greene County.

John W. Woodard and wife are the parents of five children, three of whom are living:

(1) Charles E., born November 23rd, died January 1st, 1885.

(2) W. Roy, born February 22nd, 1884, married Bertha Gideon, a native of Barton county, Mo. He is now farming in Barton county, has one child, Wava, born March 26th, 1914.

(3) Neva G., born December 3rd, 1887, married Richard Hill, a farmer of Lawrence County, Mo. Two children were born to them, one baby named Donald died in infancy and Ralph Harold, born December 22nd, 1914.

(4) Lela B., born August 15th, 1893.

(5) Baby, died in infancy.

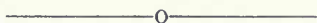
On his return from Kansas in 1885, John W. Woodard purchased a partly improved 80 acres of land in South



Township, which he immediately proceeded to put in first class shape. In 1891 he erected a fine 8-room house and in 1907 he added a splendid barn. Mr. Woodard was prosperous and bought an adjoining 70 acres of land. His farm now consists of 150 acres, fenced, cross-fenced, well watered with branch and four wells, and especially improved for raising hogs.

Mr. Woodard is engaged in general farming, raises cattle, hogs and mules and is living easy. He is experimenting with alfalfa. He and his family are members of the Christian church, worshiping at Antioch. Mr. Woodard is a democrat, has served as Justice of the Peace six years, a member of the Township board four years and as school director for sixteen years. During most of those years he was clerk of the board. He is a member of the Odd Fellow lodge at Everton, and for two years the family resided in Greenfield where the daughter attended High School.

Mr. Woodard is a man who never frets or worries. He takes life easy and tries to make the best out of every aggravating situation. He is respected by his neighbors and friends and is always ready to lend a helping hand to those who are in trouble or distress.



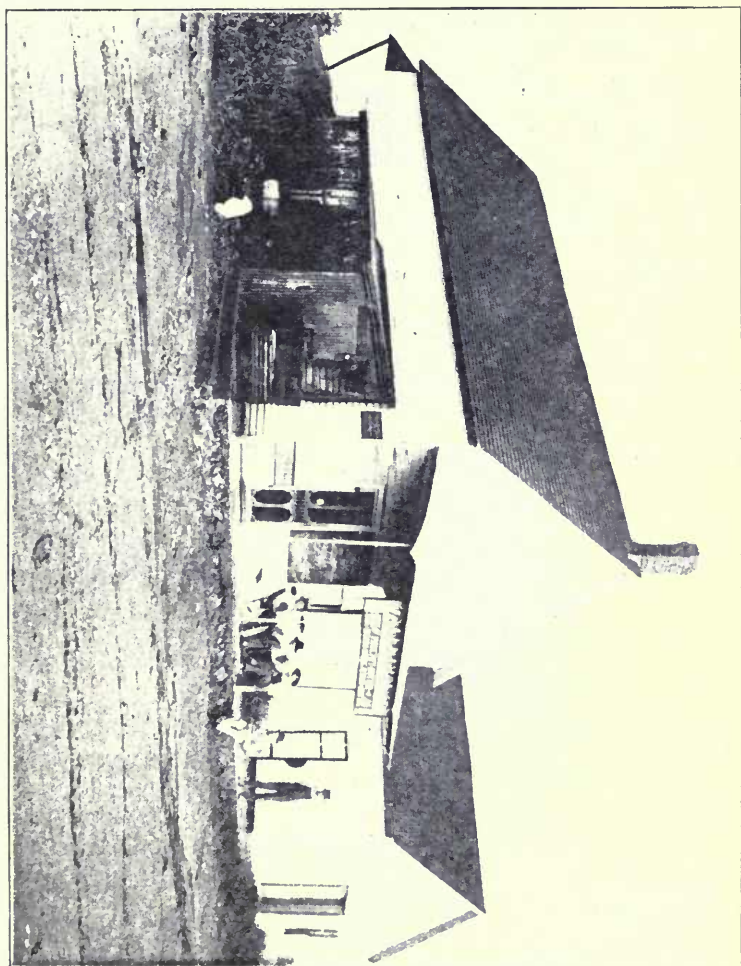
### JOHN A. WOODY.

Was born in Dade County, Mo., December 28th, 1855, a son of James C. and Eliza (Alexander) Woody, both of whom were natives of Tennessee. His father was born in Tennessee, May 19th, 1824, was married to Eliza Alexander in that state and came to Missouri in 1850. They made the trip overland with a party of emigrants, being six weeks on the road. His first purchase of Dade county soil consisted of 160 acres but prosperity enabled him to add another 160 acres before his death. At the time of his coming to Missouri, James C. Woody had one daughter, Lorina, who afterward married Alonzo Buchanan and raised a family of four children. One son, James Buchanan now lives in Springfield.



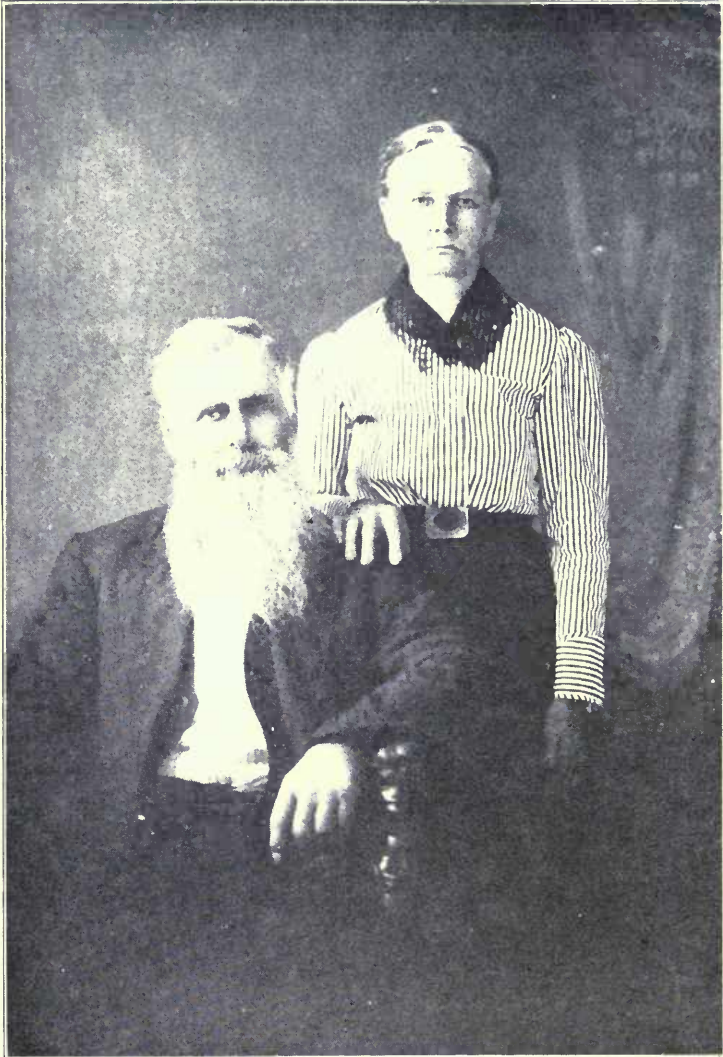






E. S. KING'S STORE,  
Ernest, Mo.





MR. AND MRS. JOHN Mc. PATTERSON.







James C. Woody died in September, 1880, his wife, Eliza Woody, died September 18th, 1908.

John A. Woody was the 4th of a family of eight children:

(1) Lorina, mentioned above.

(2) Catherine, first married to Henry Maxwell. After his death she was married to Rolla Freeman and now they reside in Idaho.

(3) Oliver, a farmer living near Golden City, Barton county. They have two children, L. Laverne and Maude.

(4) John A. Woody.

(5) James Wesley, married Margaret Dodson and raised two children. He is now deceased, his widow lives in Colorado.

(6) Charles E., married Buela Porter of West Plains. He is now a regular practicing physician at Springfield but was formerly prominent in Dade county.

(7) Alice Elnora, died at the age of 26. She was a Dade County teacher, and at one time was a member of the Greenfield High School faculty.

(8) Cordie F., married James Yarbrow, now of Springfield. They have four children, Gladys, Leslie, Elizabeth and James Edward.

John A. Woody and Mary Magdaline (Kimble) Woody were married December 5th, 1882. She was born February 20th, 1861, a daughter of Henry and Cynthia Ann (Humbert) Kimble who were married in East Tennessee July 30th, 1846, came to Dade County in 1853. They bought 80 acres of land and lived thereon. He was a soldier in the civil war and died in service, October 7th, 1861. She died May 17th, 1898. Of their seven children, Mrs. Woody was the only girl. The others are:

(1) Samuel, married Sarah Boyd. Lives near Hulston Mill and has two children.

(2) William, married Mary L. Wright. He died September 21st, 1892 leaving a large family. He was twice married, his second wife, Mary Jane (Wright) is still living on the farm in Polk Township.

(3) Anderson Riley, died when 5 years of age.



- (4) Joseph A., died at the age of 27 years.
- (5) Henry A., now living in Oklahoma. Married Margaret Coose and raised a large family.
- (6) John Harvey, died in infancy.
- (7) Thomas David (a twin of Mrs. Woody) died August 9th, 1883, married Orlena Stockton, one child which died in infancy.

Mr. Woody and wife were the parents of three children:

- (1) James Albert, died in infancy.
- (2) John C., born February 7th, 1890, died age 5 months.
- (3) Anna May (twin) born February 7th, 1890, married Howard Farmer, a farmer and teacher. They have two children: John Howard, born April 12th, 1914 and Samuel, born June 29th, 1917. Anna May was a teacher in the Dade County schools for a few years prior to her marriage.

John A. Woody and wife are members of the Cumberland Presbyterian church. He is a republican in politics. His father served in the militia during the war. Mr. Woody spent 13 years in Greenfield, returning to his farm in 1913.

Mr. Woody owns and resides upon a fine farm of 100 acres a few miles northeast of Greenfield. It is improved with two dwelling houses, one being occupied by Howard Farmer, his son-in-law. They do a general farming business, the entire tract being in cultivation. Mr. Woody has owned this farm since 1884 and has placed all the improvements thereon.

Mr. Woody is an exemplary citizen, being vitally interested in the general welfare of the county. He is a leader for good schools, good roads and good citizenship. Mrs. Woody died May 13th, 1917.

—o—

### JOHN Q. WORKMAN.

A short time prior to the civil war a colony of homeseekers headed by John Dyer, Sr., was formed at Allegheny City, Pa., and known as the "Sylvania Homestead



Company" and its agents located several thousand acres of land in Dade County. Each member of this colony was to receive 80 acres of prairie land, 10 acres of timber land and one town lot in the prospective city of Sylvania. The members of this colony were artisans living in the cities of Pittsburg and Allegheny City. The breaking out of the civil war in a large measure destroyed this enterprise, however a number of its members came to Dade County and occupied the land allotted them but the city of Sylvania was never built. Ross A. Workman, father of the subject of this sketch, was one of the original Sylvania Homesteaders.

John Q. Workman was born in the city of Pittsburg, Pa., December 4th, 1861, a son of Ross A. and Letitia (Gazzam) Workman, both natives of Pittsburg, Pa., of Scotch-Irish parentage. Ross A. Workman was a printer by trade and came to Dade County with his family in 1867 and settled upon that portion of the original Sylvania Homestead tract which had been allotted to him, in Cedar Township. Being the holder of two shares in the company he was allotted 160 acres. Ross A. Workman spent the remainder of his days in Dade County, departing this life in 1885 his wife having previously died in 1874. They were the parents of eight children all but one reaching maturity.

John Q. Workman was but six years of age when he came with his parents to Dade County and the next twenty years of his life was spent upon the farm. During that time he attended the common schools of the neighborhood and engaged in general farm work.

At the age of 27 years he and his brother Ross opened a tin-shop in Lockwood. Here he worked at the bench repairing tinware, polishing stoves and later did considerable out-side tin work on buildings, and after three years formed a partnership with his brother Ross and engaged in the general hardware business under the firm name of Workman Bros. This firm continued in business 23 years and prospered. In the beginning it was quartered in a small frame building but as its business grew it be-



came necessary to erect a large two-story brick business block with a frontage of 42 feet on Mission street and augmented with commodious storage rooms in the rear. As the years went by, Ross sold his interest in the business to Jacob F. Horn and for two years the business continued in the name of Workman & Horn, after which Mr. Workman sold out to engage in the then new enterprise of selling automobiles. With keen business foresight he secured the Dade County agency for the Ford cars and his son who was associated in business with him became the agent for the Oakland cars. They have sold these cars by the hundred and in order to accommodate their ever increasing business Mr. Workman in company with Arthur Smith erected a large two-story brick business block in Lockwood with ample show rooms, office, garage and work shop below and business offices on the second floor.

On the 17th day of December, 1883, Mr. Workman was married to Dora Scott, a native of Worth County, Missouri, who was born in April, 1865, a daughter of T. M. and Elizabeth (Bonham) Scott who came to Dade county in the 70's and settled on a farm in Cedar Township. Dora was one in a family of nine children. Her father is now dead.

John Q. Workman and wife are the parents of eight children, one dying in infancy, viz:

(1) Myrtle, a graduate of the Lockwood High School and a teacher by profession. Has taught a number of terms both in the country schools and in the High School at Lockwood.

(2) Wilma, a graduate of the Lockwood High School. Taught one term, married Fred R. Heisey who operates an auto-livery business. They have one child, Mildred.

(3) Sylvia, married John Covert, a farmer, residing near Lockwood. They have two children, Jay and Kenneth.

(4) Arden, asociated with his father in auto business.

(5) Clifford R., works in business with his father.



- (6) Ward, in school.
- (7) Harry, in school.
- (8) Virginia, at home.

Mr. Workman and wife are active members in the M. E. church. He is an Odd Fellow and a member of the M. W. A. In politics Mr. Workman is a Republican and his official life has been confined to that of Alderman in the city of Lockwood. In business, Mr. Workman has been a success but in social and domestic affairs he has been even more. He has raised a large family of children who are an honor to their parents and a credit to the community in which they live. His home is one of the best in the city and one which he has occupied for more than 20 years. In matters of church and school Mr. Workman has always taken a leading part while in business circles his firm has always been looked upon as one of reliability and permanence.

—o—

### ANDREW JACKSON YOUNG.

Was born in an obscure log cabin in Woodville Township, Greene County, Illinois, December 24th, 1859. His father, Nathaniel Eaton Young was born in this same cabin, September 19, 1833. His grandfather, William Young, was born in Virginia in 1790, of German-French parentage, was a veteran of the war of 1812, and later of the Indian wars which raged in the Ohio valley. He was a member of Dick Johnson's company of famous riflemen and participated in the battle of Tippecanoe. At the close of the Indian wars he settled in Kentucky near Georgetown. He was a woodsman of the Daniel Boone type, wedded to winning the wilderness with the rifle and imbued with the wanderlust of the Cavalier. He was married to Catherine Ann Lair of Cynthianna, daughter of a wealthy distiller and after a few years emigrated to Greene County, Ills., and settled there in 1830. At the breaking out of the Mexican war he was again seized with the spirit of the Cavalier and entered that conflict as captain of a company of volunteers and served with dis-



inction till the end of the war. The old army rifle, medals of honor and other souvenirs of pioneer days are still in possession of the family.

Ten children were born in Greene County cabin, Nathaniel E., being ninth in point of birth. They all grew to maturity and remained near the old homestead till the breaking out of the civil war. Nathaniel E. Young cast the only vote for Abraham Lincoln in Woodville Township in 1860.

Nathaniel E. Young was married on the 27th day of March, 1857, to Mary Peeler of Bloomington, Ills., daughter of Abner Peeler a minister of the gospel and a college professor. She was a Colonial Dame of purest Puritan stock, a graduate of the Bloomington Seminary and a teacher by profession.

To this union were born seven children:

(1) George Edwin, born March 4th, 1858, in Logan County, Illinois; married Huldah Slater, was a carpenter-contractor of Topeka, Kas., and died in February, 1890, leaving a widow and one son, Harold.

(2) Andrew Jackson, the subject of this sketch, born in Greene County, Illinois, December 24th, 1859.

(3) Annie Melissa, born in Sangamon County, Illinois, December 29th, 1861; married W. A. Wiley, lives at Palouse, Wash. They have five children.

(4) Sarah Ellen, born in Lyon County, Kansas, May 10th, 1864; married W. L. Mills, a railroad man. They have four children.

(5) Emily Alberta, born in Douglass County, Kansas, September 23rd, 1866; married Fred H. Woodbury, a cattle ranchman and farmer of Osage County, Kansas. She is now deceased. They had a family of nine children.

(6) William Evans, born in Douglas County, Kansas, December 8th, 1868; married Belle Moss. He is a ranchman in Wallace County, Kansas. They have two children.

(7) Agusta, born in Osage County, Kansas, April 19th, 1871; died single and unmarried at the age of 20 years.



At the breaking out of the Civil war Nathaniel E. Young moved to central Kansas and was stationed with the Seventeenth Kansas Infantry at Council Grove, which was then the Kaw Indian Agency. He was mustered out of the service at Fort Riley in 1865, and settled at Lawrence, Kas. He was a militant Republican, and with him the war never ended. He moved to the Sac and Fox Indian Reservation with his family while it was yet occupied by the Indians, was one of the founders of the city of Quenemo and spent the remainder of his days at this place. He died in October, 1909, and was buried beside his wife in the Quenemo cemetery, she having departed this life in November, 1887, at the age of 50 years.

A. J. Young grew to manhood upon the plains and rolling prairies of central Kansas with cowboys, half-breeds and frontiersmen for companions. He was a child of the forest and grew up very close to Nature. His education was acquired largely at home, his mother being a highly-educated woman and a teacher by profession. At the age of 16 years he attended his first Teachers' Institute, passed the examination, obtained a certificate and entered the teachers' profession. He taught school seven years, the last three as principal of the High School at Arvonia, Kas. When the Short Line Santa Fe Cut-Off was built from Kansas City to Emporia he was one of the townsite company that laid out Lebo in Coffey County, and at this place he resided for four years, engaged in the real estate and newspaper business.

On the 4th day of October, 1881, he was married to Laura Emily Bedell of Garnett, Kas., a daughter of Henry E. and Ann (Wiley) Bedell. Her father was a native of New York, following the Erie Canal in early manhood; a veteran of the Civil war, serving in a New York regiment, coming to Kansas in 1867 and settling in Allen County. He died at Leavenworth, Kas., January 1st, 1917. Her mother was a native of Canada, of French-Irish parentage, who came to Oswego County, New York, in an early day. She was the mother of eight children, two of whom died in infancy:



(1) Laura E., born at Bernhard's Bay, N. Y., September 2nd, 1862, wife of A. J. Young, the subject of this sketch.

(2) Annie, married Dr. C. F. Lusk, a prominent physician of Lebo, Kas.

(3) Mary Frances, a trained nurse, residing at the Knickerbocker Apartments in Kansas City.

(4) Edith, wife of R. T. Shaw, a traveling salesman, resides at Berkeley, Cal.

(5) Arthur I., married Rose Bosley of Cooper County, died at Carterville, Mo., in May, 1917, leaving four children.

(6) Albert H., engaged in the dairy business at Carterville, Mo. Has been twice married. Has five children.

A. J. Young and wife are the parents of three children, two of whom are living:

(1) Gertrude K., born at Arvonias, Kas., June 16th, 1883, received her education in the common schools and High School at Lockwood, Mo., married M. R. Stark on December 25th, 1901. He died at Excelsior Springs in 1903, leaving one son, Monte Russell, born December 10th, 1902. He has made his home since infancy with his grandfather, A. J. Young. Gertrude is a stenographer and artistic decorator by profession and usually works in Kansas City.

(2) Gracie, born at Lebo, Kas., September 19th, 1884, died November 29th, 1888, and is buried at Quenemo, Kas.

(3) Mabel, born at Lebo, Kas., June 19th, 1886, received her education in the public schools at Lockwood, Mo., married John Howard Moran February 11th, 1907, and now resides at Los Angeles, Cal. Mr. Moran is a traveling salesman. They have three children, John Howard, Jr., Mildred and Laura Bayne.

A. J. Young commenced the study of law and practiced in the justice courts in Kansas, and was admitted to the bar in Dade County in 1892.

He came to Dade County in May, 1890, a stranger in a strange land. Without money, without friends and





JOHN O. MITCHELL.







without employment. He first located at Lockwood and was engaged to teach the newly-organized band at that place. During the months of July and August of that year he taught the band of nights and worked in the harvest fields and at threshing in the day time. In September, 1890, he formed a partnership with William Beisner and engaged in the butcher and meat market business. He followed this business about six months, sold out and purchased the Lockwood Independent, a newspaper of local circulation. After about six months in the newspaper business he sold out and entered the practice of law.

As a lawyer Mr. Young's success was most gratifying. He was elected city attorney of Lockwood, practiced in all the local courts and was soon recognized as one of the leading lawyers of southwest Missouri. He was instrumental in organizing the Farmers' Mutual Fire Insurance Company and was its president for fourteen years. He always took great interest in the Fair Association and was an officer and director in that organization for many years.

In politics A. J. Young is a militant Republican and has been actively engaged in every campaign as a public speaker for the past twenty-four years. In 1902 he was elected to the office of prosecuting attorney of Dade County and in January, 1903, moved to the county seat. He purchased property on East Wells street, consisting of a tract of about six acres, which is well improved. He owns his office building, located near the southeast corner of the Public Square.

He has an abstract business in connection with his law practice and has dealt largely in tax-title lands. He has lost considerable money in mining speculations, but in business as well as politics Mr. Young is a good loser.

He served one term as prosecuting attorney and two terms as city attorney and two terms as tax attorney since coming to Greenfield. In 1914 he was the candidate of his party for Congress in the Sixth Congressional District, and in 1916 he was the Republican candidate for circuit judge in the Twenty-sixth Judicial Circuit.



Mr. Young has acquired a state-wide reputation as a public speaker, being a lecturer and pulpit orator as well as a campaign spellbinder. In the field of letters Mr Young has also gained considerable distinction. He is a regular contributor to the *National Sportsman*, the *American Field* and the *Forest and Stream*. His story entitled "The Glories of Snoqualmie" was perhaps the most widely-read and commented upon.

During the year 1909 Mr. Young visited the Alaska-Yukon-Pacific Exposition at Seattle, Wash., as the personal representative of Senator William Warner. He made the trip up the Alaska coast, and many of his best outing stories are based upon sights and scenes taken while on this journey. "In the Maze of the Magnetic North" was written at this time.

Mr. and Mrs. Young are each members of the Methodist Episcopal church, Mrs. Young having been converted almost in childhood, while his religious life dates from 1905. He has been a regularly licensed local preacher since 1906, and has visited many churches in various states, lecturing to the Epworth Leagues and religious assemblies.

The Pagan blood of his paternal ancestors quickened by war-like scenes from "The Dark and Bloody Ground" of Kentucky has in a measure been cooled by the Puritan influences coming from his mother's side of the house, but after all the real spirit of the man is best revealed in his sketch entitled "The Lure of the Legend" and his love for all that is beautiful in nature by its companion piece, "November in the Ozarks:"

"When I think of my home in the Ozarks,  
In sight of their oak-grown crest,  
On the banks of a stream with a golden gleam,  
Flowing gently down to the West,  
Then the loom of life runs smother,  
And the threads in its golden chain  
Make bright autumn leaves in the web as it weaves,  
Where the Ozarks meet the Plain."



**REV. DAVID G. YOUNG.**

Was born in Niagara County, New York, September 17th, 1829, son of Uriah and Phoebe (Gregory) Young. His father was a native of Vermont, a farmer by occupation, and died when David was very young. He had gone to Ohio to buy land, and never returned. His family never heard from him direct, but it was supposed that he had been murdered for his money. This was at a very early date. There were four children in this family: David G., the subject of this sketch, and three sisters, all deceased. A brother of Uriah Young married a sister of Phoebe Young, his mother, and they brought up this family, the mother having died very soon after the death of his father. The brother who took the four children to raise moved to Michigan and settled there in the early 30's, and both died there. They were located in Genessee County and David was brought up on a timbered farm, which he helped to clear and place in cultivation. He received his schooling in the common schools of Michigan. He started in life for himself at the age of 20 years, working out for various farmers in clearing up timber land, which occupation he followed up to the time of his marriage, which occurred first in 1856 to Margaret Pratt, a native of Michigan. She was the mother of one child, which they named Margaret, and died the day after the birth of the daughter. The daughter afterward married a man by the name of Holly, and raised a family of six children, all living but one. She lives at Silverton, Wash.

David G. Young, for his second wife, married Amanda Roberts, April 18th, 1861, a native of Illinois. She died in February, 1890, in Dade County, leaving seven children:

(1) Emma, now Mrs. W. S. Ayres of Westfield, Mass. She was a missionary to China for six years.

(2) John, now lives in St. Clair County, Missouri, a minister of the Baptist church, and a graduate of Ozark College, Greenfield.

(3) William, supposed to be living somewhere in west, whereabouts unknown. He is a surveyor by profession.



(4) Susie, married J. F. Duden of Springfield, Mo. She died in October, 1916.

(5) James R., lives in Blackfoot, Idaho. Is county surveyor and a prominent man in that locality.

(6) Clarence (now deceased), was in the Regular Volunteer army during the Spanish-American war. Died in Blackfoot, Idaho, where he enlisted.

(7) Ida, a prominent teacher in Brooklyn, N. Y., where she has been for the past nine years.

For his third wife D. G. Young married Cora Casey, on the 28th day of April, 1892, a native of Illinois, born September 18th, 1844, daughter of Blackford and Susanna (Johnson) Casey, who came to Barton County, Missouri, in 1874 and settled in Golden City. They were farmers by occupation and both are now deceased. He died in December, 1892, and she died in 1896.

D. G. Young was a farmer in early life, but was engaged in the mercantile business in Illinois at the breaking out of the Civil war. He enlisted at De Soto, Ill., August 12th, 1862, in Company D, Eighty-first Illinois Volunteer Infantry, as duty sergeant, which rank he held till February 22nd, 1863, when he was promoted to second lieutenant of Company D, and on March 18th was promoted to first lieutenant, and on May 22nd, 1863, was promoted to captain, being three commissions in three months. He saw active service in the battles of Port Gibson, Miss.: Raymond, Miss., where he was wounded in the leg and laid up for six months, during which time he was captured while in the hospital, and paroled and sent to the parole camp at St. Louis, where he remained until October, 1863. He re-entered the service and operated around Vicksburg. Was in the Red River expedition under General Banks, and helped to capture 400 prisoners at Ft. Deruse on Red river.

He was at Guntown, Miss., under General Sturges, and was captured and sent to Macon, Ga., where he remained three or four months. Afterwards he was sent to Savannah, Ga., for a short time, then to Charleston, S. C., then to Columbia, S. C., where he remained till



March 1st, 1865, when he was exchanged and sent to St. Louis, where he received his final discharge May 15th, 1865.

He returned home and went to farming until 1870, during which time he was Superintendent of the schools of Williamson county, Ills., for four years. He came to Dade County in 1870 and settled on a farm he had previously bought in Cedar Township, consisting of 40 acres, where he lived for four years. In 1874 he was elected Circuit Clerk and Recorder of Dade County and moved to Greenfield where he remained in office eight years. In the meantime he had bought a farm of 196 acres in Center Township to which he moved after his term of office expired, where he lived until 1896 when he retired to Golden City, having sold his farm prior to that date. He now lives a happy, retired life in Golden City where he owns a comfortable home presided over by the faithful wife and surrounded by a host of friends.

David G. Young is a member of the Baptist church and a preacher of that organization, having been engaged in ministerial duties more or less, both in Illinois and Missouri since 1865. He is a man whose life has been devoted to doing good. He was pastor of the Baptist congregation in Greenfield when their present church house was built and it was largely due to his efforts that its building was made possible. In addition to the many thrilling incidents which occurred during the civil war, D. G. Young had been something of a "Soldier of Fortune" prior to that date. In the fall of 1851 he embarked at New York city for a trip around Cape Horn to the Golden Sands of California. For two long years he faced the dangers and privation incident to life in a western mining camp and returned to civilization with \$1,500, of the yellow metal in his belt. Three characteristics have marked the life of David G. Young—undaunted courage, tenacity of purpose and sterling integrity. Upon this foundation he has builded and builded well. At the mature age of 88 years he can now look back over the vista of years with the supreme satisfaction of one who has followed the dic-



tates of a well directed conscience along the lines of duty, and feel that he stands acquitted before both God and man. In politics he has always been classed as an Independent, voting for the best man irregardless of his political allignmennt, and supporting those measures which in his opinion were right from a moral standpoint. No man ever lived in Dade County who enjoys a greater degree of confidence and esteem than the subject of this sketch.

---

O

### ISOM A. YOUNG.

One of the prominent business men of Dade County is Isom A. Young of the town of Arcola. He was born in this county September 10th, 1878, a son of J. Monroe and Mary (Darrall) Young, he a native son of Dade County and she, a native of Pennsylvania. They were married here and raised two children namely, Isom A. of this review and Lena who is Mrs. James Gass of this county. Isom Young and his wife were very early settlers of Dade and became numbered among our most prominent citizens. They took Isom A. Young to raise when he was six months old and gave him the advantages of a good education. At the age of 18 years he graduated from the Greenfield High School and for two years thereafter he taught school, one year in Cedar County and one in Dade. On February 28th, 1899 Mr. Young moved to Arcola and entered the employ of John O. Mitchell, his uncle, as a clerk in his hardware store and in the same year he bought the entire stock which consisted of hardware, exclusively. Since this he has run the business and has made a decided success. He has increased his stock and added implements, harness, furniture, cement and seeds and grain until now at this writing, he carries a stock of \$15,000.00 and is doing one of the largest businesses in the county. His stock is housed in a large frame building 24x60 with a ware house 18x24, the property being owned by the Masonic Lodge of Arcola. Mr. Young is also a large buyer of grain buying some seven or eight thousand bushels of wheat a year according to the crop.



On February 28th, 1900 Mr. Young married Miss Mary E. Thomas who was born March 6th, 1878, a daughter of Nathaniel T. and Louvenia (Cowan) Thomas. To Mr. and Mrs. Young have been born two children as follows: Mary Elizabeth, born November 15th, 1908 and Trula Alexandria born May 2nd, 1913.

Mr. Young is a democrat in politics and has served as justice of the peace for two terms. Mr. Young is truly a man of affairs for beside his large business interests in Arcola, he has holdings of farming land in Oklahoma as well as vacant property in Tulsa, Okla. and is largely interested in oil, being a partner in the Mitchell & Young Oil Company of Oklahoma and is a stockholder in the Arcola bank. Fraternally he is a Mason and member of the Modern Woodman of America and the Yoemen. He and his wife are members of the M. E. church in which they are both very active and he is an acting trustee.

Truly Mr. Young is one of our hustling young business men, he can always be counted upon to help in any worthy cause for the betterment of the county or its people, always progressive in public affairs as well as in his private business, he is a booster for good roads and a staunch friend of our free public schools, a broad minded, courteous Christian gentleman and an honor to his town, county and state. We are proud to own him as a native son and he is well deserving of the exceptionally high esteem in which he is held by all who know him.

---

### MARSHALL A. YOUNG.

Was born in Dade County, Mo., December 1st, 1886, in Sac Township, a son of William Marshall Young whose complete biography appears in another place in this volume.

Marshall A. Young lived at home until 21 years of age at which time he bought out the other heirs in the home place of 240 acres upon which he lived for eight years then traded it for 160 acres in Sac Township and 146 acres adjoining it in Center Township. It is a splendid farm, all



in cultivation and well improved. Mr. Young is an extensive dealer in live stock and a large feeder of cattle, hogs and sheep. He also owns a farm of 120 acres in North Township on the Prairie. It is well improved, well drained and well watered. On the home farm he has a modern house of 6 rooms, running water and up to date.

He was married on the 9th day of January, 1907 to Edna McConnell, daughter of J. J. McConnell, ex-county judge from the eastern district. She is a native of Missouri and they have one child, John Marshall, born November 3rd, 1914.

Mr. Young is an active democrat, and a hustler in business. His wife is a member of the M. E. church and active in community work. Mr. Young feeds about one car each of hogs and cattle each year. He is a booster for good roads, drives a fine automobile and in every way is one of the very best citizens which Dade County affords.

*Finis*



INDEX TO  
HISTORY OF DADE COUNTY AND HER PEOPLE

Published by  
Pioneer Historical Company  
November 1, 1917

Index Compiled  
By Mrs. Wealtha (Chaplin) Scott

Published By  
Dade County Mo. Historical Society  
Mrs. Z. Hazel (Whitley) Yates, Chairman  
Greenfield, Mo. - 1972



The first book of this two volume set contains a Table of Contents covering the historical material in the first 295 pages. It does not contain page numbers. It is copied here (with the addition of page numbers) for reference purposes.

# HISTORY of DADE COUNTY AND HER PEOPLE

From the date of the Earliest Settlements  
to the present time.

Together with Departments devoted to the Preservation of Personal Reminiscences, Biographies of Prominent Persons and Families, Business Growth and Development--a History of the Cities, Towns and Villages of the County, School, Church, Lodge and Club Statistics, with Personal Notes and Observations, Etc., Etc.

FULLY ILLUSTRATED  
Greenfield Missouri

THE PIONEER HISTORICAL COMPANY  
R. A. Ludwick, Manager  
A. J. Young, Editor-in-Chief

November 1, 1917

\*\*\*\*\*

## DADE COUNTY Its History and Its People Prologue: By A. J. Young

CHAPTER 1	BOOK 1
Western Gate-Way to the Ozarks - by A. D. States	10
Introduction to Dade County History - by A. D. States	17
Early Indian History - by A. D. States	19
Organization of Dade County	23
History of Dade County	24
CHAPTER 2	
First Land Entries	32
Early Settlements, by Howard Ragsdale	34
The Boone Family, by Howard Ragsdale	40
John Crisp	44
CHAPTER 3	
Reminiscences of J. W. Carmack	46
Greenfield and its people in 1867, by Seymour Hoty	52
Uncle Daniel Wentworth Scott	59
Early Discovery of Coal in Dade Co.	65
Samuel J. Weir, Jr.	66
The Wheeler Family	69



## CHAPTER 4

Military Affairs	74
Civil War Record, by Raleigh J. Shipley	78
The Raid of Minch West, by J. W. Carmack	89
The Confederate Veterans of Dade County, by Lewis Renfro	97
Greenfield During the Civil War	107
Mincheon West	116

## CHAPTER 5

The Present Court House	117
Appearance of Early Newspapers, by A. D. States	118

## CHAPTER 6 : Church History

Cumberland Presbyterian Pioneers, by W. E. Shaw	120
The South Greenfield Camp-Ground, by W. E. Shaw	120
History of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church, Mabel Robinson	123
William Ramsey Bennington	126
Ebenezer Presbyterian Church, by A. D. States	129
Greenfield Christian Church, by A. D. States	132
Dadeville Christian Church	135
Antioch Church	136
First Presbyterian Church, Lockwood, by J. E. Lindsey	143
The Presbyterian Church at Everton, by W. R. Russell	144
First Methodist Church, Lockwood, by A. D. States	145
Arcola Methodist Church, by A. D. States	146
The Cumberland Presbyterian Church, by A. D. States	147
The Christian Church at Everton, by W. D. Brown	148
First Methodist Episcopal Church at Greenfield, A. D. States	149
The Church of Christ at Arcola	150

## CHAPTER 7

History of Gorman Settlement in Dade County, by Fred Frye	151
The Dade County Farmers' Mutual Fire Insurance Co.	154
Three Mysterious Murders	155

## CHAPTER 8: Railroad Matters 158

## CHAPTER 9

Greenfield G. A. R. Post	163
John M. Stemmons Camp, U.C.V.	169
OLL Fellowship in Greenfield	175
History of Garrett Lodge, No. 359, A.F. & A.M. at Arcola, Missouri	180

## CHAPTER 10

The Telephone in Dade County, by A. D. States	183
---	-----



## CHAPTER 11

History of Ladies' Magazine Club of Greenfield	188
The Kensington Club of Greenfield, by Mrs. W. B. McReynolds	193
The New Century Club of Greenfield, by Harriet Jopes	197
The Magazine Club of Lockwood, by Mrs. A. C. Duvall	202
The Merry Makers' Club of Lockwood, by Myrtle Workman	203
The Wednesday Afternoon Club of Lockwood, by Mrs. Lou Grubert	204
The All Sew Club of Lockwood, by Mrs. W. M. Hoel	205
The Country Woman's Club of Dade County	206
The Home Makers' Club of Greenfield	208

## CHAPTER 12

Greenfield, "The Gate City of the Grotto" by A. J. Young	210
South Greenfield	217
Lockwood	221
Everton	225
Dadeville	234
The Town of Corry	238
Arcola	240

## CHAPTER 13

Dade County Bridges, by A. D. States	244
Dade County Court House	246
Dade County Jail	247
Dade County Poor Farm	248
County Officers, Members of the County Court	249
Circuit Court Judges	250
County Court Clerks	251
Circuit Court Clerks	251
Sheriffs of Dade County	251
Prosecuting Attorneys of Dade County since 1872	252
Collectors of the Revenue	252
County Treasurers	253
Recorders of Deeds	253
Judges of the Probate Court	253
Surveyors	254

## CHAPTER 14

Judicial History by A. D. States	255
----------------------------------	-----

## CHAPTER 15

General Resources and Statistics of Dade County	262
Population Statistics	267
Surplus Shipments	267
Public School Statistics	268
Rate of Taxation	281
Assessed Valuation	281

## CHAPTER 16

Purely Pastorial	283
A Dade County Autumn, by A. D. States	283
From an Old Timer	284
Of Interest to Stockman	290



## Explanation of Abbreviations and Symbols:

\* indicates a picture

# indicates a biographical sketch

m. will probably be more understandable if read "who married"

1: and 2: indicate volume 1 and volume 2

A.F. & A.H.	1:180	Albright, Edward m.	
Abeel, Thomas P.	1:152	Glass	2: 49
Acock, John	1: 34	Alexander, Cora	1:239
Achord Bros.	1:242	Alexander, Corry m.	
Achord, Samuel	1:182	and Wrightsman	1:303
Achord, Theodore	1:281	Alexander, Daniel m.	
Ackers, Herman		Letty Rogers	1:302
m. _____ Morgan	2:196	Alexander, Elizabeth m.	
Ackers, J. F. & wife	1:133	Joseph Bryan	2:313
Ackers, Mary Florence	2:196	Alexander, Elizabeth m.	
Ackers, Ollie Madaline	2:196	John Calvin Woody	2:168
Ackers, Thrya Neoma	2:196	Alexander, J. M. & Sylvania	1:239
Ackison, W. A.	1:180	* Alexander, J. M. & wife	f 2:216
Ackley School	1:278	# Alexander, Joseph M. m.	
Ackley (Ackelley) School	1:280	Adaline Morris	1:302
Acuff, Samuel	1: 93	Alexander Mordica	1:303
Acuff, Samuel G.	1: 90	Alexander, Preston	1:317
Adams, Christopher C.	1:355	Alexander, Robert	1:257
Adams, D. F. F.	1:223	Alexander, Thomas m.	
Adams, Harriet Ida	1:355	Temperance Bishop	1:317
Adams, Inez	1:275	Alexander, Ulysses	1:303
Adams, John 1: 64, 1:138, 1:139		Algeo, Anna E.	1:279
Adams, John A. m.		Algeo, Horn &	1:224
Harriet A. Cox	1:355	All Sew Club, The	1:205
Adams, John M.	2: 46	Allen see Allen	
Adamson, Annie Helen	1:304	Allee, _____ m.	
Adamson, Don	1:231	Miss Hill	2:336
Adamson, Don	1:304	Allee, Jane m.	
Adamson, Edward J. m.		John B. Thurman	2:336
Elender Smith	1:303	Allen, A. P. m.	
Adamson, Harlan C.	1:304	Iva Rush	2:295
Adamson, Hutton L.	1:304	Allen, Eliza Jane m.	
Adamson, John 1: 1:231		John Bell	1:306
* Adamson, John E.	f 2:136	Allen (Allan) Joe	1: 62
# Adamson, John E. m.		Allen, Joseph	1: 24, 1:251
Margaret Burk	1:303	Allen, Leona May	2: 81
Adamson, Jsdson m.		Allen, Mary R. m.	
Nannie Friar	2: 29	Perry H. Taylor	2: 86
Adamsen, Luther	1:304	Allen, R. S.	1:165
Adamson, Robert T.	1:304	Allen, Samuel m.	
Adamson, Sarah Ann m.		Gretta Hembree	2: 81
Henry Patterson	2:222	Allen, W. R.	1:141
Adamson, Vencil T.	1:304	Allen, Mrs. W. T.	1:201
Adcock, Elder	1:134	Allison, _____ m.	
Adler, G. N.	2:255	Capt. John Stemmons	1:100
Adler, George F.	1: 77	Allison, A. H.	1:253
Adler, Katherine m.		Allison, Ada Bell	1:297
Anton Raubinger	2:264	Allison, Amanda m.	
Advocate	1:216	Columbus Talbutt	2:232
Agriculture	1:264	Allison, Andrew	1: 32
Aidin, Robert	1:105		



Allison, Bert	1:297	Anderson, B. C. & Frances	2:292
Allison, C. C. m.		Anderson, Cora Belle m.	
Mary Williams	1:296	William O. Russell	2:291
Allison, C. R.	1:274, 1:301	Anderson, Mose m.	
# Allison, C. R. m.		Fannie Holman	2: 93
Fannie Moore	1:297	Anderson, John H.	1: 79
Allison, David F.	1:298	Anderson, Mr.	1: 67
Allison, David J. m.		Anderson, William	1:254
(1) Mary Jane Williams		Anderson _____	1:241
(2) Lucinda Weed		Anderson _____ m.	
1:299, 1:300, 2:327		Cecilia Hampton	1:297
Allison, Emma m.		Andersonville prison	1:366, 1:367
J. T. Neal	2:207	Andrews, J. D.	1:166
Allison, Finis	1:297	Andrews, P. T.	1:249
Allison, Harry Watts	1:298	Andrews, Judge Pat T.	2:196
Allison, Hoyt Ross	1:298	Andrews, W. I.	1:171
Allison, J. L. & wife	1:147	Antens, Thomas C.	1: 80
Allison, James	1:291	Antioch Church	1:62, 1:64, 1:137
Allison, James Wesley	1:298	Apple tree	1: 71
Allison, Joseph	1: 90, 1:296	Appleby & Wheeler	1:226
Allison, John Ernest	1:298	Appleby, Amanda m.	
Allison, Lenore	1:297	Thos. J. Underwood	2:339
Allison, M.	1: 51	Appleby, Benjamin	1: 26, 1:242
Allison, M. H.	1:251	1:251, 1:253	
Allison, M. H. & wife	1:147	Appleby, Benjamin	2:339
Allison, M. W.	1:254	Appleby, Benjamin & Louisa	1: 58
Allison, Mary	1:298	Appleby, Dr.	1:226
Allison, Mathias	1:100	Appleby, Felix J.	1: 82
Allison, Mathias F. &		Appleby, Foster L.	1: 90
Mary Ann	1: 25	Appleby, J. R. J.	1:145, 1:252
Allison, Matthias R.	1: 55	Appleby, James S.	1: 79
1:112, 1:253		Appleby, Julius m.	
Allison, Matthias H.	1:112	Mary A. E. Murphy	2:199
# Allison, Mathias W. m.		Appleby, M. A. S.	1:145
Mary V. Hampton	1:296	Appleby, Sam	1: 51
Allison, Maud	1:297	Appleby, Samuel G.	1: 76, 1: 79
Allison, Myrtle m.		Applebys	1:147
Homer Batten	1:300	Arbogast, Mrs. Ira	1:204
Allison, Nora m.		Arbogast, Jesse & wife	1:146
W. S. Smith	1:297	Arbogast, Mrs. Myrtle	1:153
Allison, Robert	1: 32	Arbogast, William	1: 33
Allison, S. S.	1:104	Arcola	1:240
Allison, Truman S.	1:300	Arcola School	1: 21
Allison, Virginia	1:297	* Arcola Views	f 2:152
Allison, W. F.	1:274, 1:301	Armstrong, J. K.	1:279
Allison, Wesley K.	1:297	Armstrong, W. C. Rev.	1:143
# Allison, Wesley K. m.		Armstrong, W. J.	1:277
Louann Speer	1:299	Arnold, F. D. W.	
Allison, Alfred H.	1:281	Arnold, Hue	1:105
Allison, William Ralph	1:298	Arthur, Leota m.	
Allisons	1:64, 1: 67, 1: 68	Garland C. Mitchell	2:187
Alverson, J. I.	1:223, 1:224	Asbell, Emily m.	
Amos, William H.	1: 34	Harmon McPeak	2:151
Anders, Mary Ellen m.		Asbell, John	1: 34
William Higgins	2: 86	Asbell, Pierce	1: 33
Anderson, Mary m.		Asbell (Aspboll) Pierce	1: 51
M. D. Morgan	2:292	Ash Grove White Limo Assn.	1:230
Anderson, B. C.	1:164	Ashley, Rev. Mr.	1:150



Astley, Thomas	1: 75	Ball, E. O.	1:277
Ayers, A. B.	1:179	Ball, Leonard m.	
Ayers, Audrey Alice	2:137	Ida Bell Riley	2:280
Ayers, Bettie Mrs.	1:207, 1:208	Ball, Mary	1:146
Ayers, Betty	1:206	Ball, Nancy	1:146
Ayers, Mrs. C. H.	1:206	Ball, R. C.	1:180
Ayers, Claude H. m.		Ball, R. C. m.	
Betty Florence Litchfield		Daisy D. Weir	2:358
	2:137	Ballard, Miss L. A.	2:276
Ayers, J. K.	1:277	Ballard, Lucy E. m.	
Ayers, Loota Kathryn	2:137	T. F. Renfro	2:275
Ayers, Oren Dale	2:137	Ballinger, W. E.	1:233
Ayers, W. S. m.		Bandy, Mary E. m.	
Emma Young	2:387	Thomas Randolph Finley	2: 27
Babb, J. C.	1:239	Bank of Arcola	1:242
Babb, John A. m.		Bank of Everton	1:228, 2:364
Edith A. Cox	1:356	Bank of Lockwood	1:222, 2: 46
Babb, Louisa A. m.		Bank of Miller	1:304
Gohram Smith Mitchell		Bank of Pennsboro	1:301
	2: 95, 1:355	* Bank of Pennsboro	f 1:353
Babb, Richard Edward	1:356	Banker, Willis G.	1:132
Bacon, Boll m.		Banner School	1:279
King	2:119	Barb, Rev. E. J.	1:143
Bailos, John A.	1: 90	Barber, E. H.	1:164
Bailey, Mary E.	1:133	Barber House	1:108
Bailey, D. B.	1: 57, 1:163	Barbor, Nancy m.	
Bailey, Dan	1: 51, 2:149	Lewis Underwood	2:259
Bailey, Dophia T. m.		Barbour, Edward	1: 79
Joseph L. Irby	1:330	Barbour, Severly	1: 79
Bailey, Dr.	2: 22	Bardman, Hattie	2:311
Bailey, Mattie m.		Bardman, Ira m.	
Harvey Newton Robertson	2:286	Mary J. Shipley	2-311
Baird, D. R.	1:169	Bardman, Isaac	1:163, 1:164
Baker, Andy	1:228	Barker (Vodette Ed.)	1:118
Baker, Andrew m.		Barker, Alma	1:144
Jane Rauhauser	2:266	Barker, Andy Jack	1:228
Baker, C., & Co.	1:245	Barker, C. W.	1:310
Baker, D. B.	1: 33	Barker, C. W. m.	
Baker, Dr. J. K. m.		Katie Neale	2:202
Minnie Kyle	2:131	Barker, Charley	1:233
Baker, Jane m.		* Barker, George Thomas m.	
Nathaniel Wilson	1:353	Mary A. Mason	1:309
Baker, Margaret m.		Barker, Helen	1:310
N. B. Withrow	1:326	Barker, Henry m.	
Baker, Orlando H.	1:253	Nannie Barker	1:309
Baker, S. W.	1:165, 1:253	Barker, Mary	1:309
Baker, Samuel	1:141	Barker, Nannie m.	
Baldwin, Elias B.	1: 78	Henry Barker	1:309
Baldwin, Lottio	1: 45	Barker, Neallio	1:309
Baldwin, Samuel m.		Barker, O. H.	2:57, 1:244, 1:250
Fannie Russell	2:289	Barker, Robert	1:309
Balos, S. H.	1:241, 1:242	Barker, Roy m.	
Bales, S. H. & wife	1:139	Peachy Glass	2: 51
Bales, Robert A.	1: 80	Barker, Ruby	2: 52
		Barker, Ruth	1:310
		Barker, Shell m.	
		Mary Spence	1:309



Barker, Mrs. T. O.	1:202, 1:204	Beal, Mary Doliah	2:350
Barker, William	1:309	Beal, Peter Fay	2:350
Barker, William C.	1:309, 1:310	Beal, Thursey Ann	2:350
Barnett, James H.	2: 44	Beal, William S.	1: 79
Barnett, Sarah A. m.		Bean, C. C.	1:241
William E. Shaw	2:306	Bean, Cyrus C.	1:240, 1:241
Bartling, Alfred	1:313	Beard, D. B.	1:182
Bartling, Arthur	1:313	Beard, Willis	2:273
Bartling, August C. m.		Bearden, George W.	1:258
Alice Dunning	1:312	Bearden, Lambert S.	1:258
Bartling, Betty	1:313	Bearden, Tom	1: 60
Bartling, Edna	1:275	Beattie, Dr. W. R.	1:232
Bartling, Fred m.		Beckham, CC.	1: 32
Frederica Sundermeyer	1:311	Beckley, John M.	1:103
Bartling, Freda m.		Bedoll, Albert H.	2:384
F. A. Bohne	1:312	Bedoll, Annie m.	
Bartling, Frye &	1:224	Dr. C. F. Lusk	2:384
Bartling, Geraldino	1:312	Bedoll, Arthur T. m.	
Bartling, Henry	1:152, 1:155	Rose Bosley	2:384
# Bartling, Henry m.		Bedoll, Edith m.	
Minnie Winter	1:311	R. T. Shaw	2:384
Bartling, Marlin	1:312	Bedoll, Henry E. m.	
Bartling, Martin J.	1:313	Ann Wiley	2:383
Bartling, Martin L. m.		Bedoll, Laura Emily m.	
Frances Louis	1:312	Andrew Jackson Young	2:383
Bartling, Millie m.		Bedoll, Mary Frances	2:384
Albert Frye	1:313	Beem, Jacob	1: 79
Bartling, Minnie	1:313	Begley, Katherine T. m.	
Bartling, Sandmeyer &	1:222	Henry Clay Bender	2:123
Bass, James W.	1: 34	Begley, Sam L.	1: 90
Bates, A. J.	1:105	Behymer, Glonarven m.	
Bates, Elizabeth m.		Helen Eaton	2: 13
Ansel Hull	2: 13	Behymer, Mary Louise	2: 13
Bates, S. W.	1:105	Beisner, William	1:223, 2:385
Battroll, Vernie m.		Belk, John	2: 92
Ernest F. Ortloff	2:214	Bell, America m.	
Battroll, Eliza m.		Perve Carter	1:307
Jacob J. Ortloff	2:214	Bell, Anna R. m.	
Batts, V. M.	1:166	W. A. Morris	1:306
Baty, _____ m		Bell, Annie	1: 55
Maggie Edge	2: 15	Bell, Miss Bab	1:208
Baugh, John	1:110	Bell, Bettie	1:307
Baxter, John m.		Bell, C. E.	1:214
Thula Cotter	1:353	Bell, Mrs. C. E.	1:201
Bays, John	1:279	Bell, Capt.	1, 98
Beach, Mrs. Georgie	1:277	Bell, Caroline m.	
Beach, H. T.	1:277	Robbin Ryland	2:254
Boachloy, Lou m.		Bell, Mrs. Charles	1:209
Billy Williams	1:100	Bell, Charles P.	1:307
Beal, Charles Fay m.		Bell, Emily	1:309
Doliah Dotson	2:350	Bell, Harold	1:307, 1:308
Beal, Charley	1:110	Bell, Henry m.	
Beal, Eliza Jane m.		Kattie Dawson	1:307
John A. Middle	2:350	Bell, Herbert	1:308
Beal, George Thomas m.		Bell, Howard	1:309
Emily Jane Coffey	2:350	Bell, Hugo	1:309
Beal, Martha Camacha	2:350	Bell, J. H.	1:135



- Bell, J. W. 1:251  
 Bell, Rev. J. W. 1:129  
 Bell, James 1:226  
 \* Bell, James & family f 2:344  
 † Bell, James A. m.  
     Amanda Hurst 1:308  
                     1:307  
 Bell, James Silas 1:307  
 Bell, Joe 1:307  
 Bell, John 1:120, 1:229  
 Bell, John 1:53, 1:90, 1:165  
 Bell, John 1:309  
 Bell, John 1:307  
 Bell, John m.  
     Mary Irby 1:331  
 \* Bell, Rev. John f 2:344  
 Bell, Rev. John m.  
     (1) Elisa Jane Allen  
     (2) Malinda Wilson 1:306  
 Bell, John T. m.  
     Laura Jerome 1:307  
 Bell, Leonard Paul 1:307  
 Bell, Lizzie m.  
     Boyd Hayes 1:308  
 Bell, Lorine 1:308  
 Bell, Louis 1:307  
 Bell, M. 1:145, 1:146  
 Bell, Marvin 1:309  
 Bell, Mary Ellen m.  
     Mark Gilmore 1:306  
 Bell, Mary M. m.  
     Solomon H. Wilson 2:363  
                     2:366, 2:367  
 Bell, Michael M. m.  
     Pina Woods 1:307  
 Bell, Mannie 1: 55  
 Bell, Olive 1:309  
 Bell, Oral 1:308  
 Bell, R. A. 1:166  
 Bell, Samuel W. m.  
     Nollie Jerome 1:307  
 † Bell, Silas m.  
     Sarah Elizabeth Grisham 1:306  
                     2: 60  
 Bell, Silas 1:309  
 Bell, Capt. Silas 1:104  
 Bell, Silas D. m.  
     Inez Thompson 1:307, 1:308  
 Bell, T. D. 1:116  
 Bell Telephone 1:143  
 Bell, Temple D. 1: 55  
 Bell, Tennessee m.  
     Phil Carter 1:307  
 Bell, Thomas J. 1:306  
 Bell, W. R. 1:178, 1:215  
 Bell, Wayne 1:307  
 Bell, William A. m.  
     Elsie Burne 1:308  
 Bender, \_\_\_\_\_ m.  
     Jeva L. White 2:123  
 Bender, Arnette m.  
     Hugh L. Hembree 2: 81  
 Bender, Eicknell 2:123  
 Bender, Cail L. m.  
     George Cowherd 2:123  
 Bender, Harold 2:123  
 Bender, Henry Clay m.  
     Katherine T. Begley 2:123  
 Bender, William T. M.  
     Whitlock 2:123  
 Bender, Lula m.  
     Frank E. King 2:123  
 Bender, Nicholas 1:167  
 Bender, O. Carl 2:123  
 Bender, Nellie M. m.  
     R. M. Ginton 2:123  
 Bender, Dr. 1: 59, 1:234  
                     1:110, 1:235  
 Bender, Dr. Samuel 1: 57, 1: 46  
                     1:72, 2:34 1: 51, 1: 54  
 Bender, Dr. Samuel m.  
     Mary Dawes 2: 81  
 Benfield, Rev. T. S. 1:149  
 Bennett, Andrew m.  
     Mary Scott 2: 67  
 Bennett, C. H. 1:110  
 Bennett, Elias 1:226  
 Bennett, Martha J. m.  
     John A. Hall 2: 66  
 Bennington, Mary m.  
     John A. Patterson 2:217  
 Bennington, Wm. R. 1:149  
 Bennington, Prof. W. R. 1: 57  
 Bennington, William 2:217  
 Bennington, Rev. William Ramsey  
     m. Priscilla Wall 1:126, 1:128  
 Fontly, Rev. J. J. 1:146  
 Perry, \_\_\_\_\_ 1:234  
 Berry, Bossio 2: 51  
 Berry, Cecil 2: 51  
 Berry, Clyde 2: 51  
 Berry, Cynthia (Cytha) m.  
     Hugh McConnell 2:145, 1:314  
 Berry, Drue m.  
     Jacob L. Glass 2: 51  
 Berry, Elbridge M. 1:314  
 Berry, Fazel Ruby 2: 51  
 Berry, Howard H. m.  
     Elva Gale Shaw 1:314, 2:316  
 Berry, J. G. 1: 48, 1: 51  
 Berry, James G. 1: 33, 1: 46  
 Berry, James G. m.  
     Mary Finley 1:313, 1:314  
 Berry, James W. 1: 90  
 Berry, Jesse 2: 51



Berry, Jessie I.	1:279	Bishop, Isaac m.	
Berry, John L. m.		Miss Whipple	1:316
Susie Glass	2: 51	Bishop, Joshua m.	
Berry, John Lloyd	2:51	Miss Comstock	1:316
Berry, Joseph	2:51	Bishop, Joshua m.	
Berry, Mary Aline	1:314	Clara Rogers	1:317
Berry, H. R.	1:290	Bishop, Lucy	1:281
Berry, Orvy	2:51	Bishop, Lucy Ruth	1:319
Berry, Ruth Margaret	1:314	Bishop, Margaret	1:319
Berry, Shed	1:237	Bishop, Martha Missouri m.	
* Berry, Thomas H. & wife	f 2:200	Preston Moore	1:317
# Berry, Thomas H. m.		Bishop, Miss m.	
Birdit Samantha Smith	1:313	Fargo	1:315
Berrys	1:236	Bishop, Miss m.	
Berryhill, Sarah m.		Stebbens	1:315
Rev. Samuel Lynch	2:58	Bishop, Pearl m.	
Bicknell	1:287	Roy C. Poindexter	1:319, 2:240
Bidstrap, C. L.	1:33	Bishop, Robert m.	
"Bijou"	1:54	Miss Holmes	1:316
Birch, Birdie	1:320	Bishop, S. M.	1:225
Birch, Clayton	1:320	Bishop, Temperance m.	
Birch, D. C.	1:372	Thomas Alexander	1:317
Birch, Dr. D. E. F. m.		Bishop, Thomas	1:315
Amanda Moore	1:319, 1:320	Bishop, Thomas J. m.	
Birch, Elmer	1:320	Clementine Scott	1:316, 1:318
# Birch, Homer Clyde m.		Bishop, Thomas J.	1:51
Serena Glenn	1:319	Bishop, Thomas J.	2:240
Birch, Howard	1:320	# Bishop, Thomas Jefferson m.	
Birch, John	1:320	Frances Brown	1:315
Birch, John	1:320	Bishop, Thomas m.	
Birch, John	1:274	Miss Fargo	1:315
Birch, Kyle	1:320	Bishop, Zebulon	1:318
Birch, Macie	1:320	Black, Francis m.	
Birch, Ruth	1:320	Thomas Renfro	2:277
Birch, Thadous	1:320	Black River Battle	1:75
Birch, Trixie	1:320	Blackberry Flat School	1:278
Bird, Carrie m.		Blackburn, Isral	1:105
Perry C. Renfro	2:271	Blackford, Sadie m.	
Bird, H. C.	1:225	Harry G. King	2:118
Bird, Henry	1: 32	Blackwell, John S.	2:159
Bird, Lizzie m.		Blackwell, Mr.	2:160
Thomas Albert Cox	1:355	Blair, Frame m.	
Bird, Robert	1:32, 1:90	Louisa Ann Pyland	2:253
Bird, Tom	1:105	Blair, Jasper m.	
Bird, William W.	1:79	Sarah F. Pyland	2:253
Bird, W. A. m.		Blake, Mary m.	
Annie Withrow	1:326	Isaac Hembree	2:77
Bishop, Clara	1:319	Blake, William G.	1:251
Bishop, Derindah m.		Balkey, Catherine m.	
William McLenore	1:313	H. H. Grisham	2:62
Bishop, Eleazor	1:315	Blakey, Jane m.	
Bishop, Eleazor	1:316	M. H. Grisham	2:369
Bishop, Erna	1:318	Blakemore, Daniel	1:349
Bishop, Francis Tom	1:319	Blakemore, J. M.	1:239
Bishop, George	1:315	Blavans: see Blavins	
Bishop, George	1:313	Blaitrou, Edward m.	
Bishop, Miss Mattie	1:279	Kate Meyers	2:170



Blevans, A. L.	1:172, 1:174	Bostick, John	1:257
Blevans, E. L.	1:106, 1:171	Boston, J. F.	1:181
Blevans, E. T.	1:276	Botts, Burnett	1:105
Blevans, John	1:172	Bower, Charles m.	
Blevans (Bleavans) L. A.	1:174	Martha Cummings	2:372
Blevans, Rev. L. A.	1:171	Bowen, Lucia m.	
Bloomer, Rev. A. J.	1:231	Joseph H. Winter	2:372
Bloomer, J. H.	1:148	Bower, P. P.	1:215
Blooser, Anna Marie m.		Bower's Mill	1:68
David Rauhauser	2:265	Bowers, A. H.	1:165
Bock, Louise m.		Bowers, William	2:281
Charles Frederick Hodde	2:90	Bowers, William A.	1:224
Bogart	1:287	Bowles	1:287
Bogart family	1:36	Bowles, Lt. A. C.	1:104
Boggy Springs School	1:278, 1:280	Bowles, Alexander	1:104
Bohne, Christ	1:153	Bowles, Ben	1:105
Bohne, F. A. m.		Bowles, Dekalb	1:90
Freda Partling	1:312	Bowles, Dr.	1:154, 1:55, 1:124
Bohne, Fred m.		Bowles, Dr.	1:109
Millie Vonstroh	2:347	Bowles, family	1:36
Bohne, Gus m.		Bowles, Francis Tiffany	1:322
Ida Vonstroh	2:347	Bowles, George	1:104
Bohne, Henry m.		Bowles, J. N.	1:290
Caroline Vonstroh	2:347	Bowles, John	1:32
Bohne, Lewis	1:153	Bowles, Jane H. m.	
Bohne, Ruth	1:312	Levin W. Shafer	2:308
Bohne, W. W. m.		Bowles, Jennie m.	
Minnie Hodde	2:91	Judge L. W. Shafer	2:74
Bohon, J. W.	1:279	Bowles, John H.	1:322
Boisseau, C. D.	1:169	Bowles, John P. W.	1:258
	1:175, 1:178	Bowles, Justin	1:90
Boisseau, C. D. m.		Bowles, Karl C.	1:322
Sythia Jane Gilliland		Bowles, Katherine V.	1:322
	2:25, 2:48	Bowles, Mrs.	1:188
Boisseau, C. D. m.		Bowles, Postmaster	1:52
Allice Gilliland	2:48	Bowles, Dr. S.	1:51
Boisseau, Daniel m.		Bowles, Dr. S. B.	1:294
Laura Gilliland	2:48	Bowles, Samuel-B. m.	
Boisseau, Emma	1:179	Elizabeth Vaughn	1:321, 2:308
Boisseau, May m.		Bowles, Samuel C.	1:322
W. L. Ferguson	2:25	Bowles, Sanford	2:249
Boisseau, O. G.	2:48	Bowles, Sarah	1:258
Bokers, Nancy	1:129	Bowles, Thomas	1:258
Boland, John m.		* Bowles, W. R. m.	
Rebecca Hudspeth	2:188	Cora Kimbler	1:321
Boland, Sarah J. m.		* Bowles, W. R.	f 1:24
Martin L. Mitchell	2:189	Bowles, W. R.	1:3, 1:182, 1:217
Bond, Zach H.	1:79	Bowles, Will R.	1:259
Bonham, Elizabeth m.		Bowles, William R.	1:119
T. H. Scott	2:380	Bowling, George E.	2:256
Bonnerville Co.	1:97	Bowman, Blanche	1:281
Boone, Daniel	1:40-44, 2:272	Bowman, J. W.	1:278
Boone, Nathan	1:40-44	Bowman, John m.	
Bornpohn, Fred	1:151, 1:153	Elizabeth Evans	2:73
Bosley, Rose m.		Bowman, Minnie m.	
Arthur J. Bedell	2:384	Paul Wilson	2:368



- Bowman, Sarah m. 2:79  
     George W. Hamie 2:73  
 Bowman School 1:278  
 Bowman, W. H. m. 2:179  
     Luanza Miller 1:281  
 Bowman, Walter 1:232  
 Box, Dr. 1:34, 1:35  
 Box family 1:32  
 Box, Thomas 1:79  
 Box, William 1:90  
 Boyd, James 1:90  
 Boyd, John W.  
 Boyd, Sarah m. 2:377  
     Samuel Kimbler 1:321  
 Boyles, W. R. 1:289, 1:290  
 Bozart, Bridge 1:289, 1:290  
 Bozart, Martha 1:164  
 Brackett, J. L. 1:237  
 Bradford, William 1:275  
 Bradshaw, O. S.  
 Braggs, August m. 2:295  
     Lena Rush 2:295  
 Braggs, Leo Paul 1:243, 1:274  
 Brand, Katie  
 Brande, Ed m. 2:16  
     Willie Edge  
 Braniff, T. E. m. 2:338  
     Bess Thurman 2:73  
 Branson, Capt. J. W.  
 Brantley, Alex m. 2:370  
     Mary Giles  
 Brantley, Nancy D. m. 2:370  
     Henry Saffles 1:182  
 Bray, John W.  
 Bray, John W. m. 2:231  
     Lou Pickett  
 Brayshaw, \_\_\_\_\_ m. 2:255, 2:258  
     Siria C. Kyle  
 Bredeu, Dolilia m. 2:148  
     John McLemore 1:109  
 Brewer's, Mr. Store 1:214  
 Brewer, J. R. 1:165  
 Brewer, L. D. 1:182  
 Brickey, J. C. 1:250  
 Brickey, J. M.  
 Brickey, M. J. M. m. 2:289  
     Lucy Russell 1:242  
 Brickey, W. D. 1:75  
 Bridgeport, Battle 1: 79  
 Bridger, Warner 1:245  
 Bridges 1:280  
 Brinkhoff, Edna  
 Brinkhoff, Henry m. 2:137  
     Lizzie Vonstroh 1:79  
 Bristol, Edward 1:55  
 Brasington, William H.  
 Brobrugar, George m. 2:42  
     Lizzie Garver 1:79  
 Brock, Daniel P.  
 Brock, Daniel P. 2:79  
 Brockman, Catherine 2:79  
 Brockman, Harry B. m. 2:79  
     Chloe Baldridge 1:166  
 Brockman, J. L.  
 Brockman, Mary m. 2:79  
     Ernest A. Mayabb 2:79  
 Brockman, Robert 2:79  
 Brockman, Robert m.  
     Tda Hembree 2:79  
 Brockway, Charles m.  
     Mamie Wilson 2:366  
 Brockway, Charles W. 2:368  
 Broeck, Alice 2:65  
 Broeck, D. Wessel Ten m. 2:65  
     Lula G. Gregory 2:65  
 Broeck, Herman 2:65  
 Broeck, Robert 2:65  
 Broeck, Ruth 2:65  
 Bronough, Gen. W. C. 1:175  
 Brooks, Dr. 1:20, 1:21  
 Brooks, W. M. m. 2:203  
     Eula M. Neale 1:242  
 Brooks, W. U.  
 Brookshier, Jesse Irene 2:353  
 Broughton, Edward m.  
     Lula Watson 2:357  
 Brown, A. C. 1:164  
 Brown, Ada m. 1:324  
     Hugh Burch  
 Brown, Adaline m. 2:27  
     John D. Shelton 1:325  
 Brown, Charles Ernest  
 Brown, Clarence m. 2:312  
     Nora E. Shipley 1:104  
 Brown, Dickson 2:228  
 Brown, Ed m. Martha Pelts 1:281  
 Brown, Elmer 1:249  
 Brown, Eshan A. 1:172  
 Brown, F. M.  
 Brown, Frances m. 1:316  
     Thomas J. Bishop 1:323  
 Brown, Frank 1:133  
 Brown, Rev. George W. 1:323  
 Brown, Henry 1:323  
 Brown, Hiram and Betty 1:324  
 Brown, Ida  
 Brown, Imogene m. 2:19  
     Laclede Cunningham 1:178, 1:179  
 Brown, J. C.  
 Brown, J. C. m. 2:201  
     Ella Dicus 1:81  
 Brown, James A. 1:325  
 Brown, James H.  
 Brown, Jerry Calvin m. 1:323  
     Jane Floyd 1:103  
 Brown, Jim 1:323  
 Brown, John C.



Brown, Josie m.		Bryant School	1:281
Asa Lovelless	1:323	Buchanan, Alonzo m.	
Brown, M. E.	1:32	Lorina Woody	2:376
Brown, Malinda J. m.		Buchanan, James	1:190
James T. Watson	2:357	Buchanan, Thee	1:102
Brown, Mary m.		Buchanan, Lt. Thee	1:104
John M. Teagarden	1:357	Buck, J. H.	1:171
Brown, Martha m.		Buck, J. N.	1:145
Isaac Wheeler	2:156	Buck, M. H.	1:164, 1:149
Brown, Millie m.		Buck, Rev William	1:149
Perry Shaw	1:323	Buckley, Rev.	1:66
Brown, Mollie m.		Buckner, Rev.	1:66
Archibald McLemore	2:146	Buckner, Nancy E. m.	
Brown, Mrs.	1:190	Benjamin Ragsdale	2:260, 2:262
Brown, Rebecca Ann m.		Buffalo Springs	1:35
Charles Simpson	1:323	Buffington, Clara	1:306
Brown, Rev.	1:124	Buffington, Dorothy	1:305
Brown, Robert m.		Buffington, Elisha m.	
Jennie Dennis	2:146	Ruth Smart	1:304
Brown, Sadie m.		Buffington, Frances	1:306
Thomas F. Glass	2:51	Buffington, Josephine m.	
Brown, Sarah	1:180	Dr. John R. Newman	1:306
Brown, Sarah A.	1:148	Buffington, Lula R. m.	
Brown, Sarah J. m.		Dee Pipkin	1:305
E. W. Richards	1:323	Buffington, Maggie m.	
Brown, Summerville D.	1:90	J. P. Mason	1:306
Brown, T. L.	1:171, 1:174	Buffington, Miller G. m.	
Brown, T. S.	1:175	Alpha Mitzell	1:305
Brown, Vida m.		Buffington, Montie Ruth m.	
Emmerson Crows	1:325	Jessie Douthart	1:306
Brown, W. D.	1:148, 1:217	Buffington, Walter	1:250
1:233, 1:228, 1:251		# Buffington, Walter m.	
Brown, W. M.	1:249	Josephine Gentry	1:304
Brown, W. W.	1:148	Buffington, Walter	1:306
Brown, William	1:325	Buffington, William E.	1:305, 1:306
# Brown, William D. m.		Buford, Stant	1:105
Sarah Ann Gilmore	1:323	Bullington, Henry m.	
Brownlee, Rev. Edmund S.	1:132	Julia A. Jones	2:107
Brownlee, Miss Helen	1:209	Bunker Hill, Battle	1:316
Brumbach, _____ m.		Bunker Hill School	1:280
Ella Scroggs	2:298	Bunker, Mark	1:178
Brunner, Mary m.		Burch, Corinne	1:324
William Hodde	2:90	Burch, George	1:325
Bryan, Harriett A. m.		Burch, Hugh m.	
William O. Shouse	2:313	Ada Brown	1:324
Bryan, J. S.	1:165	Burch, James	1:325
Bryan, Joseph m.		Burch, Justin	1:325
Elizabeth Alexander	2:313	Burger, Mrs. Sidney	1:204
Bryan, Nancy m.		Burk, John & Sarah	1:304
H. A. Gilliland	2:360	Burk, Margaret m.	
Bryan, W. H.	1:139	John E. Adamson	1:304
Bryant, Buster &	1:110	Burkett, Mrs. H. A.	1:196
Bryant, Irene m.		Burleyson	1:227
William L. Waller	2:180	Burleyson, Aaron	1:228
Bryant, Paul & Rebecca	2:180	Burleyson, Dave	1:228
Bryant, W. F.	1:252	Burleyson, T. J.	1:228, 1:233
		Burlyson, T. W.	1:165
		Burleyson, Dr. T. W.	1:228, 1:229



Burms, George	1:260	Bush, John	1:277
Burlison, Hugh	2:370	Business Men's Produce Co.	1:324
Burlison, Newt	2:370	Buster & Bryant	1:110
Burne, Elsie m.		Buster, Col.	1:97, 1:101
William A. Bell	1:308	Butcher, Howard	1:279
Burnes, David L.	1:76	Butcher, W. A.	1:279
Burnett, Tna	1:281	Butler, Angeline m.	
Burnett, W. L. Jr.	1:262	Grigsby Rector	2:9, 2:76
Burney, D. E.	1:275	Butler, James Jr.	1:261
Burney, Estella F. m.		Butler, Rhoda m.	
Elmer Dilley	2:221	Samuel Jones	2:107
Burney, M. A.	1:275	Butterfield, S. S.	1:249
Burns, David P.	1:79	Butterfield, Stephen L.	1:33
Burns, Mrs. David	1:40	Butterworth, R. L.	1:170, 1:171
Burns, Israel W.	1:79	1:172, 1:174	
Burns, J. N.	1:223, 2:46	Butterworth, Robert L.	1:55
Burns, Proctor M.	1:79	Byles, James	1:226
Burnside, Mollie m.		Buttram, Vordie m.	
John Martin Miller	2:181	William M. Grisham	2:61
Burris, Jasper	1:75		
Burton, Arthusa Ann m.			
Robert Lee Friar	1:328, 2:33	Cagle, J. P.	1:241
Burton, Arthusie m.		Cagle & Son	1:216
Monroe Myers	1:330	Caldwell, H. G.	1:224
Burton, Charles G.	1:251, 2:337	Caldwell, Heisey &	1:223
Burton, Christopher W.	1:328	Caldwell, Irma m.	
Burton, David	1:325	Otho H. Keran	2:113
Burton, Delphia Maud	1:330	Caldwell, Jeff	1:104
Burton, Ernie	1:330	Caldwell, Mamie m.	
Burton, J. M.	1:171, 1:170	Robert H. Gregory	2:65
Burton, J. Milo	1:330	Caldwell, Mary m.	
Burton, James Franklin	1:327	(1) Thomas Davis	
Burton, James P.	1:330	(2) Frank Moore	1:298
Burton, James William	1:328	Caldwell, Col. Sam	1:313
# Burton, John D. m.		Calab Jones & Co.	1:211
Icy P. Irby	1:329	Calfee, J. E.	1:170, 1:172
	1:327, 1:328	Calfee, T. P.	1:181, 1:182
Burton, John W.	1:330	Calmer, Theodore	1:277
Burton, Joseph E.	1:323	Calton, Rev.	1:231
Burton, Lemuel L.	1:323	Camp Ground, So. Greenfield	1:120
Burton, Loucezy	1:330	Camp Meetings	1:121
Burton, Milo m.		Campbell, C. M.	1:182
Mary Susan Hood	1:325, 2:33	Campbell, Ezekiel M.	1:34, 1:291
Burton, Otto Bland	1:327	Campbell, Mrs. Harve	1:196
Burton, Fairlee	1:330	1:193, 1:209	
Burton, R. W.	1:276	Campbell, Rev. J. P.	1:124
# Burton, Robert J. m.		Campbell, M. H.	1:214
Etta M. Withrow	1:325	Campbell, Madison	1:211
	1:328	Campbell, Mary Ann m.	
Burton, Robert W.	1:330	John C. Shouse	2:312
Burton, Samuel M.	1:328	Campbell, Mrs.	1:192
Burton, Sam'l Withrow	1:327	Campbell, William	1:167
# Burton, Thomas W.	1:328	Campbell, William C.	1:257
Burton, Thomas W.	1:330	Campbell's Mill	1: 68
Burton, Walker	2:33	Cantary, Blanch m.	
Burton, Willard Thomas	1:327	Earl Edgar Edge	2:16
Buser, Frederick	1:14	Cantrell, Bell m.	
Buser, Dr. John	1:224	William Carlock	1:338



Cantrell, Cleve m.		Carender, William Andrew	1:332
Cordelia McGee	2:155	Carey, Nancy m.	
Cantrell, Clint	1:338	Dewitt Mitchell	2:185
Cantrell, Conrad	1:338	Carlock	1:103
Cantrell, Elcanah m.		Carlock, Adelia	1:334
Prudilla Speight	2:18	Carlock, Amelia Jane Clementine	
Cantrell, Eltonzo	1:337	m. Jerome Murry	1:334
Cantrell, Frank	1:338	Carlock, Amy	1:336
Cantrell, Hiram	1:90	Carlock, Armintha m.	
Cantrell, Homer	1:276	William Cowan (Corran)	1:340, 1:341
Cantrell, Homer	1:338	Carlock, Asconith m.	
Cantrell, James T. m.		Calvin Wheeler	2:148
Mary York	1:337	Carlock, Ashel (Asahel)	1:340, 1:344
Cantrell, Jeptha	1:90	Carlock, Ashel	1:341
Cantrell, J. T.	1:253	Carlock, Ashel m.	
Cantrell, John	1:237	Mary L. Douglas	1:334
Cantrell, Kate m.		Carlock, Bessie m.	
Fred Wheeler	1:338	Dr. Lewis E. Cantrell	1:338
Cantrell, L. E.	1:232	Carlock, Catherine "Kato" m.	
* Cantrell, Lewis E. Dr. m.		James Dicus	1:340, 1:344
Bessie Carlock	1:337	Carlock Cemetery, Polk Twp.	1:343
Cantrell, Lissie m.		Carlock, Charles	1:336
John Calvin Hall	2:67	Carlock, Chester	1:336
Cantrell, Nora m.		Carlock, Clarence	1:336
Dr. Theo J. Drisdal	1:338	Carlock, Claudie m.	
Cantrell, Orphelia G. m.		Walls	1:340
David F. Edmonson	2:18	Carlock, David E.	1:340, 1:344
Cantrell, Reubon	1:51, 2:155	Carlock, David M.	1:334
Cantrell, Thomas C.	1:90	Carlock, Ella m.	
Cantrell, Warren	1:280	John Rountree	1:340, 1:344
Cantrell, William	1:26	Carlock, Elmer	1:338
Cardwell, F. A.	1:90, 1:149	Carlock, Elmer D.	1:334
Carender, Alfred	1:167	Carlock, Ethel Gertrude m.	
Carender, Alfred Stephen m.		Silas Grisham	1:336
Charlotte L. Tipton	1:331	Carlock, Fling m.	
Carender, Cecil Lawrence	1:333	Eliza Ann Wilson	2:364
Carender, Christa Marie	1:333	Carlock, Fay m.	
Carender, Dan Edward	1:333	Jesse Edmonson	2:18
Carender, E.	2:158	Carlock, Felix Leo m.	
Carender, E. H.	1:3, 1:148	Annie Duncan	1:336
1:232, 1:269, 1:281		Carlock, Floyd	1:336
* Carender, E. H. Prof	1:240	Carlock, Frank m.	
Carender, Prof. E. H.	1:135	Susie L. Hembree	2:79
Carender, Eliza E. m.		Carlock, H. A.	1:232
William C. Green	1:333	* Carlock, Dr. Harry m.	
Carender, George Washington	1:331	Fannie Fern Sullivan	1:342
Carender, Golden Marcolla	1:333	Carlock, Henry	1:341
* Carender, Henry Edward m.		Carlock, infant	1:334
Lotitia Strador	1:331	Carlock, Isaac	1:343
Carender, James L.	1:333	Carlock, Isaac & wife	1:340
Carender, Lotitia	1:143	Carlock, J. F.	
Carender, Margaret L. m.		Carlock, J. Frank	1:233, 1:344
T. M. Williams	1:332		
Carender, Mary E. m.			
T. B. Hembree	1:333		
Carender, Russell Lowell	1:333		



- Carlock, J. M. 1:103, 1:106  
 1:170, 1:172, 1:174  
 Carlock, James Madison 2:141  
 \* Carlock, James Madison m.  
     Eliza Ann Vaughn 1:334  
     2:342  
 \* Carlock, James Monroe m.  
     Mary Elizabeth Tarrant 1:340  
     1:342, 1:344  
 Carlock, John Lewis 1:334  
 Carlock, Justin 1:338  
 Carlock, Kenneth 1:336  
 Carlock, L. L. 1:33, 1:51  
 Carlock, L. L. 2:56  
 Carlock, L. L. H. 1:334  
 Carlock, Lacon C. m.  
     Maggie Courtney 1:336  
 Carlock, Lemuel 1:249  
 Carlock, Lemuel m.  
     (1) Mary Clopton  
     (2) Angelina Davidson 1:340  
     1:343  
 Carlock, Loretta 1:336  
 Carlock, Lula (Lulu) m.  
     William McQuory 1:340, 1:344  
 Carlock, Mabel 1:336  
 Carlock, Marie A. m.  
     J. Arthur McConnell 2:141  
     1:336  
 Carlock, Mary 1:336  
 Carlock, Mary m.  
     George Ward 1:340  
 Carlock, Mary Florence m.  
     (1) Smith Thompson  
     (2) W. S. Polts 1:336  
 Carlock, Nancy (Biney) m.  
     John King 1:340, 1:344  
 Carlock, Price Clinton 1:336  
 Carlock, Priscie 1:279  
 Carlock, Reba 1:338  
 Carlock, Roy 1:338  
 Carlock, Sallie m.  
     W. O. Wilson 1:340  
     1:344, 2:366  
 Carlock, Samuel L. 1:33  
 Carlock, Sarah Rebecca Eglantine  
     m. Henry Mitchell 1:334  
 Carlock School 1:280  
 Carlock, Virgil m. C. Divine 1:341  
 Carlock, Dr. J. T. 1:23, 1:229  
     1:340, 1:342, 1:344  
 Carlock, W. R. 1:252  
 Carlock, William 1:276  
 Carlock, William m.  
     Bell Cantrell 1:338  
 \* Carlock, Dr. William Isaac m.  
     Fannie Tarrant 1:343
- Carlocks 1:236  
 Carlyle, John H. 1:166  
 Carmack, Gains m.  
     Almira Hayward 2:75  
 Carmack, Hardin 1:47  
 Carmack, J. D. 1:49  
 \* Carmack, J. W. f 1:64  
 Carmack, J. W. 1:50, 1:51  
     1:75, 1:90, 1:235  
 Carmack, James G. 1:345  
 Carmack, John 1:46  
 Carmack, John m.  
     Elizabeth Chapin 1:345  
 Carmack, Joseph 1:3  
 \* Carmack, Col. Joseph W. 1:345  
 Carmack, Sarah m.  
     Dr. N. H. Hampton 1:235, 1:345  
 Carmacks 1:236  
 Carmen, Joshua 1:33  
 Carmon, George 1:63  
 Carr & Son 1:214  
 Carr, Abe 1:113  
 Carr, Abraham m.  
     Amanda Stanley 1:338, 2:129  
 Carr, Ann Eliza 1:339  
 Carr, Ben 1:178, 1:339  
 Carr, Benjamin 1:339  
 Carr, David 1:339  
 Carr, E. M. 1:224  
 Carr, Eldrich 1:339  
 Carr, Ella 1:339  
 Carr, G. L. 1:55  
 Carr, George 1:339  
 Carr, Hade 1:179  
 Carr, Mrs. Hade 1:206  
 Carr, J. G. 1:216  
 Carr, Mrs. J. G. 1:96  
     1:193, 1:201  
 \* Carr, James G. m.  
     Lydia Mary Higgins 1:338  
     2:83, 2:129  
 Carr, John 1:104  
 Carr, John 1:339  
 Carr, Lillian 1:339  
 Carr, Lillie m.  
     Dr. B. E. Kirby 3:129  
 Carr, May Blanche 1:339  
 Carr's, Mr. meat market 1:109  
 Carr, Mrs. 1:195, 1:200  
 Carr, Rev. 1:125  
 Carr, Ruth 1:339, 1:209 1:180  
 Carr, Samuel 1:32  
 Carr, Tossie 1:180  
 Carr, Mrs. Tossie 1:206, 1:208  
 Carroll, George 1:166  
 Carroll, Minnie 1:276  
 Carroll, N. A. 1:168



Carson, David	1:167	Cearnal, C. R. m.	
Carson, J. M.	1:182	Cordelia Morris	2:326
Carson, Thomas J.	1:249, 1:256	Cecil, Louisa m.	
Cartell, _____ m.		William H. Poe	2:233
Alva Garver	2:41	Cedarville School	1:279
Carter, Margaret m.		Central School	1:279
Edward H. Travis	2:200	Chalk Level School	1:278, 1:280
Carter, Mr.	2:92	Charbus, Jim	1:103
Carter, Perce m.		Champlin, Mrs. Will	1:111
America Bell	1:307	Champions Hill, Battle	1:75
Carter, Phil m.		Chaney, _____ m.	
Tennessee Bell	1:307	Saline Friezo	2:34
Carter, Reuben	1:32, 1:33	Chapin, Paul	1:49, 1:345
Carter, T. J.	1:252	Chapin, Elizabeth m.	
Cartwright, _____ m.		John Carmack	1:345
Elizabeth Mitchell	1:85	Chappel	1:287
Cartwright, Sarah J. m.		Chappel, E. T.	2:250
Larance	1:85	Chappell, G. V.	1:277
Cartwright, Jesse m.		Chappel, Ross	1:103
Lydia Sweeney	2:278	Chappel, Rufe	1:103
Cartwright, Josse	1:37, 1:54	Charles, Russell	1:281
	1:167	Chatham, Anna m.	
Cartwright, Minnie m.		Calvin Kirkpatrick	1:348
Louis A. Renfro	2:278	* Chatham, Frank m.	
Casey, Blackford m.		Cor A. Kirby	1:348
Susanna Johnson	2:388	Chatham, Frank E.	1:250
Casey, Cora m.		* Chatham, Frank, family,	
David G. Roberts	2:388	Residence	f 2:296
Casey, Noah	1:90	Chatham, James Leslie m.	
Casey, James	1:90	Mabel Ellet	1:349
Cass, Lewis	1:61	Chatham, Robert	1:348
Cassada, Alex m.		Chatham, Thomas D. m.	
Aroma Edwards	2:331	Mary Wakefield	1:348
Cassada, Alice	1:280	Chatham, Thomas Ray	1:349
Cassada, Zona m.		Cheek, R.	1:51
John Strange	2:330	Cheek, Rev.	1:124
Cassell, C. W.	1:182, 1:242	Cheek, W.	1:51
Cates, Adolphus	2:109	Chenault, John R.	1:250
Cates, Eliza m.		Cherry Grove School	1:278
David Higgins	1:289, 2:33	Chicomauga, Battle	1:303
Cates family	1:36	Chinnoyworth, Dr.	1:68
Cates, Mary m.		Church, H. J.	1:180
J. T. Poindexter	2:240	Church, R. A.	1:181, 1:182
Cates, Nowell	1:102, 1:110	Church, first	1:70
	1:249, 1:289	* Churches, Greenfield	f 1:120
Cates, Nowell & Mary	2:179	Churches:	
Cates, Nowell m.		Baptist, Lockwood	1:142
Mary Snaden	2:33, 2:34	Christian	1:133
Cates, Folk	1:103	Christian	
Cates, Pico	1:276	Greenfield,	1:133
Cates, E. W.	1:70	Antioch	1:136
Cates, William D. m.	1:110, 1:111	Dadeville	1:135
William I. Miller	2:170	Arcola	1:243, 1:139
Cates, Will	2:108	Arcole Oak	1:140
Caton, William	2:121	Arcole	1:141
Cave School	1:280, 1:270	Arcole	1:148, 1:231
Cave School	1:230	Church of Christ, Arcola	1:150
Cave Spring School	1:277	Cumberland Presbyterian	
Cave Springs	1:135		1:20, 1:120, 1:123



## Churches, (Continued)

Cumberland Presbyterian		
Everton	1:231	
Greenfield	1:147	
Ebenezer Presbyterian	1:129	
Evangelical Lutheran	1:154	
German M. E.	1:154	
Lutheran, Minert	1:154	
Methodist, Arcola	1:146, 1:243	
Methodist, Lockwood	1:145	
Methodist Episcopal		
Greenfield	1:149	
Missionary Baptist		
Everton	1:231	
Presbyterian, Everton	1:144	
Presbyterian U. S. A.		
Everton	1:231	
Presbyterian, Lockwood	1:143	
Routh Chapel M. E.	2:193	
Churchill, ———	1:37, 1:38	
Circuit Court	1:258	
Circuit Court Clerks	1:251	
Circuit Court Judges	1:251	
Citizens Bank of Everton		
	1:231, 1:304	
Citizens Bank, Walnut Grove	2:93	
Clabough, Eva A. m.		
Ernest L. Maxwell	2:169	
Clabough, J. M.	1: 51	
Clabough, James M.	1:90	
Calbough, James M. m.		
Barbara Grisham	2-169	
Clardy, Pete m.		
Alice McGee	2:155	
Clark, Caroline m.		
(1) Elija White		
(2) Anderson Fox	2:362	
Clark, Cleo	2:184	
Clark, D. C.	1:183, 1:223, 1:224	
Clark, E. A.	1:78	
Clark, Ed	1:227	
Clark, Edgar	1:252	
Clark, Edgar m.		
Ann Eliza Morris	2:309	
Clark, Elmer m.		
Gracie M. Ortloff	2:214	
Clark, Eloise	2:184	
Clark, Ferdinand	2:214	
Clark, Francis	1:57	
Clark, Gilbert	2:184	
Clark, Henry m.		
Henrietta Miller	2:184	
Clark, Hughes &	1:229	
Clark, J. D.	1:51	
Clark, J. R.	1:181	
Clark, James	1:233	
Clark, James O. m.		
Anna Daigh	1:363	
Clark, Jonnie m.		
Frederick L. Shafer	2:309	
Clark, John B.	1:76, 1:113	
Clark, John B. m.		
Eva Shouse	2:314	
Clark, Lula C. m.		
Berry G. Thurman	2:336-37	
Clark, Mary m.		
Peter Ooley	2:350	
Clark, Mary Elizabeth m.		
Edgar P. Mann	2:161	
Clark, Mr.	1:184	
Clark, R. A.	1:249, 1:256	
Clark, Robert A.	1:235	
Clark, S. S.	1:164	
Clark, Capt. S. S. & Margaret A.		
	2:161, 2:337	
Clark, Samuel D.	1:34	
Clark, T. B.	1:165	
Clark, W. B.	1:105	
Clarkson, D. S.	1:249	
Clarkson, Davy	1:101	
Clarkson, Capt. J. J.	1:74	
Clarkson, Col. James	1:98, 1:101	
Clarkson, James S.	1:293	
Claycomb, Sen.	2:337	
Clayton, Albert m.		
Alice Watson	2:357	
Clayton, James	1:168, 1:276	
Clements, Emory m.		
Mabel L. Cunningham		
	2:119, 1:361	
Clements, Emory Richard Jr.	2:19	
Clements, Mary m.		
John Koran	2:111	
Clements, R. T.	1:224	
Clemons, George m.		
Mary Edge	2:15	
Clinton, General James	2:5	
Clipinger, John	1:168	
Clopton, B. F.	1:90	
Clopton, Carter m.		
Myrtle C. White	2:362	
Clopton, Guy	1:34, 1:71	
Clopton, J.C. m.		
Dolly Pickett	2:231	
Clopton, John R.	1:253	
Clopton, Mary m.		
Lemuel Carlock	1:340	
Clopton, Richard Green	2:194	
Clopton, Robert Theopolis	2:362	
Clopton, Serine E. m.		
Ruben Moore	2:194	
Clouts	1:287	
Clover Leaf Club	1:189	
Cluch, W. F.	1:167	
Coal	1:65, 1:262	
Coble, C. C.	1:64	



Coble, David	1:90	Coleman, Miller Louis	2:177
Coble, E. D.	1:106, 1:172, 1:174	Collier, A. A.	1:278
Cobell, Elie	1:105	Collier, E. O.	1:278
Cobbs, Roy E. m.		Collins, Ben	1:105
Jessie R. Newman	2:208	Collins, C. P.	1:301
Coble, William	1:90	Collins, C. P. m.	1:347
Cochran, Blanche C. m.		Minnie L. Stewart	1:347
Lester Godfrey	2:272	Collins, Charles	1:348
Cochran, Charles H.	2:272	Collins, S. L.	1:249, 1:253
Cochran, Hugh F.	2:272	Collins, S. P.	1:180, 1:181
Cochran, Robert A.	2:272	Collins, James Francis	1:348
Cochran, Ruth A. m.		Collins, Laura	1:348
Fred Eisert	2:272	Collins, Lydia	1:348
Cochran, W. B.	1:136	Collins, Rev.	1:142
Cochran, W. B.	1:150	Collins, Ruth	1:348
Cochran, W. B. m.		Collins, William m.	
(1) -----		Jano West	1:347
(2) Edna Harper	2:272	Colwell, Jeff	1:105
Cochran, W. B. Jr.	2:272	Combs, Mrs. F. D.	1:196
Cochran, Elder W. B.		Combs, T. D.	1:169
1:133, 1:134, 1:139		Commercial Club	1:213, 1:215
Cochran, W. B. Rev.	1:139	Compton, F. M.	1:51
Cockerel, Gen.	1:99	Compton, William m.	
Cockrell	1:95	Hattie Gothard	2:56
Coffee, Col.	1:108, 1:114	Comstock, Miss _____ m	
Coffey, Col. m.		Joshua Bishop	1:316
Woir	1:101	Comstock, Zebulon	1:316
Coffee farm	1:93	Confederacy	1:74
Coffee, Col. John	1:113	Conn, Edna Ray	1:279
Coffee, John T.	1:51, 1:74	Conn, F. F.	1:279
1:76, 1:98, 1:212		Conn, R. R.	1:279
Coin, Elma	2:356	Conoway, J. M.	1:180
Coin, Robert m.		Consolidated School	
Sarah F. Walker	2:356	District #1	1:274
Coiner, _____ m.		District #2	1:274
Jessie Sullivan	1:343	District #3	1:274
Coiner, Bernice	1:343	Cook	1:103
✧ Coiner, Bernice M.	1:350	Cook, Lucinda m.	
* Coiner, Bernice &		David Franklin Vaughn	1:335, 2:341
Luminary Office	f 2:64	Cook, Nancy E. m.	
Coiner, Dennis	1:351	Raleigh J. Shipley	2:311-12
Coiner, George W. m.		Cook, Pharaoh & Mary	
Jessie Sullivan	1:351	McClure	2:311-12
Coiner, Goldie m.		Cook, R. B.	1:54, 1:56
Halcyon Jewell	1:351	Cook, Will	1:105
Coiner, Mary m.		Cooley, Ben m.	
Mahlon Eller	1:351	Susan Garber	2:141
Coiner, Ray	1:351	Cooper, J. M.	1:172
Coiner, Stella m.		Coose, Margaret m.	
Harry G. Doo		Henry A. Kimbler	2:378
Cokor, Ed	1:227	Coose, Lucinda m.	
Cole, James	1:34	Adrian Hall	2:66
Cole, W. C.	1:168	Copeland James	1:301
Cole, Will	1:279	Copeland Dr. L. S. m.	
Coleman, Louis S. m.		Lola Magua	2:238
Mary Kate Miller	2:177	Coplin, Anna m.	
Coleman, Louis Shaw	2:177	Benjamin Fyland	2:254



Coplin, James m.		Couplin, Marguerito	2:39
Elizabeth Johnson	2:254	Courthouse	1:110, 1:246
Copridges Mill, battle	1: 75	Courtney, George	1:164
Cornell, Ara m.		Courtney, Maggie m.	
R. C. DeVault	2:92	Lacon C. Carlock	1:336
Cornell, James	2:92	Courtney, Marshall	1:276
Cornell, Leo	2:91	Courtney, Robert	1: 65
Cornell, Lloyd	2:91	Courtney, Tom	1:99
Cornell, W. F. m.		Courtney, Thomas	1:120
Anetta Duncan	2:92	Courtney, T. R.	1:178, 1:278
Corprell, Charles	1:180	Cousor, Eliza m.	
Corran, William see Cowan		Jacob Glass	2:49
Corry	1:238	Covert, Jay	2:380
Cortner, Rev. J. E.	1:126	Covert, John m.	
Cotner, Mollie m.		Sylvia Workman	2:380
William H. Patterson	2:220	Covert, Kenneth	2:380
Cotner, Sarah m.		Cowan, A.	1:33
Edmond Poor	2:234, 2:236	Cowan, Alfred	1:129
Cotner, Wash	1:51, 2:220	Cowan, "Aunt Hannah"	1:130
Cotter, Arthur m.		Cowan, Dorothy A. m.	
Beatrice J. Meyers	2:173	William R. Dye	2:11
Cotter, Batio	2:173	Cowan, Harry m.	
Cotter, Clyde Everett	1:353	Malissa Morris	2:326
Cotter, Elma	2:173	Cowan, Kate m.	
Cotter, Elmo B.	1:353	George Ragsdale	2:261
Cotter, George H.	1:353	Cowan, Lt.	1:94
Cotter, Harry Arthur m.		Cowan, Louvenia m.	
Josie B. Myers	1:353	Nathaniel T. Thomas	2:391
Cotter, James	1:353	Cowan, Maggie m.	
Cotter, John	2:173	Newton E. Holman	2:92
Cotter, John M.	1:353	Cowan, Maggie m.	
Cotter, John M. m.		Frod King	2:119
Alice Wilson	1:352	Cowan, Margaret m.	
Cotter, Thula m.		Samuel Wheeler	1:72
John Baxter	1:353	Cowan, Paul	1:280
Cotter, William m.		Cowan, Robert	1:249, 1:256
Nancy Jane White	1:353	Cowan, Lt. Robert	1:77
Cotter, William B.	1:353	Cowan, Robert & Margaret	2:11
Cotton, George	1:105	Cowan, Sarah A. m.	
Coulfield, William	1: 23	(1)----- Lightner	
Country Woman	1:206	(2) William James Lyon	2:114
County Court	1:255	Cowan, William m.	
County Farm	1:248	Arminta Carlock	1:340, 1:341
County Offices:		Cowen, William m.	
Collector	1:251	Martha Virginia Shouse	2:314
Treasurer	1:253	Cowens	1:236
Recorder	1:253	Cowden, Guy A.	1:275
Probate Court Judges	1:253	Cowherd, George m.	
Surveyors	1:254	Gale L. Bender	2:123
County Court Justices		Cowskin Prairie, battle	1:99
and Judges	1:249	* Cox, Albert and descendants:	
County Court Clerks	1:250		f 1:360
Sheriffs	1:251	Cox, Charles	1:138, 1:139
Prosecuting Attorney	1:252	Cox, Rev. Charles	1:51
Couplin, Elizabeth	2: 39	Cox, Charles m.	
Couplin, Dr. L. S.	1:219	Margaret Garvor	2:42
Couplin, Dr. L. S. m.		* Cox, Charles M. m.	
Lula Fuqua	2:39	Emma B. Tongarden	1:354



* Cox, Charles M. & wife	f 1:368	Crabtree, Rev.	1:142
Cox, Clarence A.	1:357	Craft, Frank	1:261
Cox, Edith A. m.		Craft, M.	1:51
John A. Dabb	1:356	Craig, Elizabeth m.	
Cox, Elizabeth m.		D. D. Peaberton	2:226
Solomon Farmer	2:22	Craig, Melissa m. J. Marcum	2:79
Cox, Elmira m.		Crawford, E. M. m. S. Garver	2:41
English	1:354	Crandall, David	1:32
Cox, Esther	1:357	Crane, Amy m.	
Cox, Fannie A. m.		J. C. Grisham	2:62
David Nutt	1:357	Crane Creek, battle	1:99
Cox, Grace	1:355	Crane, Cyrus m.	
Cox, Granville G.	1:354	Lottie Ireland	2:62
Cox, Harriet Adaline m.		Crank, J. R.	1:136, 1:150
John A. Adams	1:355	Crary, Dr. B. F.	1:149
Cox, Hattie A.	1:357	Cravens, Hattie m.	
Cox, Homer	1:358	Merrill M. Griffith	2:59
Cox, Howard V. m.		Crawford Bill, farm	2:19
(1) Etta Dewese		Crawford, Isaac m.	
(2) Susan Porter	1:357	Malissa Ellen Patterson	2:220
Cox, Jacob	1:32, 1:138	Crawford, Robert	1:68
	1:120, 1:218	Creek, A.	1:172
Cox, Jacob m.		Crews & Son	1:215
Louisa Johnson	1:354, 1:357	Crews, B. B.	1:175, 1:178, 1:179
* Cox, Jacob & wife	f 2:368	Crews, Emerson m.	
Cox, Johnathan	1:105	Vida Brown	1:325
Cox, Laura L. m.		Crews, Manie	1:179
Joseph A. Robertson	2:287	Crimes	1:259
Cox, Leah M.	1:354	Crisp, Henry m.	
Cox, Marion	1:105	Nancy White	2:362
Cox, Mary m.		Crisp, John	1:71
James H. Morgan	1:354	Crisp, John	1:234
Cox, May Elizabeth	1:355	Crusp, John m.	
Cox, Myrtle B. m.		(1) Malinda English	
Manuel Mitchell	1:358	(2) Millie O'Connor	1:44- 45
Cox, Nancy m.		Crisp, John T.	1:45, 1:51
William Moore	1:354	Crisp, Matt	1:51
Cox, Neel Ernest Gohram	1:356	Crisp, Prairie	1:29
Cox, S. W. m.		Crisp, Prairie Post Office	1:234
Fannie Mitchell	2:96	Crisp, Rodden	1:44, 1:257
Cox, S. W. m.		Crisp, School	1:277
Harriet Ragsdale	2:260	Criswell, Harry m.	
Cox, Sam	1:120	Zora E. Riley	2:280
Cox, Sam W.	1:38, 1:123	Criswell, John Philip	2:280
Cox, Samuel Jacob	1:356	Crockett, William H.	1:75
* Cox, Samuel William m.		Crofford, H. W.	1:233
(1) Harriet A. Ragsdale		Croner, William	1:278
(2) Fannie L. Mitchell	1:354	Crookston, W. M. m.	
Cox, Sarah A. m.		Laura Taylor	2:87
Charles B. Myers	1:354, 2:173	Cross, R. M. m.	
Cox, T. A.	1:275	Mollie Higgins	2:86
Cox, Thomas Albert m.		Crow, C. S.	1:224
Lizzie Bird	1:355	Crow, Mrs. C. S.	1:202, 1:203
Cox, Thomas Albert	1:355	Crow, Calvin S.	1:225
Cox, Walter Jacob	1:355	Crow, William	1:223
Cox, William Walter	1:355	Crutcher, Edgar	1:359
Coyne, Patrick	1:168	Crutcher, Ernest Edward	1:60
Coyne, R. M.	1:279	Crutcher, Henry Clarence	1:359



Crutcher, James E. m. Cora Parks	1:359	Dade, Col.	1:235
Crutcher, Lucian M. m. Gertrude Webb	1:359	Dade Co. Advocate	1:118, 1:321 1:322, 1:216 1:212, 1:215
Crutcher, Mary Pearl	1:360	Dade Co. Bank	f 1:296
Crutcher, Dr. R. M.	1:139, 1:240	Dade Co. Bar	1:258
* Crutcher, Dr. R. M., wife, and residence	f 2:168	* Dade Co. Court House	f 1:72
Crutcher, R. M.	1:150, 1:151 1:180-81-82, 1:241	Dade Co. Fair Assn.	1:312
Crutcher, Robert Lee	1:359	* Dade Co. Fair views	f 2:152
# Crutcher, Robert Madison m. Mary Victoria Rountree	1:358	* Dade Co. Farm Views	f 1:312
Crutcher, William Henry m. (1) Charity Evans	1:358	Dade Co. Mining & Smelting	1:263
Crummell, Rachel m. Jacob Eirsman	2:17	Dadeville	1:234
Culpopper, Josephine m. Aaron D. States	2:328	Dadeville named	1:235
Culver, E. C.	1:168	Dadeville School	1:280
Cummings, Martha m. Charles Bowen	2:372	* Dadeville Views	f 2:184
Cunningham, _____ m. H. A. Peterson	1:362	Dakin, N. A.	1:166
Cunningham _____ m. Hugh Hampton	1:362	# Daigh, Albert W. m. Stella Shelton	1:362 2:27
Cunningham, Alox	1:362	Daigh, Alva	2:375
Cunningham, H. A.	2:45, 1:222	Daigh, Amanda m. Frank Grewall	2:375
Cunningham, Mrs. H. A.	1:202	Daigh, Anna m. James O. Clark	1:363
Cunningham, Henry Albert	2:19	Daigh, Charles	2:375
# Cunningham, Henry Albert m. Hattie Matthews	1:361 2:19	Daigh, Charles C. m. Elizabeth Patten	1:362 1:363, 1:365
* Cunningham, Henry Albert	f 2:48	Daigh, Dick	1:164
Cunningham, Ida m. Smith	1:362	Daigh, Emory	1:363
Cunningham, Eva M.	2:19, 1:361	Daigh, Francis Elmer	2:375
Cunningham, James	1:362	Daigh, G. W.	1:168
Cunningham, James m. Elma Ragsdale	2:261	Daigh, George m. Ella Ruyle	2:375
Cunningham, L. A.	1:233	# Daigh, George W. m. Amanda Willis	1:365
Cunningham, Laclede m. Imogene Broom	2:19, 1:361	* Daigh, George W. & wife	f 1:352
Cunningham, Lafayette	1:362	Daigh, Georgie	1:363
Cunningham, Levi	1:362	* Daigh, James L.	f 2-360
Cunningham, Mabel L. m. Emory Clements	2:19, 1:361	Daigh, James L. m. Eveline Willis	2:374
Cunningham, Sally m. James A. Travis	1:147	Daigh, James Lewis	1:363
Cunningham, William	1:37, 1:361 1:362, 2:298	Daigh, Jesse m. (1) Alta Mitchell (2) Laura White	2:375 2:375
Cunningham, Mrs. Wm.	1:202, 1:203	Daigh, John Harvey	2:375
Curry, M.	1:223	Daigh, John Lewis	1:363
Curtis, Mrs. Fessie	1:276	Daigh, Leslie	2:375
Curtis, G. W.	1:178	Daigh, Lizzie R.	2:374
Curtis, J. T. Rev.	1:144	Daigh, Mary m. Buster Hastings	2:375
Curtis, Leo	2:52	Daigh, Offner V.	2:27
		Daigh, Richard T.	2:375
		Daigh, Thomas Jefferson m. Mary Willis	2:27, 1:362
		Daigh, Vivian Offner	1:364
		Daigh, Willis	2:375



Dale, Andrew	1:103	Daughtrey, Jesse	1:35
Dale, Benton	1:103	Daughtrey, Jesse	1:32
Dale, John	1:181	Daughtrey, John	1:35
Dale, John	1:103	Daughtrey, John F. m.	
Dale, Levenia Jane m.		Hattie McLemore	2:149
Abraham Edwards	2:331	Daughtrey, Mary	2:340
Dale, Mary m.		Daughtrey, Robert	1:103
John M. Rountree	2:282	Daughtrey, W. T.	1:172
Dale, Mr.	1:235	Daughtrey, Willard	1:219
Dale, Thomas	1:51	Daughtrey, William	1:103
Dale, Col. Thos	1:46	Davenport, J. T. m.	
Dale, Thomas A.	1:33, 1:234	Jessie May Shaw	2:305
Dale, W.A.	1:103, 1:170, 1:172	Davenport, J. W.	1:169, 1:250
Dalton, J. M.	1:279	Davenport, James W.	1:81
Dalton, Lina	1:279	Davenport, John	1:120
Dano, Della m.		Davenport School	1:278
Arthur C. Griffith	2:59	Davenport, Terry W.	1:81
Dano, Jerome	1:167	Davenport, W. T.	1:249
Daniel, R. F.	1:275	Davidson, Angeline m.	
Daniels, James	1:277	Lemuel Carlock	1:340, 1:344
Daniels, Lydia m.		Davidson, Elizabeth	2:338
Allen Saylor	2:167	Davidson, G. W.	1:172, 1:173
Daniels, Will	1:103	Davidson, George	1:36, 1:105
Darby, Miss	1:276	Davidson, George W. m.	
Darneel, Isaac	1:34	Missouri Menice	1:364
Darrell, Green	1:80	Davidson, James	1:36, 1:66
Darrell, Mary m.		Davidson, James	1:105
J. Monroe Young	2:390	Davidson, James m.	
Darst, Clyde	2:3	Elizabeth Jane Taylor	2:320
Darst, Lawrence	2:3	Davidson, James H. m.	
Darst, Lowell	2:3	Mary J. Shipley	2:311
Darst, Lloyd m.		Davidson, Rev. Joe	1:121
Laura Wheeler	2:3	Davidson, John	1:69
* Darst, R. H. & wife	f 2:264	Davidson, John	1:105, 1:104
† Darst, Rolvin H. m.		Davidson, Joseph	1:66
(1) Margaret Hurst		Davidson, Joseph	1:264
(2) Mary Olive Wheeler	2:3	Davidson, Joseph R.	1:33
Darst, William D. m.		Davidson, Lessie	1:279
Louisa Holt	2:3	Davidson, Nancy S.	1:129
* Darst, William D.	f 2:264	Davidson, Roy	1:277
Dart, _____	1:315	Davidson family	1:36
Daughtroy, Albert m.		Davidson, William	1:36, 1:234
Susan Rittabell Morris	2:326	† Davidson, William D. m.	
Daughtrey, C. W. m.		Laura Russell	1:364
Eulalia May Underwood	2:340	Davidson, William Orville	1:365
Daughtrey, Emma Mrs.	1:204	Davis, _____	1:136, 1:289
Daughtrey, Frederick	1:35	Davis, _____ m.	
Daughtrey, Helen	2:340	George Finley	1:298
Daughtrey, Hugh	1:167	Davis, Albert m.	
Daughtrey, Rev. J. F.	1:122	Miss Place	2:5
	1:125	Davis, Alexander m.	
Daughtroy, J. M.	1:103	Mary Sawyer	2:5
Daughtroy, J. M. m.		Davis, Andrew Jackson	2:5
Mary F. Miller	2:174, 2:178	Davis, Bert m.	
Daughtrey, J. R.	1:242	Laura Jane Lindley	2:136
Daughtrey, Jackson	1:104	Davis, F. B.	1:151
Daughtrey, James	1:90	Davis, Flay m.	
		Clara Bell King	2:118



Davis, Geraldine	2:118	DeArmond, David A.	1:153, 1:171
Davis, H. H.	1:175		1:252, 2:336
Davis, Mary H.	1:253	Deberry, Mary m.	
Davis, Harry R. m.		D. R. Miller	2:49
Mary E. Talbutt	2:233	Decker, G. W.	1:151
Davis, Herman	1:255	Dee, Harry C. m.	
Davis, J. C.	1:255	Stella Coiner	1:351
Davis, Jane Eliza m.		Dee, Robert L.	1:351
J. Sturgeon	2:5	Deeren, James m.	
Davis, John m.		Hancy Hinelino	2:224
Adalino Huffman	2:171	Deeren, Omer	2:224
Davis, John A.	1:165	Deeren, Sarah m.	
Davis, John A.	1:251	John Mc Patterson	2:224
Davis, John W.	1:79	DeLay, Adison C.	2:25
Davis, John W. m.		Dolk, B. J.	1:275
Armazinda Lack	2:231	"Delmonico"	1:58
Davis, L. V.	1:279	Delmonico Hotel	1:109, 1:211, 1:91
Davis, Lon	1:105	Delesier, F.	1:51
Davis, Levi H. m.		Delesier, Susan m.	
Mary Sawyer	2:5	Archie Gothard	1:55
Davis, Lillie	1:280	Dolph, Roxie Lana m.	
Davis, Martha m.		William M. Kyle	2:130
James Lee	2:133	Donby, Rev. Wm.	1:149
Davis, Mrs. Mary	1:209	Dennis, Jennie m.	
Davis, Mary Lou m.		Robert Brown	2:146
Alfred Wilson	2:152, 2:153	Dennis, Mr.	1:204
Davis, Minnie B. m.		Depee, Clovis	1:163
Samuel Hunt		Depee, Clovis m.	
William Rollman	2:7	Mary Ann McPeak	2:151
Davis, N. R.	1:135	Depee, Lewis & wife	1:133
Davis, T. A.	1:252	Depee, Wellington m.	
Davis, Mrs. R. H.	1:197	Margaret Malinda Friesse	2:34
Davis, Richard C. m.		Derby, John J.	1:166
Susan Pawling	2:4	Dering, James B.	1:80
Davis, Roy m.		DeVault, R. C. m.	
Zola P. Dunaway	2:10	Ara Cornell	2:91
Davis, S. P.	1:276	DeVault, Vina	2:91
Davis, Sarah E. m.		Dowberry, Luther	1:276
(1) John L. Haskins		Dowse, Etta m. Howard Cox	1:357
(2) James W. Fickett	2:231	Dowey, D.	1:34
Davis, Susan m.		Dowett, Mrs.	1:206, 1:208
Charles Polston	2:7	Dick, Catherine m.	
Davis, W. J.	1:221, 1:290	Asariah A. Keran	2:112
* Davis, W. J.	f 2:80	Dick, Nicholas	2:112
* Davis, J. J. residence	f 2:88	Dick, Richard & Lucy	2:112
Davis, William Henry	2:7	Dick, Solomon	2:112
* Davis, William J. m.		Dickerson, Edith m.	
(1) Sarah A. Kellogg		J. William Hankins	2:68
(2) Bertha C. Heisoy	2:4	Dickinson, A.	1:230
Davis, William F.	2:5	Dicus, Ed	1:120
Dawes, Mary m.		Dicus, Ella m. J.C. Brown	2:201
Dr. Samuel Bender	2:81	Dicus, James m. Catherine	
Dawson, _____ m.		"Kato" Carlock	1:340, 1:344
Jessie Fyle	2:255, 2:258	Dicus, John M.	1:33
Dawson, Nettie m.		Dicus, John M. m.	
Henry Bell	1:307	Jane Tucker	2:299
Day Light Store	1:213	Dicus, Loann	1:147
Dead Elm School	1:181	Dicus, Manuel & Allen	1:112
DeArmond	1:240		



Dicus, Malinda C. m.		Douglas, James	1:33
John E. Scroggs	2:299	Douglas, Martha Jane m.	
Dicus, Thomas H. m.		Thomas Stevall	1:63
Mary Tucker	2:343	Douglas, Mr. & Mrs.	1:62
Dicus, Wilson Larri	2:320	Douglas, Pete	1:48, 1:62
Diofendorfer, C. L.	1:279	Douglas, Peter	1:259
Dilday, Clara	1:281	Douglas, W. J. m.	
Dilday, Rebecca m.		Laura McDaniel	2:252
George W. Fankins	2:63	Douthart, Jessie m.	
Dill, Dozier C.	1:247	Montie Ruth Buffington	1:306
Dill, Ira C.	1:277	Downing, L. P.	1:253
Dill, John H.	1:47, 1:90	Drennon, Elder H.	1:141
Dilley, Elmer m.		Driscoll, F.	1:278
Estella F. Burney	2:221	Driscoll, Dwight	1:338
Dinwiddie, Nathan	1:90, 1:93	Driscoll, Br. Theo J. m.	
Dishman, A. B.	1:275	Nora Cantrell	1:338
Divine, A.	1:51	Driscoll, Mary m.	
Divine, Alfred	1:46	Samuel Wheeler	1:72
Divine, Clato m.		Drolesbaugh, D. & S.	1:224
Virgil Carlock	1:341	Drum, W. E.	1:164
Divine, Ebenezer	1:90	Drumma, Wm. E.	1:185
Divine, J. M.	1:252	Drummond, Eva	1:72
Divine, James J.	1:90	Drysdale, Tom m.	
Divine, Joe	1:341	Ellen Garver	2:41
Divine, Mrs. John	1:276	Duckett, Dr. T. H.	2:87
Divine, O. H.	1:251, 1:279	Duckett Sisters	1:224
Divine, O. M.	1:276	Duckwall, J. F.	1:252, 2:337
Divine, R. C.	1:164, 1:176	Duden, J. F. m.	
	1:177, 1:178, 1:214	Susie Young	2:388
Divine, Roscoe	1:279	Duffy, Carl	2:72
Divine, Vernie	1:276	Duffy, D. P. m.	
Divine, W. R.	1:279	Anna Weir	2:358
Divine, W. W.	1:51	Duffy, Earl	2:72
Divines	1:236	Duffy, Hugh m.	
Dix, F. R.	1:180, 1:181	Carrie Harper	2:72
Dobbs, Joel	1:33	Duffy, Mabel	2:72
Dobbs, Miss	1:243, 1:274	Duffy, Neva	2:71
Dockery, Gov.	2:337	Duffy, Oda	2:72
Dodd, Elza	1:277	Duffy, Philip m.	
Dodd, Gordon m.		Ellen M. Harper	2:71
Alice Edmonson	2:18	Duffy, R. P.	1:275
Dodson, Bello m.		Duffy, Raymond	2:71
Marion C. Gothard	2:55, 2:56	Duffy, Sam m.	
Dodson, Elisha & Minnie	2:165	Julian King	2:115
Dodson, John m.		Duffy, Thelma	2:72
Martha Grady	2:56	Duffy, Wilma	2:72
Dodson, Margaret m.		Dunaway, Anna M. m.	
James Wesley Woody	2:378	Thad Kirby	2:10
Dodson, W. G.	1:46, 1:51	Dunaway, Amos	2:10
Dodson, Will	1:274	Dunaway, Charlie	2:10
Dodson, Wallis G.	1:249	Dunaway, Crete m.	
Dollbier	1:289	Roscoe G. Pyle	2:259
Doolin, Clem m.		Dunaway, James C.	1:252
Mary Seybert	2:302	Dunaway, L. C. m.	
Doolin, Pearl	2:302	Rector	2:76
Dotson, Deliah m.		* Dunaway, L. C. & wife	f 2:184
Charles Fay Boal	2:350	Dunaway, L. T.	1:51, 1:34
Douglas, Alex	1:51		1:33, 1:274



# Dunaway, Lewis C. m.		Durnal, James	1:90
Sarah Jane Rector	2:8	Duvall, A. C.	1:224
Dunaway, Lewis T. m.		Durall, Mrs. A. C.	1:202, 1:203
Jane English	2:8, 2:9	Dye, Albert	2:11
Dunaway, Lucretia m.		Dye, Selia (Fletcher) m.	
Roscoe Fyle	2:10	B. F. Fugate	2:10
Dunaway, Lucy E. m.		Dye, Clarence Cowan	2:11
Orris Landers	2:10	Dye, Edward m.	
Dunaway, Margaret	2: 10	Celia Ann Fletcher	2:10
Dunaway, Nora J. m.		Dye, Ella m.	
Charles McNeal	2:10	L. C. Snoddy	2:11
Dunaway, Theron	2:10	Dye, Margaret	2:11
Dunaway, Wilfred C.	2:10	Dye, Pearl m.	
Dunaway, Zola P. m.		Charles Moody	2:11
Roy Davis	2:10	Dye, Post Gail	2:11
Dunaways	1:236	Dye, W. R.	1:230, 1:234, 1:250
Duncan, Berry	1:80	Dye, William R.	1:144
Duncan, C. C. 1:242, 1:243, 1:274		* Dye, William R. m.	
Duncan, C. C. m.		Dorothy A. Cowan	2:10
Valogie Higgins	2:86	Dyer, John Sr.	1:65, 2:378
Duncan, D. W.	1:140		
Duncan, David W.	1:81	Eagles, W. B.	1:167
Duncan, Eli m.		Eastin, D. C.	1:52, 1:160
Caroline McGurie	2:362		1:253, 1:251
Duncan, Eliza m.		Eastin, David	1:110
Charles D. White	2:361	Eastin, David C.	1:32
Duncan, Flossie m.		Eastin's Daylight Store	1:53
Roger M. Seybert	2:302	Eastin, F. C.	1:217, 1:293
Duncan, Hale	1:103	Eastin, Mrs. F. C.	1:209
Duncan, Houston	1:214	Eastin, Frank	1:52
Duncan, J. P.	1:170, 1:172	Eastin, Miss Frank	1:201
Duncan, L. M.	1:242	Eastin, Fred	1:214
Duncan, Olivar	1:80	Eastin, Fred C.	1:213
Duncan, Ruth	1:281	Eastin, Fred Clarkson	1:101
Duncan, Sherman m.		Eastin, Misses	1:108
Caroline Shouse	2:314	Eastin, the Misses	1:197, 1:198
Duncan, Tom	1:103	Eastin, Mrs.	1:188, 1:189
Duncan, John J.	1:145		1:191, 1:193
Dunkle, John	1:227, 1:225	Eastin, Miss Ollie	1:52, 1:201
Dunlap, Rev.	1:124	Eastins Store	1:110
Dunn & Taylor	1:233	Eaton, Elsie Rebecca	2:14
Dunn, Ann m.		Eaton, Grace Loverna	2:14
George W. Hankins	2:68	Eaton, Helen m.	
Dunn, Dell	1:275	Glenarven Behymer	2:13
Dunn, Dr.	1:98	Eaton, Len	1:105
Dunn, Lysander S.	1:32	* Eaton Lumber Co.	2:14
Dunn, William	1:32	Eaton, Ruth Elizabeth	2:14
Dunn, William m.		Eaton, W. R.	1:222, 1:223, 1:224
Zora Holman	2:93	* Eaton, W. R., Lumber Yard	f 2:56
Dunning, Alice m.		Eaton, Mrs. W. R.	2:14
August C. Bartling	1:312	Eaton, William Robert	2:14
Dunning, Mrs. J. T.	1:202	* Eaton, William Robinson m.	
Dureon, James m.		(1)	2:12
Nancy Hindline	2:224	(2)	Grace (Hull) Holland
Durnell, John	1:104	* Eaton, William Robinson	f 2:56
Dureon, Omer	2:224	Eaton, William Tracy *	
Dureon, Sarah	2:224	Loverna Robinson	2:12
		Eaton, Z. T.	1:143



Edge, _____ m.		Edwards, Clarence	2:331
Clato Hargrave	2:15	Edwards, D. W.	1:52, 1:109
Edge, _____ m.			1:182, 1:253
Steve Gray	2:15	Edwards, D. W. m.	
Edge, Ben L.	1:90	Sarah E. Underwood	2:339
Edge, Earl Edgar m.		Edwards, Franklin A.	2:331
Blanch Cannady	2:16	Edwards, Isaac F.	2:51
Edge, Emma m.		Edwards, Mary Elizabeth m.	
William Pyle	2:16	George B. Strange	2:331
Edge, Frank	2:16	Edwards, Mrs.	1:189
Edge, H.	1:51	Edwards, Wood	1:131
Edge, Henry	2:15	Effie, Gladys	1:278
Edge, J. P.	1:33	Effie, Jean	1:280
Edge, Jonathan m.		Effie, Mabel	1:278
Becky McClure	2:15	Edgeman, Fred	1:153
Edge, Lucilla m.		Eidson, J. R.	1:278
L. B. Brown	2:15	Eirsmen, Alberta Leo	2:18
Edge, Mangle m.		Eirsmen, Christian m.	
_____ Eaty	2:15	Katie Marsy	2:17
Edge, Martin D.	1:90	* Eirsmen, Jacob m.	
Edge, Mary n.		Rachel Crumwell	2:17
George Clomons	2:15	* Eirsmen, Jacob & wife	f 2:176
Edge, Roxana	2:15	Eirsmen, Katharine Marie	2:17
Edge, Sadie m.		Eirsmen, Katie m.	
Ton Glaze	2:16	M. D. McMahan	2:17
Edge, William	1:33	Eirsmen, Mary Frances	2:17
# Edge, William N. m.		Eirsmen, Tom Crumwell	2:17-18
Florilla Walker	2:15	Eirsmen, Victor Lee m.	
Edge, Willie m.		Bessie Finley	2:17
Hib Drame	2:16	Eisort, Fred m.	
Edington	1:287	Ruth A. Cochran	2:272
Edington, Fred	1:275	Eldridge, J. W.	1:166
Edmiston, Rev. J. N.	1:124, 1:143	Eldridge, Titus B.	1:221
Edmonson, AlFred Ray m.		Elk Horn Prairie battle	1:100
Elva Hargraves	2:18, 2:19	Eller, Mahlon m.	
Edmonson, Alice m.		Mary Colner	1:351
Gordon Dodd	2:18	Elliott, Mrs.	1:190, 1:197
Edmonson, Allen B.	2:19	Ellis, B. F.	1:277
* Edmonson, D. F., wife,		Ellis, C. P.	1:178
& residence		Ellis, Mary Ellen m.	
# Edmonson, David F. m.		Charles W. Montgomery	2:190
(1) Orphelia G. Cantrell		Ellis, Spencer m.	
(2) Mattie (Matthews)		Mary Hudson	2:190
Cunningham	2:18	Ellis, T. T.	1:249
Edmonson, Jesse m.		Ellis, T. T.	1:250
Fay Carlock	2:13	Ellis, Judge Thornton T.	2:190
Edmonson, Nadge	2:19	Ellis, W. F.	1:167
Edmonson, Mildred L.	2:19	Ellison, Mary Smith m.	
Edmonson, Stephen A. m.		Eldridge B. Miller	
Louisa Leoney	2:18		2:174, 2:178
Edsall, John	1:257	Ellsworth, Sarah m.	
Edward, Gov. John C.	1:252	Jesse Garver	2:42
Edwards, Abraham m. L. Dale	2:331	Elm Limb School	1:277
Edwards, Anna m. A. Cassada	2:331	Elmore, A. B. m.	
Edwards, C. W.	1:232	Olive King	2:122
Edwards, Clara m.		Elmore, Cora m.	
Robert W. Vanderville	2:331	T. Clyde Renfro	2:271



Elson, William m.			
Pearl Renfro	2:279	Everett, E. R.	1:279
Emerson, Turley	1:60	Everett, Edna	1:281
Engelage, Charles	1:278	Everton	1:225
Engleage, Linda	1:280	Everton Hardware Co.	1:233
Engleman, Mrs. F. P.	1:209		1:229, 2:147
* Engleman, J. S.	f 1:232	Everton House	1:228
Engleman, Leo	1:191	Everton Journal	1:333
Engleman, Mrs. Mable	1:192	Everton School	1:275
Engleman, Maude m.		* Everton Views	f 2:96
William L. Scroggs	2:299	Ewing, M. M. m.	
English, _____ m.		Alba (Travis) Hartley	2:199
Elmira Cox	1:354		
English, Jane m.			
Lewis T. Dunaway	2:8	Fair, Bill	1:104
English, Malinda m.		Faires, Jim	1:103
John Crisp	1:44	Faires, Kewt	1:103
Erdsiock, Minnie m.		Fairview School	1:276, 1:278
Henry Moyers	2:170	Fairview School	1:280
Erisman see Eirsman		Fanning, Flora T. m.	
Erisman, Mrs. Boss	1:209	William Bradley Sloan	2:318
Erwin, Rev. John M.	2:298	Fanning, J. P.	1:169
Erwin, Rachael Jane m.		Fanning, Sarah P. m.	
John L. Scroggs	2:298	Archibald C. Patterson	2:218
Estes, John H.	1:233	Fanning, Thomas	1:90
Estes, Joseph	1:58	Fanning, Thomas & Harriet	2:318
Ethridge, Wiley S.	1:90	Fanning, Thomas m.	
Etter	1:40	Sarah Speight	2:218
Evans, _____ J.	2:335	Fargo _____ m.	
* Evans, Amanda Lack	f 2:72	Miss Bishop	1:315
Evans, C. E. Rev	1:149	Fargo, Miss m.	
Evans, Charity m.		Thomas Bishop	1:315
William Henry Crutcher	1:358	Farm Crop Shipments	1:267-68
Evans, Charles E.	1:145	Farmer, A. B.	1:163, 1:164
Evans, David	1:167	Farmer, Archie	2:23
Evans, E. G.	1:277	Farmer, Blossom	2:23
Evans, Effie m.		Farmer, Carter	2:23
Arthur Potter	2:335	Farmer, Lula m.	
Evans, Elizabeth m.		Finley Scott	2:23
John Bowman	2:73	Farmer, Evaline m.	
Evans, G. W.	1:165, 1:250	James Morris	2:22
Evans, George m.		Farmer, Frieda	2:23
Matilda Lack	2:22	Farmer, Hazel	2:23
Evans, Isaac	1:164	Farmer, Howard M. m.	
Evans, L. F.	1:250	Anna May Woody	2:23, 2:378
Evans, L. F. Mrs.	1:202, 1:204	Farmer, John A. m.	
Evans, Laurence T.	1:276	Emily Walker	2:279
† Evans, Matilda (Lack)	2:20	Farmer, John Howard	2:378
Evans, Prof. Roy	1:272	Farmer, Label	2:23
Evans, Roy R.	1:275	Farmer, Mary m.	
Evans, S. W.	1:279	Ira A. Hall	2:23
Evans, Sarah m.		Farmer, Nona	2:23
John H. Lawrence	2:64	Farmer, Sarah m.	
Evans, Taylor &	1:184	John R. Riley	2:279
Evans, W. C.	1:225	Farmer, Sarah m.	
Evans, Mrs. W. E.	1:204	John Harlow	2:22
Everett, A. G.	1:163, 1:164	Farmer, Sarah E. m.	
		Dennis Jennings	2:23



- Farmer, Sarah Lucinda m.  
     Taylor H. Hunt 2:97  
 Farmer, Samuel 2:210  
 # Farmer, Samuel m.  
     Lake Pylo 2:22  
     2:24  
 Farmer, Samuel 2:378  
 Farmer, Solomon m.  
     Elizabeth Cox 2:22  
 Farmer, Washington 1:34  
 Farmer, William 1:34  
 Farmer, William 2:22  
 Farmer, W. A. 1:279  
 Farmer, W. R. 1:252, 2:184  
 Farmers Mutual Fire Ins. Co.  
     1:154, 1:312, 2:385  
 Farmers State Bank 1:219, 1:356  
 \* Farms, Dado Co. f 1:312  
 Farries, Porry m.  
     Dialtha McLamore 2:149  
 Farris, Mrs. F. H. 1:202, 1:203  
 Farris, Frank 1:222  
 Farris, J. T. 1:180  
 Farris, Porry 1:61, 1:138  
 Farthing, R. L. 1:233  
 Farthing, S. H. 1:164  
 Faurbin, John m.  
     Laura Shipley 2:310  
 Fell, N. H. 1:165  
 Ferguson, James Walter 2:24  
 Ferguson, Jonnie m.  
     M. E. Gilliland 2:48, 2:24  
 Ferguson, John m.  
     Nancy Garver 2:42  
 Ferguson, John A. 1:26  
 Ferguson, John Chapman 2:24-25  
 Ferguson, John Henry 2:24  
 Ferguson, Lucy Lee 2:26  
 Ferguson, Matilda Ann m.  
     John W. Lee 2:232  
 Ferguson, Richard m.  
     Mary J. McWay 2:24  
 Ferguson, Sallie G. m.  
     W. D. Utt 2:25  
 Ferguson, W. I. 1:219  
     1:220, 1:275  
 \* Ferguson, W. L. f 1:244  
 Ferguson, Mrs. W. L. 1:201  
 # Ferguson, William Lee m.  
     Ray Boisseau 2:24  
 Forrand, C. W. 1:168  
 Fiddler, Martin 1:163, 1:164  
 Finch \_\_\_\_\_ (lawyer) 1:68  
 Fino, Lee 1:104  
 Finke, E. T. 1:278  
 Finley, \_\_\_\_\_ m.  
     Silas E. Seybert 2:300  
 Finley, Miss m.  
     Judge Wetzel 1:39  
 Finley, A. F. 1:361  
 Finley, A. H. 1:222  
 Finley, A. T. 1:278  
 Finley, Mrs. Anna 1:190  
 Finley, Albert 2:17  
 Finley & Evans 2:282  
 Finley, Lt. Ben 1:104  
 Finley, Bessie m.  
     Victor Lee Eirsman 2:17  
 Finley, Britain 1:32  
 Finley, Britian 1:249  
 Finley, Della F. m.  
     Robert J. West 2:27  
 Finley, Ellen m.  
     Howard Ragsdale 2:261  
 Finley, George m.  
     Davis 1:298  
 Finley, H. H. 1:253  
 Finley, Mr. & Mrs. Harry 2:205  
 Finley, J. M. 1:51  
 Finley, J. R. 1:103, 1:170, 1:171  
     1:172, 1:174, 1:175  
 Finley, Jack 1:37  
 Finley, James F. 1:39  
 Finley, Jesse H. 1:33  
 Finley, John 1:33, 1:103  
 Finley, Lum 1:278  
 Finley, Louisa A. m.  
     John Shelton 2:27, 2:280  
 Finley, Margaret m.  
     William Hunt 2:97  
 Finley, Mary E. 2:205  
     Ben M. Neale  
 Finley, Mary m.  
     James G. Borry 1:313  
 Finley, Mary E. m.  
     William K. Pylo 2:255, 2:258  
 Finley, Milton 1:39  
 Finley, Milton m.  
     Susan Stephenson 2:261  
 Finley, Milton L. 2:27  
 Finley, Minnie 1:189  
 Finley, Mollie m.  
     W. K. Pylo 1:237  
 Finley, Mollie Moore m.  
     Lewis Ragsdale 2:269  
 Finley, T. C. 1:278  
 Finley, T. H. 1:277  
 Finley, T. Howard 2:361  
 Finley, Thomas 1:39  
 # Finley, Thomas Randolph m.  
     Mary E. Bondy 2:26  
 Finley, Mrs. W. P. 1:201, 1:209  
 Finley, Will 1:103  
 Finleys 1:64  
 Finleys Mill 1:26



Finney, Minerva	1:280	Foster, M. A.	1:149
Fisher, Evelyn E. m.		Foster, Major	1:99
(1) Ketchum		Foushee, Mary E.	2:105
(2) John E. Scroggs	2:299	Foushee, William m.	
Fisher, George m.		Marcissa Hunt	2:105
Martha A. Pratt	2:300	Foust, F. M.	1:90
Fisk, Rev. N.	1:46, 1:51	Foust, William	1:90
Fisk, Nathaniel	1:136	Fowler, R.	1:230
Fisks	1:236	Fox, J. A.	1:140
Fitchpatrick, J. H.	1:279	Fox, James A.	1:140
Fitchpatrick, Ora	1:279	Francis, H. W.	1:164
Fitzgerald, Thomas m.		Franklin, Ben	1:277
Carrie Meyers	2:170	Franklin, G. W.	1:276
Fitzpatrick, T. P.	1:90	Franklin School	1:277
Fitzpatrick, Tom	1:279	Frazier, Franklin T.	1:43, 44
Flanders, Benjamin m.		Frazier, Thomas	1:80
Catherine (Upson) Litchfield		Frazier, W. F.	1:143
	2:136	Fredricktown, battle	1:75
Fleetwood, Ed	1:104	Freedle, Baptist	1:169
Fleisher, William	1:33	Freedle, Benjamin	1:254
Fleming, Thomas	1:33	Freedle, G. W.	1:165
Flemming, m		Freedle, George W. m.	
Sallie Seybert	2:302	Mary Ann Shaw	2:304
Flemming, John P.	1:65	Freedle, Martha m.	
Fletcher, Thomas C.	1:158	James Glenn	2:52
Fletcher, Celia Ann m.		Freedle, Otis	1:280
(1) Edward Dye		Freedle, Phyllis	1:277
(2) B. F. Fugate	2:10	Freedle, Robert	1:90
Flinn, Elizabeth m.		Freedom School	1:277
Daniel Wentworth Scott	1:59	Freeman, Rolla m.	
Flint Hill School	1:276	Catherine Woody	2:377
Flour mill	1:227	French, S. A.	1:179
Floyd Jane m.		French, Lottie M.	1:179
Jerry Calvin Brown	1:323	French, Rev.	1:150
Fly, Rev.	1:124	Friar, Andrew Jackson m.	
Fly, J. B.	1:172, 1:174	Mollie Ruark	2:28
Fly, Rev. J. B.	1:171		2:31
Ford, Irene	1:145	Friar, Effie E.	2:33
Ford, J. K.	1:145	Friar, Elsa	2:31
Ford, Mary	1:145	Friar, Harland Theodore	2:31
Ford, Elmerod	1:30	Friar, Howard Burton	2:33
Foresith, Joe	1:105	Friar, Freddie m.	
Foresith, John	1:105	Earl Meek	2:30
Foresith, Tom	1:105	Friar, James	1:90
Fortification	1:11	Friar, James Burton m.	
Fortner, C. W.	1:275	Florence Pilkington	2:33
Fortner, Bertha Genevieve	2:353	Friar, John D.	2:33
Fortner, Charles W. m.		Friar, Joshua	2:30
Alta E. M. Maddle	2:353	Friar, Joshua Floyd m.	
Fortner, Erma	1:281	Alice Terrel	2:31
Fortner, Mrs. Lela	1:276	Friar, Lelah	2:30, 1:281
Foster, Alex	1:240	Friar, Lula	2:29
Foster, Alexander	1:79, 1:164	Friar, Mollie	2:31
Foster, C. H.	1:179	Friar, Nannie	2:32, 1:281
Foster, Rev. G. M.	1:150	Friar, Nannie m.	
Foster, George	1:288	Judson Adamson	2:29
Foster, Jim	1:103	Friar, Orris	2:31



Friar, Robert E. Lee m.		Frieze, Margaret Malinda m.	
Tressie Irby	2:33	Wellington Depee	2:34
* Friar, Robert Lee m.		Frieze, Richard Denton	2:34
Arthusa Ann Burton	2:32	Frieze, Saline m.	
	1:328, 2:29	Chaney	2:34
Friar, Susan m.		Frieze, Sarah E. m.	
Isaac Preston	2:28, 2:243	Melchor	2:34
Friar, Susan	2:29	Frieze, Theodore	2:36
Friar, Susan m.		Frieze, Vernon	2:35
Marion Lloyd Irby	2:31	Friezes	1:236
Friar, Thad	2:29	Frisbie, J. J.	1:180, 1:181
Friar, Velma Lee	2:33	Frisbie, James J.	1:180, 1:181
Friar, Vensel	2:30	Fry, Emma m.	
Friar, Wana m.		John White	2:362
McKinley Terrell	2:30	Frye & Bartling	1:224
Friar, William	2:28	Frye & Warren	2:38
Friar, William	2:29	Frye, Albert m.	
Friar, William	1:276	Willie Bartling	1:313
Friar, William m.		Frye, Fred	1:151, 1:154
Luch Hudspeth	2:28, 2:32	Frye, Fred	1:222, 1:250
* Friar, William m.		* Frye, Fred & Lily	2:36
Theodosia Ruark	2:31	* Frye, Fred	f 2:40
	2:29-32	Frye, Henry	2:37
Friar, William Alexander m.		Frye, Judge	1:3
Bytha Mallory	2:33	Frye, R. A.	1:225
Friar, Willie	2:31	Frye, William	2:37
Friend, Alfred	1:276	Fugate, Albert	2:11
Friend, Bessie m.		Fugate, E. F. m.	
McCoy Glenn	2:53	Colia Ann (Fletcher) Dye	2:10
Friend, Jacob	1:103	Fugate, Charles	2:11
Frieze & Payne	2:291	Fugate, Elizabeth m.	
* Frieze, Arkley m.		T. Martin	2:11
Delitha Arminda McPeak	2:34	Fugate, Henry	2:11
	2:151	Fugate, James	2:11
Frieze, Arkley	2:23	Fugate, John	2:11
Frieze, Arkley	1:90	Fugate, Joseph	2:11
* Frieze, Arkley and		Fugate, Mary m.	
Frieze family	f 2:305	Andrew Summers	2:289
Frieze, Bessie	1:3, 2:35	Fugate, Richard	2:11
* Frieze, Miss Bessie	f 1:72	Fugate, Solomon E.	2:11
Frieze, Crawford	2:34	Fulbright, Billie	2:273
Frieze, David m.		Fulbright, Justice	1:45
Milburn	2:34	Fulton, Margaret m.	
Frieze, Ed	1:175	John Gambell	2:267
Frieze, Ed	1:252	Fulton, Rev.	1:111, 1:114
Frieze, Edwin	2:35, 1:259	Fulton, Rev. W. R.	1:52, 1:131
Frieze, Everett	2:35	Funk, M.	1:233
Frieze, Idolia m.		Funks	1:62
Webb	2:34	Funks	1:137
Frieze, J. A.	1:141	Fuqua, Allie	2:39
Frieze, J. A.	2:34	Fuqua, Alva	2:39
Frieze, J. E.	2:34	Fuqua, Hattie m.	
Frieze, J. W.	1:51	J. N. Turner	2:39, 2:238
Frieze, Jacob m.		Fuqua, Ida m.	
Milburn	2:34	F. M. Thompson	2:39, 2:238
Frieze, John Harmon	2:35	Fuqua, J. M.	2:49, 2:219
Frieze, John Milkerson m.			2:238, 2:221
Ann Pathiah Mills	2:34, 2:35		



# Fuqua, James Harve m.		# Garrett, Rev. William J.	2:43
Laura A. Renfro	2:38	Garrison, E. A.	1:169
Fuqua, Laura m.	2:271	Garrison, G. R.	1:260
J. H. Poe	2:39, 2:238	Garrison, Mark S.	1:249
Fuqua, Lula m.		Garver, Alva m.	
Dr. L. S. Copeland	2:238	Miss Cartell (1)	2:41
Fuqua, Lula m.		Garver, Dave m.	
Dr. L. S. Couplin	2:39	Louisia Grooms	2:41
Fuqua, Marie	2:40	Garver, Ellen m.	
Fuqua, Will	2:238	Tom Drysdale	2:41
Fuqua, William m.		Garver, Frederick	2:40
Pearl White	2:39	Garver, Frederick m.	
Fuqua, William & Martha	2:238	Malinda Ulery	2:40
Fuqua, William m.		Garver, George m.	
Margaret Elizabeth Harbert		Margaret Stoolley	2:41
	2:38	Garver, Hannah m.	
Furby, Hempt &	1:214, 1:217	Zimmerman	2:41
Furby, Mrs. Ralph	1:209	Garver, Jesse	2:233
Furnoy, R.A. m.		# Garver, Jesse m.	
Goldie Underwood	2:340	Sarah Elsworth	2:40
Fyffe, Louise m.		Garver, John m.	
J. G. Wilson	2:368	Mrs. Owens	2:41
		Garver, Lizzie m.	
Galbraith & Tarrant	1:227	George Frobrugar	2:42
Galbraith, J. C. m.		Garver, Margaret m.	
Emaline A. Pyland	2:253	Charles Cox	2:42
Gallaspy, Tim	1:179	Garver, Nancy m.	
Games, J. D.	1:167	John Ferguson	2:42
Gamball, G. W.	1:172	Garver, Sarah m.	
Gambell, John m.		B. M. Crandall	2:41
Margaret Fulton	2:267	Garver, Solomon m.	
Gambell, K to m.		Angeline Stoolley	2:41
Jerome Leo Rawhauser	2:267	Garver, Susan m.	
Gamble, John	1:32, 1:139	Ben Cooley	2:41
Gambles	1:137	Gass, Charles m.	
Gambles	1:162	Minnie M. Meyers	2:172
Garber, E. J.	1:278	Gass, Rev. J. R.	1:144
Garber, William	1:278	Gass, James m.	
Gardner, Hannah m.		Lona Young	2:390
Hezekiah Gregory II	2:164	Gass, John R.	1:132
Gerdnor, Margaret	1:129	Gass, Mrs.	1:189
Gardner, N. M.	1:165	Gaston, J. M.	1:163
Gardner, Paton	2:183	Gates, John T.	1:90
Garland, Prof. Homer	1:272	Gaunt	1:234
Garrett, Cordie m.		Gaunt, J. M.	1:46
Lewis M. Murphy	2:199	Gaunt, James H.	1:33
Garrett, J. W.	2:291	Gaunt, John M.	1:47, 1:50
Garrett, John E.	1:53, 1:252	Gaunts	1:236
Garrett Lodge	1:180	Gay, William	1:81
Garrett, Mary Emma	2:341	Gaylor, Joseph	1:148
Garrett, Mrs., Female Seminary		Gazzam, Lotitia m.	
	2:175	Ross Workman	2:379
Garrott, Rev.	1:51, 1:57	Gearheart, Peter	1:46, 1:51
	1:124, 1:128	Gehon, M.V.B.	1:165
Garrott, Rev. W. J.	1:109, 1:120	Gentry, Catherine m.	
1:123, 1:144, 1:148, 1:231		John R. Riley	2:280
	2:341	Gentry, Josephine m.	
		Walter Buffington	1:305



Gentry, Minor	1:166	Gilliland, Nancy m.	
Gentry School	1:278, 1:280	John Heisey	2:48
Gentry, William E. m.		Gilliland, Nellie m.	
Maria Miller	1:305	Calvin Wheeler	2:360
George, W. L.	1:141	Gilliland, Zoda Leo	1:275
Gerard, _____ m		Gillispie, Bill	1:100
Reagan	2:349	Gillispie, Jim	1:100, 1:104
Gerger, Col. Washington F.	1:78	Gillispie Mill	1:100
German, Josso m.		Gillispie, Will	1:104
Hugh E. Shaw	2:306	Gillman, C. W.	1:222
Getz, John	1:168	Gillman, Mrs. C.W.	1:204
Gibbs, James	1:80	# Gillman, Charles W. m.	
Gideon, Bertha m.		Lucy B. Pursell	2:45
W. Roy Woodard	2:375	* Gillman, Charles W.	f 1:88
Gilbert, Mary Ann m.		Gillman, Emma m.	
David Miller	2:183	Henry Miller	2:47
Giles, Mary m.		Gillman, Frank	2:47
(1) James Mathews		Gillman, G. A. Mrs.	1:204
(2) Alex Brantley	2:370	Gillman, George	2:47
Gillett, E. C.	1:249	Gillman, Henry	2:45, 2:46
Gilfret, C. N.	1:224	Gillman, Henry Sr.	1:154
Gillispie, Thomas m.		Gillman, J. H.	1:278
Susie Meyers	2:173	Gillman, John H.	2:47
Gilman, Burns & Co.	1:223	Gillman, Lizzie	2:47
Gilman, Mrs. C. W.	1:202	Gillman, Mary Helon	2:47
Gilman, Mrs. George	1:202	Gillman, Sophia	2:47
Gill, D. C.	1:291	Gilmore, Andrew	1:32
Gillaspie, Tim	1:135	Gilmore, G. W. m.	
Gillaspie, Susie	1:148, 1:180	Virginia Miller	2:174, 2:178
Gillett, E. C.	1:222	Gilmore, Capt. George W.	2:175
Gilliland, Abel m.			2:179
Kathryn Stewart	2:48	Gilmore, J. W.	1:165
Gilliland, Alice m.		Gilmore, Mark m.	
(1) Washington Rennick		Mary Ellen Bell	1:306
(2) C. D. Boisseau	2:48	Gilmore, Sarah Ann m.	
Gilliland, Alma m.		William D. Brown	1:204
James P. Wheeler	2:360	Gilmore, William J. m.	
Gilliland, Cythia Jan m.		Francis Smith	1:324
C. D. Boisseau	2:25	Gipson, R. A.	1:165
Gilliland, George	2:48	Gipson, W. W.	1:277
Gilliland, H. A. m.		Girton, R. M. m.	
Nannie Bryan	2:360	Rolla M. Bender	2:123
Gilliland, J. L.	1:219, 1:221	Givens, John	1:104
	2:25, 2:40	Glascoc, Estaria	1:179
Gilliland, J. S. m.		Glass, _____ m.	
Jennie Ferguson	2:24	Elwood Albright	2:49
# Gilliland, James L. m.		Glass, Charles	2:51
Nellie Miller	2:48	Glass, David	2:51
Gilliland, Jane m.		Glass, Della	2:51
C. D. Boisseau	2:48	Glass, George	2:51
Gilliland, Joseph S. m.		Glass, George A. m.	
Jennie Ferguson	2:48	Pina Ratch	2:51
Gilliland, Josephine m.		Glass, Helen	2:51
John Heisey	2:48	Glass, Jacob m.	
Gilliland, Laura m.		Eliza Couser	2:49
Daniel Boisseau	2:48	Glass, Jacob O. m.	
Gilliland, Mary	1:275	Erue Berry	2:51
Gilliland, Mattie	2:48	Glass, Jake Lester	2:51
		Glass, James M.	2:51



Glass, J. L.	1:250, 2:277	Godfrey, Abo m.	
# Glass, John L. m.		Mary Lewis	2:54
Eliza Jane Lucas		Godfrey, Albert	2:55
Glass, John Leonard	2:51	Godfrey, Charles Lewis	2:55
Glass, Mabel	2:51	Godfrey, Grace	2:55
Glass, Peachye m.		Godfrey, J. F.	1:274
Roy Barker	2:51	Godfrey, J. N.	1:221
Glass, Ralph	2:51	# Godfrey, John F. m.	
Glass, Richard	2:51	Carry B. Lewis	2:54
Glass, Susie m.		Godfrey, Lester m.	
John L. Berry	2:51	Blanche C. Cochran	2:272
Glass, Thomas F. m.		Godfrey, Wilford	2:55
Sadie Brown	2:51	Goforth & Hankins	1:229
Glass, Wilbert	2:51	Goferts, John T.	1:90
Glasscock, Mrs. Nevada Hood m.		Goodnight, E.	1:140
Bess Harvey Patterson	2:226	Goodnight, James	1:140, 1:320
Glassner, Sarah m.		Goodnight, W. E.	1:179
Joseph Miller	2:180	Goodman, Miss	1:275
Gleason, Samuel	1:166	Gorrell, David	2:25
Glaze, Homer m.		Gorrell, Ralph	2:25
Nova Patterson	2:219	Gorton, Helen	1:275
Glaze, Mrs. Mattie	1:206, 1:207	Gothard, Archie	2:56
Glaze, Roy m.		Gothard, Archie m.	
Birdie Patterson	2:219	Susan Delosier	2:55
Glaze, Tom m.		Gothard, Eunice O.	2:56
Sadie Edge	2:16	Gothard, Flossie E.	2:56
Glenn, Bertie m.		Gothard, Hattie m.	
Charles A. Hall	2:67	William Compton	2:56
Glenn, Charles m.		Gothard, Jack	2:55
Ada C. Hall	2:67	# Gothard, Marion C. m.	
Glenn, Effie	2:53	Eddie Dodson	2:55
Glenn, Ester	2:53	Gothard, Reba	2:56
Glenn family	1:35	Gothard, Zina E.	2:56
Glenn, George W. m.		Gott, Fannie m.	
Mary Lock	2:183	A. C. White	2:325
Glenn, Ina Cleo	2:53	Gould, Rev. M.	1:68
Glenn, Jack	2:53	Gout, J. M.	1:103
Glenn, James m.		Gouty, Thomas	1:169
Martha Freedle	2:52	Grace, W. H.	1:233
Glenn, Joel	2:183	Grady, Martha m.	
# Glenn, John m.		John Dodson	2:56
Omeda Hall	2:52	Graft, Wright	1:49
Glenn, Kate m.		Gragg, C. O. & Co.	1:348
Clyde M. Hall	2:67	Graham, James H. m.	
Glenn, Laurel	1:280	Joie Hartley	2:94
Glenn, McCoy m.		Graham, Laura m.	
Bessie Friend	2:53	Oliver H. Holman	2:93, 2:94
Glenn, Martha L.	2:53	Graham, Robert	1:257
Glenn, Ormel	2:53	Graham, Sallie	2:94
Glenn, Sarah E. m.		Graham, Thomas m.	
Morris Miller	2:183	Ann Eliza Harris	2:94
Glenn, Serena m.		Grand Barber Shop	1:216
Homer Clyde Birch	1:320	Grandpre, Oliver m.	
Glenn, Sheridan	2:183	Polly Pickett	2:231
Glenn, Sig	2:183	Grant, E. M.	1:275
Glenn, W.C.	2:183	Grant, Jordan	1:51



Grant, Sarah m.				Gregory, Edith	2:65
Carter Pyle	2:23			Gregory, Francis M. m.	
Grantham, James	1:275			Grace Merchant	2:65
Gravelly, Eleanor m.				Gregory, Gracion	2:65
William Moore	2:159			Gregory, Harold	2:65
Gravelly, J. J.	1:96			Gregory, Hezekiah II m.	
Graves, Samuel	1:80			Hannah Gardner	2:64
Gray, _____ m.				Gregory, Ida m.	
James Irving Miller	2:182			Thomas Knapp	2:65
Gray, _____ m.				Gregory, J. F.	1:167
Gertrude Higgins	2:86			Gregory, Mrs. Jessie	1:207
Gray, Elmer E. m.				Gregory, Joe H.	2:65
Martha A. Koran	2:112			Gregory, John	2:64
Gray, Murt	1:104			# Gregory, John T. m.	
Gray, Stephen	1:33			Blanche Lawrence	2:63
Stay, Steve, m.				Gregory, John R.	2:65
_____ Edge	2:15			Gregory, Juanita	2:65
Green, Jacob	1:227			Gregory, Lucian Lee m.	
"Green House"	1:109			Alma Wilkins	2:65
Green, Lydia m.				Gregory, Lucille	2:65
David L. Gregory	2:63			Gregory, Lula G. m.	
Green, William C. m.				D. Wessel Ten Broeck	2:65
Eliza E. Carender	1:333			Gregory, Orange G. m.	
Greenfield	1:210			Amanda Hudspeth	2:65
Greenfield & Northern				Gregory, Phoebe m.	
Railroad Co.	2:176, 1:218			Uriah Young	2:387
Greenfield Cemetery	1:291			Gregory, R. H.	1:178
Greenfield Cemetery Assn.				Gregory, R. S.	1:178
	1:190, 1:198			Gregory, Richard	2:65
* Greenfield City views	f 1:232			Gregory, Robert	2:65
Greenfield Dry Goods Co.	1:109			Gregory, Robert H. m.	
Greenfield Electric Light				Marie Caldwell	2:65
& Power Co.	1:216			Gregory, Robert Roy	2:65
Greenfield House	1:52			Gregory, Roy	1:179
Greenfield Railroad Co.	2:175			Gregory, Roy George m.	
Greenfield Schools	1:275			Jessie Quick	2:66
* Greenfield Schools	f 1:72			Gregory, Wayne L.	2:65
Greenfield Vedette see				Gretcher, Fred	1:178
Vedette				Grother, Mrs.	1:190
Greer, Adam	1:279			Grother, F.	1:215
Greer, John Q.	1:80			Grother, F. & Son	1:214
Greer, Rev.	1:142			Grother, Mrs. F.	1:201
Greer, W. H.	1:166			Grother, Fred 1:175, 1:177,	1:275
Greer, Mrs. Mm.	1:290			Grother, Mrs. Fred 1:197, 1:200	
Gregg, _____	1:289			Grother, Marie 1:201, 1:209	
Gregory, Alonzo J. m.				Grother, R. W. 1:217, 1:275	
Fern Motestine	2:65			Grother, Mrs. Ruth	1:192
Gregory, Alberta	2:65			Grothers Hardware Store	1:54
Gregory, Elancho 1:203, 1:207				Grewell, Carrie m.	
Gregory, Elancho	2:65			William David Hamie	2:73
Gregory, David L. m.				Grewell, Frank m.	
Emma Morrerer	2:65			Amanda Daigh	2:375
Gregory, David L. m.				Grider, Frank	1:179
Lydia Green	2:63			Grider, J. R.	1:133
Gregory, Edgar W. m.				Grider, John m.	
Mrs. Vesta Summers	2:65			Jane Higgins	2:82



- Grider, William F. m.  
     Ellen Vaughn 1:335, 2:341  
 Griffin, J. W. 1:242, 2:237  
 Griffin, John 1:166  
 Griffin, Thomas B. 1:80  
 Griffin, William J. 1:80  
 Griffith, Arthur C. m.  
     Della Dano 2:59  
 Griffith, C. W. 1:163, 1:253  
 Griffith, Mrs. Carrie 1:191  
 Griffith, Charles W. 1:118, 1:244  
 # Griffith, Charles Walker m.  
     Ella M. Lynch 2:57  
 Griffith, Charles Walker 2:62  
 \* Griffith, Charles Walker f 1:168  
 Griffith, David m.  
     Clara Rauhauser 2:266  
 Griffith, Mrs. Della 1:192  
 Griffith, Mrs. E. M. 1:197, 1:201  
 Griffith, Mrs. Ellen 1:188  
 Griffith, James 2:57  
 Griffith, Jesse m.  
     Jane Walker 2:57  
 Griffith, Mary m.  
     Hiram Morrell 2:57  
 Griffith, Merrill M. m.  
     Hattie Cravens 2:59  
 Griffith, P. S. 1:175  
     1:216, 1:293  
 Griffith, Mrs. P. S. 1:201, 1:209  
 Griffith, Phil S. 1:3, 1:213  
     1:178, 1:175, 1:275  
 \* Griffith, Phil S. f 1:24  
 Griffith, Phillip 2:62  
 # Griffith, Philip S. m.  
     Caroline Johnson 2:61  
     2:59, 2:102  
 Griffith, Robert 2:62  
 Griffith, Robert H. 2:58  
 Griffith, Roland B. m.  
     Nabel Hughs 2:59  
 Griffith, Samuel M. 1:80  
 Griffith, Wiley E. m.  
     Katie Lamb 2:311  
 Griggs (Vedette editor) 1:118  
 Griggs, Hattie 1:175, 1:275  
 Griggs, Henry 1:56  
 Griggs, Henry 1:112  
 Griggs, J. H. 1:163  
 Griggs, J. L. 1:55  
 Griggs, J. F. 1:51  
 Griggs, John P. 1:54  
 Griggs, Katie m.  
     James D. Shaw 2:305  
 Griggs, Joseph 1:248, 1:246  
 Griggs, L. J. 2:116  
 Griggs, Wm. 1:55, 1:56, 1:108  
 Griggsby, Askar M. 1:79  
 Grigsby, Oscar M. 1:81  
 Griffes, William D. 1:80  
 Grisham, Barbara m.  
     James H. Clabough 2:169  
 Grisham, Clara m.  
     W. S. Wilson 2:62, 2:369  
 Grisham, Clifford 1:336  
 Grisham, Edith 2:62  
 Grisham, Elizabeth m.  
     Charles Wilson 2:369  
 Grisham, Elizabeth m.  
     Silas Bell 1:307  
 Grisham, Ella Dean 2:145  
 Grisham, Ferrel Delight 2:62  
 Grisham, Forest O. 2:63  
 Grisham, H. E. 1:276  
 Grisham, J. C. 1:275  
 # Grisham, J. C. m.  
     Amy Crane 2:62  
 \* Grisham, J. C. & family f 2:256  
 Grisham, James S. 2:60  
 Grisham, John C. m.  
     Nancy Wheeler 2:62  
 Grisham, John T. m.  
     (1) Sarah Lawrence 2:60  
     (2) Lizzie Tipton 2:60  
 Grisham, Joseph V. 1:249  
 Grisham, Laven 2:145  
 Grisham, M. H. m.  
     Catherine Jane Blakey 2:62, 2:369  
 Grisham, Martha E. m.  
     J. M. Jones 2:60  
 Grisham, Margaret J. m.  
     John Wills 2:60  
 Grisham, Mary C. m.  
     G. A. Hudson 2:60  
 Grisham, Mary J. m.  
     James M. Kirby 1:349, 2:145  
 Grisham, Michael m.  
     Sarah Ann Robertson 2:286  
 # Grisham, Michael m.  
     Lucinda Payne 2:59  
 Grisham, Michael Cyrus 2:63  
 Grisham, Minnie m.  
     W. H. Hingo 2:62  
 Grisham, Nancy E. m.  
     Harve Underwood 2:60  
 Grisham, S. L. 1:277  
 Grisham, Samuel m.  
     Eliha Woodard 2:60  
 Grisham, Sarah E. m.  
     Silas Bell 2:60  
 Grisham, Silas m.  
     Ethel Gertrude Carlock 1:336  
 Grisham, Thelma Fern 2:62



Grisham, Thomas	1:225	Hall, Adam	2:53
Grisham, Thompson m.		Hall, Adam m.	
Polly Wheeler	2:59	Lucinda Coose	2:66
Grisham, Waloy K.	2:62	Hall, Mrs. Albort	1:196
Grisham, William L.	1:140	Hall, Charles A. m.	
Grisham, William M. m.		Bertie Glenn	2:67
Verdio Buttram	2:61	Hall, Clyde M. m.	
Grishams	1:236	Kate Glenn	2:67
Grooms, Louisia m.		Hall, G. H. m.	
Dave Garver	2:41	Anis Tucker	2:343
Grotzman, W. L.	1:226	Hall, George	1:104
Grout, Dick	1:103	Hall, Howard A.	2:67
Grove School	1:275	Hall, T. A.	1:252
Grubert, Miss Lois	1:206	Hall, Ira H. m.	
Grubert, Mrs. Lon	1:204	Mary Farmer	2:23
Grubert, Mrs. W. F.	1:204, 1:205	Hall, Joo	1:105
Guenther, Carl	1:214, 1:217	Hall, John	2:66
Guinn, Jesso	1:289	Hall, John A.	2:53, 1:320
Guinn, S. P.	1:242	# Hall, John A. m.	
Gyles, J. E.	1:310	Martha J. Bennett	2:66
Gyles, J. E. m.		Hall, John Calvin m.	
Victoria P. Wilson	2:364	Lissie Cantrell	2:67
		Hall, Lee A.	1:181
Hadley, Herbert S.	1:177	Hall, Loon	2:100
Hagerman, Effie m.		Hall, Lloyd Forrest	2: 67
J. R. Patterson	2:218	Hall, Mrs. Lon	1:189
Haggorman, Alvin	1:281	Hall, Miss Lucy	1:208
Hagins, C. O.	1:279	Hall, Mrs. Mildred	1:192
Hail, W. C.	1:278	Hall, Omeda m.	
Hailey, Allen m.		John Glenn	2:53
Eva King	2:118	Hall, Theodore Roosevelt	2:67
Hailey, Allie E. m.		Hall, Vada m.	
Robert C. King	2:118	Ad Morgan	2:67
Hailey, Fannie m.		Hall, Veda	2:67
Wood Kirby	2:300	Hall, Vida	2:67
Hailey, H. T.	1:275	Hall, W. A.	1:167
Hailey, Jane m.		Hall, Mrs. W. A.	1:195
T. D. Rountree	2:300	Hallowell, Frank	1:168
Hailey, Lako m.		Ham, Samuel C.	1:259
Roy King	2:116	Hamie, Albert	2:73
Hailey, Merodith m.		Hamie, Albert W. m.	
Mary Jane Jackson	2:284, 2:300	Irene Stood	2:73
Hailey, Robert L. m.		Hamie, Effie	2:73
Ann Eliza Langford	2:116	Hamie, G. W.	1:166, 1:250
Haileys	1:236	# Hamie, George W. m.	
Hair, F. C. m.		Sarah Bowman	2:72
Mary C. Miller	2:180	* Hamie, G. W. & wife	f 2:18
Hair, William	2:180	Hamie, George	2:73
Haitheon, Annie m.		Hamie, James	2:72
William Pyland	2:254	Hamie, Martin m.	
Halo, W. H.	1:148	Nancy McGee	2:72
Hailey, Adrain Gather	2:108	Hamie, May Elizabeth m.	
Hailey, Ross m.		Ellis Tatum	2:73
Flay B. Jones	2:108	Hamie, Vidie Ellen m.	
Hall, Mrs. A. C.	1:210	Robert Jeffries	2:73
Hall, Ada C. m.		Hamie, Willa M.	2:73
Charles Glenn	2:67	Hamie, William David m.	
		Carrie Growell	2:73



Hanic, William Robert	2:73	Hankins, James William	2:68
Hamilton, Mrs. Dr. (Carmack)	1:49	Hankins, Mary Ethelino	2:68
Hamm, Abner	1:280	Hankins, Rita Nellene	2:68
Hamm, Bertha m.		Hankins, Samuel L.	1:90
Laurence Rush	2:295	Hankins, Wash	1:232
Hamm, W. C.	1:278	Hankins, William L.	1:90
Hammer, James Allen m.		Harley, Benjamin	1:34
Sarah Tolliver	2:355	Harser, Porter &	1:242
Hammer, Nora S. m.		Harbert, Margaret Elizabeth m.	
Thomas M. Walker	2:355	William Fuqua	2:38, 2:39
Hammond, T. D.	1:165	Harbor, Rev. George	1:122, 1:124
Hamner, _____ m.		Hardin, J. H.	1:32
Willie Pyle	2:255, 2:259	Hardin, James M.	1:158
Hamner, E. D.	1:133	Hardin, Mabel	1:104
Hamner, Prof. Thomas	1:134	Hardwick, C. F.	1:249
Hamner, M. T.	1:133	Hardy, Mary m.	
Hampton, Albert	1:297	Milton Robertson	2:285
Hampton, Alva	2:276	Hardy, Robert	1:105
Hampton, Corilla m.		Hargis, L. D.	1:168
Anderson	1:297	Hargrave, J. H.	1:168
Hampton, Charley	1:297	Hargrave, J. T.	1:150
Hampton, Dr.	1:234, 1:235	Hargrave, Clato m.	
Hampton, Dr. m.		Edge	2:15
Sarah Carmack	1:235	Hargrave, Otis m.	
Hampton, Frank	1:297	Minnie C. Sloan	2:319
Hampton, Hugh	1:297	Hargraves, Elva m.	
Hampton, Hugh m.		Alfred Ray Edmonson	2:19
Cunningham	1:362	Harlam	1:136
Hampton, Hugh m.		Harlow, John m.	
Sarah Price Renfro	2:276	Sarah Farmer	2:22
Hampton, John m.		Harmon, Claburn H.	1:80
Elizabeth Pool	2:137	Harney, Gen. Wm.	2:170
Hampton, James m.		Harpe, Mabel	1:276
Emily Kirkwood	1:296	Harper, Alice	2:70
Hampton, Margaret A. m.		Harper, Mrs. Annie	1:278
Albert O. Litchfield	2:137	Harper, Benjamin	2:70
Hampton, Mary V. m.		Harper, Benjamin m.	
Mathias Allison	1:296	Mary Pendel	2:69
Hampton, M. H.	1:254	Harper, Bernice	2:72
Hampton, Dr. N. H. m.		Harper, Blanche	2:72
Carmack	1:345	Harper, Carrie m.	
Hampton, Sarah E. m.		Hugh Duffy	2:72
(1) William Watson		Harper, Charles W. m.	
(2) W. N. Poe	2:233	Millie Judd	2:71
Hampton School	1:281, 1:276	Harper, Dorothy	2:72
Hancock	1:105	Harper, Eddie	2:71
Hancock, George	1:103	Harper, Edith E. m.	
Handley, B. F.	1:180	David Vaughn	2:71
Harpings	1:259	Harper, Edwin E. m.	
Hankins, Goforth &	1:289	Emma Oakley	2:71
Hankins, Elizabeth Rebecca	2:68	Harper, Eliza	2:71
Hankins, George W. m.		Harper, Ellen M. m.	
(1) Ann Dunn		Philip Duffy	2:71
(2) Rebecca Dilday	2:68	Harper, Elmer	2:71
Hankins, Howard D.	2:68	Harper, Emma E. m.	
Hankins, J. William m.		(1) W. B. Cochran	
Edith Dickerson	2:68	(2) Joseph H. Renfro	2:272



Harper, Elsie	2:71	Harris, John H.	1:352
Harper, Ernest	2:71	Harris, Nancy m.	
Harper, Ethel	2:71	John H. Priddy	2:248, 2:249
Harper, Eugonia	2:72	Harris, Pearl	1:275
Harper, Eva	2:71	Harris, Samuel	1:32
Harper, Fannie m.		Harrison, Bros.	1:54, 1:214
George Wilson	2:335		1:216, 1:177, 2:74
Harper, Florence	2:71	Harrison Bros. Furniture	1:177
Harper, Florence S.	2:71	Harrison, Charles	1:214
Harper, Floyd	2:72		1:216, 1:217
Harper, Fredrick W. m.		Harrison, Charles	2:74, 2:105
Bell Smith	2:71	Harrison, Edwin	1:20, 1:216
Harper, Gerald	2:71		2:74, 2:104, 2:105
Harper, Gladys	2:72	* Harrison, Edwin residence of	1:288
Harper, Grant	1:278	Harrison, Mrs. Edwin	1:196, 1:201
Harper, Harrie H. m.		Harrison, Elmira	2:105
Jessie Owens	2:72	Harrison, Elmira m.	
Harper, Henry	2:70	_____ Mong	2:105
Harper, John	2:71	Harrison, George m.	
Harper, John	2:70	Kalinda Lynes	2:104
Harper, Joseph	2:69	Harrison, Hugh	1:106, 1:216
Harper, Josie	2:71	* Harrison, Hugh m.	
Harpe, Larue	1:280	Eleanor Kate Shafer	2:74
Harper, Lee	2:71		2:309
Harper, Lena	2:71	Harrison, Mrs. Hugh	1:201
Harper, Martha	2:70	Harrison, Jessie	1:188
Harper, Mary	2:70	Harrison, John	1:54
Harper, Mary A. m.			1:57, 2:74
Arthur Rose	2:72	# Harrison, John m.	
Harper, Myrtle	2:71	Mary E. Foushee	2:104, 2:105
Harper, Ora	2:72	Harrison, John m.	
Harper, Orvil	2:71	Elizabeth Harris	2:104
Harper, Sarah m.		Harrison, Kate Shaefer	1:190
Henry Hittingham	2:70	Harrison, Mrs. Laura	1:189
Harper, Sherman	1:277	Harrison, Mark E.	2:105
Harper, Sherman J. m.		Harrison, Ralph	2:105
Leona Williams	2:72	Harrison, Roger	2:105
Harper, William	1:169	Harrison, Roger H.	2:105
Harper, William	2:71	Harrison, Ruth	2:105
# Harper, William m.		Harrison, William	2:105
Carrie Laws	2:69	Harrison, Dr. William	1:20
Harrel, Fannie m.		Harshbarger, S. A.	1:249
(1) Millis Stapp		Harshbarger, Sam'l A.	1:58
(2) Robert D. Spain	2:321	Harsy, Katie m.	
Harrell, A.	1:182	Christian Birsman	2:17
Harrington, E. C.	1:145	Hartfield, Amy	1:276
Harris, Ann Eliza m.		Hartfield, Clyde	1:135
Thomas B. Graham	2:94	Hartfield, H. C.	1:214, 1:216
Harris, Elizabeth m.		Hartfield, Mrs. H. C.	1:193
John Harrison	2:104		1:194, 1:196, 1:201
Harris, J. F.	1:165, 1:166	Hart, John B.	1:80
Harris, J. H.	1:223	Hartley, Joie m.	
Harris, Jane m.		James H. Graham	2:94
A. M. Pollard	2:242	Hartley, R. m.	
Harris, Jesse	1:180	Elba Travis	2:199
Harris, John	1:214, 1:217	Hartsack, Lottie m.	
Harris, John C.	1:181	David D. Scroggs	2:299



- |                          |                     |                              |              |
|--------------------------|---------------------|------------------------------|--------------|
| Harvey, John             | 1:103               | * Hayward, A.C. & wife       | f 2:200      |
| Harvey, John H. m.       |                     | Hayward, Ada Madge           | 2:77         |
| Endora Mitchell          | 2:187               | Hayward, Albert              | 1:148        |
| Harwell, Jessie B. m.    |                     | Hayward, Albert Clinton      | 2:76         |
| Ulysses S. Keran         | 2:113               | * Hayward, Albert Clinton m. |              |
| Harwell, Joseph C. m.    |                     | Harriet Adelia Rector        | 2:75         |
| Gene Walker              | 2:113               | Hayward, Almira m.           |              |
| Hasten, Sarah m.         |                     | Gains Carmack                | 2:75         |
| John Lack                | 2:20                | Hayward, Bettie m.           |              |
| Hastings, Buster m.      |                     | William McCrackon            | 2:75         |
| Mary Daigh               | 2:375               | Hayward, Charles             | 2:75         |
| Hastings, F. M.          | 2:51, 1:98          | Hayward, Ed                  | 1:51         |
|                          | 1:251, 1:101, 1:102 | Hayward, Edgar Marion Albert |              |
| Hastings, Martha m.      |                     |                              | 2:77         |
| Charles Wilson           | 2:369               | Hayward, Edward              | 2:75         |
| Hastings, Sheriff        | 1:110               | Hayward, Edward m.           |              |
| Hastings, W. T.          | 1:226, 1:232        | Caroline Smith               | 2:75         |
| Haubein (Hanbein)        | 2:38                | Hayward, Lena m.             |              |
| Haubein (Hanbein) & Frye | 2:38                | E. L. Pyle                   | 2:75         |
| Haubein & Newcomb        | 1:224               | Hayward, Henry m.            |              |
| Haubein, Herman          | 1:154, 1:222        | Lenora Montgomery            | 2:191        |
| Haubein, Louis           | 1:278               | Hayward, Homer               | 2:77         |
| Hauffler, G.             | 1:278               | Hayward, Hubert H.           | 2:77         |
| Haughaut, Rev. F. S.     | 1:149               | Hayward, Ina m.              |              |
| Haundschild & Horstman   | 1:224               | F. M. Perkins                | 2:76         |
| Hawk, C. P. m.           |                     | Hayward, John                | 2:75         |
| Rachel Mathrow           | 1:327               | Hayward, Matilda m.          |              |
| Hawkins, Capt.           | 1:75                | Arna Pyle                    | 2:75         |
| Hawkins, I. G. m.        |                     | Hayward, Meredith            | 2:75         |
| Alice Underwood          | 2:339               | Hayward, Roberta m.          |              |
| Hawkins, Mrs.            | 1:188               | Morgan Little                | 2:75         |
| Hawkins, P. H.           | 1:182, 1:241        | Hayward, William Dixon       | 2:75         |
| Hawkins, P. H. m.        |                     | Hayward, William Henry       | 2:77         |
| Alice Russell            | 2:289               | Haywards                     | 1:236        |
| Hawkins, Stewart &       | 1:241               | Hazelton                     | 1:136        |
| Hawks, C. P.             | 1:277               | Hazelton, Elder              | 1:135        |
| Hawley, Harvey m.        |                     | Headlee, C. H.               | 1:216        |
| Mary Shoemaker           | 2:81                | Headlee, Eliza J. m.         |              |
| Hawley, Minnie m.        |                     | George Washington Moore      | 2:192, 2:193 |
| Oren V. Hambree          | 2:81                | Headlee, Samuel M. m.        |              |
| Hayes, Boyd m.           |                     | Mary Mitchell                | 2:193        |
| Lizzio Bell              | 1:308               | Heard, John                  | 1:80         |
| Hayes, Elwin             | 1:308               | Hedoman, Fred                | 1:153        |
| Hayes, Emily Bell m.     |                     | Hedgcock, J. C.              | 1:254        |
| J. T. Hurst              | 1:309               | Hedgelin, E. P.              | 1:169        |
| Hayes, Virginia          | 1:308               | Heiser, Martin               | 1:154        |
| Hayes, Melissa Jane m.   |                     |                              | 1:222, 2:38  |
| John C. Wheeler          | 2:359               | Heisey & Caldwell            | 1:223        |
| Hayes, Nancy m.          |                     | Heisey, Lortha m.            |              |
| Jool T. Hambree          | 2:77                | William J. Davis             | 2:7          |
| Haynes, W. H.            | 1:172, 1:174        | Heisey, Fred R. m.           |              |
| Hays, A. A.              | 1:164               | Wilma Workman                | 2:380        |
| Hays, Boyd               | 1:275               | Heisey, John m.              |              |
| Hayter, Minervia A. m.   |                     | Nancy Gilliland              | 2:48         |
| (1) Sharp Kirby          |                     | Heisey, John m.              |              |
| (2) Robert R. King       | 2:119, 2:129        | Josephine Gilliland          | 2:48         |
|                          |                     | Heisey, Mildred              | 2:380        |



- |                           |              |                                  |       |
|---------------------------|--------------|----------------------------------|-------|
| Heisey, Philip C.         | 2:7          | Hembree, Louis J.                | 2:79  |
| Heiskill, C. R.           | 1:277        | Hembree, Louisa m.               |       |
| Heiskill, Roy             | 1:280        | Harrison Preston                 | 2:244 |
| Heiskill, Ruth            | 1:280        | Hembree, Lucille                 | 2:79  |
| Helpenstine, A.           | 1:163, 1:164 | Hembree, Lynn Bron               | 2:211 |
| Helpenstine, Amos         | 1:57         | Hembree, Lynn H. m.              |       |
| Helm, Rev.                | 1:143        | Jewel Kate Nixon                 | 2:211 |
| Helman, Mary L.           | 1:179        | Hembree, Marietta C. m.          |       |
| Hembree, A. J.            | 1:166        | W. C. Marcum                     | 2:78  |
| Hembree, Ariel Maxine     | 2:82         | Hembree, Marietta V. m.          |       |
| Hembree, Beatrice Alberta | 2:211        | William K. Marcum                | 2:316 |
| Hembree, Bolton           | 2:79         | Hembree, Martha m.               |       |
| Hembree, Bird             | 1:46         | Otis C. Hembree                  | 2:79  |
| Hembree, Charity Maude m. |              | Hembree, Martin L.               | 1:34  |
| Jonatha J. McConnell      | 2:141        | Hembree, Mary G.                 | 2:79  |
| Hembree, Charles C.       | 2:79         | Hembree, Matilda                 | 1:135 |
| Hembree, Dana Byrd        | 2:80         | Hembree, Maud m.                 |       |
| Hembree, George           | 2:79         | John J. McConnell                | 2:79  |
| Hembree, Grant m.         |              | Hembree, Mildred                 | 2:79  |
| Lillie McConnell          | 2:79         | Hembree, Mollie                  | 2:79  |
| Hembree, Grotta m.        |              | Hembree, Nancy                   | 1:135 |
| Samuel Allen              | 2:81         | Hembree, Nancy m.                |       |
| Hembree, Harriet C.       | 2:79         | Joel T. Hembree                  | 2:78  |
| Hembree, Hester           | 1:180        | Hembree, O. R.                   | 1:252 |
| Hembree, Hugh A.          | 2:79         | Hembree, Oren V. m.              |       |
| Hembree, Hugh L. m.       |              | (1) Etta Stillwell               |       |
| Annette Bender            | 2:80         | (2) Minnie Hawley                | 2:80  |
| Hembree, Ida M. m.        |              | Hembree, Otis C. m.              |       |
| Robert Broelman           | 2:79         | Martha Hembree                   | 2:79  |
| Hembree, Isaac m.         |              | Hembree, Sadie                   | 2:79  |
| (1) Mary Elako            |              | Hembree, Sarah Annis m.          |       |
| (2) Solissa S. Price      | 2:77, 78     | Thomas A. Sharp                  | 2:79  |
| Hembree, Isaac A.         | 2:79         | Hembree, Sarah J. (Mrs. Joel T.) | 1:133 |
| Hembree, J. L.            | 1:58         | Hembree, Susie L. m.             |       |
| Hembree, J. T.            | 1:51, 1:163  | Frank Carlock                    | 2:79  |
| Hembree, J. T.            | 1:160, 1:249 | Hembree, Susie Lucile            | 2:79  |
| Hembree, James            | 1:32, 2:80   | Hembree, T. B. m.                |       |
| Hembree, James            | 2:79         | Mary E. Carendor                 | 1:333 |
| Hembree, James & wife     | 1:135        | Hembrees                         | 1:236 |
| Hembree, James G.         | 1:80         | Hendrox, W. J.                   | 1:276 |
| Hembree, Joel             | 2:77, 2:141  | Hendricks, Benjamin L.           | 1:251 |
| Hembree, Joel Frank       | 2:80         | Hendricks, Little Berry          | 1:68  |
| Hembree, Joel M. m.       |              | Henry School                     | 1:275 |
| Grace Smith               | 2:79         | Henry, W. J.                     | 1:166 |
| Hembree, Joel Reeves      | 2:79         | Honley, Fred L. m.               |       |
| Hembree, Joel T. m.       |              | Ida Lee                          | 2:134 |
| (1) Nancy Hembree         |              | Honsley, Maria m.                |       |
| (2) Nancy Hayes           |              | Major Laws                       | 2:71  |
| (3) Sarah J. Marcum       | 2:77         | Hoss, Jonathan                   | 1:166 |
| Hembree, Joel T.          | 1:77         | Hessler, Arthur m.               |       |
|                           | 1:133, 2:35  | Mary E. Shaw                     | 2:316 |
| Hembree, Joel T. & wife   | 2:136        | Hiatt, J. J.                     | 1:172 |
| Hembree, Kathryn          | 2:79         | Hiatt, Jesse J.                  | 1:170 |
| Hembree, L. H.            | 1:51         | Hickman, Marjorie                | 1:280 |
| Hembree, Laura            | 2:79         | Hickory Grove School             | 1:281 |
| Hembree, Lawson           | 2:35         | Hicks, Henry                     | 1:105 |
| Hembree, Louis m.         |              | Hicks, Ike                       | 1:105 |
| Nora Weir                 | 2:358        |                                  |       |



Hicks, Lora m.		Higgins, W. R.	2:86
Elwyn King	2:119	Higgins, Della m.	
Higgings, David	2:100	J. P. Wagman	2:87
Higgins, Dr. A.	1:242	Higgins, William m.	
Higgins, Abby m.		Mary Ellen Andrus	2:86
R. J. Taylor	2:86	Higgins, William	2:82, 2:83
Higgins, Bertha	1:281	Hightower, J. R.	1:225, 1:259
Higgins, Calvin J. m.		Highway Commission,	
Sarah Martin	2:86	Inter-County Seat	1:312
* Higgins, Dave & wife	f 2:16	Hill, _____ m.	
1/2 Higgins, David m.		_____ m.	2:336
Ann Eliza Cates	2:82	Hill, Donald	2:375
	2:84	Hill, Kenneth m.	
Higgins, Mrs. David	1:239	Dr. J. M. Jeffreys	2:109
Higgins, David R.	2:86	Hill, Ralph Harold	2:375
Higgins, Eloise	2:86	Hill, Richard m.	
Higgins, Ethel	1:277	Mave Woodard	2:375
Higgins, Eva m.		Hino, Rev	1:142
E. J. Wagman	2:87	Hindins, Nancy m.	
Higgins, Gertrude m.		James Deaton	2:224
Gray	2:86	Hines, Mrs. L. G.	1:204, 1:205
Higgins, Grace E. m.		Hines, Miss Margarita	1:206
Pearson	2:86	Hinton Drug Store	1:185
Higgins, J. L. m.		Hobbs	1:236
Lucy M. Weir	2:358	Hobbs, Bessie	1:107
Higgins, Jane m.		Hobbs, James	1:33
(1) John Grider		Hobbs, Lucretia Jane m.	
(2) Martin Van Horn	2:82	Samuel J. Beau	2:315
Higgins, John	2:82	Hobbs, Elias	1:51
Higgins, Joseph H.	2:86	Hobbs, M. S.	1:216
Higgins, L. B.	1:279	Hobbs, W. J.	1:245
1/2 Higgins, L. E. m.		Hodge, Charles	2:91
Lydia L. Taylor	2:86	Hodge, Charles Frederick m.	
Higgins, Linville	1:135	Mary Murren	2:90
Higgins, Linville m.		Hodde, Laura m.	
Sarah Woodrow	2:82	Ernest Rosenthal	2:91
Higgins, Lydia Mary m.		* Hodde, Fred, wife, &	
James Carr	2:83, 1:328	residence	f 2:88
1/2 Higgins, Lynville D. m.		Hodde, Frederick	2:90
Capitola Johnson	2:84	Hodde, Frederick	2:91
	2:83, 2:102	1/2 Hodde, Frederick m.	
Higgins, Mrs. Lynville		(1) Louise Bock	
	1:193, 1:196	(2) Louise Winkelman	
Higgins, Mary Frances	2:86	(3) Annetta (Duncan) Cornell	2: 90
Higgins, Nellie m.		Hodde, Henry	2:91
R. M. Cross	2:86	Hodde, Mary m.	
Higgins, Moses	2:82	Fred Poppenbrink	2:91
Higgins, N. R.	1:133	Hodde, Mianie m.	
Higgins, Nannie	2:82	W. N. Belue	2:91
Higgins, Nina m.		Hodde, William m.	
Edith Vaughn	2:83	Mary Murren	2:90
Higgins, Phoeby m.		Hodson, Bessie	1:280
G. A. Martin	2:86	Hodson, Mrs. Dove	1:148
Higgins, School	1:277	Hodson, F. T.	1:278
Higgins, Mrs. Tola	1:152	Hodson, Wanda	1:280
Higgins, Volusia m.			
G. C. Duncan	2:86		



Hoel, C. E.	1:145, 1:223	Holman, Jane m.	
Hoel, Cora A. m.		Langford	
Benjamin Laughlin	2:89, 1:145	Helen Lee Warren Holman	2:92
Hoel Bros.	1:223, 2:83	Holman, John m.	1:151
Hoel, Gertrude R. m.		Holman, John m.	
Homer Laughlin	2:89	Mary Lee Birdley	2:136
Hoel, Katherine m.		Holman, John m.	2:93
C. T. Mceldridge	2:89	Holman, John Durico	2:94
Hoel, Luella May	2:89	Holman, John	1:277
Hoel, Mary J.	1:145, 1:223	* Holman, M. W. & wife	f 2:192
Hoel, W. B.	1:145, 1:223	* Holman, Rebecca Van Buren m.	
Hoel, W. M.	1:275	Langford	
Hoel, Dr. W. M.	1:224	Mary Jane Stockton	2:91
Hoel, Mrs. W. M.	1:205		2:93
Hoel, William B. m.		Holmes, Norton E. m.	
Mary J. Hollowpeter	2:88	Nortie Gason	2:92
Hoel, Dr. W. M.	1:225	Holmes, Oliver	2:93
* Hoel, Dr. William M. m.		Holmes, Oliver Bernico	2:94
Ella D. Stetzler	2:88	* Holman, Oliver H. m.	
Hoels	1:146	Laura Graham	2:93
Hoffman, Gladys	1:261	Holman, Ralph Oliver	2:94
Hoffman, Henry	1:166	Holman, Thomas V.	2:94
Hoke, Caroline m.		Holman, Terry	1:274
Henry Winter	1:311	Holman, W. C.	1:229, 1:231
Holbert, Pleasant R. m.			1:233, 1:250
Mary Lyon	2:114	Holman, William & Mary	2:92
Holder	1:287	Holman, William S.	2:92
Holder, Jack	1:104	Holman, John m.	
Holder, Marion	1:34	William Dunn	2:92
Holder, Tom	1:104	Holmes, Christina m.	
Holland, Gen. C. B.	1:317	Benjamin Felts	2:228
Holland, Dorothy Lee	2:13	Holmes, Miss m.	
Holland, Mrs. F. H.	1:210	Robert Bishop	1:316
Holland, Harold Hull m.		Holt, Louisa m.	
Kittie Lee	2:13	William D. Darst	2:3
Holland, W. H.	1:109	Holt, George A. m.	
Holland, W. K.	1:110, 1:253	Ida Lee	2:134
Holland, W. W.	1:110, 1:253	Home Makers Club	1:208
Holliday, G. W.	1:152	Home Store, The	2:339
Hollingshead, Mabel	1:278	Homestead Co.	1:65
Holloway, William L.	1:80	Honey Creek School	1:281, 1:285
Hollowpeter, Mary J. m.		Hood, George	2:37
William B. Hoel	2:88	Hood, John Alexander & Nancy	
Hollowpeter, Mathias & Mary	2:89		1:325
Holly _____ m		Hood, Mary Susan m.	
Margaret Young	2:387	Milo Burton	2:33, 1:325
Holman, Agnes	1:281	Hock, William H.	1:79
Holman, Andy J.	2:92	Hoover, Charles	1:33
Holman, Bernico	1:280	Hoover, Cora	1:281
Holman, Cloo	1:277	Hoover, G. W.	1:169
Holman, Fannie m.		Hoover, George m.	
Meso Anderson	2:93	Elizabeth Priddy	2:251
Holman, Dwight	2:94, 1:274	Hoover, James	1:51
Holman, G. C.	1:214, 1:215	Hoover, Nancy m.	
Holman, Giles	1:135	William B. Landers	2:132
Holman, Ida Isabel	2:92	Hoover, S. J.	1:172
		Hopkins,	1:287



Hopkins, Mrs. 1:206, 1:207, 1:208	Howell, John D. m.
Hopkins, Lucretia m.	Hottie M. Staggs 2:95
Rufus Rountree 2:245	Howell, Lena 2:95
Hopper, Arch m.	Howell, Lucille 2:95
Mary Elizabeth Mitchell 2:188	Howell, W. C. m.
Hopper, Capt. Thomas 1:97, 1:346	Jeannette Mitchell 2:95
Hopper, Thomas B. 1:259	Howell, W.E. m.
Horn & Algeo 1:224	Maggie Jordan 2:95
Horn, Mrs. J. F. 1:204, 1:205	Hoylo, _____ m.
Horn, Jacob F. 2:380	Lt. Willis Taylor 1:100
Horn, Miss Rosamund 1:206	Hoyl, Aunt Lilah 1:112
Hornbeck, Marion 1: 80	Hoyle, Dave 1:334
Horne, Finis 1:105	Hoyle, Judge 1:100
Horne, Joe 1:105	Hoyle, Mill 1:34
Horne, Robert 1:105	Hoyl, Nancy Adeline m.
Horne, William 1:103	Abner H. McGee 2:155
Horstman, Haundschild & 1:224	Hoyl, Peter 1:51, 1:158, 2:155
Horton, I. N. 1:253	Hoyle, Peter 2:239, 1:249, 1:253
Horton, Isaac 1:252	Hoyle, Peter 1:257, 1:258, 1:334
Horton, J. L. 1:215	Hoyle, Sarah m.
Horton, J. Leslie m.	William Taylor 2:239
Jennie Blanche King 2:128	Hoyle 1:67
Horton, John King 2:128	Hoyt, Seymour 1:164
Horton, May 1:281	Hoyt, Seymour 1:181, 1:182
Hoskins, Armazinda E. m.	Hoyt, Seymour 1:252, 1:253
William Loveall 2:232	Hoyt, Seymour m.
Hoskins, John Ira 2:232	McDowell 1:52
Hoskins, John L. m.	Hubb, William H. 1:79
Sarah D. Davis 2:231	Hubbard, Austin 1:75
Hoskins, Ray Benjamin 2:232	Huckaby, John 1:80
Hoskins, Samuel Elden 2:232	Hudson 1:105
Hoskinson, J. M. 1:168	Hudson, Dave 1:148
Hosman, Mary (Boone) 1:41 -44	Hudson, Frank 1:252
Houck, Jonathan 1:169	Hudson, G. A. 1:275
Houdysholl, Lottie 1:278	Hudson, G. A. m.
Howard, E. B. 1:165	Mary C. Grisham 2:60
Howard, Horace 1:218	Hudson, James 1:167
Howard, J. M. 1:163	Hudson, Mary m.
Howard, John 1:113, 1:294	Spencer Ellis 2:190
Howard, Capt. John 1:109, 1:341	Hudson, Palmer T. 1:275
Howard, John H. 1:55, 1:159	Hudson, Thomas 1:33
1:252, 2:99	Hudson, W. T. 1:231
Howard, Capt. John H. 1:77	Hudson, William P. 1:33
Howard, John L. m.	Hudspeth, A. D. 1:32, 1:249
Jewell King 2:125	1:251, 1:256
Howard, Maria m.	Hudspeth, Amanda m.
Thomas Underwood 2:338	Orange G. Gregory 2:65
Howard, Mary Emma 2:125	Hudspeth, Andros D. 1:253
Howard, S. H. 1:171, 1:172, 1:174	Hudspeth, Andrew 2:28
Howard, Sam 1:107	Hudspeth, Andy 1:51
Howard, Serena m.	Hudspeth, Ben 2:237
Aaron Russell 2:289	Hudspeth, Coe m.
Howell, Bortha m.	Marie Poindexter 2:239
Ernest Russell 2:95	Hudspeth, David 1:32, 1:60
Howell, Rev. C. L. 1:149	Hudspeth, Miss Guss 1:208
Howell, Chalmers 2:96	Hudspeth, John 1:32
Howell, Edrie 2:96	Hudspeth, Lucy m.
	William Friar 2:28, 2:32



# INDEX: DAD E COUNTY HISTORY

Page 42

Hudspeth, Mary m.		Humphrey, John	1:164
Mathias Speer	1:300	Humphrey, Mr.	1:108
Hudspeth, Rebecca m.		Huston, Trossa	1:281
John Boland	2:189	Hunt Bros.	1:222 1:224
Hudspeth, Rufus	1:60, 1:290	Hunt, Finley C.	2:98
Hudspeth, Sheriff	1:63	Hunt, Hiram m.	
Hudspeth, Sidney	1:276	Lavonia Strange	2:331
Huffman, Adaline m.		Hunt, Ira A.	2:97
John Davis	2:171	Hunt, Irene	2:98
Huffman, Ernest	2:171	Hunt, Jesse E. m.	
Huffman, George	2:171	Eva Kirby	2:97
Huffman, Harvov	2:171	Hunt, Joel T.	1:172
Huffman, Jesse	2:171	Hunt, Laguorda L. m.	
Huffman, Kate m.		Mattie Lake	2:97
Fred C. Meyers	2:170	Hunt, Lena G.	2:98
Huffmar, Lottie m.		Hunt, Lillie P.	2:98
William P. Patterson	2:171	Hunt, Lola	2:7
Huffman, Lou m.		Hunt, Lou T. m.	
Thomas Manion	2:171	Mary Hunt	2:97
Huffman, Presley m.		Hunt, M. M.	1:278
Sarah Moore	2:171	Hunt, Mary m.	
Huft, Jacob	1:80	Lou T. Hunt	2:97
Huges, H. P.	1:276	Hunt, Melville m.	
Hughes, & Clark	1:229	May Winter	2:373
Hughes, A. D.	1:243, 1:274	Hunt, Narcissa m.	
Hughes, E. R.	1:163, 1:227, 1:252	William Foushee	2:105
Hughes, Rev. I. G.	1:144	Hunt, Nathan	1:80
Hughes, Mabel m.		Hunt, Norma D.	2:97
Roland B. Griffith	2:59	Hunt, Samuel m.	
Hughes, Ruth	1:273	Minnie B. Davis	2:7
Hughes, T. S.	1:164	# Hunt, Taylor H. m.	
Hughes, Taylor	1:233	(1) Sarah Lucinda Farmer	
Hughes, Vida	1:277	(2) Alice Wilson	2:96
Hull, Ansel m.		Hunt, Washington m.	
Elizabeth Bates	2:13	Polly Caroline Wilson	2:97
Hull & Worthy	1:214	Hunt, William m.	
Hull, Frank	1:179	Margaret Finley	2:97
Hull, George F.	1:178	Hunt, William A. m.	
Hull, Grace m.		Bernice Thomasen	2:98
(1) ----- Holland		Hunter, David	1:24, 1:249
(2) George Robinson Eaton	2:13	Hunter, Stella m.	
Hull, J. E.	1:173	Elmer A. Newkirk	2:206
Hull, J. W.	1:175, 176, 177, 1:178, 1:179, 1:216	Hunts, George D. m.	
Hull, Lizzio	1:179	Eunice Jerome	2:373
Hulston, Almer E. m.		Hunts, Henry m.	
William A. King	2:128	Mary Jane Woodard	2:374
Hulston, Christopher m.		Hurst, Adaline m.	
Nancy C. Kirby	2:128	Hoyle McGee	2:155
Hulston, Fred	1:277	Hurst, Amanda R. m.	
Hulston, John Kenton	2:118	James A. Bell	1:309
Hulston Mill	1:68, 2:23	Hurst, Annie m.	
* Hulston Mill	f 2:344	Lewis Wheeler	1:72
Humbert, Cynthia Ann m.		Hurst, J. T. m.	
Henry Kimbler	2:377	Emily Bell Hayes	1:309
Humbert, T. A.	1:168	* Hurst, J. T.	f 2:344
		Hurst, Joe & Bell	1:72



- Hurst, Luella m. 2:173  
 Charles White  
 Hurst, Margaret m. 2:3  
 Rolvin H. Darst  
 Hurt, Lon m. 2:299  
 Rachel Jane Scroggs  
 Hurt, Mrs. 1:206  
 Hurt, Mrs. Rachel 1:207, 1:208
- I.O.O.F. 1:175  
 Indian collections 1:20, 21  
 Indians 1:21, 1:19, 1:60, 2:293  
 Ingalls 1:71  
 Ingles, James 1:80  
 Ingraham, Mr. 2:35  
 Irby, Della m. 1:331  
 Mitchell Smith  
 Irby, Gladys 1:281  
 Irby, Icy P. m. 1:330  
 John D. Burton  
 Irby, James m. 1:326  
 Clara Withrow  
 Irby, James F. 1:331  
 Irby, Joe 1:226  
 Irby, Joseph L. 1:172  
 Irby, Joseph L. m. 1:330  
 Delphia T. Bailey  
 Irby, Lloyd 1:331  
 Irby, Lucy m. 1:331  
 John Sullivan  
 Irby, Marion Loyd m. 2:31  
 Susan Friar  
 Irby, Mary m. 1:331  
 John Bell  
 Irby, Fessie m. 2:33  
 Robert E. Lee Friar  
 Irby, U. J. 1:276  
 Irby, Wiley 1:26  
 Ireland, Lottie m. 2:62  
 Cyrus Crano  
 Iron 1:262  
 Jackson (capture of) 1:75  
 Jackson, Elizabeth m. 2:305  
 Robert E. Shaw  
 Jackson, General 1:86  
 Jackson, Mary Jane m. (1) Meredith Hailey  
 (2) Silas B. Seybert  
 (3) Harvey Lloyd 2:284, 2:300  
 Jacobs, Mrs. Anna 1:149  
 Jacobs, Cyrus S. 1:90  
 Jacobs, Mr. 1:211  
 Jacobs, R. S. 1:51, 1:53, 1:57  
 1:108, 1:109, 1:114, 1:150  
 1:146, 1:253, 1:292, 1:294  
 2:99  
 Jacobs, R. S. Bank 1:55, 2:84
- \* Jacobs, R. S., Bank f 1:296  
 ‡ Jacobs, R. S. Banking Co. 2:99  
 Jacobs, R. S. Banking Co. 1:212, 1:216  
 Jacobs, Mrs. R. S. 1:197  
 Jacobs, Mrs. T. N. 1:201  
 Jail 1:110, 1:247  
 Jail, first 1:62  
 James, W. E. 1:225  
 Janes family 1:102  
 Jeffreys, Al S. 2:110  
 Jeffries, Albert Edgar 2:110  
 Jeffries, Bedford Forrest 2:110  
 Jeffreys, D. M. N. m. Hannah Hill 2:109  
 Jeffries, Edgar 2:73  
 Jeffreys, Ester H. 2:110  
 Jeffreys, J. R. 1:172  
 1:174, 1:175  
 Jeffreys, James C. m. Minnie Tye 2:110  
 Jeffreys, James R. 2:110  
 ‡ Jeffreys, James R. m. Nancy McMillan 2:109  
 Jeffreys, James R. 1:107  
 \* Jeffreys, James R. f 1:144  
 Jeffreys, Lizzie 1:179  
 Jeffreys, Mrs. 1:206, 1:208  
 Jeffreys, Kathryn 2:110  
 Jeffreys, Robert m. Vida Ellen Hamie 2:73  
 Jeffreys, Robert N. 2:110  
 Jenkins, J. L. Capt 1:104  
 Jenkins, J. M. 1:150  
 Jennings, Dennis m. Sarah E. Farmer 2:23  
 Jentsch, Alfred 2:264  
 Jentsch, Christ 2:264  
 Jentsch, Emil m. Mary Raubinger 2:264  
 Jentsch, Mario 2:264  
 Jerome, Ed 1:104, 1:275  
 Jerome, Eunice m. (1) John Woodard  
 (2) George D. Hunts 2:373  
 Jerome, Laura m. John T. Bell 1:307  
 Jerome, Nellie m. Samuel W. Dell 1:307  
 Jessopp, Tip 1:105  
 Jewell, Halsey m. Goldie Coiner 1:351  
 Jewell, John 1:169  
 Jewell School 1:279  
 John, E. S. 1:278  
 John, Hattie 1:280



- |                                   |                    |                       |                  |
|-----------------------------------|--------------------|-----------------------|------------------|
| Johnson                           | 1:234              | Johnson, William m.   |                  |
| Johnson <u>          </u> m.      |                    | Nancy Shouse          | 2:314            |
| Mary Ann Soybert                  | 2:101              | Johnston, Rev.        | 1:125            |
| Johnson, E. F.                    | 1:229              | Jones, & Wilson       | 1:68             |
| * Johnson, E. Frank m.            |                    | Jones, Abigail m.     |                  |
| Martha Young                      | 2:101              | William Pyland        | 2:254            |
| Johnson, Beatrice                 | 2:104              | Jones, Arnes C.       | 2:294            |
| Johnson, Byran                    | 2:103              | Jones, Alma           | 1:281            |
| Johnson, Caroline m.              |                    | Jones, Beryl          | 1:275            |
| Philip S. Griffith                |                    | Jones, Burket         | 1:46, 1:47, 1:51 |
| 2:59, 2:62, 2:102                 |                    | Jones, Elmer M. m.    |                  |
| Johnson, Capitola m.              |                    | Helen M. Moore        | 2:294            |
| Lynville D. Higgins               |                    | Jones (Jones?) family | 1:102            |
| 2:85, 2:102                       |                    | Jones, Floy B. m.     |                  |
| Johnson, Dorothy                  | 2:103              | Rose Haley            | 2:108            |
| Johnson, E. B.                    | 1:276              | Jones, George m.      |                  |
| Johnson, Edna                     | 2:104              | Ella Marshall         | 2:164            |
| Johnson, Elizabeth m.             |                    | Jones, George A.      | 2:107            |
| James Coplin                      | 2:254              | Jones, Guy            | 1:179, 1:276     |
| * Johnson, Ellen Amanda (Bidall)  |                    | Jones, J. Fay         | 2:108            |
| f 1:176                           |                    | Jones, J. H.          | 1:148            |
| * Johnson, Frank & family at home |                    | Jones, J. L.          | 1:276            |
| f 1:320                           |                    | Jones, J. M.          | 1:172            |
| Johnson, Mrs. Frank               | 1:196              | Jones, J. M. m.       |                  |
| * Johnson, Ira E. m.              |                    | Martha E. Grisham     | 2:60             |
| Dona Montgomery                   | 2:103              | Jones, J. M.          | 1:276            |
|                                   | 2:102              | Jones, Jake           | 1:105            |
| Johnson, Ira Harold               | 2:104              | Jones, Jesse m.       |                  |
| Johnson, J. B.                    | 1:251, 2:337       | Martha Taylor         | 2:306            |
| Johnson, J. B.                    | 1:251              | Jones, Jesse m.       |                  |
| Johnson, Rev. J. E.               | 1:132              | Winnifred Speight     | 2:254            |
| Johnson, J. F.                    | 1:250, 2:23, 2:341 | Jones, John           | 1:105            |
| Johnson, Joe                      | 1:105              | Jones, John M. m.     |                  |
| Johnson, Joseph                   | 1:32               | Mary E. Rootor        | 2:106            |
| Johnson, John F.                  | 1:33, 1:56         | * Jones, John M. m.   |                  |
| Johnson, John Fletcher            | 2:103              | Mary I Patterson      | 2:106            |
| Johnson, John Fletcher m.         |                    |                       | 2:221            |
| Ellen Amanda Ridall               | 2:101              | Jones, Joseph P. m.   |                  |
| 2:102, 2:103                      |                    | Ann Keran             | 2:112            |
| * Johnson, John Fletcher          | f 1:168            | Jones, Julia A. m.    |                  |
| Johnson, Levi                     | 1:166              | Mary Bullington       | 2:107            |
| Johnson, Lottie E.                | 2:102              | Jones, Leo            | 2:181            |
| Johnson, Louisa m.                |                    | Jones, Levi           | 1:47             |
| Jacob Cox                         | 1:354, 1:357       | Jones, Lloyd          | 1:281            |
| Johnson, May m.                   |                    | Jones, Lucinda A. m.  |                  |
| Floyd VanOsdoll                   | 1:102, 2:241       | George W. Rush        | 2:292            |
| Johnson, Mrs.                     | 1:198              | Jones, Lucy Thomas m. |                  |
| Johnson, Phyllis m.               |                    | George W. Mallory     | 2:157            |
| Lawrence Rountree                 | 2:103              | Jones, Mabel m.       |                  |
| Johnson, Rev. Mr.                 | 1:76               | Troy Johnson          | 2:164            |
| Johnson, Susanna m.               |                    | Jones, Martha J. m.   |                  |
| Blackford Casey                   | 2:338              | William E. Shaw       | 2:306            |
| Johnson, Troy m.                  |                    | Jones, Perry          | 1:279            |
| Mabel Jones                       | 2:164              | Jones, Reason         | 1:105            |
| Johnson, W. C.                    | 1:168              | Jones, Richard        | 1:276            |
| Johnson, Walter P.                | 2:102              | Jones, Ruth Beryl     | 2:108            |
| Johnson, William                  | 1:33               | Jones, Samuel m.      |                  |
|                                   |                    | Redha Butler          | 2:107            |



Jones School	1:280	Kennedy, W.	1:181
Jones, Ula Forrest	2:108	Kempert & Furby	1:214, 1:217
Jones, W. T. & Minta E.	2:157	Kempert, Mrs. Martin	1:193, 1:196
Jones, William M.	1:107	Kennington, Club	1:193
Jopes-Merrill	1:109	Ketorum, C. A.	1:251
Jopes, Clara Belle m. T. A. Miller	2:177	Keran, Ann m. Joseph F. Jones	2:112
Jopes, Harriett F.	1:201, 1:210, 2:177	Keran, Asariah A. m. Catharine Dick	2:111
Jopes, Harrison	1:276	Keran, Jennie J. m. John Kingsburg	2:112
Jopes, Mrs. 1:189, 1:190, 1:200	1:210	Keran, John m. Mary Clements	2:111
Jopes, Mrs. S. W.	2:177	Keran, John T.	2:112
Jopes, Samuel W.	2:177	Keran, Otho	1:224
Jopes, William H.	1:59	Keran, Otho H. m. Irma Cladwell	2:113
Jordan, C. A.	1:151, 1:242	Keran, Mrs. Otho	1:206
Jordan, Ecla	1:281	Keran, Martha A. m. Elmer E. Gray	2:112
Jordan, Maggie m. W. E. Howell	2:95	Keran, Prince Albert	2:112
Judd, Millie m. Charles W. Harper	2:171	Keran, U. S.	1:184, 1:275 1:248, 1:252
Julian, Barbara m. Wheeler	2:359	* Keran, U. S.	f 1:96
Julian, Nancy	1:72	Keran, Mrs. U. S.	1:204, 1:205
Jump, James R. P.	1:79	† Keran, Ulysses S. m. Jessie B. Harwell	2:111
Jump, Joseph E.	1:79	Keran, William	2:111
Jung, Philip	1:152	Kilgore, G. H.	1:167
Kaelke, Theo	1:278	Kilgore, J. F.	1:276
Kahr, Charley	1:153	Kilgore, J. L.	1:179
Kansas City & Memphis RR	1:158	Killingsworth, Erie m. Lourell Lyman Waddle	2:353
Kell, E. L.	1:178	Killingsworth, Glover m. Cordelia C. Murphy	2:200
Kellar, Mrs. Fred	1:206	Killingsworth, Isaac	1:240
Kellar, L. C.	1:278	Killingsworth, L.	1:242
Keller, Ervin m. Sallie Seybert	2:332	Killingsworth, William C.	1:80
Kelley, C. H.	1:278	Kimble, Anderson Riley	2:377
Kelley, Claire Alta May	2:353	Kimble, Clara m. Mason Talbutt	2:332
Kelley, E. C.	1:182	Kimble, Cora m. W. R. Bowles	1:322
Kelley, Ellis John	2:353	Kimble, "Dutch"	1:240
Kelley, Louis	2:353	Kimble, E. M.	1:214
Kelley, Otha	1:279	Kimble, Mrs. E. M.	1:201
Kelley, Robert Leland	2:353	Kimble, Mrs. E. I.	1:210
Kelley, Ruby	1:280	Kimble, Henry m. Cynthia Ann Humbert	2:377
Kelley, Terry McConnell	2:353	Kimble, Henry A. m. Margaret Coose	2:378
Kelley, Rev. Thomas	1:70	Kimble, James Harvey	2:378
Kelley, William	1:168	Kimble, Joseph A.	2:378
Kellogg, Sam	1:179	Kimble, Joseph H.	1:56, 2:332
Kellogg, Sarah A. m. William J. Davis	2:5	Kimble, Lizzie m. Melville L. Murphy	2:200
Kennedy, Alfred	1:76, 1:79 1:113, 1:252	Kimble, Mary m. William Clay Strange	2:330
	1:253, 1:181, 2:160		
Kennedy, Dr.	1:104		
Kennedy, E. T.	1:163, 1:251		
Kennedy, J. C.	1:227		



Kimblor, Mary Madaline m.		King, John m.	
John A. Doody	2:377	Nancy (Diney) Carlock	
Kimblor, Mr.	1:56		1:340, 1:344
Kimblor, Samuel m.		King, John	2:154
Sarah Boyd	2:377	King, Dr. John	1:344
Kimblor, Thomas David m.		♣ King, John A. m.	
Orlena Stockton	2:378	Nancy Ann Lyon	2:114
Kimblor, William m.			2:117, 2:124
(1) Mary L. Wright		King, John Eldon	2:117
(2) Mary Jane Wright	2:377	♣ King, Jonathan Leander m.	
Kimberlan, Josiah	1:80	Mary A. Lyman	2:123
Kimmons, Bob	1:104	King, Jud S.	1:165
King, _____ m.		King, Judge & Mrs.	1:142
Bell Bacon	2:119	King, Julian m.	
King, Alma	1:276	Sam Duffy	2:115
King, Austin	1:115	King, Lavina m.	
King, C. D.	1:276	James Watson	2:122
King, Cathryn Annett	2:119	King, Lora m.	
King, Clara Bell m.		R. P. Murphy	2:125
Flay Davis	2:118	King, Lora Irene	2:128
King, Daniel	2:122	King, Mary Ann m.	
King, David L. m.		John S. McConnell	2:142
Sophia Veil	2:121	King, Mary Haworth	2:127
King, David T.	2:117, 2:124	King, Mary J. m.	
King, Denzil Virginia	2:117	Dr. William Cowan Lightner	
King, Eleanor	2:121		2:117, 2:114, 2:124
King, Elizabeth C.	2:128	King, Moses	2:127
King, Elizabeth J.	2:127	King, Mrs.	1:198
King, Elwyn m.		King, Muriel	2:119
Lora Hicks	2:119	King, Myrtle Rosa m.	
King, Eva m.		Fred Hulston	2:118
Allen Hailey	2:118	King, Olive m.	
King, Eva F.	2:118	A. B. Elmore	2:122
King, Finis	2:115	King, Ollie M. m.	
King, Floy	2:115	Lon McPeak	2:115, 2:114
* King, Frank & wife	f 1:256	King, Opal	2:115
♣ King, Frank E. m.		King, Nell m.	
Lula Bender	2:121	Rollo Lindley	2:115
King, Fred m.		King, Nellie Cecil	2:128
Maggie Cowan	2:119	King, R. C.	2:114
King, Gladys	2:115	King, Raymond H. m.	
King, Harold L.	2:128	Bertie Long	2:118
King, Harry G. m.		♣ King, Reuel m.	
Sadie Blackford	2:118	Hannah Rowe	
King, Henry	2:119	Florence Mitchell	2:120
King, J. L.	1:250, 2:117		2:115, 2:121, 2:189
King, James Harvey m.		King, Reuel	2:116
Elizabeth C. McConnell		King, Robert R. m.	
	2:126, 2:127	Minorvia A. (Hayter) Kirby	
King, James Harvey Jr.	2:127		2:119, 2:129
King, James W.	2:128	♣ King, Robert C. m.	
King, Jennie Blanche m.		Allie E. Hailey	2:117
J. Leslie Horton	2:123		2:124
King, Jesse C.	2:119	King, Robert Carlos	2:117
King, Jewell m.		King, Roy	1:276
John O. Howard	2:125	♣ King, Roy m.	
King, John	2:121	Lake Hailey	2:115



- ♣ King, Roy O. m.  
     Dollie Wheeler 2:360, 2:119  
 King, Samuel 1:80  
 King, Samuel M. 1:249  
 King, Susan m.  
     (1) Rufus McConnell  
     (2) John Marcum 2:140  
 King, Thelma 2:119  
 King, Theo 2:125  
 King, Thomas Johnathan 2:127  
 King, W. N. 1:51  
 King, Weldon 2:115  
 King, Wilbur H. 2:118  
 King, William 2:126  
 ♣ King, William Andrew m.  
     Almer E. Hulston 2:126  
 King, William Andrew 2:128  
 King, William M. 1:32  
 King, William Harvey 2:124  
 King, William N. m.  
     Sarah M. McConnell 2:114  
                             2:117, 2:123  
 King, William Virgil 2:119  
 Kings Point School 1:277, 1:281  
 Kingsburg, John m.  
     Jennie J. Meran 2:112  
 Kinney, J. M. 1:164  
 Kirby, Dr. F. B. 2:119  
 ♣ Kirby, Dr. Benjamin B. m.  
     Lillie Carr 2:129  
 Kirby, C. J. m.  
     Martha Spoight 2:253  
 Kirby, Capt. 1:92  
 Kirby, Conrad 2:129  
 Kirby, Cora A. m.  
     William Jones Pyland 2:253  
 Kirby, Cora A. m.  
     Frank Chatham 1:349  
 Kirby, Elbert m.  
     Dote Patterson 2:218  
 Kirby, Ella Nora m.  
     John B. McConnell 2:145  
 Kirby, Eva m.  
     Jesse E. Hunt 2:97  
 Kirby family 1:70  
 Kirby, George 2:129  
 Kirby, Helen 1:280  
 Kirby, Isiah 1:33, 1:51  
 Kirby, J. C. 1:51  
 Kirby, Capt. J. M. 1:89  
 Kirby, James H. m.  
     Mary J. Grisham 1:349, 2:145  
 Kirby, Capt. James M. 1:90, 1:346  
 Kirby, Lt. Jesse 1:77  
 Kirby, Jesse C. 1:75  
 Kirby, John C. 1:33  
 Kirby, Lillian 2:129  
 Kirby, Minervia A. (Hayter) 2:119  
 Kirby, Mrs. 1:190  
 Kirby, Nancy C. m.  
     Christopher Hulston 2:128  
 Kirby, Noel 1:274  
 Kirby, Paul 2:129  
 Kirby, Ruth 2:129  
 Kirby, Sabra m.  
     Ray Smith 2:324  
 Kirby, Sharp S. m.  
     Minerva Hayter 2:129  
 Kirby, T. C. 1:51  
 Kirby, T. D. 1:167, 1:253  
 Kirby, Thad m.  
     Anna M. Dunaway 2:10  
 Kirby, Tully C. 1:33  
 Kirby, Virginia 2:129  
 Kirby, Walter m.  
     Mary Rosana Nixon 2:210  
 Kirby, Capt. William A. 2:228  
 Kirby, Wood m.  
     Fannie Hailey 2:300  
 Kirbys 1:236  
 Kirkham, Dad 1:287  
 Kirkhart, Charles 1:280  
 Kirkhart, John 1:278  
 Kirkhart, Lilly 1:280  
 Kirkpatrick, Calvin m.  
     Anna Chatham 1:348  
 Kirkwood, Emily m.  
     James Hampton 1:296, 1:297  
 Kitchen, Nora m.  
     Hugh E. Shaw 2:306  
 Kitteringham, Henry m.  
     Sarah Harper 2:70  
 Kitsmiller, H. W. 1:182, 1:242  
 Knapp, George 2:65  
 Knapp, Thomas m.  
     Ida Gregory 2:65  
 Knox, Mollie m.  
     J. P. Sneed 2:324  
 Knox, W. F. 1:275  
 Knox, Mrs. W. F. 1:203  
 Koch, Fred 1:152  
 Koelliker, August 1:278  
 Koelliker, Joseph 1:280  
 Jollmeier, Lula 1:278  
 Kollmeyer, Fred 1:153  
 Kollmeyer, William 1:153  
 Kragittbaum, Dan 1:277  
 Krietemeier, F. W. 1:278  
 Krietmeyer, August 1:151, 1:153  
 Kyle, Maud 1:175  
 Kyle, Maud E. 2:131  
 Kyle, Minnie J. m.  
     Dr. J. K. Baker 2:131



Kyle, Dr. T. R.	1:215	Landors, Sam	1:237
* Kyle, Dr. T. R.	f 1:264	Landors, Seth	1:280
‡ Kyle, Dr. Thomas R. m.		Landors, W. B.	1:51
Rebecca J. Robinett		Landors, William	1:34, 35, 36
Mary Ann Roller	2:130	Landors, William B. m.	
Kyle, William M. m.		Nancy Hoover	2:132
Roxie Lana Delph	2:130	Landors, William Hollis	2:133
		‡ Landors, William J. m.	
		Margaret C. Wheeler	2:131
Lack, Alexander	2:22		1:72
Lack, Mrs. Alexander	1:40	Landreth, William	1:166
Lack, Annazinda m.		Lane, Josiah	1:78, 1:80
John W. Davis	2:231	Langford, _____ m	
Lack, James m.		Jane Holman	2:92
Nora A. Spain	2:322	Langford, A. Elmer	1:277
Lack, John	2:22	Langford, Ann Eliza m.	
Lack, John m.		Robert L. Hailey	2:116
Sarah Maston	2:20	Langford, S. B.	1:276
Lack, Lathe	1:277	Lanham, Joseph	1:166
Lack, Rufe	1:105	Lantrip, A. L.	1:277
Lack, Virginia m.		Larance, Sarah J.	1:85
Pearson	2:22	Lasater, Auda	1:280
Lack, Wm.	1:164	Latham girls	1:67
Lacks	1:67	Latham, John J.	1:53
Lacks	1:68	Latham, Mr.	1:108
Lacy, Asa D.	1:34	Latham, W. K.	1:51, 1:57, 1:76
Lacy, Earle	1:105		1:113, 1:211, 1:251
Lacy, Zepheniah	1:258		1:294
Lafoon, D. E.	1:214, 1:215	Latham, William	1:62
Lafoon, Don	1:135	Latham, William H.	1:293, 1:294
Lafoon, Capt. E. V.	1:97, 1:346	Latham, William K.	1:53, 1:68
Lair, Catharine Ann m.		Laughingburg, George	1:226
William Young	2:381	Laughlin, Benjamin m.	
Lake, Hattie m.		Cora A. Hoel	2:89
Laguarda L. Hunt	2:97	Laughlin, Homer m.	
Lake School	1:281	Gertrude Hoel	2:89
Lamar, Polly Ann	2:349	Lawrence, Blanche m.	
Lamb, Katie m.		John F. Gregory	2:64
Wiley E. Griffith	2:311	Lawrence, Clara m.	
Lamb, R. A.	1:277	E. S. Ring	2:282
Lamb, Robert E. m.		Lawrence, Henry	1:164
Mary J. Shipley	2:311	Lawrence, Mrs. Henry	1:133
Lammers, Ben	1:278	Lawrence, John Horatio m.	
Lampheer, Sans	1:167	Sarah Evans	2:64
Landers	1:68	Lawrence, Joseph	1:33, 1:51
Landers, Clifford A.		Lawrence, Sarah m.	
Cora McConnell	2:133	John T. Grisham	2:60
Landers, Dennis	2:133	Lawrence, Thad m.	
Landers, Doris m.		Sarah McGee	2:155
Charles T. Maze	2:133	Lawrence, W. R.	1:93
Landers, J. M.	1:250	Laws, Carrie m.	
Landers, John Dalton	2:133	William Harper	2:70
Landers, John M. m.		Laws, Major m.	
Elender J. Wilson	2:364	Maria Hensley	2:71
Landers, John H.	1:249, 1:250	Lawson, Leck	1:104
	1:253, 1:256	Lea, Capt. T. H.	1:101
Landers, Orris m.		Lea, Tilman H.	1:98
Lucy E. Dunaway	2:10	Lead	1:263



Lead mine (Polts)	2:229	Likins, Wash	1:227
Lee, Elta L. m.		Lilly, H. A.	1:216
Ross Rebman	2:134	Limestone School	1:277
Lee, H. W.	1:276	Linderman, Earl	1:233
Lee, Ida m.		Lindley, Alvin Rollo	2:136
(1) George A. Holt		Lindley, Frank Lee	2:136
(2) Fred L. Henley	2:134	Lindley, J.	1:51
Lee, James m.		Lindley, J. Cyrus	1:141
Flora Ottinger	2:133	Lindley, James Walter	2:136
Lee, James m.		Lindley, John	1:34
Martha Davis	2:133	Lindley, John & Mary	2:135
Lee, John	2:134	* Lindley, John Cyrus m.	
Lee, John R.	2:134	Florence Hailey	2:135
Lee, Kittie m.		Lindley, John Elmer	2:136
Harold Hull Holland	2:13	Lindley, Laura Jane m.	
Lee, Lenora	2:134	Bert Davis	2:136
Lee, Lillian	2:134	Lindley, Mary Ena m.	
Lee, Marvin C.	2:134	Linda Holman	2:136
Lee, Milas E. m.		Lindley, Mr.	2:197
Ethel L. Pemberton	2:227	Lindley, R. A.	1:276
Lee, Dr. O. R.	1:217	Lindley, Riley Joe	2:136
* Lee, Otto R.	2:133	Lindley, Rollo m.	
Lee, Rosa May m.		Nell King	2:115
Frank M. Rebman	2:134	Lindley School	1:276
Lee, W. L. m.		Lindleys	1:236
Clarinda Pyland	2:252	Lindsey, Almira	1:143
Lee, Washington S.	2:134	Lindsey, Darius	1:143
Lee, William J.	2:134	Lindsey, J. B.	1:143
Lee, William L.	1:90	Lindsey, Joseph	1:143
Leeper, James	1:33	Lindsey, Joseph B.	1:152, 1:221
Lemaster, California	2:198	Lindsey, Keyes	1:143
Lemaster, Joseph & wife	1:147	Lindsey, Mrs. Margaret	1:203, 1:204
Lemon, Jasper & Mary	1:145	Lindsey, Mary J.	1:144
Lonig, Frank, Rev.	1:145, 1:149	Lindsey, Mr.	1:211
Leslie, Mary E. m.		Lindsey, O. E. F.	1:168
Louis Renfro	2:269	Lindsey tract	1:153
Lovy, Freda m.		Lisenby, John W.	1:78
Harold C. Thurman	2:337	List, A. N.	1:175
Lewis, Carrie B. m.		Litchfield, A. O.	1:135
John Godfrey	2:54	* Litchfield, A. O.	f 1:360
Lewis, J. P.	1:165	Litchfield, Mrs. A. O.	1:206, 1:207
Lewis, Mary m.		* Litchfield, Albert O. m.	
Abe Godfrey	2:54	Margaret A. Hampton	2:136
Lewis, W. M.	2:54	Litchfield, Bettie Florence m.	
Lewis, William	1:150, 1:258	Claude H. Ayers	2:137
Lewis, William & wife	1:139	Litchfield, Mary Ellen m.	
Loxington, battle	1:99	William Ruark	2:136
Liberty School	1:279	Litchfield, Mrs.	1:207
Louallen, George	2:32	Litchfield, William	2:137
Louallen, Winnie m.		Litchfield, William m.	
John E. Seroges	2:299	Catherine Upson	2:136
Lightner, _____ m.		Little, Clarence	1:281
Sarah A. Cowan	2:114	Little, L. A.	1:276
Lightner, Dr. Mm. Cowan m.		Little, Morgan m.	
Mary D. King	2:114, 2:124	Roberta Hayward	2:175
Likins Mill	2:264		
Likins, Smith &	1:230		



Literal, James	1:172	Long, Will	1:104
Little, Golden	1:280	Longs	1:236
Livestock shipments	1:267	Longs	1:68
Lloyd, Harvey m.		Looney, Louisa m.	
Mary Jane Jackson	2:301	Stephen A. Edmonson	2:18
Lock, Mary m.		Lorah, Daniel m.	
George W. Glenn	2:183	Samantha Morris	2:138
Lockard, Minnie m.		Lorah, J. B.	1:253
C. S. Ring	2:281	Lorch John B.	2:138
Lockwood	2:6, 1:221	Lord, Francis	1:167
Lockwood Cemetery Assn.	1:203	Lotus School	1:276, 1:281
* Lockwood churches	f 2:32	Louis, Frances m.	
Lockwood Furniture	1:224	Martin L. Bartling	1:312
* Lockwood High School	f 2:24	Love, Gen. T. C.	1:174, 1:175
Lockwood Independent	2:385	Lovell, William m.	
Lockwood, J. E.	1:15	Armazinda Hoskins	2:232
Lockwood "Luminary"	1:352	Lowery, C. W.	1:164
* Lockwood Luminary office	f 2:64	Lowe, Miss Gladys	1:208
Lockwood School	1:280, 1:275	Lowe, Rev.	1:124
* Lockwood Views	f 2:24	Low, T. J.	1:168
Logan, B.	1:51	Lucas, Albert m.	
Logan, Rev. B. F.	1:124, 1:148	Rachel Catherine (Kate) Morris	
Logan, Elizabeth m.			2:138
John Newton VanHooser	2:323		2:326
Logan, Minerva Elizabeth m.		Lucas, Clarence Albert	2:139
John N. Vanhooser	2:345	Lucas, Eliza Jane m.	
Logan, Mrs. Minnie	1:207	John L. Glass	2:50
Lollar, James T. m.		Lucas, John m.	
Lydia Smith	2:250	Elizabeth Richardson	2:138
Lollar, Louisa E. m.		Lucas, Mary Opal	2:139
W. P. Friddy	2:250, 2:251	Lunback, Rev. I.J.K.	1:149
Lone Jack, battle	1:99, 1:100	Lunsford, Mary E. m.	
Lone Jack School	1:277	Charles F. Ortleff	2:214
Long, A.A. m.		Lusk, Dr. C. F. m.	
Florance Tucker	2:343	Annie Redell	2:384
Long, A. M.	2:189	Lyman, John m.	
Long, A. M. & wife	1:147	Permelia Pyland	2:125, 2:252
Long, Alexander	1: 66	Lyman, Mary A. m.	
Long, Alfred m.		Jonathan Leander King	2:125
Willie M. Poe	2:238	Lynch, Ella m.	
Long, Arch	1:110	Charles Walker Griffith	2:58
Long, Arch M.	1:51, 1:54, 1:56	Lynch, Isaiah	1:34
	1:67, 1:66, 1:95, 1:251	Lynch, Rev. Samuel m.	
	1:254, 1:257, 1:292, 1:294	Sarah Berryhill	2:58
Long, Archibald M.	1:293	Lynes, Joseph & Mary	2:105
Long, Bill	1:112		
Long, Bob	1:235	Lynes, Malinda m.	
Long, Dave	1:235	George Harrison	2:104
Long, Eliza m.		Lynar, Dr., drug store	1:211
J. B. Stephenson	2:280	Lynar Drug store	1:94
Long, H. A.	1:214	Lynar, J. F.	1:163
Long, Harry A.	1:216	Lyon, Mary m.	
Long, John	1:141, 1:276	Floresant R. Holbert	2:114
Long, Leona Alcen	2:238	Lyon, Nancy Ann m.	
Long, Robert S.	2:200	John A. King	2:120, 2:114
Long, S. W.	1:263	Lyon, Orville	1: 90
Long, W. L.	1:279	Lyon, William James m.	
		Sarah A. Cewan	2:114



- Lyons, Bernice 1:280, 2:184  
 Lyons, C. E. 1:278  
 Lyons, Charley m.  
     Berta Miller 2:184  
 Lyons, Craden Gilbert 2:184  
 Lyons, Melvina m.  
     J. D. Yoder 2:242
- McAllister, Annie m.  
     Alexander Pursol 2:47  
 McArthur, Thomas 1:250  
 McBoo, Archwar Eltry 2:352  
 McBoe, Joseph m.  
     Arla Rosella Waddle 2:352  
 McBride \_\_\_\_\_ 1:40  
 McBride \_\_\_\_\_ 1:136  
 McBride, Alexander 1:104  
 McBride, Mrs. Anne 1:198, 1:201  
 McBride, Amanda 1:149  
 McBride, J. S. 1:54  
 McBride, J. W. 1:165  
 McBride, Jas. S. 1:57  
 McBride, Jesse 1:40, 1:53  
 McBride, Jesse W. 1:54  
 McBride, Mrs. 1:94  
 McBride, Mrs. 1:189  
 McBride, Nancy 1:149  
 McBride, Rice 1:104  
 McBride, Robert 1:40, 1:53, 1:149  
 McBride, Thomas 1:64  
 McBride, Victoria 1:149  
 McBride, W. H. 1:57  
 McBride, Mrs. Wilda 1:188, 1:189  
 McBride, William 1:40, 1:149  
 McBride, William H. 1:54  
 McBryer, Benjamin W. 1:79  
 McCaleb, E. A. 1:155  
 McCall, James M. 1:144  
 McCall, O. E. 1:224  
 McCalley, C.R. m.  
     Bossie W. McDaniel 2:252  
 McCandless, Gilbert 2:184  
 McCandless, Graden 2:184  
 McCandless, William m.  
     Floy Miller 2:184  
 McClain, Jesse 1:92  
 McClam, J. 1:51  
 McClolland, James 1:249  
 McClure, Becky m.  
     Jonathan Edge 2:155  
 McClure, M. H. 1:57  
 McClure, Kate 1:57  
 McClure, Mary m.  
     Pharoah Cook 2:211, 2:312  
 McClure, M. H. Capt 2:342
- McClure, N. S. 1:76, 1:113  
 McClure, Nathan S. 1:79  
 McClure, Nowt 1:110, 1:112  
 McClure, Newton H. 1:53  
 McClure, Sarah 1:57, 1:197  
 McClure, T. J. 1:104  
 McCluey, Hugh 1:65  
 McCluey, Robert 1:65, 2:263  
 McComb, Mrs. F. J. 1:208  
 McComb, Mrs. J. F. 1:200  
 McCombs 1:186  
 McConnell & Wasson 1:215  
 McConnell, Alex m.  
     Laura Seroggs 2:144, 2:298  
 McConnell, Alvin E. 2:141  
 McConnell, Arthur m.  
     Mary A. Carlock 1:336  
 McConnell, Carl R. 2:141  
 McConnell, Charles Lester 2:141  
 McConnell, Christine 2:169  
 McConnell, Clara Ester m.  
     Vernon Grisham 2:145  
 McConnell, Clinton A. 1:336, 2:141  
 McConnell, Cora m.  
     Clifford Landers 2:133  
 McConnell, Donald Hembree 2:141  
 McConnell, Elbert H. 2:140  
 McConnell, Elmer T. m.  
     Flora Maxwell 2:169  
 McConnell, Elizabeth C. m.  
     James H. King 2:126  
 McConnell, Emery Allison 2:141  
 McConnell, Frances Birdit  
     1:314, 2:145  
 McConnell, Frances Mildred 2:141  
 McConnell, Gordon Lee 2:141  
 McConnell, Mrs. Guy 1:277  
 McConnell, Guy B. m.  
     Nannie C. Montgomery 2:141  
 McConnell, Helen O. 2:141  
 McConnell, Howard G. 2:141  
 McConnell, Ruth A. m.  
     Cynthia (Cytha) Berry 2:145, 1:314  
 McConnell, Hugh Jr. 2:145  
 McConnell, Hugh H. 1:314  
 McConnell, Ida May 2:141  
 McConnell, J. Arthur m.  
     Nannie Carlock 2:141  
 McConnell, J. E. 1:52  
 \* McConnell, J. J. f 1:328  
 McConnell, James m.  
     Sarah Ann McEmore 2:147  
 McConnell, James J. m.  
     Ida E. Meyers 2:172  
 McConnell, James Ralph Bonton 2:145



- † McConnell, John B. m.  
     Ella Nora Kirby 2:144  
 McConnell, John C. 1:250  
 McConnell, John S. m.  
     Mary Ann King 2:142  
 McConnell, John T. 2:141  
 McConnell, Jona Gale 2:169  
 † McConnell, Jonatha J. m.  
     Mary Fletcher Thompson  
     Charity Maude Hembree 2:140  
 McConnell, Lillio m.  
     Grant Hembree 2:79  
 McConnell, Lora Bell 2:142  
 McConnell, Lucy Pearl m.  
     Shelby Osburn 2:140  
 McConnell, Mary n.  
     Henry Clay Marcum 2:140  
 McConnell, Mary Edna m.  
     H. A. Young 2:141  
 McConnell, Mary Virginia 2:142  
 McConnell, Mildred 1:336  
 McConnell, Mildred E. 2:141  
 McConnell, Narcissus m.  
     E. B. Miller 2:174, 2:179  
 McConnell, O. Elbert 2:141  
 McConnell, Raymond E. 1:336, 2:141  
 McConnell, Rosana m.  
     John Pemberton 2:211, 2:212  
 McConnell, Rufus m.  
     Hertie Toler 2:141  
 McConnell, Rufus m.  
     Susan King 2: 2:140  
 McConnell, Sarah Elma 2:141  
 McConnell, Sarah Melissa m.  
     William N. King 2:114, 2:117, 2:123  
 McConnell School 1:280  
 McConnell, Susan A. m.  
     William E. Scott 2:296  
 McConnell, Susan E. m.  
     Thomas V. Pemberton  
     J. T. Jones 2:212  
 McConnell, T. A. 1:52, 1:252  
 McConnell, T. K. 1:254  
 McConnell, Theodoro & Margaret 2:299  
 McConnell, Theodoro m.  
     Margaret Watson 2:296  
 McConnell, Thomas 1:51  
 McConnell, Thomas m.  
     Nawissa Patterson 2:144  
 McConnell, Thomas & N. C. 1:52  
 † McConnell, Thomas K. m.  
     Rosa E. Scroggs 2:142  
     2:299  
 McConnell, Vera E. 2:141  
 McConnell, Virginia m.  
     John E. Scroggs 2:299  
 McConnell, Ward 1:254  
 McConnell, William Edward m.  
     Maude Vaughn 2:141  
 McConnell, William Wilbur 2:141  
 McCracken, William m.  
     Bettie Hayward 2:75  
 McCrary, Josiah 1:23  
 McCullick, Reason 1:104  
 McCullough, Gen. 1:100  
 McCullough, Reason 1:103  
 McCune, Anna 1:278  
 McCune, H. I. 1:278  
 McDaniel, Ama W. 2:252  
 McDaniel, Bessie W. m.  
     C. R. McCalley 2:252  
 McDaniel, Joseph K. 2:252  
 McDaniel, Laura m.  
     W. J. Douglas 2:252  
 McDaniel, Rachael m.  
     John Painter 2:215  
 McDaniel, William m.  
     Melissa D. Pyland 2:252  
 McDermid & Peterson 1:225  
 McDermid & Thumser 1:222  
 McDermid, John, Dr. 1:223  
 McDermott, Mrs. John 1:202, 1:203  
 McDonald, Miss Mao 1:208  
 McDonald, R. A. 1:278  
 McDowell, Allan 1:236  
 McDowell, J. W. 1:167  
 McDowell, John 1:53  
 McDowell, John W. 1:81, 1:253  
 McDowell, Judge 1:53  
 McDowell, L. Allan 1:295  
 McDowell, Lt. 1:113  
 McDowell, Miss m.  
     Seymour Hoyt 1:56  
 McDowell, Capt. N. B. 1:76  
 McDowell, N. B. 1:251  
 McDowell, Nelson 1:24, 1:51  
     1:53, 1:56, 1:67  
     1:93, 1:247, 1:249  
     1:251, 1:253, 1:294  
 McDowell, Nelson B. 1:54, 1:79  
 McDowell, W.C. 1:54  
 McDowell, W. G. 1:56, 1:160  
 McDowell, William G. 1:292  
 McDowells 1:67  
 McElmoreth, Marshall 2:256  
 McFall, F. R. 1:251  
 McFarland, Rev. John & Mary 1:130  
 McFarland, Mary 2:175  
 McFarley, Samuel 1:262  
 McGee, Abner H. m.  
     Nancy Adaline Heyl 2:155



McGee, Alice m.		McInturf	1:87
Pete Clardy	2:155	McKee, Victoria m.	
McGeo, C. C.	1:278	David Rountree	2:283
McGee, Claude m.		McKinley, Albert	1:168
Grace Prater	2:156	McKinzie, Robert	1:173
McGee, Cordelia m.		McKown, F. M.	1:167
Cleve Cantrell	2:155	McLaughlin, Elder	1:134
McGee, Daniel	1:51, 2:155	McLay, Mary J. m.	
McGee, Daniel M.	1:33	Richard Ferguson	2:24
McGee, David	2:155	McLemore, A. J.	2:319
# McGee, Felix H. m.		McLemore, Abram	2:146
Ella F. Wheeler	2:155	McLemore, Albert Jacob	2:150
McGee, Hoyle m.		McLemore, Anna Lucile	2:150
Adaline Hurst	2:155	McLemore, Archabald m.	
McGee, Jerlie	2:156	Hellie From	2:146
McGeo, Leslie	2:156	McLemore, Archibald m.	
McGee, Mary m.		Sarah Plumley	2:146
Frank Ragsdale	2:155	McLemore, Archibald	1:35, 1:229
McGee, Nancy m.			1:319, 2:365
Martin Haric	2:72	McLemore Bros.	1:230, 2:147
McGee, Nancy	1:308	McLemore, Carl	2:148
McGee, Sarah m.		# McLemore, Christopher Columbus	
Thad Lawrence	2:155	m. Sarah Ann Ragsdale	2:148
McGee, Truman	1:280		2:260
McGees	1:236	McLemore, Christopher Columbus m.	
McGehee, James	1:121	Katie Duffy	2:150
McGhee, Henry	1:105	McLemore, Clarence	2:148
McGill, Lela m.		McLemore, Clarence	1:229, 2:365
Morris A. Moore	2:193	McLemore, Clark m.	
McGinnis, Francis M.	1:80	Willie Tanner	2:150
McGinnis, Green M.	1:80	McLemore, Clyde m.	
McGinty, Julius m.		Lucy M. Talbutt	2:333
Willie Shipley	2:311	McLemore, Clyde	2:148
McGregor	1:105	McLemore, Cynthia m.	
McGregor, John F. m.		David Spain	2:149
Mildred Mann	2:161	McLemore, Dewey	2:148
McGregor, K.	1:105	McLemore, Dialtha m.	
McGregory, Jay	1:103	Perry Farnies	2:149
McGregory, Martha	1:85	McLemore, Ella	2:149
McGregory, Hat	1:103, 1:104	McLemore, Fannie m.	
McGregory, Wiley	1:103	George W. Nelson	1:229, 2:365
McGuire	1:287	McLemore, Flora Ellen	2:320
McGuire, Bob	1:51	McLemore, Florence	2:149
McGuire, Carl	2:256	McLemore, Forest	2:148
McGuire, John	1:51	McLemore, Georgie Mario	2:150
McGuire, Lester	1:281	McLemore, Georgie May	2:150
McGuire, Lon m.		McLemore, Gertrude	1:318
Edna G. Walker	2:356	McLemore, Greta	2:148
McGuire, Max Walker	2:356	McLemore, Hattie m.	
McGuire, R. L.	1:254	John F. Daughtrey	2:149
McGuire, S. H.	1:182	McLemore, J. B.	1:250
McGuire, T. B.	1:252	McLemore, J. E.	2:150
McGuire, Tom	1:277	McLemore, J. M.	1:228, 1:229
McGuirk, W. B.	1:165		2:147
McGuire, Caroline m.		McLemore, Mrs. J. W.	1:209
Eli Duncan	2:361	McLemore, Jack	1:35
McIntosh, Ben.	1:60	McLemore, John	1:35, 1:38
		McLemore, John m.	
		Delila Ereden	2:149



- # McLemore, Joseph W. m.  
     Laura Sloan 2:319, 2:320  
 McLemore, Leander 1:289  
 McLemore, Lummie Christine 2:150  
 McLemore, Marion 1:104  
 McLemore, Marion 2:149  
 McLemore, Mary 2:147  
 McLemore, Mary Ellen 2:150  
 McLemore, Maude Elsie 2:148  
 McLemore, Mrs. 1:192  
 McLemore, Mollie Beatrice 2:150  
 McLemore, Orville m.  
     Alma Finley 2:320  
 McLemore, Pat 1:105  
 McLemore, Patrick 1:170, 1:173  
     1:174  
     2:149  
 McLemore, Patrick 2:149  
 McLemore, Pauline m.  
     George W. Wilson 2:147  
 McLemore, Perry m.  
     Maggie W. throw 1:327, 2:150  
 McLemore, Robert F. 1:228, 1:229  
 McLemore, Robert S. 2:147  
 McLemore, Ray 2:148  
 McLemore, Roy m.  
     Lula Withrow 2:150, 1:327  
 McLemore, Rubie 2:150  
 McLemore, Sarah Ann m.  
     James McConnell 2:147  
 McLemore, W. Y. 1:226, 1:227  
     1:228, 1:229  
     1:253, 1:275, 2:364  
 \* McLemore, W. Y. & wife f 2:128  
 McLemore, Wesley 1:35, 2:319  
 McLemore, William 2:148  
 McLemore, William m.  
     Derindah Bishop 1:318  
 # McLemore, William Y. m.  
     Seropta C. Wheeler 2:146  
 McLemore, William Y. 1:144  
 McLemore, Zetta 1:209  
 McLemore, Zetta Forn 2:320  
 McMahan, M. E. m.  
     Katie Eirsmen 2:17  
 McMahan, Vance 1:280  
 McMahan, Will 1:104  
 McMonas, Mattie 1:279  
 McManus, Henry 1:90  
 McMasters 1:236  
 McMasters, Rev. R. W. 1:149  
 McMasters, Rufus 1:51  
 McMasters, W. A. 1:46, 1:51  
 McMeheh, John m.  
     Jessie Rountree 2:284  
 McMillen, D. I. 1:253  
 McMillen, Elijah 1:33  
 McMillen, F. J. 1:220, 1:275  
 McMillen family 1:35, 1:36  
 McMillen, Henry m.  
     Ann Eliza Patterson 2:220  
 McMillen, John 1:103  
 McMillen, Kit 2:137  
 McMillen, Mary 1:179  
 McMillan, Nancy 2:110  
 \* McMillan, Sam f 1:336  
 McMillan, S. A. 1:259  
 McMillan, Mrs. S. D. 1:205  
 \* McMillan, Sam f 1:56  
 McMillan, Sam 1:3  
 McMillan, William 1:33  
 McMullans 1:68  
 McMillan W. A. 1:132  
 McNeill, Carr 1:103  
 McNeill, Eugene J. m.  
     Lena Laura Millor 2:177  
 McNeill, J. S. 1:103  
 McNeill, Monroe 1:103  
 McNeill, Rosemary 2:177  
 McNeill, Willis 1:103  
 McNeill, Charles m.  
     Nora J. Dunaway 2:10  
 McNeese family 1:36  
 McNeill, J. P. 1:278  
 McPatt, T. M. 1:102, 1:103  
 McPatterson, John 1:166  
 McPeak, Anna Leona 2:153  
 McPeak, Dobitha Armilda m.  
     Arkeley Prieze 2:35, 2:151  
 McPeak, Dora m.  
     C. C. Redwine 2:151  
 McPeak, Emma J. 2:153  
 McPeak, Flora Mildred 2:153  
 McPeak, Florence m.  
     Dote Morgan 2:153  
 McPeak, Gladys Lavern 2:154  
 McPeak, H. P.  
 # McPeak, Harmon m. 1:51  
     Emily Asbell 2:150  
     2:152, 2:154  
 McPeak, Harmon King 2:154  
 McPeak, Ida Noema 2:153  
 McPeak, James Elijah 2:151  
 McPeak, John 2:151  
 McPeak, Kate Regina 2:153  
 McPeak, Leona 1:280  
 McPeak, Leonidas 2:151  
 # McPeak, Leonidas (Lon) m.  
     Ollie King 2:153  
     2:115, 2:152  
 McPeak, Leonidas Doyle 2:154  
 McPeak, Lucy E. m.  
     Gilbert L. Maxwell 2:153, 2:169  
 McPeak, Mary Ann m.  
     Cloris DePoe 2:151  
 McPeak, Mathew m.  
     Elizabeth Powell 2:151



# McPeak, Mathew Pearce m.		Mallory, Mrs. T. W.	1:148
Kate Wilson	2:152	Mallory, Thomas Wood	2:157
	2:151	Mallory, Tisa Ann	2:157
McPeak, Neoma Mariah	2:151	Mallory, Walter	1:276
McPeak, Susan Pauline	2:151	Mallory, William	1:32
McPeak, Theo J. m.		Mallory, William m.	
Perry Stockton	2:153	Bell Spain	2:322
McPeak, Theodore	2:151	Mallory, William Jesso	2:157
McPeak, Zora B.	2:153	Mallory, William Perkins m.	
McPeaks	1:236	Bettie Scott	2:156
McPherson, A. H.	1:254	Margaret Meeks	1:234
McPherson, James m.		Mallory, Zimmerman &	1:62
Belle Ruark	2:30	Mallorys	1:137
McPherson, Lt.	1:104	Mallorys	1:80
McPherson, Mrs. Lucy Jacobs	1:191	Malone, James M.	1:175
	1:191	Malone, W. M.	1:278
McPherson, Prof	1:134	Mammon, John	1:280
McQueary, Elder		Mammon, Marie	
McQuerry, William m.		Maniace, Mary Jane m.	
Lula (Lulu) Carlock	1:340, 1:344	J. Monroe Morris	2:139
McReynolds, Mrs. J. P.	1:193, 1:196	Maniace, John	1:105
	1:214, 1:216	Manion, Thomas m.	
McReynolds, W. B.	1:193, 1:196	Lou Huffman	2:171
McReynolds, Mrs. W. B.		Manis, G. B.	1:277
		Manis Place	2:273
		Manka, Gladys	1:275
		Manka, Gilbert	1:281
		Manlove, Mrs. S. G.	1:210
Maberry, G. H.	1:182	Mann & Talbutt	1:183
Maberry, John	1:165	Mann, E. P.	1:175, 1:178, 2:332
Mace, Catherine m.		Mann, Edgar P.	1:183
(1) James Miles		Mann, Edgar P.	2:161
(2) Samuel Smith	2:181	# Mann, Edgar P. m.	
Mack, Sammy	1:49	Mary Elizabeth Clark	2:158
Magazine Club	1:188, 1:202	* Mann, Edgar P.	f 1:120
Mahon, Thomas W. m.		Mann, Frank Clark m.	
Mary J. Mann	2:158	Marjorie Potts	2:161
Maiden, Dr. R. K.	1:143	Mann, Dr. Frank W.	2:159
Major, G. H.	1:176	Mann, George L.	2:159
Mallicoat, Clement C.	1:86	Mann, Dr. John A.	2:158
Mallory, Arley	2:157	Mann, Joseph B.	2:158
Mallory, Burloy Perkins	2:157	Mann, Josiah m.	
Mallory, Bytha m.		Elizabeth Judith Moore	2:158
William Alexander Friar	2:33	Mann, Mary J. m.	
Mallory, Clayton	2:157	Thomas W. Mahan	2:158
Mallory, D. R.	1:103	Mann, Mary Marjorie	2:161
Mallory, Elsie	2:322	Mann, Mildred m.	
Mallory, Elsie Thomas	2:157	John F. McGregor	2:161
Mallory, Everett	2:322	Mann, Mrs.	1:189, 1:190
Mallory, Francis Marion	2:157	Mann, Robert L.	2:159
Mallory, Geneva	2:322	Mann, Thomas	2:158
# Mallory, George Willoughby m.		Mann, Thomas W.	2:158
Lucy Thomas Jones	2:156	Mann, William m.	
Mallory, Ira Ellen	2:157	Nae Miller	2:181
Mallory, James Morgan	2:157	Manus, E. A.	1:172
Mallory, John	2:157	March, F. F.	1:279
Mallory, John Miles	2:157	Marcum, Charity m.	
Mallory, Laura	2:322	Benjamin C. Pemberton	2:226
Mallory, T. W.	1:148		



Marcum, Clara	1:276	Maschoff, Fred	1:151
Marcum, Henry Clay m.		Mason, A. R.	1:353
Mary McConnell	2:140	Mason, Elizabeth	1:306
Marcum, J. M.	1:165	Mason, J. P. m.	
Marcum, John m.		Maggio Buffington	1:306
Susan (King) McConnell	2:140	Mason, James A.	1:230, 1:231
Marcum, John W. m.		Mason, Josie m.	
Melissa Craig	2:79	Mason, James G. Wilson	2:368
Marcum, Jonathan W.	2:227	Mason, Mary A. m.	
Marcum, Mary M. m.		George Thomas Barker	1:310
Silas E. Shaw	2:316	Masonic Academy	1:57
Marcum, Sarah Jane m.		Masonic Lodge, Everton	1:231
Joel T. Hembree	2:77	Massey & Smith	1:224
Marcum, Violet m.		Massey, Henry m.	
Herley Milton Robertson	2:287	Aranda Robertson	2:166
Marcum, W.C. m.		Massey, Ferno	2:167
Mariotta C. Hembree	2:78	Massey, Ruby	2:167
Marcum, William K. m.		† Massey, Thomas J. Dr. m.	
Marietta V. Hembree	2:316	Mabelle Saylor	2:166
Marks, Mrs. Anna	1:206	Massman, Mary m.	
Marks, Mrs.	1:208	Edward Pierce	2:243
Marriage, first	1:66	Massongale, George	1:104
Marsh, B. J. J.	1:356, 2:39	Mathos, Rev. E. E.	1:144
Marsh, Bell m.		Mathew, Luther J.	1:78
William Lindley Newdirk	2:205	Mathews, Betsey m.	
Marshall, battle	1:99	Abonijah Morgan	2:196
Marshall, Blanche	2:165	Mathews, James m.	
Marshall, C. T.	1:173	Mary Giles	2:370
Marshall, Cleo	2:165	Mathews, Sarah m.	
Marshall, Ella m.		Charles Winkle	2:370
George Jones	2:164	Matlock, Edward L.	1:249
Marshall, J. W.	2:164	Matlock family	1:37
† Marshall, James S. m.		Matlock, Luke	1:37
Alice Rainey	2:163	Matthews, Mattie m. m.	
Marshall, Kyle	2:165	Henry Albert Cunningham	2:19, 1:361
Marshall, Rainey	2:165	Maunger, William	1:227
Marshall, Ralph	2:165	Maxwell, B.	1:51
Marshall, Robert A.	2:164	Maxwell, Bluford	2:167
Marshall, W. E.	2:164	† Maxwell, Ernest L. m.	
Martin, C. A. m.		Eva A. Clabough	2:167
Phoeby Higgins	2:86	Maxwell, Eunice	2:169
Martin, C. H.	1:168	Maxwell, Flora m.	
Martin, Elihu	1:110	Elmer T. McConnell	2:169
Martin, I. J. 1:175, 1:135,	1:178	Maxwell, G. H.	1:277
Martin, Mrs. E. J.	1:201	Maxwell, Gilbert L. m.	
Martin, J. A.	1:277	Lucy McPeak	2:153, 2:169
Martin, J. J.	1:145	Maxwell, Henry C. m.	2:167, 2:377
Martin, J. R.	1:168	Catherine Woody	2:153, 2:169
Martin, James H.	1:182	Maxwell, Josephine	2:169
Martin, Rev. L. E.	1:143	Maxwell, Ralph G.	
Martin, S. R.	2:175	Maxwells	1:236
Martin, Sarah m.		Mayabb, Ernest A. m.	
Calvin J. Higgins	2:86	Mary Breckman	2:79
Martin, T. m.		Mayberry, Edith H. m.	
Elizabeth Fugate	2:11	Charles F. Newman	2:209
Martin, Z. T.	1:178		



Mayberry, G. E.	1:277	Merrick, W. H.	1:173
Mayberry, Helen	1:203, 1:204	Merrick, William	1:32
Mayberry, Miss Mertie	1:203	Merrill, Bortha m.	
Mayberry, R. H. & Mary	2:209	Luther M. Shaw	2:305
Mayes, Ora V.	1:276	Merrill, Mrs. Flora Carlock	1:189
Mayes, William	1:133	Merrill, Mrs. Hattie V.	1:200
Mayfield, J. W.	1:242	Merrill, Henry	1:252, 2:336
Maze, Charles T. m.		Merrill, Mrs. Henry	1:111
Dorris Landers	2:133	Merrill, John	1:197
Mazo Hdwe. Co.	2:197	Merrill-Jones	1:109
Mazo, J. E.	1:274	Merrill, Mrs. Lona	1:190
Mazo, Leon	2:133	Merrill, Mrs.	1:199
Mazo, Marion Violet	2:133	Merrill, R. H.	1:214, 1:215
Maze, Mary Elizabeth	2:133		1:293, 2:100
Mazo, William m.		Merrill, Shafer and	1:54
Bessie Wheeler	2:360	Merry Makers Club	1:203
Mazos	1:236	Messick, Albert	2:311
Mead Building	1:110	Messick, Charles m.	
Mead, Mrs. Jaunita	1:207	Willie Shipley	2:311
Means, Ed m.		Messick, Finis	2:311
Martha Strango	2:330	Messick, Jennie	1:275
Means, L. M.	1:173	Messick, Maude	2:311
Medicines	1:72	Messick, Roxie	2:311
Meek, B. F.	1:233	Messick, Sylvia	2:311
Meek, Earl m.		Meyer, Capt.	1:225
Freddie Friar	2:30	Meyer, William	1:151
Meek School	1:276, 1:281	Meyers, Beatrice Joie m.	
Meek, Willard	2:30	Arthur Cotten	2:173
Meek, William	1:242	Meyers, Carrie m.	
Mocker, Joseph	1:21	Thomas Fitzgerald	2:170
Mooks, Margaret m.		Meyers, Charles m.	
William P. Mallory	2:156	Minnie Wilhite	2:173
Meisner, A. F.	1:224	# Meyers, Charles E. m.	
Melchor, _____ m.		Susan Pierce	
Sarah E. Frieze	2:34	Sarah A. Cox	2:172
Melchor, Mrs. B. F.	1:196		1:354
Melchor, George	1:237, 1:231	Meyers, Charles E. m.	
Melville	1:52, 1:89	Edna Owens	2:172
Melville, named	1:235	Meyers, Edwin F. m.	
Melville Lodge No. 458	1:181	Gertrude Shaw	2:172
Memphis Railroad	1:15	# Meyers, Fred C. m.	
Mendenhall, Mary m.		Kate Hoffman	2:170
Gabriel Nixon	2:210	Meyers, Henry	2:171
Monossee, Mary Jane m.		Meyers, Henry	2:170
James Monroe Morris	2:326	Meyers, Henry m.	
Meng, _____ m.		Minnie Erdsieck	
Elmira Harrison	2:105	Minnie Niccamp	2:170
Meng, Elizabeth	1:277	Meyers, Joie Ruhamo	2:173
Monico, Missouri m.		Meyers, Josie m.	
George W. Davidson	1:364	Henry Arthur Cotten	1:353
Morchant, Grace m.		Meyers, Kate m.	
Francis M. Gregory	2:65	Edward Elsiebrue	2:170
Merrick, Carrie m.		Meyers, Louis	2:172
George W. Miller	2:122	Meyers, Lillie	2:173
Merrick, James	2:271	Meyers, Lula B. m.	
Merrick, M. D.	1:107	James J. McConnell	2:172
Merrick, Mary J. m.		Meyers, Minnie M. m.	
Joseph H. Renfro	2:40, 2:271	Charles Gass	2:172
		Meyers, Myron Leon	2:173



Meyers, Robert L.	1:274	Miller, James Irving m.	
Meyers, Susie m.		<u>Gray</u>	2:182
Thomas Gillespie	2:173	Miller, James M.	2:184
Meyers, William m.		Miller, Jessie m.	
Ella Barker	2:171	Robert Morrison	2:185
Milburn _____ m.		‡ Miller, John Martin m.	
Jacob Friezo	2:34	(1) Mollie Burnside	
Milburn _____ m		(2) Virginia Miles	2:180
David Friezo	2:34	Miller, Joseph m.	
Miles, James m.		Sarah Glassner	2:180
Catherine Mace	2:181	Miller, Kate	1:179
Miles, Virginia m.		Miller, L. A.	1:168
John M. Miller	2:181	Miller, Laura E. m.	
Military, Civil War	1:74	Perry C. Ronfro	2:271
Miller, Alma m.		Miller, Louanza P. m.	
J. A. Thurman	2:179	W. H. Bowman	2:174, 2:179
Miller, Anderson	2:183	Miller, Lois Laura m.	
Miller, Andrew m.		Eugene J. McNatt	2:177
Evo Walter	2:180	Miller, Mae m.	
Miller, Berta m.		William Mann	2:181
Charley Lyons	2:184	Miller, Maria m.	
Miller, Bird m.		William E. Gentry	1:305
A. A. Swift	2:174, 2:179	Miller, Mary C. m.	
Miller, Mrs. Bird m.		F. C. Hair	2:180
Alexander Patterson	2:178	Miller, Mary F. m.	
Miller, C. I.	1:52	J. M. Daughtrey	2:174, 2:179
Miller, Charles	2:144, 2:174, 2:179	Miller, Mary Kate m.	
Miller, Clarence	1:52, 2:144	Louis S. Coleman	2:177
	2:174, 2:179	Miller, Maude	2:179
Miller, Claudio	2:180	Miller, Maude m.	
Miller, D. R.	1:164	David Penrod	2:184
Miller, D.R. m.		Miller, Morris	1:252
Mary DeBorrry	2:49	‡ Miller, Morris m.	
Miller, David m.		Sarah E. Glenn	2:182
Mary Ann Gilbert	2:182	Miller, Mrs.	1:199
Miller, E. B.	1:33	Miller, Nellie m.	
Miller, Eldridge Boyd m.		James L. Gilliland	2:49
Mary Smith Ellison		Miller, Nowell	2:180
Narcissus (Patterson)		* Miller, T.A.	f 1:88
McConnell	1:51, 2:144	Miller, T. A.	1:214, 1:218
	2:174, 2:178	Miller, T.A. Lumber Co.	1:219
Miller, Eldridge Boyd		1:217, 1:227, 1:233, 1:230	
	2:174, 2:179	Miller, Thomas	1:168
Miller, Ernest Dale	2:182	Miller, Thomas A.	1:131, 1:183
Miller, Floy m.		‡ Miller, Thomas Alexander m.	
William McCandless	2:184	Clara Belle Jopes	2:174
Miller, Frankie	2:180		2:179
Miller, Franklin	2:179	Miller, Virginia E. m.	
Miller, George W. m.		G. W. Gilmore	2:174, 2:178
Carrie Morrick	2:182	Miller, W. L.	1:220
Miller, George Washington	2:178	Miller, Wade	2:184
Miller, Greta m.		Miller, William	1:259
Herbert Smith	2:184	Miller, William	1:169
Miller, Henrietta m.		‡ Miller, William L. m.	
Henry Clark	2:184	Sarah Cates	
Miller, Henry m.		Irene Bryant	2:174
Emma Gillman	2:47		2:178
Miller, Ida F. m.		Millers	1:287
J. R. Scott	2:174, 2:179		



Millholland, Bartholomew	1:258	Mitchell, James M.	1:130
Mills, A. J. 1:105, 1:173, 1:174		Mitchell, James M. m.	
Mills, Allie	1:144	Ora Bell Mitchell	2:189
Mills, Ann Pathiah m.		Mitchell, James W.	2:188
John Millerson Frieze	2:34	Mitchell, Jeanette m.	
Mills, John	1:104, 1:105	W. C. Howell	2:95
Mills, John E.	1:144	Mitchell, John A.	1:80, 1:82
Mills, Maggie	1:144	Mitchell, John F.	2:188
Mills, S. P.	1:102, 1:104	Mitchell, John O.	1:242, 2:390
Mills, Tom	1:105	# Mitchell, John O. m.	
Mills, W. B.	1:275	Mlice M. Young	2:185
Mills, W. L. m.		* Mitchell, John O.	f 2:384
Sarah E. Young	2:382	Mitchell, Kate m.	
Mines: McCluey		Edwin T. Scroggs	2:299
McGarvey		Mitchell, Leah Caroline m.	
Star Banks		William L. Scroggs	
Seaton Banks	1:262		2:97, 2:188
Mining, Corry	1:239	Mitchell, Lucinda m.	
Mining - McGee	2:155	Vidance Shipley	1:85
Mitchell & Sloan	1:214		1:86 2:310
Mitchell, Alta m.		Mitchell, Luther	1:67
Jesse Daigh	2:375	Mitchell, M. B.	1:166
Mitchell, Armon	1:277	Mitchell, M. L.	1:166, 2:121
Mitchell, Mrs. Belle	1:238	Mitchell, Manuel m.	
Mitchell, Delva L. m.		Myrtle B. Cox	1:358
Ralph E. Shaw	2:187	# Mitchell, Martin L. m.	
Mitchell, Dor	2:257	Sarah J. Boland	2:187
Mitchell, David Newton	2:188	Mitchell, Mary	1:85
Mitchell, Dewitt m.		Mitchell, Mary m.	
Nancy Carey	2:135	Samuel N. Headlee	2:193
Mitchell, Mrs. Dora	1:190	Mitchell, Mary Belle	1:179
Mitchell, Elizabeth m.		Mitchell, Mary Elizabeth m.	
Alexander Patterson	2:218	Arch Hepper	2:188
Mitchell, Eudora m.		Mitchell, Maxwell	1:80
John E. Harvey	2:187	Mitchell, Minnie	1:278
Mitchell, Fannie L. m.		Mitchell, Nellie m.	
Samuel William Cox	2:96, 1:355	Romer Spain	2:322
Mitchell, Mera A.	2:96	Mitchell, Morris W.	1:180, 1:181
Mitchell, Florence E. m.		Mitchell, Moses B.	1:80
Rouel King	2:121, 2:189	Mitchell, Nellie	1:28, 1:279
Mitchell, Flossie	1:273	Mitchell, Nettie	2:188
Mitchell, G. C.	1:132	Mitchell, Ora Belle m.	
Mitchell, Garland C. m.		James M. Mitchell	2:189
Leota Arthur	2:137	Mitchell, S. W.	1:132
Mitchell, Dr. George B.	2:188	Mitchell, Salina Jane	2:188
Mitchell, Gorham Smith m.		Mitchell, Samuel W.	2:188
Louise J. Babb	2:95, 1:355	Mitchell, Rev. Samuel	1:67
Mitchell, Capt. Harry	1:26	Mitchell, Thomas	2:189
Mitchell, Mattie	2:128	Mitchell, W. H.	1:231
Mitchell, Irene	1:358	Mitchell, W. M.	1:132
Mitchell, J. H.	1:178, 1:215	Mitchell, William m.	
Mitchell, Mrs. J. M.	1:201, 1:209	Eleanor Steckard	2:187
Mitchell, J. C.	2:369	Mitchell, William Luther	2:188
Mitchell, James	1:64	Mitchell, Winifred L. m.	
Mitchell, James	1:25	Richard S. Marshall	2:189
Mitchell, James m.		Mitchell, Young O. m.	
Martha McGregory	1:45	Martin Henry	2:137
Mitchell, James A.	1:80		



Mitchell, Zora	1:280	Montgomery, Nancy I. D. m.	
Mitzell, Alpha m.		Dr. J. C. B. Rofro	2:277
Miller G. Buffington	1:305	Montgomery, Nellie L. m.	
Modrell, Vernia	1:281	Ralph Stapp	2:192
Mohwinkel, Kick	1:278	Montgomery, O.	1:279
Moody, Charles m.		Montgomery, P. H.	1:140
Pearl Eye	2: 11	Montgomery, P. L.	1:56, 1:111
Moon, Volney	1:118	Montgomery, P. R.	1:135
Moon, V.	1:129	Montgomery, P. R. farm	2:354
Monitor School	1:278	Montgomery, Fles	1:67
Montgomery, A. H.	1:178, 1:251	Montgomery, Rachel	1:129
Montgomery, Aaron H.	2:191	Montgomery, Silas	1:55
Montgomery, Almer	1:276		1:56, 1:320
Montgomery, Anna	1:129	Montgomery, T. B.	1:276
Montgomery, Benjamin	2:103	Montgomery, Thomas B.	2:190
Montgomery, C. W.	2:23, 2:101	Montgomery, Thomas W.	2:192
	1:55, 1:251, 1:254	Montgomery, W. C.	1:180, 1:181
Montgomery, Capt.	1:302	Montgomery, W. E.	1:176, 1:178
Montgomery, Charles Br.	1:51	Montgomery, W. E.	2:191
Montgomery, Charles W. m.		Montgomery, Mrs. W. E.	1:193
Mary Ellen Ellis	2:189		1:195, 1:196
Montgomery, Dena m.		Montgomery, W. H.	1:276
Era H. Johnson	2:103	Moore, Aluwau	2:195
Montgomery, Ed	1:140	Moore, Amanda m.	
Montgomery, Edward C. m.		Dr. D. D. F. Birch	1:319, 1:320
Flora Sloan	2:319	Moore, B. F.	1:102, 1:105
Montgomery, Effie	1:175, 1:275	Moore, Dr. C.	2:280
Montgomery, Elmer Clyde	2:192	Moore, Charles	2:346
Montgomery, Ensley C. m.		Moore, Charles Dale	2:195
Julia Ann Taylor	2:190	Moore, Charles E.	2:193
Montgomery, F. M.	1:140	Moore, Charles W. m.	
Montgomery, Homer m.		Eva Tarrant	2:194
Nora A. Spain	2:322	Moore, David	1:32
Montgomery, J. D.	2:44	Moore, David m.	
Montgomery, Rev. J. D.	1:51	Nancy Thompson	1:299
	1:120, 1:123, 1:121, 1:148	Moore, Edward	1:275
Montgomery, Rev. J. D. & wife		Moore, Elizabeth Judith n.	
	1:48, 1:147	Josiah Mann	2:158
Montgomery, J. F.	1:277	Moore, Ella m.	
Montgomery, J. F. m.		Elmer A. Newdirk	2:206
Cora A. Shaw	2:316	Moore, Emma Maxine	2:195
Montgomery, J. M.	1:56	Moore, Eva D.	2:193
Montgomery, Jacob	1:129	Moore family	1:36
Montgomery, Jeff	1:109	Moore, Fannie	1:317
Montgomery, Rev. Jeff	1:66	Moore, Fannie m.	
Montgomery, Jonathan	1:168	C. R. Allison	1:297
Montgomery, Josiah B.	2:190	Moore, Frank m.	
Montgomery, Julia m.		Mary Caldwell	1:297
C. W. Tindall	2:192	Moore, Galchu	1:34
Montgomery, Lenora m.		Moore, George Washington m.	
Henry Hayward	2:191	Eliza J. Headlee	2:192
Montgomery, Lester	2:192	* Moore, George Washington f	2:280
Montgomery, Lucy	1:281	Moore, Helen M. m.	
Montgomery, Mervie	2:322	Elmer M. Jones	2:294
Montgomery, Minnie C. m.		Moore, John	1:290, 1:326
Guy E. McConnell	2:141	Moore, John B.	2:193
		Moore, L. R. m.	
		Julia E. Newdirk	2:207
		Moore, Leo	1:317



Moore, Mary	1:290	Morgan, Sallie Ann m.	
Moore, Mattie	1:317	John W. Smith	2:323
Moore, Minnie C.	2:193	Morgan, Wick	1:114, 1:165
Moore, Morris A. m.		Morgan, Wick m.	
Lela McGill	2:193	Nancy Worley	2:196
Moore, H. E.	1:168	Morgans	1:236
Moore, H. R.	1:251	Morgans, Morgan	1:132, 1:134
Moore, Preston m.		Morrell, Hiram m.	
Martha J. Bishop	1:317	Mary Griffith	2:57
Moore, R. A.	2:345	Morris & White	1:214, 1:216
Moore, Rosella E.	2:346	Morris, Adaline m.	
Moore, Ross T.	2:195	Joseph M. Alexander	1:302
Moore, Roy	1:317	♯ Morris, Albert G. m.	
Moore, Ruben m.		Veda Wilson	2:197
Serino E. CLOPTON	2:194		2:364
Moore, Ruben M.	2:346	Morris, Albert George	2:197
Moore, Sarah m.		Morris, Alex m.	
Fresley Huffman		Jane Ragsdale	2:260
Louis Schado	2:171	Morris, Ann Eliza m.	
Moore, W. G.	1:144	Edgar Clark	2:309
Moore, Rev. W. G.	1:144	Morris, Archibald & Polly	1:146
Moore, W. R.	1:103	Morris, Arthur m.	
Moore, William m.		Myrtle E. Shaw	2:316
Nancy Cox	1:354	Morris, Bud	1:36
Moore, William m.		Morris, Bailey	2:326
Eleanor Gravelly	2:159	Morris, Bailey	1:36, 1:277
Moore, William G.	1:132	Morris, C. J.	1:33
Moore, Wherry m.		Morris, Capt.	2:11
Leona F. Poe	2:238	Morris, Corda	1:281
Moors	1:64	Morris, Cynthia (Cytha) Ann m.	
Moran, John Howard m.		James Monroe Smith	2:314, 1:314
Mabel Young	2:384	Morris, Dr.	1:39
Moran, John Howard Jr.	2:384	Morris, E.A.	1:277
Moran, Laura Bayno	2:384	Morris, E. F.	1:32
Moran, Mildred	2:384	Morris, Capt. E. J.	2:259
Morerer, Anna m.		Morris, Capt. Edmond J.	1:77
David L. Gregory	2:65	Morris, Elsie M.G.W. Snadon	2:326
Morgan, _____ m.		Morris, Elvis	1:36
Herman Lockers	2:126	Morris, Ewing	2:139
Morgan, A.	1:51	Morris, Frangos Mardone	2:235
Morgan, Ad m.		Morris, Harvey H.	1:80
Vada Hall	2:67	Morris, Harvey L.	1:80
Morgan, Adonijah m.		Morris, J. H.	1:167
Betsy Mathews	2:196	Morris, James m.	
♯ Morgan, Bailey P.	2:196	Evaline Farmer	2:22
Morgan, Jackolun m.		Morris, James Monroe m.	
Martha Shouse	2:313	Mary Jane Monosse	2:139, 2:326
Morgan, James H. m.		Morris, James Monroe	2:326
Mary Cox	1:354	Morris, Josse	2:326
Morgan, John A.	1:90	Morris, Jesse	1:36
Morgan, "Luckey"	1:155	Morris, Kate m.	
Morgan, M. D. m.		Albert Lucas	2:139
Mary Anderson	2:292	Morris, Leonidas	1:104
Morgan, Major	2:274	Morris, Lloyd m.	
Morgan, Nancy	1:280	Ruth Gretella Poe	2:235
Morgan, Pang m.		Morris, Louetta	2:326
Mary Vanhooose	2:196	Morris, Louisa Zipporah m.	
Morgan, Pete m.		Hugh Stapp	2:326
Florence McPeak	2:152		



Morris, Lucile	1:274, 2:197	Murphy	1:242
Morris, Malissa m.		Murphy, Ada M. m.	
Harry Cowan	2:326	Henry Whittaker	2:200
Morris, Martha	2:326	Murphy, Cordolia C. m.	
Morris, Mary Josephine	2:326	Glover Killingsworth	2:200
Morris, Monroe	1:36	Murphy, Eliza J. m.	
Morris, Mount Etna	2:197	Thomas Travis	2:199
Morris, Mount Etna m.		Murphy, G. W.	1:180
Sarah Ellen Quarrels	2:197	Murphy, Rev. G. W. & wife	1:146
Morris, Nancy	1:129	Murphy, Gilbert W. m.	
Morris, Patsy (Mrs. Arch)	1:39	California Lemaster	2:198
Morris, Mrs. R. E.	1:202	Murphy, J. W. & wife	1:52
Morris, Rachel Catherine m.		Murphy, John & wife	1:52
Albert Lucas	2:326	Murphy, John W.	1:54
Morris, Samantha m.		Murphy, King	2:125
Daniel Lora	2:138	Murphy, Lewis	1:146
Morris, Sarah Cordelia m.		Murphy, Lewis M.	1:54, 1:253
C. R. Cearnal	2:326	Murphy, Lewis M. m.	
Morris, Susan Rittabel m.		Cordie Garrett	2:199
Albert Daughtrey	2:326	Murphy, Lora Lee	2:125
Morris, W. A. m.		Murphy, Louisa F. m.	
Anna R. Bell	1:306	Charles Wilson	2:199
Morris, William Elvis	2:326	Murphy, Mary A. E. m.	
Morrison, A. M.	1:180	Julius Appleby	2:199
Morrison, C. E.	1:277	Murphy, Marguerite m.	
Morrison, R. B.	1:277	Floyd Sloan	2:199
Morrison, Robert m.		Murphy, Melville L. m.	
Jessie Miller	2:185	Lizzie Kimber	2:200
Mortemyer & Ragsdale	2:260	Murphy, Mrs. Porter	1:196
Mosely, J. F.	1:166	Murphy, R. P. m.	
Mosher, Lizzie m.		Lora King	2:125
Albert E. Watson	2:357	Murphy, R. F.	2:200
Moss, Belle m.		Murphy, Mrs. R. P.	1:196, 1:209
William E. Young	2:382	Murphy, Rev.	1:51
Mote, Miss Carrie	1:276	Murphy, Riah	2:149
Mote, Charles	1:276	Murphy, Robert W.	2:100
Mound School	1:281	Murphy, Sarah P. m.	
Mt. Pisgah Church	1:70	Robert P. Underwood	2:199
Mt. Zion School	1:277	Murphy, Uel	1:57, 1:175, 1:184
Mt. Zion School	1:281	1:216, 2:242, 2:252, 2:257	
Mowry, Martha m.		Murphy, Uel W.	2:199
Young O. Mitchell	2:187	✶ Murphy, Uel W. m.	
Moyer-Ming, Miss Alice Curtis		Katherine Travis	2:198
	1:192	Murphy, W. F.	1:242
Mulkey	1:136	Murphy, William	1:146
Mulkey, Harland	1:62, 1:137	Murphy, William P. m.	
Mulkey, Dr. H.	1:51	Sophia Underwood	2:199
Mulky, Dr. J. H.	1:46	Murphy, William Roscoe	2:199
Mulkey, Rev.	1:66	Murphys	1:147
Mulligan, Gen.	1:99	Murry, Jerome m.	
Murder: Douglas		Anolia Jane Clementine Carlock	1:334
Miller			
Ham	1:259	Murs, Gertie m.	
Murder: Donald McElrath		Homer Spain	2:322
George Burlis		Murwin, B. M. m.	
Ephraim Walker	1:260	Nancy Jane Scott	2:249
Murdock, I. E.	1:277	Myers, John A.	1:218



Myers, John F. & Son	1:310	Nowkirk, Jacob E. m.	
Myers, Monroe m.		Myrtio L. Renfro	
Arthusio Barton	1:230	Ollie A. Neal	2:205
Myrics	1:64	Nowkirk, Jacob Elwood m.	
		Nettie Terrell	2:207
Naylor, Miss	1:209	Nowkirk, Jesse	1:281
Neal, J. T. m.		Nowkirk, John M.	2:208
Emma Allison	2:207	Nowkirk, Julia B. m.	
Neal, Ollie A. m.		L. R. Moore	2:207
Jacob E. Nowkirk	2:207	Nowkirk, Lewis A. m.	
Noalo, Anna G. 1:175, 1:275, 2:203		Hazel E. Spoor	2:207
Noalo, Capt. B. M. 1:170, 1:171		Nowkirk, Louise Irene	2:208
1:173, 1:174		Nowkirk, Mary Elna	2:207
* Neale, Capt. B. M. f 1:152		Nowkirk, Neal	2:208
Noalo, Ben M. 1:3, 1:217, 1:259		Nowkirk, Nora m.	
1:209, 2:291, 2:293, 2:100		William D. Sturdy	2:206
Nowkirk, Ben M. m.		Nowkirk, William Lindloy m.	
Mary Finley	2:202	Bell Marsh	2:206
	2:205	Newman, C. F. 1:224,	1:252
* Neale, Ben M. f 1:32		Newman, Mrs. C. F.	1:202
Nowkirk, Benjamin Maberry m.		Newman, Catherine	1:306
Anna E. Groves	2:201	Newman, Mrs. Charles F.	1:200
Noalo, Bula M. m.		Nowman, Charles F. m.	
W. M. Brooks	2:203	Edith H. Mayberry	2:208
Noalo, Katie m.		* Newman, Charles F.	2:144
C. W. Barker	2:202	Newman, Jossie R. m.	
Noalo, Mamie E. m.		Roy E. Cobbs	2:208
J. M. Peterson	2:202	Newman, John	1:306
Noalo, Mary	1:191	Newman, John R.	2:208
Noale, Harry Groves	2:205	Newman, Dr. John R. m.	
Noale, Thomas Randolph	2:205	Josephine Buffington	1:306
Noale, Allie G. m.		Newman, Joseph & Elizabeth	2:208
J. M. Painter	2:202	Newman, Mrs.	1:191
Necco, Caroline m.		Newman, Ross M.	2:209
John C. Shouse	2:314	Nichols, Rev. A. R.	1:149
Nemnick, Henry	2:265	Nichols, P.	1:105
Nemnick, Mary m.		Nickel, Samuel	1:32
William Raubinger	2:265	Niccamp, Minnie m.	
Nettleton, George H. 1:15, 2:175		Henry Meyers	2:170
New Century Club	1:197	Niehoff, William m.	
New Crescent Hotel	1:230	Mollie Vonstroh	2:347
Newcomb, Haubein &	1:224	Niehoff, William	1:153
Nowell, Frank S.	1:276	Nioman, H. A.	1:155
Nowell, William m.		Nioman, Carl	1:153
Anna Painter	2:215	Nierman, H. H.	2:281
Nowkirk, Abraham Taylor m.		Nilson, Mrs. 1:188,	1:190
Elizabeth Ruddick	2:206	Nixon, A. F.	1:232
Nowkirk, Beatrice Ida	2:208	Nixon, Arthur Frank	2:211
Nowkirk, Cyrus	2:206	Nixon, Arthur Franklin m.	
Nowkirk, E. A.	1:275	Mary V. Pemberton	2:210
Nowkirk, Elmer Andrew m.		Nixon, Collie Hazel	2:210
Ollie Moore		Nixon, Donzil Louise	2:210
Stella Hunter	2:206	Nixon, Gabriel m.	
Nowkirk, Emily Wesley	2:208	Mary Mendenhall	2:210
Nowkirk, Frank m.		Nixon, Jewel Kate m.	
Minnie Rott	2:206	Lynn H. Hembree	2:211
Nowkirk, Grace E. Myrtie	2:207	Nixon, John Pemberton	2:211
		Nixon, Lillian Russell	2:211



Nixon, Mary Mildred	2:210	Oris, Fred	1:152
Nixon, Nellie Lorine	2:210	Orr, _____ m.	
Nixon, Nellie Sharp m.	2:210	Mary Frances Scroggs	2:298
George Wise		Orr, Charles	1:225
Nixon, Paul W.	2:211	Orr, Mrs. Charles	1:205
Nixon, Mary Rosena m.		Ortloff, Bright Henrietta	
Walter Kirby	2:210	Christina	2:214
Noale, William	1:105	Ortloff, Charles F. m.	
Noble, H. D.	1:168	Mary E. Lunsford	2:214
Noffsinger, N. S.	1:182	Ortloff, Christina	2:214
Noffsinger, W. C.	1:242	Ortloff, Ernest F. m.	
Norris, Flossie	1:281	Vernie Batrell	2:214
Norris, Z.	1:239	* Ortloff, Ferdinand and family	f 2:208
Norsinger	1:105	Ortloff, Ferdinand m.	
Northington, Amanda m.		Mary E. Washburn	2:212
Encs Rainey	2:165	Ortloff, Ferdinand	2:214
Notestine, Fern m.		Ortloff, George Jacob m.	
Alonzo Gregory	2:65	Christiana Weisinsel	2:213
Nott, Minnie m.		Ortloff, Gracie M. m.	
Frank Newdirk	2:206	Elmer Clark	2:214
Nutt, David m.		Ortloff, Jacob J. m.	
Fannie A. Cox	1:357	Eliza Batrell	2:214
Nutt, Frances Maybell	1:357	Ortloff, Lillie B.	2:214
		Ortloff, Loving Joy	2:214
Oak Dale School	1:277	Ortloff, Margaret Tholma	2:214
Oak Grove School	1:277, 1:280	Ortloff, Sophia E.	2:214
Oakloy, Emma m.		Ortloff, Theta	2:214
Edwin E. Harper	2:71	Ortloff, Verday O. m.	
O'Connor, Millie m.		Earl Richardson	2:214
John Crisp	1:45	Osborn, Rowena McConnell	2:140
Odd Fellows Lodge	1:231	Osborn, Sholby m.	
Odd Fellowship	1:175	Lucy Pearl McConnell	2:140
Odell, A. E.	1:250	Ossenfort, John	1:152
Oglesby, Henry Rubo m.		Ostille	1:105
Mary Ann Shouse	2:314	Otter, Payne	1:68
O'Kelley, F.	1:148	Ottinger, Flora m.	
O'Kelley, Mrs. F.	1:148	James Lee	2:134
O'Kelley, Rebecca	1:148	Owens, _____ m.	
Oldham, _____	1:287	Mary A. Renfro	2:277
Old Sylvania School	1:279	Owens, E. J.	1:169
Oldham, Cecil	1:243, 1:274	Owens, Edna m.	
Oldham, Claude	2:321	Charles E. Moyers	2:172
Oldham, G. W.	1:103, 1:173	Owens, Jessie m.	
	1:174, 1:290, 1:291	Harrie H. Harper	2:72
Oldham, Rev. C. W.	1:171	Owens, Mrs. m.	
Oldham, Jewell	2:321	John Garver	2:41
Oldham, Mansfield	1:103	Owens, Oscar	1:173
Oldham, Sylvia	2:321	Owens, R. M.	1:274
Oldham, Theo m.		Owens, R. M.	1:243
Lillie Stapp	2:321	Owens, Winfrey	1:23
Olinger, A. J.	1:174	Ozark College	1:212
O'Neal, Jasper	1:169		
Osley, David & Catharine	2:330		
Osley, Emily Jane m.			
George Thomas Beal	2:350	F G T Club	1:189
Osley, Peter m.		Painter, Anna m.	
Mary Clark	2:350	William Nowell	2:215



Painter, Bettie	2:215	Patterson, Dote m.	
Painter, Emma	2:215	Elbert Kirby	2:218
* Painter family	2:215	Patterson, Elizabeth	2:222
Painter, George	2:215	Patterson, Floy Lorena	2:218
Painter, J. H. m.		Patterson, Frank	2:218
Willie G. Heale	2:202	Patterson, Glenn	1:280
Painter, James	2:215	Patterson, Henry m.	
Painter, Jane	2:215	Sarah Ann Adamson	2:222
Painter, John	2:215	Patterson, Howard	2:218
Painter, John m.		Patterson, Ida m.	
Rachael McDaniel	2:215	John Wilson	2:224
Faynter, John M.	1:75	Patterson, J. D. m.	
Painter, Lucretia	2:216	Margaret Traller	1:107
Painter, Susan	2:215	* Patterson, J. R. m.	
Painter, William	2:215	Effie Hagorman	2:217
Paragon School	1:279	* Patterson, James D. m.	
Parker, Dye, & Small	1:230	Margaret I. Traller	2:220
Parker, Eva	1:230	Patterson, Jane	2:222
Parker, George	1:277	Patterson, John	1:167
Parker, J. C.	1:230	Patterson, John A. m.	
Parker, Rev. W. F.	1:143, 1:231	Mary Bennington	2:217
Parkinson, Elizabeth	1:131	Patterson, John A. & Mary L.	
Parkinson, John D.	1:129, 1:251		2:225
Parkinson, Judge	2:332	Patterson, John Lester	2:218
Parks, Cora m.		* Patterson, John Mc m.	
James E. Crutcher	1:359	Sarah Deoron	2:222
Parnell, A. F. m.		* Patterson, Mr. & Mrs. John Mc	
Annie L. Shipley	2:311		f 2:376
Parnell, Frank	1:103	Patterson, John W.	2:219
Parnell, Napoleon	1:103	Patterson, Joseph N.	2:220
Parnell, Priscilla m.		Patterson, Lewis	2:219
Henry Sullivan	1:342, 1:351	Patterson, Lydia	2:222
Parnell, Raleigh E.	2:311	Patterson, Maggie	2:222
Parris, John P.	1:32	Patterson, Mary I. m.	
Parris, Jonathan	1:32	John M. Jones	1:107, 2:225
Parsonage, H. B.	1:56	Patterson, Melissa Ellen m.	
Parsons, David	1:81	Issac Crawford	2:220
Patterson, Alexander m.	1:51	Patterson, Narcissa m.	
Mrs. Bird Miller	2:178	Thomas McConnell	
Patterson, Alexander m.		Eldridge Miller	2:144
Elizabeth Mitchell	2:218	Patterson, Nova m.	
Patterson, Alice M.	2:221	Homer Glaze	2:219
Patterson, Andrew	2:222	Patterson, Paul D.	2:219
Patterson, Ann Eliza m.		Patterson, Rebecca m.	
Henry McMillen	2:220	Gibson Stockton	2:309
* Patterson, Archibald Clinton m.		Patterson, Ruby R.	2:219
Louisa Spright		Patterson, Silas	2:222
Sarah P. Fanning	2:213	Patterson, Thomas	1:81
Patterson, Arthur W.	2:221	Patterson, Thoy	2:218
Patterson, Birdie m.		Patterson, William H. m.	
Ray Glaze	2:219	Mollie Catner	2:220
* Patterson, Bess Harvey m.		Patterson, William P. m.	
Mrs. Lovada Wood Glascock		Lettie Huffman	2:177
	2:225	Patterson, William Washington	2:220
Patterson, C. A.	1:273		
Patterson, Clarence	2:218	Patterson, Elizabeth m.	
Patterson, Cora	2:222	Charles Daigh	1:363, 1:366
		Patton, Nellie	1:280



- Pawling, Henry 2:4  
 Pawling, Susan m.  
     Richard C. Davis 2:4  
 Pawling, William 2:4  
 Payne, \_\_\_\_\_ m.  
     Amanda Scott 1:283  
 Payne, Aunt Amanda 1:290  
 Payne, Preize & 2:291  
 Payne, Lucinda m.  
     Michael Grisham 2: 61  
 Payne, R. D. 1:216, 1:252, 1:259  
 Payne, S. A. 1:252, 1:216, 1:259  
     1:293, 2:309, 2:337  
 Payne, Samuel A. 2:61  
 Peach tree 1:71  
 Pearse, Dr. 1:200  
 Pearson, \_\_\_\_\_ m.  
     Virginia Lack 2:22  
 Pearson, \_\_\_\_\_ m.  
     Grace E. Higgins 2:86  
 Pearson, F. R. 1:165  
 Pearson, Mrs. Tillie 1:204  
 Peddicord, T. H. 1:274  
 Pedro, Capt. 1:51  
 Peeler, Mary m.  
     Nathaniel Eaton Young 2:381  
 Peer Bros. 1:224  
 Pelts, Benjamin m.  
     Christina Holmes 2:223  
 Pelts, Gladys 2:229  
 Pelts, John Wesley 2:228  
 Pelts, Martha m.  
     Ed Brown 2:228  
 Pelts, Pleasant 2:228  
 Pelts, Reuben Timothy 2:228  
 Pelts, Smith 1:50, 2:248  
 Pelts, W. S. 2:69  
 Pelts, W. S. m.  
     Mary Florence Carlock Smith 1:336  
 ♀ Pelts, William S. m.  
     Eliza Sanders 2:228  
 Pemberton, B. C. 1:164  
 ♀ Pemberton, Benjamin C. m.  
     Charity Marcum 2:226  
 Pemberton, Benjamin F. 2:227  
 Pemberton, Byron Craig 2:223  
 Pemberton, Della B. 2:227  
 Pemberton, Dec 1:51  
 Pemberton, E. D. m.  
     Elizabeth Craig 2:226  
 Pemberton, Eliza Margaret 2:228  
 Pemberton, Elizabeth Kate 2:212  
 Pemberton, Elkanah E. 2:228  
 Pemberton, Ethel L. m.  
     Milas T. Lee 2:227  
 Pemberton, Gladys 2:228  
 Pemberton, Henry 1:33, 1:51  
     1:71  
 Pemberton, J. C. 1: 51  
 Pemberton, John m.  
     Rosana McConnell 2:211  
 Pemberton, John S. 1:144, 1:251  
 Pemberton, Leo 2:228  
 Pemberton, Leon H. m.  
     Abbie W. Wake 2:227  
 Pemberton, Mary H.  
     Arthur Franklin Nixon 2:210  
 Pemberton, Leon Herbert 2:228  
 Pemberton Mill 1:71  
 Pemberton, Paul 2:228  
 Pemberton, Thomas V. m.  
     Susan E. McConnell 2:212  
 Pemberton, V. H. 1:276  
 Pemberton, Virgil H. 2:227  
 Pemberton, William 2:210  
 Pembertons 1:236  
 Pencil, Mary m.  
     Benjamin Harper 2:69  
 Penn Family 1:35, 1:36  
 Penn, Martha m.  
     Lewis Spain 2:321  
 Penn, Mary m.  
     Abraham Renfro 2:273  
 Penn, William 1:23, 1:24, 1:29  
 Penn, William 1:249, 1:257, 2:273  
 \* Penn, William, old residence f 1:184  
     1:64  
 Penns 1:60  
 Pennsboro Cemetery 1:192  
 Pennybacker, Mrs.  
 Penrod, David m.  
     Maude Miller 2:184  
 Penrod, Ernestine 2:184  
 Penser, Rev. 1:66  
 Penzer, Valentino 1:129, 1:293  
 Penzbrink, Fred m.  
     Mary Hedde 2:91  
 Perlins, Amos Hayward 2:76  
 Perlins, Dr. 1:72  
 Perlins, T. H. m.  
     Ina Hayward 2:76  
 Perlins, Ombra Marion 2:76  
 Perlins, S. H. 1:141  
 Perlati, Miss Rose 1:203  
 Perry, Mrs. 1:289  
 Perigman, Tilman B. 1:81  
 Perrie, Mrs. 1:206  
 Peterson, H. A. m.  
     Cunningham 1:362  
 Peterson, J. M. m.  
     Hedra E. Heale 2:202  
 Peterson, McDermid & 1:225  
 Peterson, Minnie C. m.  
     J. C. Wilson 2:368  
 Peterson, Mrs. T. J. 1:202  
 Petty, Catherine m.  
     Samuel Shaw 2:318



Petty, Kate m.		Pirtle, Mrs. Mollie	1:208
Samuel B. Shaw	2:315	Pirtle, Sanford	1:104
Petty, Sarah Katherine	2:303	Pirtle, William	1:104
Petty, W. E.	1:242	Pisgah Church	1:135
Phelps, Col. John F.	2:308	Pitcairn, Alexander	1:65
Phillips, Taylor	1:275	Pitts, Barney	1:81
Phillipson, . Charles	1:278	Pitts, John D.	1:79
Phillipson, Louise	1:280	Pitts, Rev.	1:124
Pickett, A. W. & Polly	2:230	Place, Miss m.	
Pickett, Dolly m.		Albert Davis	2:5
J. C. Clepton	2:231	Pleasant Hill School	1:276, 1:281
Pickett, Frances m.		Pleasant Valley School	
C. E. Zeigler	2:231		1:278, 1:280
Pickett, Kda m.		Plummer, Rev.	1:151
Fred Wells	2:231	Poe, Albert	2:233, 2:236
Pickett, J. M.	1:138	Poe, Arthur m.	
* Pickett, James m. m.		Talia Poor	2:234
Catharine Underwood			2:233, 2:236
Sarah E. (Davis) Hoskins	2:230	Poe, Mrs. Arthur	1:206
Pickett, John	1:230	* Poe boys and pony	f 1:312
Pickett, Lou m.		Poe, D. I.	1:277
John W. Bray	2:231	* Poe, D. L. & family	f 1:304
Pickett, Polly m.		Poe, David Lee m.	
Oliver Grandpre	2:231	Mary Poor	2:235
Pickett, Robert L.	2:231		2:233
Pickett School	1:276	Poe, Delmar	2:235
	1:281, 1:530	Poe, Edgar Allen	2:236
Pickett, W. F.	1:279	Poe, F. M. m.	
Pickett, William	2:231	Sarah Ann Russell	2:237
Pidecock, J. H.	1:156	Poe, Mrs. Fern	1:208
	1:179, 1:251	Poe, Frank m.	
Pieppentbrink, Fred	1:278	Fern Rook	2:235
Pierce, Bell	1:143	Poe, Hadley Albert	2:235
Pierce, Franklin	1:61	Poe, Hubert Austin	2:236
Pierce, Howard	1:143, 1:144	* Poe, J. E.	f 2:353
Pierce, Howard m.		* Poe, J. E. m.	
Mary Mossman	2:243	Laura Fuqua	2:237
Pierce, Mary C.	1:143		2:39
Pierce, Mary F.	1:143	Poe, J. E.	2:49
Pierce, Minnie	1:144	Poe, John H. m.	
Pierce, Minnie m.		Matilda Ann Ferguson	2:232
William M. Preston	2:243	Poe, John W.	2:233, 2:236
Pierce, Susan m.		Poe, Leona	2:39
Charles E. Moyers	2:173	Poe, Leona F. m.	
Pierson, Fred A.	1:249	Merry Moore	2:238
Pile, Dutch	1:105	Poe, Marion	2:39
Pilgrim School	1:276, 1:281	Poe, Mary Lee	2:236
Pildington, Florence m.		Poe, Mary Lerona	2:235
James Burton Friar	2:33	Poe, Ruth Gretella m.	
Pilkington, Iva m.		Blond Morris	2:235
Iva Perrell Sloan	2:319	Poe, Mrs. Sarah	1:206, 1:207
Ping, William	1:163	Poe, Mrs. Vida	1:206, 1:208
Pipkin, E. m.		Poe, M. m.	1:249, 1:250
John R. Ruffington	1:325	* Poe, M. M. & wife	1:276
Pipkin, Josephine	1:325	Poe, Willard Nelson	2:235
Pipkin, Paul	1:185		
Pipkin, Daniel	1:40		



- Poe, Willie Marion m.  
 Alfred Long 2:238  
 # Poe, Judge William N. m.  
 Louisa Cecil  
 (Sarah E. (Hampton) Watson 2:232  
 2:234, 2:235  
 Poindexter, A. W. 1:230, 1:310  
 Poindexter, Dorothy Clom 2:241  
 Poindexter, Effie 2:239  
 Poindexter Furniture 1:233  
 Poindexter, Hugh 1:281  
 Poindexter, Hugh 2:239  
 Poindexter, J. R. 1:170, 1:173  
 Poindexter, J. T. m.  
 Mary Cates 2:240  
 Poindexter, James R. m.  
 Veda Tayler 2:239  
 Poindexter, K. F. 1:106  
 1:173, 1:174  
 2:239  
 Poindexter, Leslie  
 Poindexter, Mamie m.  
 Cee Hudspeth 2:239  
 # Poindexter, Monte m.  
 Vida Taylor 2:239  
 Poindexter, Monte 1:223  
 Poindexter, Monte 2:365  
 Poindexter, Ray 1:281  
 # Poindexter, Roy C. m.  
 Pearl Bishop 2:240  
 1:319  
 Poindexter, Robert 1:34  
 Poindexter, Robert 2:239  
 Poindexter, Royellon 2:240  
 Poindexter, Ruby 1:281  
 Poindexter, Mrs. Thomas 1:64  
 Poindexter, William 2:239  
 Poindexter, William B. 1:310  
 Polard, John 1:81  
 Pollard, \_\_\_\_\_ m.  
 Belle Seroges 2:298  
 Pollard, A. M. m.  
 Jane Harris 2:242  
 Pollard, Arla May 2:241  
 Pollard, G. A. 1:163  
 Pollard, G. H. 1:163  
 Pollard, Leo Roll 2:242  
 Pollard, Velma 2:241  
 # Pollard, Wilford H. m.  
 Eva A. Mader 2:241  
 Polston, Charles m.  
 Susan Davis 2:7  
 Polston, J. M. 1:279  
 Polston, Mrs. John 1:279  
 Pool, Elizabeth m.  
 John Hampton 2:137  
 Poor, Edmund m.  
 Sarah Cather 2:234, 2:236  
 Poor, Mary m.  
 David I. Foo 2:236  
 Poor, Viola m.  
 Arthur Foo 2:234  
 Pope, Henry J. 1:81  
 Pope, Nathan K. 1:81  
 Population, Dade Co. 1:266, 1:267  
 Porter & Harbor 1:242  
 Porter, Buela m.  
 Charles E. Woody 2:377  
 Porter, John C. 1:75  
 Porter, Luther D. 1:75  
 Porter, Susan m.  
 Howard V. Cox 1:357  
 Pottenger, David D. 1:138  
 Potter, Arthur m.  
 Effie Evans 2:334, 2:335  
 Potter, Flora m.  
 William Thomas 2:334  
 Potter, George 2:335  
 Potter, George m.  
 Lena B. Waight 2:334  
 Potter, H. A. 1:176, 1:179  
 Potter, Jack 2:335  
 Potter, Jesse 1:51  
 Potter, W. V. 1:90  
 Potters 1:236  
 Potts, Marjerie m.  
 Frank Clark Mann 2:161  
 Powell, Elizabeth m.  
 Mathew McPeak 2:151  
 Powellson, Benjamin F. 1:132  
 Praddy, John H. 1:258  
 Praddy, Marietta 1:258  
 Prairie School 1:280  
 Prater, Grace m.  
 Claude McGee 2:156  
 Prater, Rev. M. A. 1:144  
 Pratt, Margaret m.  
 David G. Young 2:387  
 Pratt, Martha A. m.  
 George Fisher 2:300  
 Preston, Flosie Lucretia m.  
 Marion Steinrod 2:245  
 Preston, Harrison m.  
 Louisa Hembree 2:244  
 Preston, Harrison 1:35, 1:36  
 Preston, Henry 1:35, 1:36  
 Preston, Isaac m.  
 Susan Friar 2:28, 2:243  
 Preston, Isaac F. 2:243  
 Preston, Isaac 1:170, 1:173  
 1:174  
 Preston, Isaac 1:32, 1:35, 1:36  
 Preston, J. M. 1:242  
 # Preston, Jasper Newton m.  
 Josephine Rountree 2:244  
 2:263



Preston, Mary Pearl	2:245	Fyland, Benjamin	2:254
Preston, Paul Pierce	2:244	Fyland, Benjamin m.	
Preston, Ruby Harrison	2:245	Anna Coplin	2:254
Preston, William	2:139	Fyland, Bennett m.	
Preston, Will C.	2:244	Elizabeth Fyland	2:125
# Preston, William M. m.			2:252, 2:254
Minnie Pierce	2:243	Fyland, Bennett	1:51
Preston, Zulah Louisa m.		Fyland, Berton	2:254
John F. Ragsdale	2:245, 2:263	Fyland, Billy	2:254
Price, John C.	1:58, 1:68	Fyland, Blakley	2:254
Price, John C.	1:251	Fyland, Bluford	2:254
Price, Sarah m.		Fyland, Brandford	2:254
Albert B. Shipley	2:211	Fyland, Branson	2:254
Price, Selissa S. m.		Fyland, Britton	2:254
Isaac Northree	2:78	Fyland, Buckston	2:254
Price, Gen. Sterling	1:89	Fyland, Carney	2:254
Price, Gen.	1:91, 1:99,	Fyland, Celia	2:254
	1:100, 1:101	Fyland, Charity	2:254
Price's Army	1:86	Fyland, Clarinda A. m.	
Price, W. A.	1:277	W. L. Lee	2:252
Price, William	1:182	Fyland, Cloe	2:254
Price, William C.	1:250	Fyland, Cullen	2:254
Price, Willis	1:81	Fyland, Delitha	2:254
Priddy, Benjamin A. m.		Fyland, Elizabeth	2:254
Nancy Jane Scott	2:248	Fyland, Elizabeth m.	
Priddy, Benjamin F.	2:251	Bennett Fyland	2:125
Priddy, Elizabeth F. m.			2:252, 2:254
George Hoover	2:251	Fyland, Emaline A. m.	
Priddy, John Daniel	2:251	J. C. Galbraith	2:253
Priddy, John H. m.		Fyland, James	2:254
Nancy Harris	2:248, 2:250	Fyland, James	2:254
Priddy, Joseph J.	2:249, 2:251	Fyland, John	2:254
Priddy, Joseph J.	2:251	Fyland, Joseph E.	2:253
Priddy, Mary m.		Fyland, Louisa Ann m.	
Bird	2:249	Frame Blair	2:253
Priddy, Thomas J.	2:251	Fyland, Melissa D. m.	
# Priddy, W. P. m.		William McDaniel	2:252
Louisa S. Keller	2:248	Fyland, Nan Elizabeth m.	
Priddy, William Bryan	2:251	Alsie Smart	2:254
Pris, Fred	1:152	Fyland, Nancy	2:254
Primer, David	1:90	Fyland, Lermelia A. m.	
ritchards	1: 64	John Lyman	2:125, 2:252
Probate Court	1:257	Fyland, Rebecca	2:254
Proctor, Rev. Tom	1:143	Fyland, Robbin m.	
Prouse, Mrs. Ida	1:277	Caroline Bell	2:254
Provin, S. C.	1:223	Fyland, Robbin	2:254
Puckett, Fannie	1:204	Fyland, Sarah P. m.	
Puckett, Thomas	1:82	Jasper Blair	2:253
Puckett, Thomas B.	1:80	Fyland, Terressa C. m.	
Pummill, L. D.	1:275	J. M. Routh	2:252
Purdy, Jerald	1:280	Fyland, Theda P.	2:253
Pursell, Alexander m.		Fyland, Volma J.	2:253
Annie McAllister	2:47	Fyland, Vernon E.	2:253
Pursell, Lucy P. m.		* Fyland, W. J. & family	f 2:216
C. W. Gillman	2: 47	Fyland, William m.	
Pursell, William	1:155	Margail Jones	
Pryett, John J.	1:79	Annie Matheson	2:254



- # Pyland, William Jones m.  
     Cora A. Idmby 2:252  
 Pyland, Winnifred 2:254  
 Pylands 1:236  
 Pyle, Anna m.  
     Matilda Hayward 2:75  
 Pyle, Antinisia m.  
     William K. Pyle 2:254, 2:258  
 Pyle, B. A. 1:165, 2:257  
 Pyle, Benjamin 2:116, 2:254  
 Pyle, Byron 2:259  
 Pyle, C. C. 1:277  
 Pyle, Mrs. C. D. 1:202, 1:204  
     1:205  
 Pyle, C. L. 1:253  
 Pyle, C. L. m.  
     Emma Hayward 2:75  
 Pyle, Carter m.  
     Sarah Grant 2:23  
 Pyle, Carter S. 1:47, 1:48  
 Pyle, Carter S. 2:255  
 Pyle, Claudius L. 2:255  
 Pyle, Curtis 1:224  
 Pyle, David 2:255  
 Pyle, David 1:46  
 Pyle, Edwin 1:34  
 Pyle, Eileen 2:259  
 Pyle, Elmer E. 2:255  
     2:258, 1:259  
     2:259  
 Pyle, Gerald  
 Pyle, Jessie m.  
     Pawson 2:255, 2:258  
 Pyle, Luke m.  
     Samuel Farmer 2:23  
 Pyle, Leander 1:167  
 Pyle, Leslie C. m.  
     Hore Stradley 2:259  
 Pyle, Leslie C. 1:238  
 Pyle, Louis K. 1:238  
 Pyle, Lisyra 1:237  
 Pyle, M. 1:242  
 Pyle, Mrs. M. B. 1:202, 1:204  
     1:205  
 Pyle, Miss Madge 1:276  
 Pyle, Mrs. Mary 1:133  
 Pyle, Perry 1:224  
 Pyle, R. C. 1:252  
 Pyle, Raleigh 2:259  
 Pyle, Rosalia 2:255  
 Pyle, Roscoe G. m.  
     Lucretia "Oreto" Dunaway 2:10, 2:259, 1:238  
 Pyle, Sonia (Lysiria) C. m.  
     Rayshaw 2:255, 2:262  
 Pyle, Sheridan 1:142  
     1:234, 1:236  
 \* Pyle, Sheridan B. f 1:45
- # Pyle, Sheridan Byron m.  
     Natie Underwood 2:258  
     1:237, 1:238, 2:255  
 Pyle, Sheridan B. 1:3  
 Pyle, Sherman B. 1:238  
 Pyle, Syra Miss 1:133  
 Pyle, T. J. 1:182  
 Pyle, Thelma 2:259  
 Pyle, Thomas 1:238  
 Pyle, W. K. 1:113, 1:164, 1:236  
     1:239, 1:252, 1:253  
 Pyle, Mrs. W. K. 1:57  
 Pyle, William 1:140  
 Pyle, William m.  
     Hannah Standlee 2:254  
 Pyle, William m.  
     Emma Edge 2:16  
 Pyle, William K. f 1:77  
 # Pyle, William K. m.  
     Artimesia Pyle 2:254  
     Mary E. Finley 1:237, 2:258  
 \* Pyle, William K. f 1:273  
 Pyle, Willie m.  
     Hamner 2:255, 2:259  
 Pyles 1:236
- Quarles, Norma 1:274  
 Quarrels, Sarah Ellen m.  
     Mount Etna Morris 2:197  
 Quarrels, Thomas 2:197  
 Queen, Lucine 2:276  
 Queen, R. I. m.  
     Leona Renfro 2:276  
 Queen, Vernon 2:276  
 Quick, J. T. 1:164  
 Quick, Jessie m.  
     Roy George Gregory 2:66  
 Quick, S. M. 1:252, 1:253
- Rabinau, Dr. W. J. 1:232  
 Ragland, C. S. 1:170, 1:171  
     1:173, 1:174, 1:253  
 Ragsdale, Alex 1:37, 1:38  
 Ragsdale, Alexander 1:32  
 Ragsdale, Alexander 2:260  
 Ragsdale, Andrew 1:289  
 Ragsdale, Andrew 2:260  
 Ragsdale, B. R. 1:252  
 Ragsdale, Benjamin 1:57, 1:58  
 Ragsdale, Benjamin F. m.  
     Henry E. Buckner 2:260, 2:262  
 Ragsdale, Bertha 2:261



Ragsdale, Dick	1:103	Railroad, K. C. & Memphis	1:226
Ragsdale, Elizabeth m.		Railroad, Memphis	1:15
V. H. Snoddy	2:261	Rainey, Alice m.	
Ragsdale, Elma m.		James S. Marshall	2:165
James H. Cunningham	2:261	Rainey, Dnos m.	
Ragsdale family	1:36	Amanda Northington	2:165
Ragsdale, Frank m.		Rainey, Matilda m.	
Mary McGee	2:155	R. W. Smith	2:165
Ragsdale, George m.		Rainey, Minnie m.	
Kate Cowan	2:261	Elisha Dodson	2:165
Ragsdale, Harriet A. m.		Ramsey, R. S.	1:178
Samuel William Cox		Ramsey, Rev. R. S.	1:125
	1:355, 2:260	Randall	1:136
Ragsdale, Harriett	2:262	Randall, J. W.	1:141
Ragsdale, Harrison	2:260	Randall, John W.	1:139, 1:150
Ragsdale homestead	1:355	Rankin, J. M.	1:132
Ragsdale, Howard	1:3, 1:231	Rankin, J. T.	1:109
	1:232, 1:233, 1:252, 1:289	Rankin, John & Polly	1:129
* Ragsdale, Howard m.		Rankin, John M.	1:25, 1:33
Ellen Finley	2:260		1:67, 1:129, 2:188
* Ragsdale, Howard	f 1:40	Rankin, Margaret	1:129
Ragsdale, Mrs. Howard	1:148	Rankin, Tom	1:67
Ragsdale, J. D.	1:51	Rankin, W. R.	1:33
Ragsdale, Jane m.		Rankin, W.W.	1:129
Alex Morris	2:260	Raubinger, Alma	2:265
Ragsdale, John D.	1:33	Raubinger, Anton m.	
* Ragsdale, John F. m.		Katherine Adler	2:264
Zulah Louisa Preston	2:262	Raubinger, Columbia	2:265
	2:245, 2:261	Raubinger, Ellis	2:265
Ragsdale, John Lynn	2:262	Raubinger, Emilio E.	2:264
Ragsdale, Josephine Elizabeth		Raubinger, Emma m.	
Ragsdale, Joshua	1:32, 2:145	Christ Zimmerman	2:264
	1:38	Raubinger, Lydia	2:265
Ragsdale, Joshua	2:201	Raubinger, Mary m.	
Ragsdale, Joshua & Sarah	2:260	Emil Jentsch	2:264
Ragsdale, Joshua m.		Raubinger Mill	1:232
Sarah Turner	2:149	Raubinger, Paulino	2:265
Ragsdale, Juanita m.		Raubinger, Walter	2:265
Stewart	2:261	Raubinger, William	1:144
Ragsdale, Lula m.			1:227, 1:275
Charles Ryan	2:261	* Raubinger, William m.	
Ragsdale, Sarah Ann m.		Mary Wonnich	2:263
C. C. McElmore	2:260, 2:149	* Raubinger, William	f 2:104
Ragsdale, Thomas	2:260	Rauhauser, Anna	2:267
Ragsdale, Tom	1:105	Rauhauser, Clara m.	
Ragsdale, W. F.	1:51	David Griffith	2:266
Ragsdale, William A.	2:261	Rauhauser, Clara	2:266
Railroad	1:217	Rauhauser, Caroline m.	
Railroad, Atlantic & Pacific		William Towner	2:266
	1:158	Rauhauser, David m.	
Railroad, Frisco	1:221	Anna Marie Blosser	
Railroad, Greenfield & Northern			2:265, 2:266
	1:183	Rauhauser, Ira	2:266
Railroad, Hannibal & St. Joseph		Rauhauser, Dr. J. L.	1:215
	1:150	Rauhauser, Jane m.	
Railroad, Kansas City, Fort		Andrew Baker	2:266
Scott, & Gulf	1:141	* Rauhauser, Jerome Lee m.	
Railroad, Kansas City, Fort		Leta Gambell	2:265
Scott & Memphis	1:162		



Rawhauser, Jerome Lee Jr.	2:267	Ronck, J. A.	1:223
Rawhauser, John Gambell	2:267	Ronfro	1:287
Rawhauser, Lula	2:266	Ronfro, Absalom	1:32, 2:271
Rawhauser, Mrs.	1:192	* Ronfro, Absalom m.	
Rawhauser, William B.	2:266	Mary Penn	2:273
Ray, John	1:103	* Ronfro, Absalom & wife	f 1:184
Ray, Jim	1:103	Ronfro, App	1:35
Ray Spring School	1:275, 1:281	Ronfro, Artie	2:271
Rea, Rev. P. G.	1:148	Ronfro, Bill	2:271
Read, A. W.	1:277	Ronfro, Claude	2:279
Ready, John A.	1:129	Ronfro, Clyde	2:278
	1:152, 1:218	Ronfro, Dave	2:277
Reagan, _____ m		Ronfro, Dollie L.	2:269
Gerard	2:349	Ronfro, Emmett A.	2:275, 2:276
Reagan, Margaret m.		Ronfro, Ernest	2:279
David Maddle	2:349	Ronfro, F. M.	1:217
Rebekah Ledgo No. 239	1:177	Ronfro, Family	1:36
Rebman, Frank J. m.		Ronfro, Forest M.	2:269
Rosa May Lee	2:134	Ronfro, George A.	2:277
Rebman, Ross m.		Ronfro, Hazel	2:271
Etta Lee	2:134	Ronfro, J.C.B.	1:289, 1:290
Rector, _____ m.		* Ronfro, J.C.B., Dr. m.	
David Tackott	2:76	Nancy T. D. Montgomery	2:277
Rector, _____ m.		* Ronfro, Dr. J.C.B.	f 1:200
Dr. C. F. Wilson	2:76	Ronfro, J. H.	1:173, 1:174, 1:175
Rector, C. E.	1:279	Ronfro, Jimmy	2:277
Rector, Griggsby m.		Ronfro, Joe	1:35, 1:106
Angeline Butler	2:9, 2: 76	Ronfro, John	2:277
Rector, Harriet Adelia m.		Ronfro, John Absalom	2:276
Albert C. Mayward	2:76	Ronfro, John F.	2:268, 2:274
Rector, J. A. m.		Ronfro, John M.	2:277
Mollie Taylor	2:87	Ronfro, Joseph	2:274
Rector, Mart	1:51	* Ronfro, Joseph H. m.	
Rector, Martin & Nancy	2:107	Mary J. Morrick	
Rector, Mary E. m.		Emma C. (Harper) Cochran	2:271
John M. Jones			2:40
William C. Jones	2:107	* Ronfro, Joseph H., wife, and	
Rector, Maud	1:280	residence	f 1:248
Rector, Sarah Jane m.		Ronfro, L. A.	1:277
Louis C. Dunaway	2:9, 2:75	Ronfro, L. E.	2:276
Rode, Herman	1:152	Ronfro, Laura A. m.	
Rodman, Lewis	1:163	James (Harvo) Fuqua	2:40, 2:275
Redwine, C. C. m.		Ronfro, Leon Sanders	2:276
Dora McPeak	2:151	Ronfro, Leona m.	
Rood, E. D.	1:167	R. P. Queen	2:275, 2:276
Rood, Jacob	1:32	Ronfro, Leslie	2:269
Rood, P. J.	1:124	Ronfro, Lewis	1:35, 1:97, 1:100
Rood, S. H.	1:178		1:113, 1:174, 1:170, 1:175
Rocco, S. R. Rev.	1:149		1:173, 1:207, 2:199, 2:240
Rood, T. L.	1:105		2:272, 2:274, 2:290, 2:371
Register, Margaret m.		* Ronfro, Lewis m.	
John Robertson	2:288	Mollie Moore Finley	
Reich, Eli	1:226	Mary E. Leslie	2:26
Reich, Pina m.			1:28
George A. Glass	2:51	* Ronfro, Lewis	f 1:13
Rolley, A. R.	1:165	* Ronfro, Lewis	f 1:4
Reitz, L. D.	1:215		



Renfro, Lewis A.	2:276	Richey, A. L.	1:276
Renfro, Capt. Lewis	1:3	Richey, M. C.	1:135
Renfro, Lloyd	2:271	Richto, D. R.	1:166
* Renfro, Louis A. m.		Riddle (teacher)	2:37
Minnie Cartwright	2:277	Riddle, Mr.	1:232
Renfro, Lucile	2:269	Ridall, Ellen Amanda m.	
Renfro, Mary B.		John Fletcher Johnson	2:101
Cwens	2:277	* Ridall, Ellen Amanda m.	
Renfro, Myrtle L. m.		Johnson	f 1:176
Jacob E. Newkirk	2:207	Ridgeway, C. W.	1:167
Renfro, Myrtle	2:269	Riggs, M. C.	1:275
Renfro, Pearl m.		Riley, Charles F.	2:279
William Elson	2:279	Riley, Charles W.	2:280
Renfro, Perry C. m.		Riley, Emily	2:279
Laura E. Miller	2:271	Riley, Emily m.	
Renfro, Perry C. m.		Anson Wolfe	2:280
Carrie Bird	2:271	Riley, Frank	2:280
Renfro, S. E.	1:290	Riley, Eda Bell m.	
Renfro, Sarah Price m.		Leonard Ball	2:280
Hugh Hampton	2:276	Riley, John	2:280
Renfro, Shelby	1:99, 2:274	Riley, John G.	1:109
Renfro, T. Clyde m.		Riley, John R.	
Cora Elmore	2:271	Sarah Farmer	
Renfro, T. F.	1:289, 1:290	Catherine Gentry	2:279
Renfro, T. F.	2:275	Riley, Lillie Frances	2:280
* Renfro, Capt. T. F.	f 1:192	Riley, Maggie	2:280
Renfro, Ted	2:279	Riley, Rosie m.	
Renfro, Thomas	1:290	Charles Thomas	2:280
Renfro, Thomas m.		Riley, Terrence	2:279
Frances Black	2:277	Riley, Terrence P.	2:280
* Renfro, Thomas F. m.		Riley, W. H.	1:243, 1:274
Francis Lack		Riley, Dr. W. R.	1:233, 1:275
Lucy E. Ballard	2:275	* Riley, Dr. William R. m.	2:279
	2:274	Mary L. Stephenson	
Reynolds, Sarah m.		Luella Shelton	2:27
John M. Walker	2:353	Riley, Zelpha	1:275, 2:280
Renne, Fred	1:152	Riley, Zera E. m.	
Renner, Bessie	1:280	Harry Criswell	2:280
Renner, Nettie	1:274	Ring, C. S.	1:223
Rennick, Washington m.		Ring, C. S. m.	
Alice Gilliland	2:148	Minnie Lockard	2:281
Reynolds, Gov. Thomas	1:24	* Ring, E. S. m.	
Rhea, Professor	1:50	Clara Laurence	2:281
Rhodes, Thomas	1:34	* Ring, E. S., store	f 2:376
Rice, John	1:32	Ring, Rosalie Jane	2:232
Rice, T. A.	1:23	Ripole, C. C.	1:279
Rice, W. H.	1:275	Ritchey, J. H.	1:276
Rich, Joseph G.	1:78	Ritchey, Della m.	
Richards, E. J. m.		Eda C. Winkle	2:370
Sarah J. Brown	1:223	Rivers	1:28
Richardson, Durl m.		Roark, Miss	1:276
Vernoy C. Ortloff	2:214	Roark, M. L. m.	
Richardson, Elizabeth m.		Mary L. Wilson	2:364
John Lucas	2:138	Roark, William M.	1:33
Richardson, John H.	1:60	Roberts, Amanda m.	
Richardson, Mary Emily	2:214	David G. Young	2:387
Richardson, Marge	1:259	Roberts, B. E.	1:180



Roberts, J. J.	1:167	Rogers, Lotty m.	
Roberts, Squire	1:164	Daniel Alexander	1:302
Roberts, Thomas	1:79, 1:81	Roller, Mary Ann m.	
Roberts, Fato	1:91	Dr. Thomas R. Kyle	2:131
Robertson, Amanda m.		Rollman, Henry E.	1:153
Henry Massey	2:166	Rollman, William m.	
Robertson, Carrie	2:287	Minnie B. Davis	2:7
Robertson, Ellen Elvira	2:286	Rollman, William	1:153
Robertson, Emma Bell	2:286	Rook, D. C.	1:250, 1:279
Robertson, Finis E.	2:287	Rook, E. S.	1:51, 1:254
Robertson, Finis Elwood	2:287	Rook, Fern m.	
Robertson, Harvey Newton m.		Frank Poe	2:235
Mattie Bailey	2:286	Rook, H.	1:33
Robertson, Herley Milton m.		Rook, Judge	1:142
Violet Marcum	2:287	Rooks	1:287
Robertson, J. A.	2:284	Roper, L. H.	1:216
Robertson, James F.	2:285	Roper, Lit H.	1:214
Robertson, Job	1:103	Roper, Mrs. Lit	1:209
Robertson, John m.		Rose, Archie	2:72
Margaret Register	2:287	Rose, Arthur m.	
Robertson, John W.	2:285	Mary A. Harper	2:72
Robertson, Joseph A. m.		Rose, Dick	1:103
Laura L. Cox	2:285	Rose, Maurice	2:72
Robertson, Margaret	2:287	Rose, T. H.	1:168
Robertson, Martha Margaret	2:286	Rosa, Vera	2:72
Robertson, Mary Louise	2:287	Roseman, Joseph	1:170, 1:173
Robertson, May m.		Rosenhauer, Charles	1:241
Clarence Rountree	2:284, 2:287	Rosenthal, Ernest m.	
Robertson, Milton m.		Emma Hodde	2:91
Mary Hardy	2:285	Ross, A. J.	1:171
Robertson, Sarah Ann m.		Ross, Sarah C.	1:129
Michael Grisham	2:286	Ross, Thomas	1:129
Robertson, Samuel Francis	2:285	Rountree, Charles	1:81
Robertson, William Rufus m.		Rountree, Capt. Lucian	1:96
Emma Van DeVenter	2:286	Rountree, Allen Jones	2:247
Robinett, Josse	1:81	Rountree, Almada Caroline	2:247
Robinett, Rebecca m.		Rountree, Almna Linnacus	2:247
Dr. Thomas R. Kyle	2:131	Rountree, Andrew	2:247
Robins, Col. George W.	2:70	Rountree, Charles	2:247
Robinson, C.F.	1:175	Rountree, Clarence m.	
Robinson, Dorcas	1:279	May Robertson	2:284, 2:287
Robinson, H. M.	1:168	Rountree, David m.	
Robinson, Capt. J. F.	1:96	Victoria McKee	2:283
Robinson, John	1:105	Rountree, Dorothy L.	2:285, 2:287
Robinson, Lovernna m.		Rountree, Etta	2:284
William Tracy Eaton	2:12	Rountree, Ezra	2:284
Robinson, Mabelle	1:123	Rountree family	2:245
Robinson, N. E.	1:105	Rountree, Floy	2:284
Robinson, William	1:105	Rountree, Ida	2:284
Rock Dale School	1:279	Rountree, John M. m.	
Rock Prairie Post Office	1:225	Mary Dale	2:282
Rocky Hill School	1:277, 1:280	Rountree, James Mendreth	2:247
Redekohr, Mr.	1:208	Rountree, Jessie m.	
Redgers, Samuel	1:81	John McVehen	2:284
Reehling, William	1:152	Rountree, John	2:247
Rogers, Clara m.		Rountree, John m.	
Joshua Bishop	1:317	Ella Carlock	1:340, 1:344
Rogers, Golda	1:278		



- Rountree, John Franklin 2:103  
 Rountree, Joseph 2:246  
 Rountree, Joseph 2:247  
 Rountree, Josephine m.  
     Jasper N. Preston 2:245, 2:263  
 Rountree, Junior C. 2:285, 2:287  
 Rountree, Laurence m.  
     Phyllis Johnson 2:103  
 Rountree, Lee 1:279  
 # Rountree, Lee m.  
     Lucy V. Young 2:282  
 Rountree, Louisa Amanda 2:247  
 Rountree, Lucious Alexander 2:247  
 Rountree, Lydia 2:247  
 Rountree, Margavin Jerome 2:247  
 Rountree, Marion 2:283  
 Rountree, Mary Victoria m.  
     Robert Madison Crutcher 1:359  
 Rountree, Rachael 2:247  
 Rountree, Ralph Robertson  
     2:285, 2:287  
 Rountree, Rufus m.  
     Lucretia Hopkins 2:245  
 Rountree, Rufus M. 1:359  
 Rountree, T. B. 1:102  
     1:103, 1:170  
 Rountree, Thomas 2:247  
 Rountree, Thomas m.  
     Eva Sturgis 2:247  
 \* Rountree, Tom & family f 2:320  
 Rountree, Thomas Denton  
     2:285, 2:287  
 # Rountree, Thomas Denton m.  
     Jane Bailey 2:283  
     2:300  
 Rountree, Virginia 2:283  
 Rountree, William 2:247  
 Rountree, Zanner Marion 2:247  
 Routh, Isaac 1:249  
 Routh, Rev. Isaac 1:145, 1:149  
 Routh, J. M. m.  
     Terressa Pyland 2:252  
 Rowden, Dean 1:281  
 Rowo, Dr. C. A. m.  
     Evelyn Elsen 2:366  
 Rowe, Elizabeth 2:366  
 Rowe, Hannah m.  
     Reuel King 2:121  
 Ruark, Dollo m.  
     James McPherson 2:30  
 Ruark, Capt. 2:231  
 Ruark, Ely 2:30  
 Ruark, Joshua Wheeler m.  
     Sallina Sutton 2:29, 2:30, 2:31  
 Ruark, Luther 2:30  
 Ruark, Nellie m.  
     Andrew Jackson Friar 2:29, 2:30  
 Ruark, Theodosia m.  
     William Friar 2:30, 2:31  
 Ruark, Walter 2:30  
 Ruark, William m.  
     Mary Ellen Litchfield 2:136  
 Rubenstein, J. L. 1:175, 1:176  
     1:177, 1:178, 1:179  
 Rubenstein, J. L. 1:213  
     1:214, 1:215  
 Rubenstein, Mrs. J. L.  
     1:193, 1:196  
 Rubenstein, Jas. 1:56  
 Rubenstein, Joseph 1:55, 1:71  
 Rubenstein, Rose G. 1:179  
 Ruddick, Elizabeth m.  
     Abraham Taylor Newkirk 2:206  
 Rush, Clarence 2:295  
 Rush, Elvin 2:295  
 Rush, Elwood 1:250  
 # Rush, Elwood m.  
     Agnes C. Jones 2:292  
 Rush, George W. m.  
     Lucinda A. Jones 2:292  
 Rush, Iva m. 2:295  
     A. P. Allon 2:295  
 Rush, Lawrence m.  
     Bertha Hamm 2:295  
 Rush, Lena m.  
     August Driggs 2:295  
 Rush, Lester Elmer 2:295  
 Rush, Rodger 2:295  
 Rush, Truman 2:295  
 Rush, Walter 2:295  
 Russell 1:242  
     1:34  
 Russell, Aaron  
 Russell, Aaron m.  
     Sorena Howard 2:288, 2:289  
 Russell, Alex 1:32  
 Russell, Alice m.  
     P. H. Hawkins 2:289  
 Russell, Beulah 2:291  
 Russell, C. C. m.  
     Mary Stanley 1:365  
 Russell, C. Z. 1:166  
     1:175, 1:177, 1:251  
 \* Russell, C. Z. f 1:152  
 Russell, Charles 2:291  
 Russell, Cyrenus Z. m.  
     Ala Ann Teagarden 2:290, 2:291  
 Russell, D. 1:182  
 Russell, Decatur L. 2:289  
 Russell, Ella 1:204  
 Russell, Ernest m.  
     Bertha Howell 2:95  
 Russell, Fannie m.  
     Samuel Baldwin 2:289



- Russell, Frances Ann 2:292  
 Russell, Helen 2:292  
 Russell, John A. Dr. 2:291  
 Russell, John Anderson 2:292  
 Russell, John Wesley 2:289  
 Russell, Laura m.  
     William D. Davidson 1:365  
 Russell, Lois 2:292  
 Russell, Lucy m.  
     M. J. M. Brickoy 2:289  
 Russell, Lula 2:291  
 Russell, Mariah Elizabeth 2:289  
 Russell, Myrtle 2:95  
 Russell, Oren E. 2:292  
 Russell, Robert 2:289  
 Russell, Sara Jane m.  
     Alfred Alson 2:152  
 Russell, Sarah Ann m.  
     F. M. Poe 2:237  
 Russell, Thomas Uol 2:289  
 Russell, W. O. 1:178, 1:217  
 Russell, W. R. 1:144, 1:182  
     1:231, 1:253  
     2:11, 2:12, 2:44, 2:257  
 Russell, William 1:33  
 \* Russell, William Oren m.  
     Cora Belle Anderson  
     Mary Ethel Morgan 2:290  
 Russell, Rev. William R. 1:145  
 \* Russell, William Rufus m.  
     Ella V. Summers 2:288  
 \* Russell, Rev. William Rufus  
     & wife f 2:104  
 Rutledge, George 1:129  
 Rutledge, Margaret 1:129  
 Rutherford, John 1:276  
 Rutledge 1:287  
 Rutledge, Alexander 1:50, 1:289  
 Rutledge, David 1:81  
 Rutledge, Lucy 1:112  
 Rutledges 1:287  
 Ruyle, Ella m.  
     George Daigh 2:375  
 Ryan, Charles m.  
     Lula Ragsdale 2:261  
 Saffles, Henry m.  
     Nancy D. Brantley 2:370  
 Sailor Mrs. Nellie 1:206  
 Salom, battle 1:75  
 Sallings family 1:35  
 Salling, J. I. 1:169  
 Salling, J. K. 1:269  
 Saling, James E. 1:81  
 Salling, John 1:32, 1:93  
 Saling, John M. 1:81  
 Salling, Joseph 1:33  
 Salling, Mack 1:175  
 Salling, Stirling 1:32  
 Sallings 1:287  
 Salcons 1:110  
 Salow, W. H. 1:225  
 Sample, Jacob 1:260  
 Samplos, Jake 1:228  
 Sampsol, Hiram 1:64  
 Sanborn, General 1:89, 1:90  
 Sanborn, Gen. J. B. 1:97  
 Sand Mountain School 1:276  
 Sanders, Eliza m.  
     William S. Felts 2:229  
 Sandmeyer 1:252  
 Sandmeyer & Bartling 1:222  
 Sanford, R. C. 1:164  
 Sater, , 1:62, 1:137, 1:287  
 Sater, \_\_\_\_\_ m  
     Lucy Scott 1:64  
 Sater, Charles 1:139  
 Sater, Charlie 1:138  
 Sawyer, L. J. 1:279  
 Sawyer, Mary m.  
     Alexander Davis  
     Levi H. Davis 2:5  
 Saylor, Allen m.  
     Lydia Daniels 2:167  
 Saylor, Mabelle m.  
     Dr. Thomas J. Massey 2:167  
 Schade, Louis m.  
     Sarah (Moore) Huffman 2:171  
 Schommann, Henry 1:154  
 Schmickle, Fred 1:175  
 Schmickle, H. H. 1:244  
 Schmickle, Fred H. 1:155, 1:249  
 Schnediker, Patient m.  
     L. D. Washburn 2:213  
 Schools 1:268-281  
 Schools, early 1:70, 1:285  
 \* Schools, Greenfield f 1:72  
 Schriver, \_\_\_\_\_ m.  
     Minnie Seroggs 2:298  
 Schuerman, H. & Co. 2:225  
 Schuerman, Herman 1:154, 1:222  
 Scoggin, J. T. 1:151  
 \* Scott, Albert Hawes m.  
     Rosa Stockton 2:302  
     1:120  
 Scott, Alexander Hamilton  
     1:120, 2:296  
 Scott, Allen 1:62, 1:137  
 Scott, Amanda m.  
     Payne 1:288, 1:290  
 Scott, Arlie 2:303  
 Scott, Bettie m.  
     William Perkins Mallory 2:157  
 Scott, Bill 1:103  
 Scott, Uncle Bud  
     1:37, 1:137, 1:139  
 Scott, Clementine m.  
     Thomas J. Bishop 1:318



- Scott, D. W. 2:248, 1:318  
 Scott, Dan E. 2:249, 2:250  
 Scott, Daniel W. 1:32, 1:249  
 Scott, Daniel Wentworth m.  
     Mary Ann Springer 1: 59-65  
 Scott, Daniel Wentworth m.  
     Elizabeth Flinn 1:59  
 Scott, Dora m.  
     John Q. Workman 2:380  
 Scott, Elmer 2:303  
 Scott, Emerson 2:296, 1:120  
 Scott, Emerson m.  
     Amanda Tucker 2:29, 1:120, 2:303  
 Scott, Emerson C. 1:33  
 Scott family farm 1:120  
 Scott, Finley 2:303  
 Scott, Honor E. 2:297  
 Scott, Ira E. 2:297  
 Scott, J. H. 1:179, 1:250  
 Scott, J. R. m.  
     Ida F. Miller 2:174, 2:179  
 Scott, J. W. 1:168  
 Scott, James m.  
     Margaret Ellis 1:318  
 Scott, James R. 1:120, 2:296  
 Scott, Jesse 1:281  
 Scott, Jesse 1:32  
 Scott, Jesse C. 1:32  
 Scott, Jim 1:104  
 Scott, John 1:103  
 Scott, John W. 1:250  
 Scott, John W. 1:254  
 Scott, Josie 1:138  
 Scott, Lester 1:276  
 Scott, Lucy m.  
     Sater 1:64  
 Scott, Lester 2:303  
 Scott, Mary m.  
     Andrew Bennett 2:67  
 Scott, Nancy m.  
     Hankle 2:296  
 Scott, Nancy Jane m.  
     Benjamin A. Friddy  
     B. M. Murdin 2:248, 2:249  
 Scott, Perry 1:120, 2:296  
 Scott, Irice 1:120, 2:296  
 Scott, Rad 1:51  
 Scott, School 1:275  
 Scott, T. A. 1:251, 1:275  
 Scott, T. K. m.  
     Elizabeth Donham 2:380  
 Scott, Tom 1:103  
 ♪ Scott, William D. m.  
     Susan A. McConnell 2:296  
 Scotts 1:227  
 Scotts 1:68  
 Scroggs, Alfred 2:298  
 Scroggs, Arthur C. 2:299  
 Scroggs, Belle m.  
     Pollard 2:298  
 Scroggs, David D. m.  
     Lottie Hartsock 2:299  
 Scroggs, E. F. 1:169  
 Scroggs, Edwin T. m.  
     Kate Mitchell 2:299  
 Scroggs, Ella m.  
     Drumback 2:298  
 Scroggs, J. E. 1:163, 1:164  
     1:216  
     1:112  
 Scroggs, John 1:112  
 Scroggs, John E. 1:57, 1:213  
 ♪ Scroggs, John E. m.  
     Kallinda C. Dicus  
     Virginia McConnell  
     Nannie Lieucallen  
     Evelyn E. (Fisher) Ketchem  
     2:297  
 Scroggs, Joseph W. 2:298  
 Scroggs, L. M. 1:132  
 Scroggs, Laura m.  
     Alex McConnell 2:144, 2:298  
 Scroggs, Lillie m.  
     Woir 2:298  
 Scroggs, Luther M. 2:298  
 Scroggs, Mary 1:179  
 Scroggs, Mary Frances m.  
     Off 2:298  
 Scroggs, Minnie m.  
     Schriver 2:298  
 Scroggs, Rachel Jane m.  
     Len Hurt 2:299  
 Scroggs, Rosa Ella m.  
     Thomas K. McConnell 2:142, 2:299  
 Scroggs, Ruth m.  
     B. E. Wasson 2:299  
 Scroggs, Walter 2:298  
 Scroggs, W. L. 1:117, 1:214  
     1:216, 1:247  
 Scroggs, William 1:179  
 Scroggs, William L. 1:58  
     1:211, 2:144  
 Scroggs, William L. m.  
     Maude Engleman 2:299  
 Scroggs, William L. m.  
     Rachel Jane Erwin  
     Leah Caroline Mitchell 2:188, 2:297  
 Sears, Frank 1:105  
 Sears, Henry 1:105  
 Sears, Jacob 1:34  
 Sears, Joe 1:105  
 Sears, William 1:34



Seaton, J. P.	1:262	Shafer, Janice B.	2:309
Sebastian, Ben	1:105	Shafer, John	2:307
Sebastian, Miss	1:203	Shafer, Judge	1:189
Self, W. J.	1:166	Shafer, Kate m.	
Sellers, J. P.	1:180, 1:181	Shafer, Harrison	1:190
Sellers, W. W.	1:180, 1:181, 1:182	Shafer, Judge L. W.	2:74, 2:337
Service, J. G.	1:164	Shafer, Mrs. L. W.	1:197
Sevier, A. M.	1:78	Shafer, Lina Bowles	2:309
Sewell, John R.	1:81	Shafer, Levin W.	1:152, 1:218
Sexton, C. C.	1:275		1:240, 1:251, 1:253
Sexton, Bert	1:281	* Shafer, Levin W.	f 1:160
* Seybert, John, family, & residence	f 2:296	† Shafer, Levin Wilcox m. Jane M. Bowles	2:306
† Seybert, John C. m.		Shafer, Margaret m.	
Jennie L. Johnson	2:300	R. Weir	2:307
Seybert, Margaret	2:300	Shafer, Mrs.	1:200
Seybert, Mary m.		Shafer, Mrs.	1:111
Clem Beelin		Shafer, Philip	2:309
Mr. Sullivan	2:302	Shaffer, Bert	1:278
Seybert, Mary Ann m.		Shank, J. A.	1:278
Johnson	1:101	Shannon Valley School	1:279
Seybert, Moll	2:101, 2:102	Sharp, James	1:129
Seybert, Roger M. m.		Sharp, Sallie	2:79
Flossie Duncan	2:302	Sharp, Thomas R. m.	
Seybert, S. E.	1:33	Sarah Annie Hombree	2:79
Seybert, Sallie m.		Shaw, Anna E.	2:306
Ervin Koller		Shaw, Bessie J.	2:317
Mr. Florming	2:302	Shaw, Cora A. m.	
Seybert, Sam	1:320	J. F. Montgomery	2:316
Seybert, Samuel J.	2:300, 2:301	Shaw, Cyrus M.	2:304, 2:319
Seybert, Silas	1:51	Shaw, E.	1:251
Seybert, Silas E. m.		Shaw, Ed	1:67, 1:108
(1)		Shaw, Elsie Vale	2:316
(2) _____ Finley		Shaw, Elva Gale m.	
(3) Mary Ann (Jackson) Hailey		Howard Berry	2:314, 2:316
	2:300	Shaw, Eulalia Ruth	2:317
Seybert, William	2:300	Shaw, Gaylord H.	2:316
Shackelford, E. K.	1:163	Shaw, George Angus	2:317
Shackelford, Enoch K.	1:252	Shaw, Gertrude m.	
Shady Grove School	1:276	Edwin F. Meyers	2:172
Shafer & Co.	2:38	Shaw, Haydn Lorenzo	2:317
Shafer & Merrill	1:54	Shaw, Henrietta C.	2:317
Shaffer, Bert	1:272	Shaw, Herbert M.	2:317
Shafer, Bertha Bowles m.		* Shaw, Rev. Herbert M.	f 2:312
Bred W. Warner	2:308	Shaw, Hugh E. m.	
Shafer, Carl A.	2:308	Jessie Gorman	
Shafer, Edgar Clark	2:309	Morah Kitchen	2:306
Shafer, Eleanor E. m.		Shaw, Irvin E.	2:319
Hugh Harrison	2:74, 2:309	Shaw, Ivar W.	2:306
Shafer, F. L.	1:216	Shaw, J. E.	1:52, 1:57, 1:177
Shafer, Mrs. F. L.	1:209		1:178, 1:214, 1:216
Shafer, Fred L.	1:213, 1:259	Shaw, Rev. J. E.	1:147
Shafer, Mrs. Fred	1:193, 1:196	Shaw, J. J.	1:165
Shafer, Frederick L.	2:309	Shaw, James E. m.	
Shafer, Frederick L. m.		Katie Griggs	2:305
Jennie Clark	2:308, 2:309	Shaw, James J.	2:304
Shafer, George m.		Shaw, James J.	2:318
Martha Wilcox m.		Shaw, Jessie May m.	
	2:306	J. T. Davenport	2:305



- Shaw, L. M. 1:214  
 Shaw, Laura Etta 2:319  
 Shaw, Leonard M. 2:316  
 Shaw, Leta E. m.  
     Paris E. Myrick 2:306  
 Shaw, Lilly Maxine 2:317  
 Shaw, Luthor M. m.  
     Bertha Morrill 2:305  
 Shaw, Mary Ann 2:304, 2:318  
 Shaw, Mary E. m.  
     Arthur Hessler 2:316  
 Shaw, Mary L. 2:317  
 \* Shaw's Model Garage f 1:280  
 Shaw, Murphy m.  
     Dell Smith 2:323  
 Shaw, Myrtle E. m.  
     Arthur Morris 2:316  
 Shaw, Mrs. Mottie 1:192  
 Shaw, Nera Caroline 2:316  
 Shaw, Perry m.  
     Millie Brown 1:323  
 Shaw, R. M. 2:316  
 Shaw, R.T. m.  
     Edith Bedoll 2:384  
 Shaw, Ralph H. m.  
     Belva L. Mitchell 2:187  
 Shaw, Robert E. 2:317  
 Shaw, Robert E. m.  
     Elizabeth Jackson 2:305  
 Shaw, Rose Arnetta 2:316  
 Shaw, S. E. 1:51  
 Shaw, S. M. 1:168, 1:250  
 Shaw, Sam M. m.  
     Lucretia Jane Hobbs 2:315  
 Shaw, Samuel E. 1:249, 1:256  
 Shaw, Samuel E. M.  
     Sarah Katharine Petty 2:318, 2:315, 2:303  
 Shaw, Samuel Manarie 2:319  
 Shaw, Sarah C. m.  
     Isaac T. Sloan 2:304  
 Shaw School 2:318, 2:319, 2:320  
 \* Shaw, Silas E. m. 1:276, 1:281  
     Mary M. Marcum 2:315  
 \* Shaw, Silas, family, and  
     residence f 2:312  
 Shaw, Susie E. 1:281, 2:317  
 Shaw, W. E. 1:320, 1:122, 1:125  
     2:44, 2:45, 1:169, 1:253  
 \* Shaw, Rev. W. D. and his  
     mother and father f 1:136  
 Shaw, William 2:304  
 Shaw, William 1:180  
 Shaw, William E. 2:317  
 \* Shaw, William E. m.  
     Sarah A. Barnett 2:303  
     Martha J. Jones 2:318  
 Shelby, Gen. 1:101  
 Shelly, Joe 1:76, 1:113  
 Shelby, Gen. Joe 1:100  
     1:114, 1:247  
 Shelton, Douglas Jones m.  
     Myrtle Dickinson 2:28  
 Shelton, James Kickinson 2:28  
 Shelton, John D. m.  
     Adeline Frown 2:27  
 Shelton, John M. m.  
     Louisa A. Finloy 2:27, 2:280  
 Shelton, Louella m.  
     Dr. W. R. Riley 2:27, 2:280  
 Shelton, Miriam Lecolia 2:28  
 Shelton, Stella m.  
     Albert W. Daigh 2:27, 1:363  
 Shelton, Thomas Randolph 2:28  
 Shepherd, Mrs. E. M. 1:199  
 Shepherd, T. E. 1:135  
 Shick, Peter W. 1:141  
 Shields, Col. 1:51  
 Shields Hotel 1:91  
 Shields, Mrs. J. L. 1:196, 1:205  
 Shields, Mr. 1:109  
 Shiner, C. B. 1:277  
 Shipley, \_\_\_\_\_ m.  
     Lucinda Mitchell 1:85  
 Shipley, Albert 1:83  
 Shipley, Albert E. m.  
     Sarah Price 2:311  
 Shipley, Anna 1:83  
 Shipley, Annie L. m.,  
     A. P. Farnell 2:311  
 Shipley, Clara A. m.  
     W. C. Starr 2:311  
 Shipley, Clyde 2:311  
 Shipley, E. E. 1:165  
 Shipley, Ephriam B. 1:81  
 Shipley, George 1:84  
 Shipley, George M. 1:86  
 Shipley, Harold 2:311  
 Shipley, Irene 2:311  
 Shipley, James S. 2:310  
 Shipley, Kenneth 2:311  
 Shipley, Laura M.  
     John Faurbin 2:310  
 Shipley, Margie M. m.  
     Joseph Stephenson 2:312  
 Shipley, Mary J. m.  
     Robert E. Lamb  
     Ira Bardmas  
     James H. Davidson 2:311  
 Shipley, Nora E. m.  
     Clarence Brown 2:312  
 Shipley, R. J. 1:3, 1:165  
 Shipley, Raleigh 1:85  
 Shipley, Raleigh J. 1:78  
     1:81, 1:82,, 1:113



- ♀ Shipley, Raleigh J. m.  
     Nancy Cook 2:310  
                     1:82-89
- \* Shipley, Raleigh J. &  
     family f 1:200
- \* Shipley, Raleigh J. & wife f 1:208
- Shipley, Roy 2:311
- Shipley, Tidance m.  
     Lucinda Mitchell 2:310
- Shipley, William J. 2:310
- Shipley, Willie m.  
     Julius McGinty  
     Charles Messick 2:311
- Shoemaker 1:240
- Shoemaker, Mary m.  
     Harvey Hawley 2:81
- Shouse, Ben 2:314
- Shouse, Caroline m.  
     Sherman Duncan 2:314
- Shouse, Caroline W. 2:313
- Shouse, Charles 2:314
- Shouse, Cythia Harriet 2:314
- Shouse, Edward 2:314
- Shouse, Eva m.  
     John E. Clark 2:314
- Shouse, Harry 2:314
- Shouse, Mattie m.  
     John Todd 2:314
- Shouse, J. C. 1:135, 1:142  
                     1:215, 2:100, 2:116
- \* Shouse, J. C. and daughter f 1:123
- Shouse, John 1:280
- ♀ Shouse, John C. m.  
     Mary Ann Campbell  
     Caroline Nece  
     Almire Francis Smith 2:312
- Shouse, John Caswell 2:314
- Shouse, Martha Virginia m.  
     William Coven 2:314
- Shouse, Mary 2:313
- Shouse, Mary Ann m.  
     Henry Rubo Oglesby 2:314
- Shouse, Martha V. m.  
     Jackelun Morgan 2:313
- Shouse, Mildred 1:277
- Shouse, Nancy m.  
     William W. Johnson 2:314
- Shouse, William 2:314
- Shouse, William O. m.  
     Harriett A. Bryan 2:312, 2:313
- Shrum, Bert 1:178
- Shrum, Delbert 1:276
- Shrum, Jake 1:105
- Shrum, Jacob 1:173, 1:174
- Shrum, John 1:105
- Shurley, Tom 1:105
- Sidman, Rev. W. D. 1:149
- Sikes, L. B. 1:279
- Silver Star School 1:275
- Simmons, Rev. W. J. 1:149
- Simons, John 1:81
- Simpson, Charles m.  
     Rebecca Ann Brown 1:323
- Simpson family 1:37
- Sinking Creek Church 1:70
- Skaggs, J. C. 1:279
- Slater, Muldah m.  
     George Edwin Young 2:382
- Slave: Hannah 1:129
- Slave: Reuben 1:112
- Slawson, Frank 1:216
- Sleeper, Bill 1:103
- Slinker, W. W. 1:169
- Sloan, Bros. 1:214, 1:217
- Sloan, Dr. E. U. m.  
     Anna Underwood 2:339
- Sloan, Edna Fern 2:321
- Sloan, Eudora 2:339
- Sloan, Flora m.  
     Edward C. Montgomery 2:319
- Sloan, Floyd m.  
     Marguerite Murphy 2:199
- Sloan, Geneva 2:339
- Sloan, Gladys R. 2:321
- Sloan, H. D. 1:108
- Sloan, Mrs. H. D. 1:201, 1:209
- Sloan, T. T. 1:253, 1:112, 1:168
- Sloan, Iva Ferrell m.  
     Ira Pilkington 2:319
- ♀ Sloan, Isaac Thomas m.  
     Sarah Catharine Shaw 2:317  
                     2:324, 2:319, 2:320
- \* Sloan, Isaac T. & family f 1:248
- Sloan, J. G. 1:178
- Sloan, J. G. & Sons 1:242
- Sloan, John G. 1:320
- Sloan, John G. & wife 1:139
- Sloan, Laura m.  
     Joseph McLemore 2:319, 2:320
- Sloan, Linzel 2:321
- Sloan, Minnie C. m.  
     Ottis Hargrave 2:319
- Sloan, Mitchell & 1:214
- Sloan, Neva 1:275
- Sloan, Dr. C. E. 1:216
- Sloan, Mrs. C. E. 1:196, 1:209
- Sloan, O. P. 1:214
- Sloan, Oscar P. m.  
     Buddie M. Davidson 2:320
- Sloan, Oscar T. 2:319
- Sloan, R. H. 1:214, 1:275
- Sloan, Mrs. R. M. 1:209
- Sloan, Raymond Edward 2:321



- Sloan, William Bradley m.  
     Flora T. Fanning 2:317, 2:318  
 Sloan, William Walter 2:319  
 Small, Jesse F. 1:250  
 Small, Leon 1:275  
 Small, M. 1:242  
 Small, T. W. 1:230  
 Smart, Alsie m.  
     Nan Elizabeth Pyland 2:254  
 Smart, Ruth m.  
     Elisha Duffington 1:304  
 Smith, \_\_\_\_\_ m.  
     Ida Cunningham 1:362  
 Smith & Likins 1:230  
 Smith, A. M. 1:225  
 Smith, Almira Frances m.  
     William O. Shouse 2:314  
 Smith, Arthur 2:380  
 Smith, Asa G. 1:24, 1:62, 1:251  
 Smith, Ashel 1:279  
 Smith, B. W. 1:216, 1:252  
 Smith, Birdit Samantha m.  
     Thomas Derry 1:314  
 Smith, Belle m.  
     Frederick W. Harper 2:71  
 \* Smith, Bolivar Wright m.  
     Allie VanHooser 2:322  
 Smith Bros. 1:230  
 Smith, Caroline m.  
     Edward Hayward 2:75  
 Smith, Clark 1:150  
 Smith, Dell m.  
     Murphy Shaw 2:323  
 Smith, Denril 2:184  
 Smith, Elender m.  
     Edward J. Adamson 1:303  
 Smith, Francis m.  
     William J. Gilmore 1:324  
 Smith, Mrs. G. W. 1:205  
 Smith, Grace m.  
     Joel M. Hombree 2:79  
 Smith, Henry D. 1:90  
 Smith, Herbert m.  
     Greta Miller 2:184  
 Smith, Homer m.  
     Bessie Wilson 2:323  
 Smith, Hubert 2:323  
 Smith, J. E. 1:169  
 Smith, Col. J. M. 1:51  
 Smith, James 1:167  
 Smith, James Monroe m.  
     Cynthia Ann Morris 2:314, 1:314  
 Smith, John 1:141  
 Smith, John W. m.  
     Sallie Ann Morgan 2:323  
 Smith, John Wesley 2:324  
 Smith, Josephine 2:323  
 Smith, Leon 2:324  
 Smith, Lydia m.  
     James T. Isollar 2:251  
 Smith, Macie m.  
     Joe Watt 2:324  
 Smith, Madaline 2:323  
 Smith, Massey & 1:224  
 Smith, Mitchell m.  
     Delia Irby 1:331  
 Smith, Oliver 1:224  
 Smith, Opal 2:323  
 Smith, Pearl 1:281  
 Smith, R. W. m.  
     Matilda Rainey 2:165  
 Smith, Ray m.  
     Sabra Kirby 2:324  
 Smith, Rev. 1:142  
 Smith, Rev. Mr. 1:66  
 Smith, Richard 1:277  
 Smith, Sam J. 1:134, 1:148  
 Smith School 1:278  
 Smith, Sherman 2:323  
 Smith, Thomas 1:33  
 Smith, Vinton 2:323  
 Smith, W. S. m.  
     Nora Allison 1:297  
 Smith, Wesley 1:168  
 Smith, Wright m.  
     Vanhooser 2:345  
 Smiths 1:236  
 Snaden family 1:36, 1:59  
 Snaden, G. W. 1:301  
 Snaden, G. W. m.  
     Elsie May Morris 2:326  
 Snaden, J. N. 1:275  
 Snaden, Jas. M. 1:32  
 Snaden, James M. 1:301  
 Snaden, Mary m.  
     Nevol Cates 2:83  
 Snaden, Ruth 1:280  
 Snaden, W. R. 1:102, 1:103  
     1:105, 1:290  
 Snaden, William 1:32, 2:83, 2:84  
 Snaden, William 2:83  
 Snadons 1:59, 1:64, 1:287  
 \* Sneed, F. M. m.  
     Bessie B. White 2:324  
 Sneed, F. M. 1:214, 1:216  
 \* Sneed, F. M. Drug Store f 1:264  
 Sneed, Mr. Drugstore 1:54  
 Sneed, Mrs. Fred 1:195, 1:196  
 Sneed, J. P. m.  
     Mellie Knox 2:32  
 Sneed, Marvin White 2:325  
 Sneed, Mrs. R. S. 1:209  
 Snider, Margaret 1:275  
 Snoddy, Annetta 2:11  
 Snoddy, J. C. 1:234



- Snoddy, L. C. m.  
     Ella Dye 2:11  
 Snoddy, V. H. m.  
     Elizabeth Ragsdale 2:261  
 Snyder, A. H. 1:239  
 Snyder, C. G. 1:180, 1:181  
 Solomon, Frederick 1:81  
 Sooter, J. H. 1:174  
 Sooter, M. J. 1:107, 1:173  
 South Greenfield 1:217  
 South Greenfield School 1:275  
 \* South Greenfield viows f 1:344  
 Southwell, Harrison 1:104  
 Spain, Bell m.  
     William Mallory 2:322  
 Spain, Carlton 2:322  
 Spain, David m.  
     Cynthia McLeomore 2:149  
 Spain, Edith J. 2:322  
 Spain, Edna 2:322  
 Spain, Elbert 1:280  
 Spain, Ellis 2:322  
 Spain, Eula 2:322  
 Spain, Homer m.  
     Mollie Mitchell 2:322  
     Gertrude Murs 2:322  
 Spain, Howard 2:322  
 Spain, Ira L. m.  
     Stella Spoers 2:322  
 Spain, Eva 1:280  
 Spain, Eva 2:322  
 Spain, Lewis 1:35, 1:59  
 Spain, Lewis m.  
     Martha Penn 2:321  
 Spain, Louis 2:322  
 Spain, Lula 1:280  
 Spain, Lula 2:322  
 Spain, Mildred 2:322  
 Spain, Myrtle 2:322  
 Spain, Nora A. m.  
     James Lack 2:322  
     Homer Montgomery 1:277  
 Spain, R. E. 1:277  
 Spain, R. L. 1:104  
 Spain, Rich 2:321  
 Spain, Richard 1:173, 1:174  
 Spain, Robert 2:322  
 Spain, Robert 2:322  
 # Spain, Robert m.  
     Fannie (Harrel) Stapp 2:321  
 \* Spain, Robert & wife f 2:18  
 Spain, Volmar 2:322  
 Spain, Warren J. m.  
     Fannie Stapp 2:321  
 Spanish Fort 1:11  
 Speer, Mrs. Amanda 1:64  
 Speer family 1:36, 1:53  
 Speer, Frank 1:104  
 Speer, Hazel E. m.  
     Lewis A. Newdirk 2:207  
 Speer, J. K. 1:290  
 Speer, Louann m.  
     Wesley N. Allison 1:300  
 Speer, Mart 1:104  
 Speer, Mathias 1:60  
 Speer, Mathias m.  
     Mary Hudspeth 1:300  
 Speer Mill 2:273  
 Spoers, Stella m.  
     Ira L. Spain 2:322  
 Speight, Forrest 1:280  
 Speight, Louisa m.  
     Archiebold C. Patterson 2:218  
 Speight, Martha m.  
     J. J. Kirby 2:253  
 Speight, Purdilla m.  
     Eleanah Cantrell 2:18  
 Speight, Sarah m.  
     Thomas Fanning 2:218  
 Speight, School 1:280  
 Speight, Winnifred m.  
     Jesse Jones 2:254  
 Spence, Mary m.  
     Shelli Barker 1:309  
 Spencer, Charles 1:81  
 Sperry, Mattie 1:144  
 Spillman, \_\_\_\_\_ 1:289  
 Spong, John 1:166  
 Sporman, Ed 1:279  
 Springer, Mary Ann m.  
     Daniel Wentworth Scott 1:61  
 Staggs, Hettie M. m.  
     John D. Howell 2:95  
 Stamate, F. M. 1:232  
 Stampers 1:137  
 Stampers 1:62  
 Stamps, Pontella 1:281  
 Standlee, Hannah m.W. Pyle 2:254  
 Stanley, Amanda m.  
     Abraham Carr 2:129, 1:338  
 Stanley, Durward 1:281  
 Stanley, G. N. 1:166  
 Stanley, J. H. 1:51  
 Stanley, John 1:276  
 Stanley, Mary m.  
     C. C. Russell 1:365  
 Stapp, Achilles 2:326  
 Stapp, Achilles G. m.  
     Margaret Weir 2:325  
 Stapp, Elbridge Newton 2:326  
 Stapp, Elsie 2:327  
 Stapp, Fannie m.  
     Warren J. Spain 2:321, 2:322  
 Stapp, Geneva 1:275  
 Stapp, Granville Armstrong 2:326



- # Stapp, Hugh m.  
     Louisa Morris 2:325  
 Stapp, J. L. 1:277, 1:301  
 Stapp, James Lacey 2:327  
 Stapp, Jasper B. 2:326  
 Stapp, Jesse Lawson m.  
     Grace Allison 2:327  
 Stapp, Killis m.  
     Fannie Harrel 2:321  
 Stapp, Lawson 1:300  
 Stapp, Lillie m.  
     Theo Oldham 2:321  
 Stapp, Nora Noel 2:326  
 Stapp, Ralph m.  
     Nellie L. Montgomery 2:192  
 Stapp, Sarah Elizabeth 2:326  
 Stapp, Virgil D. 1:300  
 Stark, James R. 1:79  
 Stark, L. L. 1:277  
 Stark, M. R. m.  
     Gertrude Young 2:384  
 Stark, Montie Russell 2:384  
 Stark, Otto 1:153  
 Starkey, Elisha 1:81  
 Star School 1:279  
 Starr, B. F. 1:178  
 Starr, Clarence 2:311  
 Starr, Howard 2:311  
 Starr, Leonard 2:311  
 Starr, Roy 2:311  
 Starr, W. C. 1:176, 1:178, 1:179  
 Starr, W. C. m.  
     Clara A. Shipley 2:311  
 Starr, W. R. 1:3  
 Staten, H. D. 1:166  
 States, A. D. 1:176  
 States, Mrs. A. D. 1:201  
 States, Aaron D. 1:3, 1:8  
     1:140, 1:133  
 # States, Aaron D. m.  
     Josephine Culpepper 2:328  
 \* States, Aaron D. f 1:8  
 States, Mrs. Aaron D. 1:3, 1:197  
 States, Elder 1:142  
 States, Mrs. Josephine 1:203  
 States, Mr. 1:134, 1:184  
     1:185, 1:135  
 States, Mrs. 1:185, 1:206, 1:208  
 States, Rev. 1:207  
 Statistics, Dade County 1:265  
 Stobbens, \_\_\_\_\_ m.  
     Miss Bishop 1:315  
 Stood, Irene m.  
     Albert W. Kanie 2:73  
 Steele, H. H. 2:281  
 Steeley, Angelina m.  
     Solomon Garver 2:41  
 Steeley, Margaret m.  
     George Garver 2:41  
 Steinrod, Marion m.  
     Flesie Lucrotia Preston 2:245  
 Stemmons, John M. 1:98, 1:100  
     1:101, 1:113, 1:170, 1:171  
     1:51, 1:102, 2:267  
 Stephens, William H. 1:145  
 Stephenson, C. J. 1:171  
 Stephenson, Gerald 2:312  
 Stephenson, Henry 1:111  
 Stevenson, J. B. 1:277  
 Stephenson, J. B. m.  
     Elisha Long 2:280  
 Stephenson, John 1:227  
 Stephenson, Joseph m.  
     Maude M. Shipley 2:312  
 Stephenson, Joseph 2:312  
 Stephenson, Marquerite 2:312  
 Stephenson, Mary L. m.  
     Dr. William R. Riley 2:280  
 Stephenson, C. J. 1:173, 1:174  
     1:175, 1:176, 1:179  
 Stephenson, R. B. 1:252, 1:163  
 Stephenson, Susan m.  
     Milton Finley 2:261  
 Sterling, J. H. 1:164  
 Stetzler, Ella E. m.  
     Dr. W. M. Hoel 2:89  
 Stetzler, George W. & Jane 2:89  
 Stevans, Mark 1:165  
 Stevens, Polly m.  
     Samuel J. Weir 2:258  
 Stewart & Hawkins 1:241  
 Stewart, \_\_\_\_\_ m.  
     Juanita Ramsdale 2:261  
 Stewart, J. O. 1:276  
 Stewart, J. T. 1:242  
 Stewart, Kathryn m.  
     Abel Gilliland 2:48  
 Stewart, Minnie m.  
     C. H. Collins 1:348  
 Stewart, Mrs. P. E. 1:205  
 Stiles, D. L. 1:278  
 Stillwell, Etta m.  
     Oren J. Hembree 2:80  
 Stockard, Eleanor m.  
     William Mitchell 2:187  
 Stockard, F. M. 1:185  
 Stockhill, Thos. 1:51  
 Stockstill, Thomas 1:33  
 Stockstill, Thomas 1:75  
 Stockstill, Zeb 1:104  
 Stockton, A. J. 1:276  
 Stockton, Andrew Jackson 2:93  
 Stockton, Gibson m. Rebecca  
     Patterson 2:303  
 Stockton, Isaac 1:33  
 Stockton, J. F. 1:252



Stockton, John	1:51, 1:120, 2:303	Strange, Ray	2:330
Stockton, Lola	1:280	Stratton, D. P.	2:160, 1:251
Stockton, Mary Jane m.		Stringfield & Co.	1:214
Martin VanBuren Stockton	2:93	Stringfield, Dorothy	1:275
Stockton, Orlena m.		Stringfield Ice Co.	1:215
Thomas D. Kimbler	2:378	Stringfield, Mrs.	1:189
Stockton, Paul	1:274	Stringfield, F. D.	1:214
Stockton, Perry m.			1:253, 1:293
Theo J. McPeak	2:153	Striver, Herman	1:153
Stockton, Rosa m.		Strother, John F.	2:160
Albert H. Scott	2:303	Stumbeaugh, Jack	1:51
Stockton School	1:276	Stummons, J. M.	1:51
Stockton, T. P.	1:250	Stump, Albert	1:280
Stockton, Wm.	2:303	Stump, James	1:280
Stockwell, J. W.	1:233	Sturdy farm	1:326
Stockwell, S. M.	1:276	Sturdy, Farrell	1:173
Stogsdill, Linna	1:278	Sturdy, J. M.	1:170, 1:171
Stogsdill, Stella	1:275		1:173, 1:174
Stoltz, J. P.	1:169	Sturdy, William D. m.	
Stone, Mrs.	1:189	Nora Norrkirk	2:206
Stone School	1:279	Sturgeon, J. m.	
Stony Point School	1:279	Jane Eliza Davis	2:5
Stokey, J. H. 1:239, 1:249,	1:256	Sullivan, "Dad"	1:240
Stokey, James M.	1:253	Sullivan, Fannie Fern m.	
Stout, W. A.	1:279	Dr. Henry Carlock	1:342, 1:351
Stoveall,	1:99	Sullivan, Henry G. m.	
Stovall, Thomas m.		Priscilla Fernoll	1:351, 1:342
Martha Jane Douglas	1:63	Sullivan, Jessie m.	
Stoveall, William M.	1:104	George W. Coiner	1:343, 1:351
Strader, Letitia m.		Sullivan, John m.	
Henry Edward Carender	1:331	Lucy Irby	1:331
Strader, Martin m.		Summers, Andrew m.	
Martha M. Wiley	1:333	Mary Fugate	2:289
Stradley, Nora m.		Summers, Ella V. m.	
Leslie C. Pyle	2:259	Rev. William R. Russell	2:289
Strange, Bertrice P.	2:331	Edgar W. Gregory	2:65
Strange, C. W.	2:330	Sundermyer, Frederica	1:311
Strange, Clara V.	2:331	Sunshine School	1:279, 1:280
Strange, Eltha	2:330	Sunnyside School	1:278, 1:280
Strange, Forest S.	2:331	Sutter, J. E.	1:225
Strange, George E. m.		Sutton, Solina m.	
Mary Elizabeth Edwards	2:329	Joshua Ruark	2:29
Strange, Golde	2:330	Swarens, C.	1:278
Strange, Hughie	2:330	Sweeney, Rev. E. O.	1:134
Strange, John m.		Sweeney, Lydia m.	
Zona Cassada	2:330	Jesse Cartwright	2:278
Strange, Joseph Abner m.		J. A. A. m.	
Lucinda E. White	2:329	Bird Miller	2:178, 2:174
Strange, Joseph T.	2:331	Swinney Bros. Druggists	1:353
Strange, Lavenia m.		Witzer, T. A.	1:112
Hiram Hunt	2:331	Sritzier, T. A.	1:346, 1:254
Strange, Lottie D.	2:331	Sritzier, Theodore	1:234
Strange, Martha m.		Sritzier, Thomas A.	1:75
Ed Means	2:330	Old Virginia School	1:280
Strange, Mary E.	2:331	Tabernacle School	1:242
Strange, Nora	2:330		1:278, 1:280
Strange, William Clay m.		Tackett, David m.	
Mary Kimbler	2:330	Rector	2:76



Taft, W. H.	1:177	Tarrant, Eva m.	
Taggard, Fred	1:153	Charles W. Moore	2:195
Taggart, Judge	1:153	Tarrant, Fannie m.	
Taggart, W. M.	1:160, 1:239	Dr. W. I. Carlock	1:344
Taggart, William M.	1:152, 1:221	Tarrant, Galbraith &	1:227
Talbutt, (Vedette editor)	1:113	Tarrant, Golden	1:280
Talbutt, Columbus	1:253, 1:255	Tarrant, J. R.	1:163, 1:164, 1:251
Talbutt, Columbus m.			
Amanda Allison	2:332	Tarrant, J. R. m.	
Talbutt, Florence B. m.		Mary N. Thuman	2:336
C. E. Tarr	2:333	Tarrant, J. M.	1:51
Talbutt, Henry K.	2:333	Tarrant, John	1:70
Talbutt, Mrs. Henry	1:209	Tarrant, John M.	1:33
Talbutt, Judge	1:57		1:251, 1:344
Talbutt, Lucy M. m.		Tarrant, Mary Elizabeth m.	
Clyde McLemore	2:333	James Monroe Carlock	1:341, 1:342
Talbutt, Maggie D. m.		Tarrant, William H. &	
W. C. Whaley	2:333	Sarah Jane	2:195
Talbutt, Mann &	1:163	Tarrants	2:236
Talbutt, Mary E. m.		Tatum	1:105
Harry H. Davis	2:333	Tatum, Ellis m.	
Talbutt, Mason	1:3, 1:54, 1:163	Mary Elizabeth Hamie	2:73
	1:164, 1:214, 1:216	Tatum, Paul Ellis	2:73
	1:244, 1:252	Taxable Wealth	1:266
Talbutt, Mason	1:112, 1:113	Taxation	1:281
	1:176, 1:178	Taylor, A. D.	1:279
Talbutt, Mason	2:99, 2:100	Taylor, Dunn &	1:233
	2:160, 2:256, 2:260	Taylor, E. P.	1:167
Talbut, Mason	1:253, 1:259	Taylor, Elizabeth Jane m.	
	1:275, 1:284, 1:322	James Davidson	2:320
* Talbutt, Mason m.		Taylor-Evans	1:184
Clara Kimbler	2:332	Taylor, J. A.	1:178
* Talbutt, Mason	f 1:16	Taylor, James	1:79, 1:82
Talent, William C.	1:81	Taylor, James M.	1:184
Tanner, Willie m.		Taylor, John W.	2:87
Clark McLemore	2:150	Taylor, Julia Ann m.	
Tapley, J. S.	1:165	Emley C. Montgomery	2:190
Tarbot, John	1:33, 1:129	Taylor, Laura m.	
Tarbett, John M.	1:79	W. M. Crookston	2:87
Tarbot, Mary	1:129	Taylor, Lydia L. m.	
Tarr, C. E. m.		L. E. Higgins	2:86
Florence E. Talbutt	2:333	Taylor, Martha m.	
Tarr, C. E.	1:53	Jesse E. Jones	2:306
Tarr, Charles E.	2:334	Taylor, Matilda m.	
Tarr, Mrs. D. E.	1:209	Dr. T. H. Duckett	2:87
* Tarr, D. E. m.		Taylor, Mollie m.	
Ethel A. Wilson	2:333	J. A. Rector	2:87
Tarr, Mrs. Ethel	1:190	Taylor, Mrs.	1:189
Tarr, Fred	2:335	Taylor, Mrs. Nellie	1:207
Tarr, Howard	2:335	Taylor, Perry H. m.	
Tarr, I. B.	1:110	Mary R. Allen	2:86
Tarr, John	2:335	Taylor, R. J. m.	
Tarr, L. E.	1:214, 1:216	Mary Higgins	2:86
Tarr, Mrs.	1:189	Taylor, Rev.	1:143
Tarr, Nathan D. m.		Taylor, Sam	1:105
Lina E. Waight	2:333	Taylor, Susie m.	
Tarr, Wilson	2:335	John White	2:362



Taylor, Vida	2:239	Thompson, Hattie	2:39
Taylor, William m. Sarah Hoyle	2:239	Thompson, Inez m. Silas D. Bell	1:308
Taylor, Willis	1:102, 1:104	Thompson, Rev. J. J.	1:144
Taylor, Lt. Willis m. Hoyle	1:100	Thompson, John	1:33
Teaching, pioneer	1:286	Thompson, John W.	1:34
Teagarden, Ala Ann m. Cyrenus Z. Russell	2:291	Thompson, Levy	1:104
Teagarden, Emma B. m. Charles M. Cox	1:357	Thompson, Nancy m. David Moore	1:299
Teagarden, John M. m. Mary Brown	1:357	Thompson, Smith m. Mary Florence Carlock	1:36
Teed, William J.	1:78	Thornton, G. W.	1:165
Temple, Mrs. Joe	1:204	Thorpe, G. A.	1:234
Temple, Sam W. & Co.	1:225	Thumser, G. J.	1:225
Templeman, C. D.	1:175	Thumser, McDermid &	1:222
Templeton, M.	1:105	Thurer, Fred	1:278
Templeton, Robert	1:105	Thurer, Mrs. Fred	1:278
Terrantine, Rev. Mr.	1:150	"Thumping Dick"	1:313
Terrell, Alice m. Joshua Floyd Friar	2:31	Thurman, B. J.	1:251
Terrell, Loreva	2:30	Thurman, B. G.	1:182, 1:252
Terrell, McKinley m. Wana Friar	2:30	Thurman, Berry G. m. Lula C. Clark	2:335
Terrell, Nettie m. Jacob Elwood Newkirk	2:207	* Thurman, Berry G. Thurman, Bess m.	f 1:80
Terrell, Nina	1:281	T. E. Braniff	2:338
Terrell, W. S.	1:276	Thurman, Dr. E. J.	2:336
Terry, Dr. William	1:223	Thurman, Harold C. m. Freda Levy	2:337
Theoble, William & Mary	1:149	Thurman, J. A. m. Alma Miller	2:179
Theobald, Moses	1:32	Thurman, J. A.	1:240
Thomas, B. F.	1:169	Thurman, J. L.	1:180, 1:181
Thomas, Charles m. Rosie Riley	2:280	Thurman, James W.	2:336
Thomas, H. B.	1:173, 1:174	Thurman, John E. m. Jane Allee	2:336
Thomas, H. R.	1:107	Thurman, Mary N. m. J. R. Tarrant	2:336
Thomas, Mrs. J. H.	1:275	Thweatt, Dr. G. E.	1:216
Thomas, James, farm	2:352	Thweatt, Mrs.	1:191
Thomas, John V.	1:166	Thweatt, Mrs. A. C.	1:200, 1:202
Thomas, Mrs. L. H.	1:193, 1:195	Timmons, H. C.	1:251
Thomas, Mabel	2:281	Tindill, C. M.	1:279
Thomas, Mary E. m. Isom A. Young	2:391	Tindall, C. W. m. Julia Montgomery	2:192
Thomas, Nathaniel T. m. Louvenia Cowan	2:391	Tipton, Charlotte L. m. Alfred Stephen Carender	1:332
Thomas, R. C.	1:175, 1:176	Tipton, Lizzie m. John T. Grisham	2:160
Thomas, William m. Flora Potter	2:334	Tipton, Velma	1:281
Thomason, Bernice m. William A. Hunt	2:198	Tisinger, Ruben	1:105
Thompson, _____ m. Sarah Woodard	2:374	Todd, John m. Hattie Shouse	2:314
Thompson, Dot Oscar	2:39	Todd, R. C.	1:276
Thompson, F. M. m. Ida Fuqua	2:39, 2:238	Todd, W. L.	1:276
Thompson, Gideon	1:101	Toler, Eva m. Sherman A. Walker	2:356
		Toler, Mertie m. Rufus McConnell	2:141



- Toler, W. H. 1:178, 1:277  
 Toler, William 2:301  
 Tolliver, J. W. 2:197  
 Tolliver, Sarah m.  
     James Allen Hamner 2:355  
 Tomson, J. C. 1:232  
 Toney, Thomas 1:181  
 Torbett, James 1:105  
 Towner, William m.  
     Caroline Rawhouser 2:266  
 Townley, H. S. 1:278  
 Township Organization 1:256  
 Traller, Mae 1:275  
 Traller, Margaret E. m.  
     James D. Patterson 1:107, 2:221  
 Travis, Alba m.  
     R. Hartley  
     H. H. Ewing 2:199  
 Travis, E. G. 1:58  
 Travis, E. H. 1:249  
 Travis, Edward H. m.  
     Margaret Carter 2:200  
 Travis, J. M. 2:291, 1:167, 1:182  
     1:181, 1:241, 1:242  
 Travis, James A. m.  
     Sally Cunningham 1:146, 1:147  
 Travis, Capt. James M. 1:97, 1:346  
 Travis, James M. 1:254  
 Travis, Judge 1:51  
 Travis, Katherine m.  
     Uel W. Murphy 2:200  
 Travis, Rev. & Mrs. 1:146  
 Travis, T. J. 1:182  
 Travis, Thomas m.  
     Eliza J. Murphy 2:199  
 Travis's 1:147  
 Tree, peach, apple 1:71  
 Trimble, Alex 1:279  
 Trimble, Georgia 1:281  
 Tucker, Amanda m.  
     Emerson Scott 2:296, 2:303  
 Tucker, Anis m.  
     G. H. Hall 2:343  
 Tucker, Capt. 1:335  
 Tucker, Charles 2:343  
 Tucker, Florence m.  
     A. A. Long 2:343  
 Tucker, Rev. H. A. 1:144  
 Tucker, Hartwell H. 2:343  
 Tucker, Mattie m.  
     Dr. H. D. Hackney 2:343  
 Tucker, Capt. J. J. m.  
     Elizabeth McClure 2:343  
 Tucker, Capt. J. J. 2:341  
 Tucker, James J. 1:251  
 Tucker, Rev. James 1:120  
 Tucker, James L. 2:343  
 Tucker, Jane m.  
     John M. Dicus 2:295  
 Tucker, Martha O. m.  
     J. Monroe Vaughn 2:342, 2:343  
 Tucker, Mary m.  
     Thomas M. Dicus 2:343  
 Tucker, Nathan 2:343  
 Tucker, Mrs. Sallie 1:206  
 Tucker, Walter S. 2:343  
 Tunnells 1:236  
 Turk, Mrs. A. M. 1:278  
 Turner, G. H. 1:168  
 Turner, J. N. m.  
     Hattie Fuqua 2:39, 2:238  
 Turner, Sarah m.  
     Joshua Ragsdale 2:149  
 Turner, Thelma 2:39  
 Tuttle, Dr. 1:68  
 Tuttle, M. S. 1:167  
 Tuckness, Francis A. 1:81  
 Twaddell, F. L. 1:243, 1:274  
 Twaddell, Kathryn 1:281  
 Tryman, K.B.F. 1:95  
 Tye, Minnie m.  
     James C. Jeffries 2:110  
 Tygart, Tina 1:274  
 Tyson, J. W. 1:168  
 Ulery, George 2:40  
 Ulery, Malinda m.  
     Frederick Garver 2:40  
 Underwood & Son 1:241  
 Underwood, Alice m.  
     I. G. Hawkins 2:339  
 Underwood, Anna m.  
     E. U. Sloan 2:339  
 Underwood, Benjamin D. 2:340  
 Underwood, Catharine m.  
     James M. Pickett 2:231  
 Underwood, Clyde Cowan 2:340  
 Underwood, Decatur 1:58, 1:241  
 Underwood, Decatur m.  
     Elizabeth Davidson 2:338  
 Underwood, Dick 1:105  
 Underwood, Eulalia May m.  
     C. W. Daugherty 2:340  
 Underwood, Goldie m.  
     R. A. Furnoy 2:340  
 Underwood, Harvo m.  
     Nancy E. Grisham 2:160  
 Underwood, Howard 2:340  
 Underwood, Irene 2:340  
 Underwood, John 1:34  
 Underwood, Lewis M. m.  
     Nancy J. Barber 1:238, 2:259  
 Underwood, Mattie m.  
     Sheridan E. Pyle 1:238, 2:259  
 Underwood, Newton J. 1:81



Underwood, Price	2:199	Vanhooser, Leona Chloe	2:346
Underwood, R. T.	1:166	Vanhooser, R. H.	2:324
Underwood, Robert	2:199	Vanhooser, W. H.	1:254
Underwood, Robert P. m.		Vanhooser, William H. m.	
Sarah P. Murphy	2:199	Rosella E. Moore	2:324
Underwood, Sarah E. m.		#	2:345, 2:346
D. W. Edwards	2:339	VanHorn, Martin m.	
Underwood, Sophia m.		Jane Higgins	2:82
William P. Murphy	2:199	VanOsdell, F. G.	1:177, 1:215
Underwood, J. J.	1:182, 1:241		1:275, 1:293
* Underwood, T. J.	f 2:161	* VanOsdell, F. G. residence of	1:288
Underwood, Thomas & Mariah	2:199	VanOsdell, Mrs. F. G.	1:261
Underwood, Thomas m.		VanOsdell, F. S.	1:292
Maria Howard	2:338	VanOsdell, Flora	1:190
# Underwood, Thomas J. m.		VanOsdell, Floyd	1:178
Amanda Appleby	2:338	# VanOsdell, Floyd G. m.	
Underwood, Thomas Walker	2:340	May Johnson	2:340 1:102
Underwood, Taylor	1:260, 2:256	VanOsdell, May	1:191
Underwood, W. C.	1:178, 1:217	VanOsdell, Miss Minnie	1:198
Underwood, J. T. & brother	1:242	VanOsdell, Minnie Belle	1:179
Underwood, Walker	1:281	VanOsdell, Peter	1:124, 2:340
Underwood, William	1:261	VanOsdell, T. J.	1:181, 1:252
Underwoods	1:147	VanOsdell, Thomas J. m.	
Underwriters Land Co.	1:320	Mary Emma Garrett	2:99, 2:341
United Confederate Veterans	1:169	VanPelt, C. H. Drug Store	1:353
Upson, Catherine m.		Vaughn, Amanda	2:342, 1:336
William Litchfield		Vaughn, Ann Eliza m.	
Jonathan Flanders	2:136	James Carlock	2:342
Utt, W. D. m.		Vaughn, Benjamin Price	
Sallie G. Ferguson	2:25		1:335, 2:342
		Vaughn, Bertha	2:71
		Vaughn, David m.	
		Edith E. Harper	2:71
Vaile, E. L.	1:278	Vaughn, Lt. David	1:98, 1:104
Valuation	1:281	Vaughn, David Franklin m.	
Vanbibber, H. C.	1:279	Lucinda Cook	1:335, 2:341
Vanbuskirk, Will	1:279	Vaughn, David Saxton	1:335, 2:342
VanBaten, E. H.	1:78	Vaughn, Eliza Ann m.	
VanDeVenter, Emma m.		James Madison Carlock	1:335
William R. Robertson	2:286	Vaughn, Elizabeth m.	
Vanderville, Agnes	2:331	Samuel B. Dowles	1:321, 2:308
Vanderville, Robert W. m.		Vaughn, Ella (Ellen) m.	
Clara Edwards	2:331	William F. Grider	2:341, 1:335
Vanhooser, Mary m.		Vaughn, Goldie	2:71
Pang Morgan	2:196	Vaughn, Howard Ernest	2:344
Vanhooser, _____ m.		* Vaughn, Howard Ernest	f 2:72
Wright Smith	2:345	Vaughn, J. M.	1:335
VanHooser, Allie m.		# Vaughn, J. Monroe m.	
B. W. Smith	2:323	Martha C. Tucker	2:341
VanHooser, C. H.	2:324	* Vaughn, Rev. J. Monroe & wife	f 2:72
Vanhooser, Charles	2:345		
Vanhooser, Herace	2:345	Vaughn, Maude m.	
Vanhooser, J. E.	2:324, 2:345	William E. McConnell	2:141
VanHooser, J. I.	2:324	Vaughn, Osa	2:71
Vanhooser, James	2:345	Vaughn, Price	2:141
VanHooser, John	2:345	Vaughn, Robert Franklin	2:342
VanHooser, John E.	2:324	"	1:336
VanHooser, John Newton m.		Vaughn, Virgil	2:71
Minerva Elizabeth Logan			
	2:323, 2:345		



- Vaughn, William Dewitt 1:335, 2:342
- Vaughn, Matt m. 2:83
- Nina Higgins 2:83
- Vedette 1:54, 1:118, 1:244
- Veil, Sophia m. 2:121
- David L. King 2:121
- Venice, Rev. R. L. 1:148, 1:124
- Ventioner, James 1:258
- Ventioner, Jas. 1:32
- Vert, R. F. 1:178
- Vicksburg, seige 1:75, 1:302
- Victory School 1:278
- "Vidette" 1:244
- Vincent, J. O. 1:277
- Vogt, Christ 1:153
- Volkman, Fred 1:153
- Vonstroh, Caroline m. 2:347
- Henry Bohne 2:347
- Vonstroh, Dora 2:347
- Vonstroh, Frank 2:347
- Vonstroh, Henry 2:347
- Von Strohe, Henry 1:278
- Vonstroh, Henry & Lizzie 2:347
- Vonstroh, Ida m. 2:347
- Gus Bohne 2:347
- Vonstroh, John 2:347
- Vonstroh, Lizzie m. 2:347
- Henry Brinkhoff 2:347
- Vonstroh, Mabel 2:347
- Vonstroh, Millie m. 2:347
- Fred Bohne 2:347
- Vonstroh, Mollie m. 2:347
- William Nichoff 2:347
- Vonstroh, William 2:347
- Von Stroh, William 1:153
- \* Vonstroh, William m. 2:346
- Dora Eggerman
- Cathorino Eggerman
- W O W Lodge, Everton 1:231
- Waddlo, <sup>Wm</sup> m. Dohart 2:349
- Waddlo, Alta Dulalia May m. 2:353
- Charles W. Fortner 2:353
- Waddlo, Arla Rosilla m. 2:352
- Joseph McBoe 2:352
- Waddlo, Dortha Matrulia m. 2:353
- Edward Robert Kelley 2:349
- Waddlo, Columbus 2:349
- Waddlo, David 2:349
- Waddoll, David 2:370, 2:371
- Waddlo, David m. 2:349
- Margaret Reenan 2:349
- Waddlo, Elizabeth 2:349
- Waddlo, Ephriam Orlando 2:352
- Waddlo, J. J. 1:250
- \* Waddlo, Judge J. W. & wife 2:240
- Waddlo, John Devillo m. 2:353
- Jesse Irene Brookshier 2:353
- \* Waddlo, Judge John William m. 2:348
- Eliza Jane Beal 2:348
- Waddlo, Lourell Lyman m. 2:353
- Erie Killingsworth 2:349
- Waddlo, Margaret 2:349
- Waddlo, Martin m. 2:349
- Polly Ann Lomar 2:349
- Waddlo, Martin M. 2:352
- Waddlo, Orral Larismur 2:349
- Waddlo, Polly Ann 2:350
- Waddlo, Young D. 2:87
- Wagman, Ebenezer 2:87
- Wagman, E. W. m. 2:87
- Ada Higgins 2:87
- Wagman, Earl Bryant 2:87
- Wagman, Hazel 2:87
- Wagman, Hester 2:87
- Wagman, J. F. m. 2:87
- Willie Higgins 2:87
- Wagman, May 2:87
- Wagman, Orval 2:87
- Wagman, Roy 2:87
- Wagman, Paul 2:294
- Wagoner, Uncle Billy farm 1:37
- Wagner, William 1:106
- Wagoner, Peko 1:210
- Whaley, Mrs. W. C. 1:210
- Waight, Lina B. m. 1:210
- George Potter
- Kathan D. Tarr 2:333
- Wakefield, James A. 1:349
- Wakefield, Mary m. 1:348
- Thomas D. Chatham 2:355
- Walker, Arthur 1:254
- Walker, E. F. 2:279
- Walker, Emily m. 2:356
- John A. Farmer 2:260
- Walker, Edna Gertrude m. 2:356
- Len McGuire 2:356
- Walker, Ephriam 2:356
- Walker, Florilla m. 2:16
- William N. Edge 2:113
- Walker, Gena m. 2:354
- Joseph C. Harwell 2:16
- Walker, Henry 2:354
- Walker, James W. 2:354
- Walker, Jane m. 2:57
- Wassie Griffith 2:356
- Walker, Jewell 2:354
- Walker, Joel A. 2:354
- Walker, John M. 2:354
- Walker, John M. m. 2:353
- W. M. Reynolds 2:104
- Walker, Joseph 2:356
- Walker, Aaron 2:106
- Walker, Monroe



Walker, Judge Ralph	1:227	Watson, Frank G.	2:357
Walker, Sarah Floe m.		Watson, H. Raymond	2:357
Robert Coin	2:356	Watson, James m.	
Walker, Sherman A. m.		Lavina King	2:121
Eva Teller	2:356	Watson, James T. m.	
Walker, T. M.	1:250	Malinda J. Brown	2:356
* Walker, T. M. & wife at home		Watson, Lula m.	
f	1:328	Edward Broughton	2:357
# Walker, Judge Thomas M. m.		Watson, Margaret m.	
Nora S. Hammer	2:353	Theodoro McConnell	2:296
Walker, William Franklyn	2:354	Watson, Mr.	1:186
Wall, Priscilla m.		Watson, Otto	2:233
Rev. William Ramsey Dennington		Watson, W. H.	2:139, 1:140
	1:126	1:148, 1:150, 1:164,	1:242
Walter, Eve m.		Watson, Elder W. H.	1:139
Andrew Miller	2:180	Watson, William	1:140
Walton, Miss Mae	1:278	Watson, William m.	
Ward, George m.		Sarah E. Hampton	2:233
Mary Carlock	1:340	Watts, _____ m.	
Ward, J. J.	1:216	Claudio Carlock	1:340
Ward, Mittie	1:277	Watts, S. H.	1:275
Warner, Daniel Sumner	2:308	Weaver, John	1:167
Warner, Fred W.	2:308	Webb, _____ m.	
Warner, Fred W. m.		Idolia Frieze	2:34
Bertha B. Shafer	2:308	Webb, Gertrude m.	
Warren, Elder	1:134	Lucian M. Crutcher	1:359
Warren, Fritz	2:38	Webb, J. C.	1:56, 1:178, 1:216
Warren, Goldia	1:275		1:251
Warren, Ruth	1:275	Wednesday Afternoon Club	1:204
Warren, Dquire	1:83	Weed, Lucinda m.	
Ward, W. W.	1:90	David J. Allison	1:300, 2:327
Ward, Willie	1:281	Wehrman, Henry	1:280
Washburn, L. D. m.		Weine, Ernest	1:153
Patient Schmickler	2:213	Weiland, Mrs. Grover	1:204
Washburn, Mary E. m.		Weir, _____ m.	
Ferdinand Orloff	2:213	Col. Coffey	1:101
Washington Hotel	1:109, 1:212	Weir, _____ m.	
	1:295	Lillie Scroggs	2:298
Washington Lodge, No. 87		Weir, Anna M.	
A F & A M	1:293	D. F. Duffy	2:358
	1:181, 1:57	Weir Campground	1:66
Wasson, A. H.	1:277	Weir Cemetery	1:69
Wasson, J. O.	1:178	Weir, Daisy D. m.	
Wasson, McConnell &	1:215	R. O. Ball	2:358
Wasson, R. E.	2:144	Weir, Dr.	1:57, 1:108
Wasson, R. E. m.		Weir, Don	1:69, 2:358
Ruth Scroggs	2:299	Weir, Frank E.	1:69, 2:358
Waterman & Sons	1:222	Weir, Dr. G. L.	1:217
Waters, Rev. Herbert	1:144	Weir, Mrs. Dr. George	1:196
Watkins, George W.	1:81	Weir, George L.	2:358
Watkins, William C.	1:81	Weir, H. m.	
Watson, _____	1:54	Margaret Shafer	2:307
Watson, A. D.	1:217	Weir, Horace E.	2:358
# Watson, Albert E. m.		Weir, Rev. J. & wife	1:147
Lizzie Mosher	2:356	Weir, J. N.	1:33
Watson, Alice m.		Weir, Jonathan	1:90, 1:147
Albert Clayton	2:357	Weir, Jonathan	1:67
Watson, Fern	2:357	Weir, Mrs. L. J.	1:210



Weir, Lucy M. m.		West, William C.	1:334
J. L. Higgins	2:358	Wet Glaze, battle	1:79
Weir, Margaret m.		Wetzel, Miss Bertha	1:201
Achillis G. Stapp	2:325	Wetzel, Miss Birdie	1:201
Weir, Mary	1:129	Wetzel, Mrs. Dena	1:194
Weir, Mary Belle	1:179	Wetzel, Lt. Guss	1:103, 1:104
Weir, H. D.	1:178	Wetzel, Helm	1:67, 2:22
Weir, Nora m.		Wetzel, Howard residence	1:56
Lewis Hembree	2:358	Wetzel, J. L.	1:39, 1:55, 2:99
Weir, Pharmacy	2:325	2:100, 1:218, 1:217, 1:215	
Weir, Robert S.	2:358	Wetzel, James L.	1:253
Weir, Samuel	1:147, 2:22	Wetzel, John	1:51
Weir, Samuel m.		Wetzel, John	1:296
Folly B. Stevens	2:358	Wetzel, John C.	1:33, 1:294
Weir, Samuel J. m.			1:249, 1:258
Mattie D. Wilson	2:353	Wetzel, L. A.	1:178, 1:215, 1:252
	1:69	Wetzel, Mrs. L. A.	1:210
Weir, Samuel Jackson Jr.	1:66-69	Wetzel, Mrs. Lillian	1:192
Weir, Samuel Sr. m.		Wetzel, Mary	1:275
Folly B. Stevens	1:66	Wetzel, Mrs.	1:188, 1:189
Weirs	1:67	Wetzel, S. H.	1:178, 1:215
Weisensol, Christiana m.		Wetzel, Mrs. S. H.	1:201
George Jacob Ortloff	2:213	Wetrels	1:68
Weissonflush, Arthur	1:278	Whaley, T. E.	1:215, 1:217
Welch, Ettie	1:280	Whaley, W. C. m.	
Wells, Fred m.		Marjio D. Talbutt	2:333
Ida Pickett	2:231	Wheeler, _____ m.	
Wells, G. W.	1:164	Barbara Julian	2:359
Wells, George W.	1:249	Wheeler, Allen	2:3
Wells, J. W.	1:171	Wheeler, Appleby &	1:226
Wells, John	1:211	Wheeler, Bertha	2:360
Wells, Judge	1:37, 1:38	Sheeler, Lessie m.	
Welty, _____	1:37, 1:38	William Maze	2:360
West, (Minch's sister)	1:91	Wheeler, Byron	1:338
West, Billy	1:116	Wheeler, Calvin	1:33, 1:226
West, Bob	2:137	Wheeler, Calvin	2:217
West, Doc	1:106	Sheeler, Calvin m.	
West, Deck	1:104	Ascenth Carlock	2:148
West, Dave	1:105	Wheeler, Calvin m.	
West, Flora m.		Nellie Gilliland	2:360
VanCsdoll	1:190	Wheeler, Clarence C.	2:360
West, Capt. Gentry	1:104	Wheeler, David	1:72
West, T. J.	1:90, 1:101	Wheeler, Dollie m.	
West, J. F.	1:275	Roy C. King	2:119, 2:360
West, James	1:33	Wheeler, Ella F. m.	
West, Jane m.		Felix McGeo	2:156
William Collins	1:347	Wheeler, Emil D. m.	
West, Jesse	1:104	Eva Drummond	1:72
West, John	1:102, 1:103	Wheeler, Evert	1:72
West, John Jr.	1:104	Wheeler, Frances Marion	1:70
West, Minch	1:87, 1:91	Wheeler, Fred m.	
West, Minckoon	1:16	Kate Centrell	1:338
West Plains, battle	1:75	Wheeler, Gale	2:360
West, Prot.	2:336	Wheeler, Grandma	1:72
West, Robert J. m.		Wheeler, Isaac m.	
Della F. Finley	2:27	Martha Brown	2:156
West, W. F.	1:51	Wheeler, James	1:51, 1:70
West, Mrs. Walter	1:202		1:69, 2:3, 2:218



- ♀ Wheeler, James P. m. 1:244  
     Alma Gilliland 2:359  
 Wheeler, Jim 2:119  
 Wheeler, Joe 1:280  
 Wheeler, John 1:341  
 Wheeler, John & Jane 2:119  
 Wheeler, John C. m.  
     Melissa Jane Hayes 2:359  
 Wheeler, John Hugh 2:360  
 Wheeler, Laura m.  
     Lloyd Darst 2:3  
 ♀ Wheeler, Louis m.  
     Annie Hurst 1:72  
 Wheeler, Margaret m.  
     William Landers 1:72, 2:132  
 \* Wheeler, Marion, Sam, & Allen  
     f 2:264  
 Wheeler, Martin 1:226  
 Wheeler, Mary Belle 1:72  
 Wheeler, Mary Olive m.  
     Rolvin H. Darst 2:3  
 Wheeler, Monte 1:229  
 Wheeler, Mrs. 1:189  
 Wheeler, Nancy m.  
     John C. Grisham 2:62  
 Wheeler, Polly m.  
     Thompson Grisham 2:59  
 Wheeler, Rolen Joe 1:72  
 Wheeler, S. H. 1:232, 1:249  
 Wheeler, Sam 2:132  
 Wheeler, Samuel m.  
     Mary Driskill 1:69-72  
 Wheeler, Samuel M. 1:51  
 Wheeler, Samuel Sr. m.  
     Margaret Cowan 1:69-72  
 Wheeler, Sorepta C. m.  
     W. I. McNamee 2:148  
 Wheeler, W. S. 1:183, 2:122  
 Wheeler, William Leander 2:360  
 Wheelers 1:236  
 Whemonn, Mary m.  
     Charles Frederick Hodde 2:90  
 Whipple, Miss m.  
     Isaac Bishop 1:316  
 Whitaker, J. S. m.  
     Lula Wilson 2:366  
 Whitaker, Joe  
     Francis  
     Helen  
     Ruth  
     June  
     Virginia 2:366  
 White, A. C. m.  
     Fannie Gott 2:325  
 White, Alva L. m.  
     Bender 2:123  
 White, B. F. 1:173  
 White, Bessie D. m.  
     F. M. Sneed 2:325  
 White, C. C. 1:244  
 White, C. F. 1:24  
 White, Charley 1:27  
 ♀ White, Charles D. m.  
     Eliza Duncan 2:36  
 \* White, Charles D. & wife &  
     residence f 2:28  
 White, Clyde C. 1:24  
 White, D. R. 1:108, 1:215, 1:21  
 White, Doc 1:34  
 White, E. E. 1:51, 1:24  
 White, Mrs. E.S. 1:20  
 White, Eber E. 1:33, 1:49, 1:15  
 White, Eber E. & wife 1:13  
 White, Elija m.  
     Caroline Clark 2:36  
 White, George W. 1:24  
 White, Jessie m.  
     Marvin Allett 2:36  
 White, John m.  
     Irma Fry  
     Susie Taylor 2:36  
 White, Laura m.  
     Jesse Daigh 2:36  
 White, Lucinda E. m.  
     Joseph Abner Strange 2:32  
 White, Morris & 1:214, 1:21  
 White, Myrtle C. m.  
     Carter Clepton 2:36  
 White, Nancy m.  
     Harry C. Crisp 2:36  
 White, Nancy Jane m.  
     William Cottor 1:35  
 White Oak Church 1:14  
 White Oak School 1:277, 1:28  
 White, Pearl m.  
     William Fuqua 2:3  
 Whitley, Alice 1:28  
 Whitley, F. H. 1:27  
 Whitley, J. J. 1:17  
 Whitley, O. C. 1:24  
 Whitley, C. E. 1:15  
 Whitley, R. W. 1:15  
 Whitley, W. F. & wife 1:13  
 Whitman, A. R. 1:16  
 Whiteside, George W. 1:24  
     1:252, 2:25  
 Whitlock, \_\_\_\_\_ m.  
     Allian T. Bender 2:12  
 Whitlock, B. F. 1:22  
 Whitsett, Rev. Young W. 1:14  
 Whittaker 1:242  
 Whittaker, Henry m.  
     Eda M. Murphy 2:20  
 Whittaker, Abbie W. m.  
     Leon H. Pemberton 2:22  
 Wilburn, T. J. 1:17



- Wilcoxin, Martha m.  
     George Shafer 2:306  
 Wiley, Ann m.  
     Henry E. Bedell 2:383  
 Wiley, Martha M. m.  
     Martin Strader 1:333  
 Wiley, Rev. Samuel 1:144  
 Wiley, W. A. m.  
     Annie Melissa Young 2:382  
 Wilhite, Charles m.  
     Luella Hurst 2:173  
 Wilhite, Minnie m.  
     Charles Meyers 2:173  
 Wilkins, Alma m.  
     Lucian Loo Gregory 2:65  
 Winkins, Lona 1:281  
 Wilkins, D. T. 1:167  
 Wilkins, D. T. 2:137  
 Wilkins, J. T. 1:243, 1:274  
 Wilkins, J. W. 1:169  
 Wilkins, T. J. 1:151  
 Wilkerson, A. B. 1:177, 1:178  
 Wilkerson, Patsy 1:129  
 Wilkerson, Jane 1:139  
 Wilkerson, M. A. 1:142  
 Wilkerson, Miss 1:275  
 Wilkerson, Nathan & Nathan Sr.  
     1:129  
     1:129  
 Wilkerson, Rebecca 1:129  
 Wilkerson, Sarah 1:129  
 Wilkerson, John 1:140  
 Willet, Charles H. 2:362  
 Willett, J. P. 1:277  
 \* Willet, J. P. Residence,  
     Willett Store, Crisp f 2:280  
 Willett, J. T. 1:178  
 Willet, Marvin m.  
     Jessie White 2:362  
 Williams, Billy m.  
     Lou Beachley 1:100  
 Williams, Brown 1:104  
 Williams, E. E. 1:104  
 Williams, Mrs. E. E. 1:202  
 Williams, George 1:134  
 Williams, Hecce 1:103  
 Williams, Jake 1:103  
 Williams, Jason 1:81  
 Williams, John 1:103, 1:106, 1:104  
 Williams, John M. 1:104  
 Williams, Marion 1:103  
 Williams, Mary m.  
     C. C. Allison 1:296  
 Williams, Mary Jane m.  
     David J. Allison 1:300  
 Williams, Mr. 1:111  
 Williams, S. E. 1:106  
 Williams, T. M. m.  
     Margaret L. Caronder 1:332  
 Williams, William 1:32  
 Williamson, Rev. George H.  
     1:131, 1:143, 1:144  
 Williamson, John 1:169  
 Willis, Amanda m.  
     George W. Daigh 1:369  
 Willis, Elder 1:139  
 Willis, Eveline m.  
     James L. Daigh 2:379  
 Willis, Julia 1:299  
 Willis, Margaret m.  
     James Scott 1:31  
 Willis, Mary J. m.  
     Thomas Jefferson Daigh 2:27, 1:369  
 Willis, Rev. 2:379  
 Willis, R. T. 1:138, 1:139  
 Willis, R. T. Jr. 1:109  
 Willis, Rev. R. T. 1:369  
 Willis, Rich T. 1:39  
 Willis, Richard 2:29  
 Willis's 1:137, 1:69  
 Willis, F. A. 1:171, 1:172  
     1:172  
 Willis, J. M. 1:173, 1:179  
 Willis, John m.  
     Margaret Grisham 2:60  
 Willis, Aunt Julia 1:92  
 Willis, William Thompson 2:60  
 Wilson, \_\_\_\_\_ 1:89  
 Wilson 1:109  
 Wilson, Albert L. 2:369  
 Wilson, Alfred m.  
     Mary Lou Davis  
     Sara Jane Russell 2:159  
 Wilson, Alice m.  
     John M. Cotter 1:359  
 Wilson, Alice m.  
     Taylor H. Hunt 2:99  
 Wilson, Benton 2:119  
 Wilson, Benton 1:219  
 Wilson, Bessie m.  
     Homer Smith 2:329  
 Wilson, Bros. 1:229  
 Wilson, C. A. 1:249  
 Wilson, Dr. C. F. m.  
     Rector 2:76, 2:369  
 Wilson, Cal 1:149  
 Wilson, Charles m.  
     Louisa F. Murphy 2:199  
 Wilson, Charles m.  
     Martha Hastings 2:369  
     Elizabeth Grisham 2:369  
 Wilson, Charles H. 2:369  
 Wilson, Charles R. 2:369  
 Wilson, Clair F. 2:369  
 Wilson, Dicy Jane 2:229  
 Wilson, Doda Alice 2:229



- Wilson, Elender Jane m.  
     John M. Landers 2:364  
 Wilson, Eliza Ann m.  
     Ewing Carlock 2:364  
 Wilson, Ethel A. m.  
     D. E. Tarr 2:335  
 Wilson, Evalyn m.  
     Dr. C. A. Rowe 2:366  
 Wilson, F. M. 1:117, 1:140  
 Wilson, Fay 2:368  
 Wilson, Francis M. 1:247  
 Willson, G. S. 1:166  
 Wilson, G. W. 1:228, 1:226, 1:227  
     1:231, 1:232  
 Wilson, G. W. m.  
     McLemore 1:129  
 Wilson, Gasley 2:368  
 Wilson, George 1:3, 1:93, 1:101  
 Wilson, George m.  
     Fannie Harper 2:335  
 # Wilson, George W. m.  
     Fannie McLemore 2:363  
     2:367  
 Wilson, George W. 1:144, 2:240  
 Wilson, George W. m.  
     Pauline McLemore 2:147  
 \* Wilson, George W. f 1:56  
 Wilson, Isom 1:169  
 Wilson, J. G. 1:227  
 Wilson, James G. 2:147  
 # Wilson, James G. m.  
     Louise Fyffe  
     Josie Mason  
     Minnie C. Peterson 2:367  
     2:364  
 Wilson, James H. 2:366  
 Wilson, John 1:111  
 Wilson, John m.  
     Ida Patterson 2:224  
 Wilson, John S. 2:364  
 Wilson, John W. 1:211  
 Wilson, Jones & 1:68  
 Wilson, Kate m.  
     M. F. McFoak 2:152  
 Wilson, King 2:368  
 Wilson, Landon 1:277  
 Wilson, Louise m.  
     Benjamin Appleby 2:339  
 Wilson, Lula m.  
     J. S. Whitaker 2:366  
 Wilson, Malinda m.  
     Rev. John Dell 1:306  
 Wilson, Mamie m.  
     Charles Brockway 2:368  
 Wilson, Mary m.  
     Joseph Winkle 2:370, 2:371  
 Wilson, Mary L. m.  
     W. L. Roark 2:364  
 Wilson, Mattie D. m.  
     Samuel J. Weir 2:358  
 Wilson, Mattie J. 2:369  
 Wilson, Mrs. 1:192, 1:195  
 Wilson, Nathaniel m.  
     Janc Baker 1:353  
 Wilson, Nina E. 2:369  
 Wilson, Mrs. O. J. 1:210  
 Wilson, Mrs. Otto 1:196  
 Wilson, Paul m.  
     Minnie Bowman 2:368  
 Wilson, Polly Caroline m.  
     Washington Hunt 2:97  
 Wilson, S. H. 2:364  
 Wilson, S. H. Jr. 1:260  
 Wilson, Samuel F. 1:132  
 Wilson, Sol 1:51  
 Wilson, Solomon 1:90  
 Wilson, Solomon H. 1:353  
 Wilson, Solomon H. m.  
     Mary M. Bell 2:363, 2:366  
     2:367  
 Wilson, T. H. 1:148  
 Wilson, Thomas Alvin 2:224  
 Wilson, Thora Maude 2:369  
 Wilson, Veda F. m.  
     Albert Morris 2:197, 2:364  
 Wilson, Victoria F. m.  
     J. E. Gyles 2:364  
 Wilson, W. O. 1:229  
 \* Wilson, W. O. f 2:248  
 Wilson, W. S. 1:229  
 # Wilson, W. S. m.  
     Clara Grisham 2:368  
     2:62  
 \* Wilson, W. S. & family &  
     residence f 2:248  
 Wilson, William 1:69  
     1:81, 1:168  
 Wilson, William 2:358  
 Wilson, William Lawrence 2:369  
 # Wilson, William Oregon m. 2:366  
     Sallie Carlock 2:366  
     1:340, 1:344, 2:364, 2:368  
 Wilsons Creod, battlo 1:98  
 Wandes, Robert 1:278  
 Wandes, W. H. 1:279  
 Wang, Mrs. Alice Curtis Moyer 1:201  
 Wingo, W. H. m.  
     Minnie Grisham 2:62  
 Winkolmann, Louise m.  
     Charles Frederick Hodde 2:90  
 Winklo, \_\_\_\_\_ m.  
     Nancy Scott 2:296  
 # Winklo, Charles m.  
     Sarah Mathews 2:370



Winkle, Charles	1:102	Wood, W. C.	1:169
1:170, 1:173, 1:174		Woodard, Charles E.	2:375
Winkle, Charles Burton	2:370	Woodard, Eliza m.	
Winkle, Charley	1:103, 1:106	Samuel Grisham	2:60
Winkle, J. J.	1:170, 1:173	Woodard, George W.	2:373
* Winkle, John James m.		Woodard, John m.	
Narcissus Catharine Scott		Eunice Jerome	2:373
	2:371	* Woodard, John & wife	f 2:360
Winkle, Joseph m.		* Woodard, John W. m.	
Mary Wilson	2:370, 2:371	Lizzie R. Daigh	2:373
Winkle, Loda C. m.		* Woodard, John W. & wife	f 2:360
Della Ritchie	2:370	Woodard, Laura	2:374
Winklo, Mrs. Narcissus	1:120	Woodard, Lela E.	2:375
Winter, Ethel	2:373	Woodard, Mary Jane m.	
Winter, Henry m.		Henry Hunts	2:374
Caroline Hake	1:311	Woodard, Neva G. m.	
Winter, John & Ester	2:372	Richard Hill	2:375
* Winter, Joseph H. m.		Woodard, Richard Newton	2:374
Lucia Bowen	2:372	Woodard, Sarah m.	
Winter, May m.		Thompson	2:374
Melville Hunt	2:373	Woodard, Sterling P.	2:374
Winter, Minnie m.		Woodard, W. Roy m.	
Henry Bartling	1:311	Dortha Gideon	2:375
Wise, Frozy Theo	2:210	Woodard, Wava	2:375
Wise, George m.		Woodard, William Jasper	2:374
Nellie Sharp Nixon	2:210	Woodbury, Fred H. m.	
Wise, Georgia Aliene	2:210	Emily A. Young	2:382
Withers, Amy	1:280	Woodrow, Sarah m.	
Witt, Elma	2:304	Linville Higgins	2:82
Witt, James R.	1:249	Woods, J. C.	1:173
Witt, Joe m.		Woods, James E.	1:144
Macie Smith	2:324	Woods, Fina m.	
Witt, Alma	2:324	Michael M. Bell	1:307
Withrow, Annie m.		Woodward	1:138
W. A. Bird	1:326	Woody, Alice Elnora	2:377
Withrow, Clara m.		Woody, Anna May m.	
James Irby	1:326	Howard Farmer	2:23, 2:378
Withrow, Etta m. m.		Woody, Catherine m.	
Robert W. Burton	1:326	Henry Maxwell	
Withrow, J. W.	1:235	Rollo Freeman	2:167, 168; 2:377
Withrow, Lula m.		Woody, Charles E.	1:254
Roy McLenore	2:150, 1:327	Woody, Dr. Charles E. m.	
Withrow, Maggie m.		Duela Porter	2:377
Perry McLenore	2:150, 1:327	Woody, Cordie F. m.	
Withrow, Mollie	1:326	James Yarbro	2:377
Withrow, M. B. m.		Woody, J. C.	1:51
Margaret Baker	1:326	Woody, James Albert	2:378
Withrow, Rachel m.		Woody, James Buchanan	2:376
C. P. Hawk	1:327	Woody, James C.	1:90
Withrow, Thomas	1:326	Woody, James C. m.	
Wolf, A. J.	1:225	Eliza Alexander	2:376
Wolfe, Amen m.		Woody, James Wesley m.	
Emily Riley	2:280	Margaret Dodson	2:377
Wolfe, Gen.	1:375	Wool, John	2:168
Wolf, Rev. J. R.	1:145, 1:119	* Wool, John A. m.	
Wood, Benjamin	1:11	Mary Magdaline Kimbler	2:376
Wood, J. C.	1:250	Woody, John C.	2:378
Wood, J. C. E.	1:169		
Wood, Major S. M.	1:75		



- Woody, John Calvin m.  
     Elizabeth Alexander 2:168  
 Woody, L. Laverne 2:377  
 Woody, Lorina m.  
     Alonzo Buchanan 2:376, 2:377  
 Woody, Maude 2:377  
 Woody, Oliver 2:377  
 Wooldridge, C. T. m.  
     Katherine Hoel 2:89  
 Workman, Arden 2:380  
 Workman Bros. 1:222  
 Workman, Clifford R. 2:380  
 Workman, Harry 2:381  
 Workman, J. W. 1:225  
 # Workman, John Q. m.  
     Dora Scott 2:378  
 Workman, Myrtle 2:380  
 Workman, Miss Myrtle 1:203, 1:204  
 Workman, Ross 2:379  
 Workman, Ross A. m.  
     Letitia Gazzam 2:379  
 Workman, Sylvia m.  
     John Covert 2:380  
 Workman, Virginia 2:381  
 Workman, Ward 2:381  
 Workman, Wilma m.  
     Fred R. Heisey 2:380  
 \* Workman's Garage f 2:40  
 Worley, Nancy m.  
     Nick Morgan 2:196  
 Wormbrod, Gotfried 1:152  
 Worthy, Hull & 1:214  
 Woy, H. O. 1:221  
 Wray, A. J. 2:337  
 Wray, E. A. 1:275  
 Wright, Clark 1:74, 1:75, 1:112  
 Wright, Col. Clark 1:346  
 Wright, Emma 1:240  
 Wright, J. H. 1:275  
 Wright, Mary Jane m. (1st wife)  
     William Hinkler 2:377  
 Wright, Mary L. m. (2nd wife)  
     William Hinkler 2:377  
 Wright, T. H. 1:276  
 Wright, W. T. 1:166  
 Wrightsman, Ad m.  
     Corry Alexander 1:303  
 Wyrick, Paris E. m.  
     Leta E. Shaw 2:390  
  
 Yancey, C. J. 1:254  
 Yancey, C. T. 1:250  
 Yancey, Judge 1:62, 1:168  
 Yakeley, Thomas 1:115  
 Yarbrow, Elizabeth 2:377  
 Yarbrow, Gladys 2:377  
 Yarbrow, James m.  
     Cordie E. Woody 2:378  
 Yarbrow, James Edward 2:377  
 Yarbrow, Leslie 2:377  
 Yeager, G. W. 1:218  
 Yeakum, Cyrus 1:231  
 Yocum, A. S. 1:32  
 Yoder, Eva m.  
     Wilford H. Follard 2:242  
 Yoder, J. D. 1:223  
 Yoder, J. D. m.  
     Melvina Lyons 2:242  
 York, G. F. 1:338  
 York, Mary m.  
     James T. Cantrell 1:338  
 Younger, M. H. 1:109  
 Young, A. A. Rev. 1:120  
 Young, A. J. 1:3, 1:9, 1:154  
     1:155, 1:176, 1:177, 1:179  
     1:213, 1:215, 1:223, 1:252  
     1:259, 1:352, 2:337  
 \* Young, A. J. f 1:8  
 Young, Alice M. m.  
     John O. Mitchell 2:187  
 # Young, Andrew Jackson m.  
     Laura Emily Bedoll 2:381  
 Young, Annie Melissa m.  
     W. A. Wiley 2:382  
 Young, Augusta 2:382  
 Young, Clarence 2:388  
 \* Young, Rev. D. G. & wife f 1:280  
 Young, D. G. 1:251  
 # Young, Rev. David G. m.  
     Margaret Pratt  
     Amanda Roberts  
     Cora Casey 2:387  
 Young, Eliot 1:124  
 Young, Emily Alberta m.  
     Fred H. Woodbury 2:382  
 Young, Emma 1:179  
 Young, Emma m.  
     W. S. Lyres 2:387  
 Young, George Edwin m.  
     Huldah Slater 2:382  
 Young, Gertrude m.  
     M. R. Stark 2:384  
 Young, Gracie 2:384  
 Young, Harold 2:382  
 Young, I. A. 1:242  
 Young, Ida 2:388  
 Young, Ida 1:190  
 Young, Ida Gray 1:188  
 Young, Isam A. 1:33  
 # Young, Isom A. m.  
     Mary E. Thomas 2:390  
 \* Young, Isom A. & Family f 2:16  
 Young, J. Monroe m.  
     Mary Berrell 2:390  
 Young, James R. 2:388  
 Young, John 2:387



# INDEX: DADE COUNTY HISTORY

Page 97

Young, John Marshall	2:141,2:392	Young, W. C.	1:163, 1:251
Young, Lena m.		Young, William	2:387
James Cass	2:390	Young, William m.	
Young, Lucy V. m.		Catharine Ann Lair	2:381
Lee Rourtree	2:283	Young, Capt. Wm. C.	2:70
Young, M. A.	1:279	Young, William Evans m.	
Young, Mabel m.		Belle Moss	2:387
John Howard Moran	2:384	Young, William M. & Diantha	2:282
Young, Margaret m.		Young, William Marshall	2:397
Holly	2:387		
Young, Marshall	2:103	Zeigler, C.B. m.	
Young, Marshall A. m.		Frances Pickett	2:231
Mary Edna McConnell	2:391	Zimmerman, _____ m.	
	2:141	Hannah Garver	2:41
Young, Martha m.		Zimmerman & Mallory	1:234
B. Frank Johnson	2:103	Zimmerman, Alfred	2:264
Young, Mary Elizabeth	2:391	Zimmerman, Christ m.	
Young Men's Business Club	1:213	Emma Raubinger	2:264
Young, Nathaniel Eaton m.		Zimmerman, Christ	2:264
Mary Peeler	2:381	Zimmerman, Marie	2:264
Young, Rev.	1:142	Zinamon, John	1:104
Young, Sarah Ellen m.		Zinc	1:262
W. L. Mills	2:382	Zinc Ore	1:308
Young, Susie m.		Zongker, George	1:281
J. F. Duden	2:388	Zongker, W. J.	1:276
Young, Trula Alexandria	2:391	Zock, I. K.	1:168
Young, Uriah m.		Zumalt, James M.	1:81
Phoebe Gregory	2:387		























<http://stores.ebay.com/Ancestry-Found>

University of California Library  
Los Angeles

This book is DUE on the last date stamped below.

Phone Renewals  
310/825-9188  
NON-RENEWABLE

ILL - JQR  
NOV 27 2001

DUE 2 WKS FROM DATE RECEIVED  
UCLA ACCESS SERVICES BL19  
Interlibrary Loans  
3163D University Research Library  
Box 981575  
LOS ANGELES, CA 90095-1575

NON-RENEWABLE

APR 08 2002

ILL/IXA

DUE 2 WKS FROM DATE RECEIVED



UC SOUTHERN REGIONAL LIBRARY FACILITY



AA 000 005 101 1

<http://stores.ebay.com/Ancestry/Found>



<http://stores.ebay.com/Ancestry-Found>

Univers  
Sout  
Lib